

P. A. Miller genealogy site - pamiller.net

The following PDF is a capture of <http://pamiller.net/genealogy/> as it existed on Jan 1, 2021

It is an automated capture of the site to PDF, so links that would normally point to another place in the site (now inside the PDF) still point out to the website. If the website is ever removed, those links will break, although the information is still within the PDF...

The purpose of this capture is to preserve all of the information in one file. There is no attempt to violate anyone's intellectual property rights.

All the information is the work product of P.A. Miller and all the great info and the errors are as they recorded it. I cannot vouch for the accuracy!

The entire website is also available in the Wayback Machine via:

<https://web.archive.org/web/20201119193816/http://pamiller.net/genealogy/>

Any images that may have been downsized or lost in the conversion to PDF should be available via the above link.

My Family History Section

[The Braddock DNA Project](#)

*All male Braddocks are encouraged to participate.
We can answer so many questions!*

[The Adair DNA Project](#)

*All male Adairs are encouraged to participate.
We can answer so many questions!*

[DNA of the Daniel Family of Middlesex](#)

Tracking tests, finding answers!

[The Mason Family of Frederick Co VA](#)

*A collaborative site hunting the parents of
Rezin, Andrew, and Bingley Mason. Join us!*

[Family Trees](#)

Clicking on a name takes you to that person's family group sheet.
The arrows take you to the previous or next tree.

[Ahnentafels](#)

Click on a person's number at the left to go to that person's child.
Click on the name to go to that person's father (followed by mother).
Click on the word "fgs" next to the name to go to a family group sheet for that couple.
There are return buttons from the family group sheets to your place in the ahnentafel.

[Every Name Index](#)

This index takes you to the associated family group sheets for the names.

[Pictures](#)

People, Graves, Signatures and Marks, Land and Homes, Towns, Miscellaneous, etc.
From the pictures you can go to the associated ahnentafel or family group sheets.
Pictures may also be accessed from the family group sheets.

Documents and Records

- [Slave Records from my research:](#) VA, NC, SC, KY, AR, MS, GA, TN, MD
- [Abstracts of David Miller's Revolutionary War Pension file](#)
- [Abstracts of the estate of Stephen and Mary Braddock in 1870 Tippah MS](#)
- [The grave of Charlotte E. \(Jeans\) Braddock has been found in New Mexico!](#)
- There are full estate records for George Leak and William S. Coy included in the narrative accounts in the next section.

The Daniel family of Middlesex VA and Descendants in the US

- [A Visit to Middlesex VA](#)
- [Parish Register of Christ Church, Middlesex Co. VA - Daniel Entries](#)
- [Middlesex County, VA Wills and Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers by William Lindsay Hopkins - Daniel Entries](#)
- [Locating the Daniel lands in Middlesex VA](#)
- [A Worldconnect file for the Daniel family of Middlesex](#)

This database is a new building of the Daniel family of Middlesex using primary source records only. The goal is to correct errors in the layouts of the early generations found in older published works (a major example is the many problems with 3rd-6th generation Roberts & Williams that are resolved by closer analysis of land & probate records). There are no "assignments" of people, only what the records prove (thus many changes from traditional write-ups). There are no age guesstimates, only dates or ranges proved by records. Only a few lines are followed beyond Middlesex so far, but I continue building. N.B. There are various unplaced lines which clearly belong to the Middlesex branch but need that one more bit of proof: this is especially true of several of the loose Granville families covered.

- [DNA of the Daniel Family of Middlesex](#)
- [Fun Tidbits from Middlesex VA 1687-1724, Daniel Family](#)
- [The Lands of James Daniel of Albemarle](#)
- [Tax Lists 1755-1881 of NC Granville County - entries for Daniel, Cocke, and others.](#)
- [Tax Lists 1792-1815 of NC Person County - entries for Daniel, Cocke, Womack, Pryor, Tapley.](#)
- [Estate of Elijah Daniel in 1820s, Trigg KY](#) (full transcription)
-

Other Daniel Lines

- [Clarifying the Daniel Families of Essex](#)
- [Daniel data in NC - Edgecombe, Halifax, Nash, Wilson Counties](#)
- [Some Daniel Data for Johnston-Dobbs-Wayne-Green-Lenoir NC](#)
- [Mathew Daniel of Caswell - Person NC, d. 1825 in Pittsylvania VA](#)
Data tracking this family and some ideas about what happened to his son John (b. ca1780 NC)
- [Daniel Taxables in Wilkes Co GA 1785-1805](#)
- [Daniel land records](#) of South Carolina, extracted from Clara Langley's abstracts (134k)

Narrative Accounts of Ancestors

- [David Miller \(~1760-1832\) and Nancy Lambeth \(~1774~1849\)](#)
- [Levi Miller \(1799-1884\) and Sarah M. Love \(1804-1871\)](#)
- [Dennis Carroll \(1793-1859\) and Nancy Waggoner \(b. 1796-1800\)](#)
- [Stephen Braddock \(1786-1850\) and Mary A. Bell \(ca1784-1870\)](#)
- [George Leak \(1766-1819\) and Margaret ~Young \(1778-1857\)](#)
(includes full estate records of George Leak)
- [James Daniel \(1747-1820\) and Sally Cocke \(b. 1755\)](#)
- [James Daniel IS the Son of James Daniel and Jane Hicks](#)
- [Tranquility Plantation in Granville County NC](#)
- [Elijah Daniel \(1780-1822\) and Elizabeth Womack \(~1782~1822\)](#)
- [William Coy \(~1760-1838\) and his wives Milly -- and Abigail Sutton](#)
- [William S. Coy \(1820-1869\) and Virginia Susan Goode \(1830-1892\)](#)
(includes full estate records of William S. Coy)
- [Benjamin Morton Goode \(1800 - 1870/80\) and Nancy Daniel \(1802 - aft1880\)](#)

[The Elder House](#)

a poem by Matt, one of my 8th grade students

Search my genealogy site:

[index](#)

[sitemap](#)

[advanced](#)

search

[search engine by freefind](#)

Comments or connections?

Email me at

gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvesters and spammers have gotten to be too much.)

[Back to my home page](#)

1 July 03



[poetic introduction](#)



The Adair DNA Project

Home	Goals and Questions	Ancestors	yDNA Results (the numbers) <i>Updated 14 May 2015</i>	mtDNA Results (the numbers) <i>Updated 21 Feb 2015</i>	Test Costs and \$ Help	FAQ about DNA testing (at FTDNA)	JOIN! (at FTDNA)
----------------------	-------------------------------------	---------------------------	---	--	--	---	-------------------------------------

Ancestors

Here are the Adair ancestors of our testers and others that we hope to find descendant testers for. Tests from descendants of various sons of each are sought to fully establish the DNA picture of the line, i.e. matching results from two different sons confirm the father. If you have other Adair lines to contribute or if there is a more popular or better understood way to represent these lines, [email here](#).



To contact the test representative click the word "contact" or use the email given, replacing "AT" with "@".

Alexander Adair - #59962 - [Contact](#).

Alexander Adair (b. ca1750 Ireland, d. bef 1820 Laurens SC) and wife Mollie Steele arrived in South Carolina in 1767. They settled in Jacks Township of Laurens County where Alexander applied for and received a land grant in 1784-6. There were already other Adairs in Jacks Township, but records are inconclusive as to any relationship and this test does not match #N12485 (Joseph Adair of Laurens). Alexander Adair and Ann McClure were fined for bastardy in 1786; Stephen Braddock (ca1786-1850, ancestor of this tester) was the son born at that time. Ann McClure later married Francis Braddock and Stephen was raised with the Braddock name. Stephen and wife Mary Bell of Laurens SC moved to Tippah MS. (More information on Stephen Braddock and Alexander Adair [here](#)).

Traditional listings of the children of Alexander Adair and Mollie Steele show: **Anna** b. 1776, md. Holloway Prater, **Benjamin, Jean** md. Brewer Phillips, **John, Robert Washington** b. ca 1796, md. Hannah Theresa Prater, and **Tobithia**.

**Financial help available to a male descendant tester of Alexander Adair and Mollie Steele.

William C. Adair - #B22507 - [Contact](#).

William C. Adair (1810-1886) was born in the Indiana Territory, then lived and died in Indianapolis. I know from the 1880 census that his parents were both born in South Carolina, but that is all I have on them.

Henry Adair - #N12485 - Contact "neurol AT verizon.net"

- Henry Adair b c1800 MD m Elpha Grover
 - James S. Adair b May 1825 OH m Louisa J.
 - Hannah Adair b c1828 OH
 - Elias Coleman Adair b 1829 OH m Martha M. Kemp
 - William H. Adair b 10 Feb 1834 Tippecanoe, IN m Katherine L. Kemp
 - Isaac N. Adair b c1836 IN m Lydia Adney
 - Luther G. Adair b 23 Oct 1840 Frankfort, IN m Elizabeth Wheeler
 - William H. Adair b 14 May 1863 IN adopted 6 Jun 1881 by Edwin A. Andrew, m Abigail L. Barber
 - Ward Edwin Andrew b 18 Nov 1894 St. Louis, MO d 7 Jan 1963
 - Eleanore Elizabeth Andrew b Sep 1895 St. Louis, MO d 14 Jun 1896
 - Eugene Ashton Andrew Sr. b 7 Sep 1896 m Georgia Angermueller
 - Louise Barbara Andrew b 16 Mar 1908 St. Louis, MO d 2 Apr 2000
 - Irvin M. Adair b c1845 IN m Elizabeth T. Hoffman A-7

John J. Adair - #N15862 - Contact "jmadair AT pacbell.net"

- John J. Adair b c1842 IN m. Josephine Orth
 - Elmore/Elmer/Elemetrote/Otty Otto Adair b 1863 IN m Mary L. Smith
 - John Joseph Adair b 1892 IL d 1982 IN m Marie L. Jones

Joseph Alexander Adair - #N12485

Joseph was b. ca1711 Ireland, d. 1780s Laurens SC, md. Sarah Lafferty

Children: Joseph, Jean, James, Benjamin, John Sarah

Lutus Odair - #101616 - Contact "eadair AT evl.net"

- Lord Henery Taylor b England
 - Fox Taylor m.1755 Charity Ward (Cherokee indian) b. 1800
 - FOX TAYLOR JR remained in colonies
 - dau to England at age ten
 - son to England
 - dau Taylor m. Lutus Odair England 1790 returned to US Adairsville GA
 - James Adair (William) b 1794 GA TN m.1824 Mary Hill b.1800 TN
 - Jasper Newton Adair b.1847 TN m. Ellen Mayse TX
 - Fred Laker Adair b.1874 MO, d.1941 TX m. Grace Horner

William Wesley Adair - #139483 - Contact "rcrenwelge1 AT austin.rr.com"

- William Wesley Adair b 1847 MS m Alameda E. Watkins
 - Rial Armel Adair b 1870 Henderson Co., TX m Claudia O. Burgamy
 - J. Purifoy Adair b Henderson Co., TX m Bethel Barbara Clayton

[Contact the project administrator for more information](#)



[Dell coupon code 2013](#)

The Adair DNA Project

Home	Goals and Questions	Ancestors	yDNA Results (the numbers) <i>Updated 14 May 2015</i>	mtDNA Results (the numbers) <i>Updated 21 Feb 2015</i>	Test Costs and \$ Help	FAQ about DNA testing (at FTDNA)	JOIN! (at FTDNA)
----------------------	-------------------------------------	---------------------------	---	--	--	---	-------------------------------------

Costs and \$ Help for Testers

By joining through the Adair project you get the reduced group rates. The easiest way to see the cost of all the various tests is to go to the bottom of our [join page](#) and use the drop down menu. The current yDNA tests cost:

- 12 markers = \$49
- 25 markers = \$124
- 37 markers = \$149
- 67 markers = \$238
- 111 markers = \$339



The mtDNA tests (used for different goals) start at \$49.

Our general fund awaits your contribution! It is not targeted to any specific lines, unless you specify, and is to be used in the following amounts:

- \$5 towards a 12 marker test (~10% off the cost)
- \$15 towards a 25 marker test (~12% off the cost)
- \$30 towards a 37 marker test (~20% off the cost)
- \$25 towards a 67 marker test (~10% off the cost)

Important - In order to receive the further reduced price, you will need to let me know ahead of time so that I can authorize the funds, and then you should order your test by the invoice method (FTDNA then adjusts your invoice to reflect the discount).

The general fund to contribute to the Adair DNA Project (via FamilyTreeDNA) is [here](#). They hold the funds and I authorize release as instructed by the donors. Please consider helping so that we can get more testers. Any amount is great, they add up and really help the cause. You may target your donation as you wish; be sure to [let me know](#) so that I can announce it and also release the funds correctly.

***Researchers may also be interested in helping specific testers privately. If you are willing to contribute towards a test representing a specific ancestor, [send info](#) along for inclusion here.

Testers representing the following Adair ancestors are being sought and further \$ help is available:

•

[Contact the project administrator for more information](#)



[omega 3 supplements](#)

The Adair DNA Project

Home	Goals and Questions	Ancestors	yDNA Results <small>(the numbers)</small> <i>Updated 14 May 2015</i>	mtDNA Results <small>(the numbers)</small> <i>Updated 21 Feb 2015</i>	Test Costs and \$ Help	FAQ about DNA testing <small>(at FTDNA)</small>	JOIN! <small>(at FTDNA)</small>
----------------------	-------------------------------------	---------------------------	--	---	--	--	--

Goals, Questions, and Mysteries to Solve



We all have our questions and mysteries about our Adairs. Please contribute yours by sending them [here](#) for inclusion on this page. They will help others see the possibility of getting answers by joining the project.

- Are any of the various early US immigrants related or are they separate lines?
- Which early ancestors do the various mid-1800 Adairs in the "middle" states of the US belong to?
- Are there unrelated Adair lines in Laurens Co SC? Documentary evidence is not conclusive.
- We can also build a good picture of the migration of various early lines.

[Contact the project administrator for more information](#)

[AV equipment](#)

Welcome to The Adair DNA Project! (for any and all variants of the name)

Home	Goals and Questions	Ancestors	yDNA Results (the numbers) <i>Updated 14 May 2015</i>	mtDNA Results (the numbers) <i>Updated 21 Feb 2015</i>	Test Costs and \$ Help	FAQ about DNA testing (at FTDNA)	JOIN! (at FTDNA)
------	-------------------------------------	---------------------------	---	--	--	---	-------------------------------------

Genealogical DNA testing is a great tool to use in combination with documentation and research. It is proving truly and spectacularly helpful in:

- breaking through brick walls
- connecting previously unknown relatives to further their search by collaboration
- connecting later "lost" lines that migrated to the earlier known lines
- correcting flaws in old research and clearing up lines
- putting lines back on the correct path by placing descendants in their true lines
- solving mysteries that are resistant to documentary evidence
- eventually connecting with ancestors across continents
- ...and much more!



The Adair surname and its variants certainly have their share of the above challenges. Establishing the various lines via DNA takes time but will go a long way toward solving many of them. So, please, jump in and test if you are a male Adair, or find a tester if you are a descendant and have contact with male Adairs - let's build up our results to help current and future descendants!

Are you thinking, "But I know my Adair line, I don't need to test." - There's no denying, you as an Adair male may know your line well back and not have any research needs of your own. It is for the more distantly removed daughter lines and for lines that are stuck in later records that you would be providing invaluable potential help. For many of us, you may be the only available male that we can link to, thus adding that one more piece of evidence to our documentation. We also need to establish baseline results for the earliest Adairs to separate and distinguish lines for future researchers, helping them avoid "leaping" into the wrong line; representative results from your firm line is critical to this goal!

[Contact the project administrator for more information](#)



[laptop discounts](#)



The Adair DNA Project

Home	Goals and Questions	Ancestors	yDNA Results (the numbers) <i>Updated 14 May 2015</i>	mtDNA Results (the numbers) <i>Updated 21 Feb 2015</i>	Test Costs and \$ Help	FAQ about DNA testing (at FTDNA)	JOIN! (at FTDNA)
----------------------	-------------------------------------	---------------------------	---	--	--	---	-------------------------------------

mtDNA Results

Contact the project administrator for more information

Kit Number	Maternal Ancestor Name	Country	Haplogroup	HVR1 Mutations	HVR2 Mutations	Coding Region Mutations
250039	Martha Patsy Bryant, b. 1770 NC and d. 1820 TN	Unknown Origin	H	A16129G, A16162G, T16187C, C16189T, T16209C, T16223C, G16230A, T16278C, C16311T	C146T, C152T, C195T, A247G, 522.1A, 522.2C, 315.1C	
242004	Mary Jane McMillan, b. 1882 and d. 1967	Scotland	H	A16129G, T16187C, C16189T, T16223C, G16230A, C16239T, T16278C, C16311T	G73A, C146T, C152T, C195T, A247G, 522.1A, 522.2C, 315.1C	
155008		Germany	H	A16129G, T16187C, C16189T, T16223C, G16230A, C16311T		
141692		Norway	H	A16129G, T16187C, C16189T, T16223C, G16230A, T16278C, C16311T	G73A, C146T, C195T, A247G, 522.1A, 522.2C, 315.1C	
122766	Henry Mosely	United Kingdom	H	A16129G, T16187C, C16189T, T16223C, G16230A, T16278C, C16311T, C16519T		
56460		Unknown Origin	H	T16187C, C16189T, T16223C, G16230A, T16278C, C16311T	G73A, C146T, C152T, C195T, A247G, 522.1A, 522.2C, 309.1C, 315.1C	

252408	Fannie Elizabeth Doss, b.1877, Alabama	Unknown Origin	H1b	A16129G, T16187C, T16223C, G16230A, T16278C, C16311T, T16356C	G73A, C146T, C152T, C195T, A247G, 522.1A, 522.2C, 315.1C, 573.1C, 573.2C	Private
354997	Anna Kramoles, b. 1857 and d. 1933	Czech Republic	H4a1c	A16129G, T16187C, C16189T, T16223C, G16230A, T16278C, C16311T, C16519T	G73A, C146T, C152T, C195T, A247G, 309.1C, 309.2C, 315.1C	Private
N37524	Eliza Patrick, b.1770 Greenbrier, VA	Scotland	K	A16129G, T16187C, T16223C, T16224C, G16230A, T16278C	C146T, C152T, C195T, A247G, C497T, 522.1A, 522.2C, 309.1C, 315.1C	
265052	Mary Polly Morrow b1775 NC d1844 Tippah, MS	Unknown Origin	K1c1f	A16129G, T16187C, C16189T, T16223C, T16224C, G16230A, T16278C	C195T, A247G, C498d, 522.1A, 522.2C, 315.1C	A769G, A825t, A1018G, T1189C, A1811G, A2758G, C2885T, A3480G, T3594C, G4104A, T4312C, G7146A, T7256C, A7521G, T8468C, T8655C, G8701A, G9055A, A9093G, C9540T, T9698C, A10550G, T10664C, A10688G, C10698T, C10810T, C10873T, C10915T, T11299C, G11377A, A11467G, A11914G, A12308G, G12372A, T12705C, G13105A, G13276A, T13506C, T13650C, C14167T, T14798C
198683	hamilton	Unknown Origin	T2b3e	T16126C, A16129G, C16189T, T16223C, G16230A, T16278C, C16294T, C16296T, T16304C, C16311T	C146T, C151T, C152Y, C195T, A247G, 522.1A, 522.2C, 309.1C, 309.2C, 315.1C	G709A, A769G, A825t, G930A, A1018G, G1888A, A2758G, C2885T, T3594C, G4104A, T4216C, T4312C, A4917G, G5147A, G7146A, T7256C, A7521G, T8468C, T8655C, G8697A, G8701A, C9540T, G10398A, T10463C, T10664C, A10688G, A10750G, C10810T, C10873T, C10915T, A11251G, A11812G, A11914G, T12705C, G13105A, G13276A, G13368A, T13506C, T13650C, A14233G, G14905A, C15452a, A15607G, G15928A
N29356		Scotland	U5	A16129G, G16145A, C16174T, T16187C, T16223C, G16230A, C16270T, T16278C, C16519T		
191119		Unknown Origin	U5a1a1d	A16129G, T16187C, C16189T, T16223C, G16230A, C16256T, C16270T, T16278C, C16311T, T16362C, A16399G, C16519T	C146T, C152T, G185A, C195T, T204C, A247G, 522.1A, 522.2C, 315.1C	A769G, A825t, A1018G, T1700C, A2758G, C2885T, T3197C, T3594C, G4104A, T4312C, T5495C, A5605R, G7146A, T7256C, A7521G, T8468C, T8655C, G8701A, G9477A, C9540T, G10398A, T10664C, A10688G, C10810T, C10873T, C10915T, A11467G, A11914G, A12308G, G12372A, T12705C, G13105A, A13164G, G13276A, T13506C, T13617C, T13650C, A14793G, A15218G, A15924G

362566	Morrow	England	U5a2c1	A16129G, T16187C, C16189T, T16223C, G16230A, C16256T, C16270T, T16278C, C16311T, C16519T, G16526A	C146T, C152T, A247G, 522.1A, 522.2C, 315.1C	A769G, A825t, A1018G, A2758G, C2885T, T3197C, T3594C, G4104A, T4312C, G7146A, T7256C, A7521G, T8468C, T8655C, G8701A, G9163A, C9469T, G9477A, C9540T, G10398A, C10619T, T10664C, A10688G, C10810T, C10873T, C10915T, A11467G, A11914G, A12308G, G12372A, T12705C, G13105A, G13276A, T13506C, T13617C, T13650C, A14793G
86787	Mary Elizabeth Berry, b.7Jan1836,Vigo Co., IN	Scotland	U5b1b1a	A16129G, T16144C, T16187C, T16223C, G16230A, C16270T, T16278C, C16311T, C16519T	C146T, C150T, C152T, C195T, A247G, 522.1A, 522.2C, 309.1C, 309.2C, 315.1C	Private
323204	peter de routh b.1300, d. 1387	England	U5b2a2b	A16129G, T16187C, C16192T, T16223C, G16230A, C16270T, T16278C, C16311T, G16398A, C16519T	C146T, C150T, C152T, C195T, A247G, 522.1A, 522.2C, 315.1C	Private
288075	Julia Adair b abt 1885 Indian Territory	Unknown Origin	W	A16129G, T16187C, C16189T, G16230A, T16278C, C16292T, C16294T, C16311T	T119C, C146T, C152T, A183G, A189G, T204C, G207A, A247G, 522.1A, 522.2C, 309.1C, 315.1C	
N40595	Justina Madeline Baur, b. 1768	France	X	A16129G, T16187C, G16230A, C16311T		
N15862	Emmarentia Koenig, Alsace, France, 1800's	Germany	X	A16129G, T16187C, G16230A, C16311T	C146T, C152T, A153G, G225A, T226C, A247G, 522.1A, 522.2C, 315.1C	

[Contact the project administrator for more information](#)

[HSN Coupon](#)

🧬 yDNA Results 🧬

[Contact the project administrator for more information](#)

[illegible]

Ahnentafel 1

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

- 1-[P. A. Miller](#) - b. 25 Sep 1953 Dallas TX
- 2-[J. E. Miller](#) - [fgs](#) - b. 14 Nov 1913 Bexar TX, d. 1 Oct 2002 Richmond CA
- 3-[Virginia Edith Gallagher](#) - b. 15 May 1917 Dallas TX, d. 18 Sep 1997 Dallas TX
- 4-[Etson Lee Miller](#) - [fgs](#) - b. 21 Dec 1884 Bell TX, d. 6 Dec 1977 McLennan TX
- 5-[Mabel Gray Braddock](#) - b. 15 May 1891 Jackson OK, d. 19 Apr 1978 Bexar TX
- 6-[George Lincoln Gallagher](#) - [fgs](#) - b. 11 Apr 1891 Campbell KY, d. 17 Apr 1974 Dallas TX
- 7-[Virginia Olive Norton](#) - b. 12 Nov 1893 Grayson TX, 29 May 1980 Lamar TX
- 8-[James Dennis Miller](#) - [fgs](#) - b. 19 Dec 1861 AR, d. 10 May 1930 McLennan TX
- 9-[Laura Eidson Campbell](#) - b. 13 Apr 1866 Bell TX, 18 Jan 1952 McLennan TX
- 10-[Thomas Gray Braddock](#) - [fgs](#) - b. 28 Jan 1860 Tippah MS, 21 Feb 1930 Jackson OK
- 11-[Eliza Belle McGregor](#) - b. 10 Dec 1869 Gibson IN, 31 May 1912 Jackson OK
- 12-[Robert Reid Gallagher](#) - [fgs](#) - b. 28 Oct 1870 Toronto CAN, d. 1902 Campbell KY
- 13-[Gertrude Roxanne Tedrow](#) - b. 16 Apr 1870 Campbell KY, d. 27 Feb 1966 Dallas TX
- 14-[James Norton](#) - [fgs](#) - b. Aug 1852 KY, d. 23 Feb 1929 Dallas TX
- 15-[Mollie Bette Coy](#) - b. 21 Nov 1868 Trigg KY, d. 20 Apr 1941 Dallas TX
- 16-[James Levi Miller](#) - [fgs](#) - b. 1825-6 Lincoln NC, d.
- 17-[Martha M. Carroll](#) - b. 1832 Murray GA, d.
- 18-[Eidson Campbell](#) - [fgs](#) - b. Jan 1836 ?Henry KY, d.
- 19-[Aurelia M. Harris](#) - b. 1827-30 SC, d.
- 20-[Adam Braddock](#) - [fgs](#) - b. 17 May 1812 Laurens SC, d. 12 Dec 1882 TX Lamar
- 21-[Elzire Leake](#) - b. 26 Jan 1817 Laurens SC, d. 3 Nov 1878(?but on 1880 census) TX Lamar
- 22-[David Riley McGregor](#) - [fgs](#) - b. 9 Dec 1827 Gibson IN, d. 20 Jan 1902 Gibson IN
- 23-[Martha Lucinda Kilpatrick](#) - b. 4 May 1842 Gibson IN, d. 18 Feb 1920 Gibson IN
- 24-[James H. Gallagher](#) - [fgs](#) - b. Feb 1842 Toronto CAN, d. 14 May 1906 Cambria PA
- 25-Mary ?? - b. Aug 1843 ENG, d. 27 Nov 1901 Hamilton OH
- 26-[William Charles Tedrow](#) - [fgs](#) - b. 26 Dec 1840 OH, d. 12 Mar 1935 Campbell KY
- 27-[Frances M. Marsh](#) - b. 1844 Campbell KY, d. 13 Jan 1890 Campbell KY
- 28-?? Norton - no further info
- 29-?? ?? - no further info
- 30-[William S. Coy](#) - [fgs](#) - b. 2 Dec 1820 KY, d. 30 Jun 1869 Trigg KY
- 31-[Virginia Susan Goode](#) - b. 18 Jun 1830 (or 28 Jun 1829) Trigg KY, d. 26 Jan 1892 Grayson TX

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the

family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the

Ahnentafel 2

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

- [32-Levi L. Miller](#) - [fgs](#) - b. b. 1799 NC, d. 13 Apr 1884 AR Sebastian
- [33-Sarah M. Love](#) - b. 1804 NC, d. Jun 1871 AR Sebastian
- [34-Dennis Carroll](#) - [fgs](#) - b. 1793 SC Chester, d. 25 Jul 1859 AR Montgomery
- [35-Nancy Waggoner](#) - b. 1796-1800 NC, d. ~1861-64 AR Montgomery
- [36-James Campbell](#) - [fgs](#) - b. 1790-1800, d. -- KY Henry
- [37-Betsy Edson](#) - b. 1805-1810, d. KY
- [38-James G. Harris](#) - [fgs](#) - b. 19 Sep 1802 NC, d. 11 Jun 1893 SC Spartanburg
- [39-Matilda Lancaster](#) - b. 5 May 1800 SC, d. 11 Jul 1888 SC Spartanburg
- [40-Stephen Braddock](#) - [fgs](#) - b. <13 Jun 1786 SC Laurens, d. <7 Sep 1850 MS Tippah
- [41-Mary Bell](#) - b. 1784-85 SC, d. 4 Nov 1870 MS Tippah
- [42-George Leake](#) - [fgs](#) - b. 1766 VA, d. 29 Oct 1819 SC Laurens
- [43-Margaret ?Young?](#) - b. 1778 SC, d. <19 May 1857 MS Tippah
- [44-George McGregor](#) - [fgs](#) - b. 25 Nov 1807 VA, d. <26 Dec 1873 IN Gibson
- [45-Margaret Martin](#) - b. 29 Dec 1804 SC Chester, d. 12 Sep 1882 IN Gibson
- [46-James McGarrah Kilpatrick](#) - [fgs](#) - b. ca1822 IN, d. ca1843 IN Gibson
- [47-Martha Elizabeth Mason](#) - b. 14 Oct 1820 VA Frederick, d. 10 Mar 1890 IN Gibson
- [48-James Gallagher](#) - [fgs](#) - b. , d. <1882
- [49-Elizabeth -?](#) - no info
- [52-Reuben Tedrow](#) - [fgs](#) - b. 27 Jan 1814 PA Fayette, d. 9 Dec 1907 KY Campbell
- [53-Sarah A. Streeter](#) - b. 16 Jul 1821 PA or IN, d. 19 Nov 1867 KY Campbell
- [54-William Marsh](#) - [fgs](#) - b. 1819-20 OH, d. 1872-80
- [55-Elizabeth Orr](#) - b. 1822-23 KY, d.
- [60-William Coy](#) - [fgs](#) - b. 1760-1764 ~MD, d. <4Jul 1838 KY Trigg
- [61-Abigail Sutton](#) - b. >1794, d. -- KY Trigg
- [62-Benjamin Morton Goode](#) - [fgs](#) - b. 28 Jun 1800 SC, d. <1880 TX Grayson
- [63-Nancy Daniel](#) - - b. Feb 1802 NC, d. >1880 TX Grayson

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the

family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the

Ahnentafel 3a

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

104-Isaac Tedrow - fgs - b. 1780-90 PA/MD, d. 23 Jul 1833 OH Hamilton

105-Hester Ann Boydston - b. ca1784 PA, d. 1850-1860 OH Clermont?

106-Nathan Streeter - fgs - b. 1776-94, d. 1836-40

107-Sarah Ann -? - b. 1780-90, d.

108-Isaac Marsh - fgs - b. 6 Aug 1791 NJ, d. 6 Jun 1878 KY Campbell

109-Elizabeth -? - b. 10 Oct 1791 MD, d. 18 Apr 1861 KY Campbell

110-George Orr - fgs - b. 1780-84 OH, d. 1830-40

111-Lucy Benson - b. 1784 VA, d.

122-William Sutton - fgs - b., d.,

123-Winifred Peak - b., d.,

124-John Goode - fgs - b. 20 Aug 1762, d. 1821 KY Trigg

125-Elizabeth Jane Hawkins - b. ca1773, d.

[126-Elijah Daniel](#) - [fgs](#) - b. 1782 NC Person, d. 1822 KY Trigg

127-Elizabeth Womack - b. 1782 NC, d. 1820-22 KY Trigg

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the number to go to the child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the number to go to the child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the name to go to the parents.

Click the number to go to the child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the number to go to the child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the name to go to the parents.

Click the

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the

family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Ahnentafel 3

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

[64](#)-David Miller - [fgs](#) - b. 1756-60, d. 18 Mar 1832 NC Lincoln

[65](#)-[Nancy Lambeth](#) - b. 1773, d. 1849 NC Lincoln or Cleveland

[66](#)-[Charles Love](#) - [fgs](#) - b. 1765, d. 1835 NC Rutherford

[67](#)-[Fereby Osborne](#) - b. 1769, d. 1852 GA Gordon

[68](#)-[Dennis Carroll](#) - [fgs](#) - b. <1754, d. ?1811-1820

[69](#)-[Sarah Eliza Stone](#) - b. <1755, d. ?1811-1820

[70](#)-[Isaac Waggoner](#) - [fgs](#) - b. 11 Sep 1761 SC Fairfield, d. 24 Aug 1838 IL Moultrie

[71](#)-[Emsey Holeyfield](#) - b. 1769 SC Chester, d. 1831 IL Moultrie

[74](#)-John Edson - [fgs](#) - b. , d.

[75](#)-[Betsy Haydon](#) - b. , d.

[80](#)-Alexander Adair - [fgs](#) - b. <1750 IRE, d.

[81](#)-[Ann McClure](#) - b. 1757-58, d. 2 Nov 1828 SC Laurens

n.b. The above fgs includes Ann McClure and her children with Francis Braddock.

[82](#)-Adam Bell - [fgs](#) - b. , d. <Nov 1805 SC Laurens

[83](#)-[Mary McClure](#) - b. ca1745, d. 1 Mar 1832 SC Laurens

[84](#)-William Leake - [fgs](#) - b. 1735 VA, d. <Mar 1816 SC Laurens

[85](#)-Providence ?Bryant - b. 1731, d. 1826

[88](#)-Andrew McGregor - [fgs](#) - b. 1775-78 IRE, d. 1873 IN Gibson

[89](#)-Elizabeth ?Currens? - b. ca1765, d. 24 Oct 1820 IN Gibson

[90](#)-[David Martin](#) - [fgs](#) - b. IRE, d. 1816 SC Chester

[91](#)-Elizabeth - b. 1775 IRE, d. 28 May 1847 IN Gibson

[92](#)-John Kilpatrick - [fgs](#) - b. 6 May 1789 SC, d. 18 Oct 1846 IN Gibson

[93](#)-[Elizabeth Bell](#) - b. 1790, d. 13 Jul 1844 IN Gibson

[94](#)-Rezin Mason - [fgs](#) - b. 10 Oct 1766, d. 1837 VA Frederick

[95](#)-[Hannah Light](#) - b. 1780 VA Frederick, d. ca1860 IN Gibson

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the

family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

- [248](#)-Edward Goode - [fgs](#)
- [249](#)-Judith Morton
- [250](#)-Thomas Hawkins - [fgs](#) - b. ca1740, d. <1793
- [251](#)-Nancy Dycus - b. ca1743, d.
- [252](#)-James Daniel - [fgs](#) - b. 31 Dec 1747, d. >9 Mar < May 1820 KY Christian
- [253](#)-Sarah Cocke - b. 1755, d. >May 1820 <1830 KY Christian
- [254](#)-John Womack - [fgs](#) - b. 1748, d. Sep 1825-Jun 1827 NC Person
- [255](#)-Lucy Pryor - b. 20 Jul 1743, d.

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the

family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go
to the
parents.

Click the
number to
go to the
child.

Click "fgs"
for the
family
group
sheet.

Click the
name to go

The Braddock DNA Project

Home	Goals and Questions	Ancestors	yDNA Results (the numbers)	Test Costs and \$ Help	FAQ about DNA testing (at FTDNA)	JOIN! (at FTDNA)
----------------------	-------------------------------------	---------------------------	---	--	---	-------------------------------------

Ancestors

Here are some known ancestors that we hope to find descendant testers for. Tests from descendants of various sons of each are sought to fully establish the DNA picture of the line, i.e. matching results from two different sons confirm the father. If you have other lines to contribute or if there is a more popular or better understood way to represent these lines, [email here](#).

FYI, this list was first created by finding the earliest known ancestor from the Braddock trees submitted to rootsweb's worldconnect project and from the genforum Braddock message board.



We now have [results](#) for:

Willis Braddock b. 1805 of Clarke MS, probably son of John and Nelly Leonard

Ralph Braddock of Chesterfield SC

Stephen Braddock (d. 1850) and Mary Bell of Laurens SC and Tippah MS

Nicholas Braddock (d.1815) and Eleanor Hines of Cambria PA

The above names are now shown with ** in the list below.

The Braddock family of Greene/Washington PA (Francis, John, Raphael)

Albert Leroy Braddock (d.1950) and Molly Pridgen of Laurens GA

Alexander Austin Braddock (d.1935) and Marie A. Cushman of Montgomery MD

Asa H. Braddock and Nancy Seay, Chickasaw MS to Fayette TX

Byron Milton Braddock and Charlotte Adeline Iams of Greene PA

(?Census suggests this is s/o David G. Braddock s/o Francis Braddock of Greene PA?)

Charles Braddock and Carrie Florence Ransom of Plymouth MA

Dominick Braddock (Braddico, b. 1883 Calabria Italy) and Emilie Catherine Cooper of Letcher KY

Edmund Braddock (d.1914, s/o Job) and Hannah Lippincott of Medford NJ

(?Seems to be from the line of Robert of Burlington NJ?)

Eli Braddock and Ann Holdgate

Elijah Yost Braddock (d.1918) and Rachel May Egolf of Whitney IN

Francis Braddock (d.1828) and Ann McClure of Laurens SC

George Braddock (d.1866) and Mayflower --- of St. Louis MO

Gerald LaVern Braddock (d.1936) of Johnson NE, md.1 Sarah E. ---, md.2 Edna May ---

Henry Braddock, Scotland to Italy to Colombia South America (1875-1885)

Henry T. Braddock, b.1840 Tangapohia Parish LA to Morehouse Parish LA

James Madison Braddock and Belle King of GA, possible brother Jack

John Braddock (d.1733) and Mary Cutler

John Braddock (d.1774) and Ellen Carrington

John Braddock (d. 1881) and Elizabeth Higginbottom of Adelaide, South Australia

John Braddock and Hannah Fielding of Lancashire, England (parents of the Braddock family of Allegheny PA)

John Braddock and Sarah J. --- of Putnam IL, son Oscar

John Braddock of Fluvanna and Nelson VA

John G.W. Braddock and Lucy Ann Johnson (md.1865) of Glascock GA

John Gray Braddock (d.1918) and Catherine Wells of Whitely IN, parents of Elijah Yost Braddock listed above

Joseph Braddock and Elizabeth --- of Derbyshire, England

Joseph Braddock (d.1872) and Susannah Hutchins of Waldo ME

Joseph Braddock and Catherine Low

Joseph John Braddock (d.1950) and Mary Naomi Goode of TX

Josiah Braddock and Elizabeth Shinn

Lemuel Braddock and Harriet --- of Philadelphia PA (descendants to ND)

Merrill Braddock (d.1957) Otsego NY to Fairfield OH

Michael Braddock (d.1866) and Olive Egelston of Otsego NY

Middleton Braddock (d.1880, s/o Henry) and Mary M. Taylor of PA-OH

****Nicholas Braddock (d.1815) and Eleanor Hines of Cambria PA**
Nicholas Braddock of Charles City VA
Noah W. Braddock (d.1924, s/o Moses) and Nancy Earles of Hancock IN
****Ralph Braddock of Chesterfield SC**
Relphord E. Braddock (d.1927) and Adaline S. Strickland of Jasper MS
Robert Braddock (d.1714) and Elizabeth Hancock of Burlington, NJ
Samuel Braddock of Camden NJ
Spencer Braddock (d.1945) of Orange FL
****Stephen Braddock (d.1850) and Mary Bell of Laurens SC and Tippah MS**
(natural son of Alexander Adair, adopted by Frances Braddock of Laurens SC)
Stephen Douglas Braddock (d.1931) and Mary Webber of Wayne IL
Thomas Braddock (d.1835) and Ann Reed of Bedford, England
Thomas Braddock (d.1803) of Montgomery MD
Thomas Jefferson Braddock and Rebecca Coffman of TX
U.W. Braddock and Lela E. Horn(e) of Jasper MS
Wiley G. Braddock and Tempe Aetna Cooper, brother John Harrison Braddock
William Braddock and Mary Cathers of Knox OH (descendants to IA)
William Braddock (d.1879) and Ann Turner of Staffordshire, England
William Braddock and Mary Noble of Allegheny PA
William Braddick (d.1951), Devon to Somerset England
William Alford Braddock and Amacy Hobbs of Glascock GA
William B. Braddock (d.1895) and Hanna McLaughlin of New Castle DE
William F. Braddock (d.1910/13) and Martha Ellen Larrick of Warren OH
William Henry Braddock (d.1866) and Samantha Lawton Newcomb of New York NY
****Willis Braddock b. 1805 TN, to LA, to MS Clarke**
(very probably son of John Braddock and Nelly Leonard)

MAJOR QUEST!!! - DNA results from any descendant of this next family would surely put our Braddock DNA Project on the universal map!

James and Elizabeth Braddock (Elizabeth was from Earth-616), the parents of Jamie, Brian, and Betsy. Brian married Meggan (of Otherworld). For more info on this Braddock family see [Captain Britain](#).

[Contact the project administrator for more information](#)



[Internet Service Providers](#)

The Braddock DNA Project

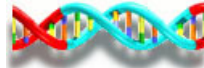
Home	Goals and Questions	Ancestors	yDNA Results (the numbers)	Test Costs and \$ Help	FAQ about DNA testing (at FTDNA)	JOIN! (at FTDNA)
----------------------	-------------------------------------	---------------------------	--	--	--	--------------------------------------

Costs and \$ Help for Testers

There is a general fund to help testers. See below for info on how to get help with the cost of testing.

By joining through the project you get the reduced group rates. The easiest way to see the cost of all the various tests is to go to the bottom of our [join page](#) and use the drop down menu. The current yDNA tests cost:

- 12 markers = \$49
- 25 markers = \$124
- 37 markers = \$149
- 67 markers = \$238
- 111 markers = \$339



The mtDNA tests (used for different goals) start at \$99.

Our general fund was kicked off with a \$75 contribution! It is not targeted to any specific lines, and is to be used in the following amounts:

- \$5 towards a 12 marker test (~10% off the cost)
- \$15 towards a 25 marker test (~12% off the cost)
- \$30 towards a 37 marker test (~20% off the cost)
- \$25 towards a 67 marker test (~10% off the cost)

Important - In order to receive the further reduced price, you will need to let me know ahead of time so that I can authorize the funds, and then you should order your test by the invoice method (FTDNA then adjusts your invoice to reflect the discount).

The general fund to contribute to the Braddock DNA Project (via FamilyTreeDNA) is [here](#). They hold the funds and I authorize release as instructed by the donors. Please consider helping so that we can get more testers. Any amount is great, they add up and really help the cause. You may target your donation as you wish; be sure to [let me know](#) so that I can announce it and also release the funds correctly.

Researchers may also be interested in helping specific testers privately. If you are willing to contribute towards a test representing a specific ancestor, [send info](#) along for inclusion here.

Testers representing the following Braddock ancestors are being sought and further \$ help is available:

- Sons of Francis Braddock and Ann McClure of Laurens SC (besides Stephen): James McClure Braddock b. 1794, md. Onie Meadows; John Weir Braddock b. 1800, md. Ruth Nabors; Francis b. 1801-03, md. Betsy Milam and Mary Stoddard. [Contact](#)

[Contact the project administrator for more information](#)

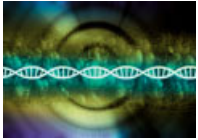


[color business cards](#)

The Braddock DNA Project

Home	Goals and Questions	Ancestors	yDNA Results (the numbers)	Test Costs and \$ Help	FAQ about DNA testing (at FTDNA)	JOIN! (at FTDNA)
----------------------	-------------------------------------	---------------------------	--	--	--	-------------------------------------

Goals, Questions, and Mysteries to Solve



We all have our questions and mysteries about our Braddocks. Please contribute yours by sending them [here](#) for inclusion on this page. They will help others see the possibility of getting answers by joining the project.

If you are from the US northern and midwestern lines, UK lines, etc. I would especially appreciate help in expanding this section! Australia has recently weighed in!

- Is there any relationship between General Edward Braddock (of "Ill Starred General of the Coldstream Guards" fame) and the Australian lines of Braddocks?
- Is the Australian line of Braddocks (originating with Dr John Braddock who migrated to South Australia in 1852) connected to the family originating in, Derbyshire, UK in the 1600's?
- If so - Is Dr John Braddock (1808-1891) a descendant of the line of the Derbyshire, United Kingdom, John Braddock (1722-1788) married to Mary Beard or his second wife, Elizabeth Collier?
- Are any of the various early US immigrants related or are they separate lines?
- Which early ancestors do the various mid-1800 Braddocks in the "middle" states of the US belong to?
- Is there a relation between:
 - the Francis Braddock who arrived in Laurens Co SC about 1790 and the Braddock family of Greene/Washington Cos PA?
 - the Laurens Co and Chesterfield Co Braddock lines?
- **New** - Several Braddock descendants have written about their family lore of Native American heritage. Native American descent via a paternal line will show up or be suggested by yDNA testing. Descent via male Braddocks and Native American wives is a different goal that will be reached by mtDNA testing (both men and women can test mtDNA). I would be happy to include that project here as well if people test.
- We can also build a good picture of the migration of various early lines.

[Contact the project administrator for more information](#)

[2013 Dell coupon](#)

Welcome to The Braddock DNA Project! (for any and all variants of the name)

Home	Goals and Questions	Ancestors	yDNA Results (the numbers)	Test Costs and \$ Help	FAQ about DNA testing (at FTDNA)	JOIN! (at FTDNA)
----------------------	-------------------------------------	---------------------------	--	--	--	-------------------------------------

Genealogical DNA testing is a great tool to use in combination with documentation and research. It is proving truly and spectacularly helpful in:

- breaking through brick walls
- connecting previously unknown relatives to further their search by collaboration
- connecting later "lost" lines that migrated to the earlier known lines
- correcting flaws in old research and clearing up lines
- putting lines back on the correct path by placing descendants in their true lines
- solving mysteries that are resistant to documentary evidence
- eventually connecting with ancestors across continents
- ...and much more!



The Braddock surname and its variants certainly have their share of the above challenges. Establishing the various lines via DNA takes time but will go a long way toward solving many of them. So, please, jump in and test if you are a male Braddock, or find a tester if you are a descendant and have contact with male Braddocks - let's build up our results to help current and future descendants!

Are you thinking, "But I know my Braddock line, I don't need to test." - There's no denying, you as a Braddock male may know your line well back and not have any research needs of your own. It is for the more distantly removed daughter lines and for lines that are stuck in later records that you would be providing invaluable potential help. For many of us, you may be the only available male that we can link to, thus adding that one more piece of evidence to our documentation. We also need to establish baseline results for the earliest immigrants to separate and distinguish lines for future researchers, helping them avoid "leaping" into the wrong line; representative results from your firm line is critical to this goal!

- [Goals, questions, mysteries to solve](#) Please contribute to this page, it will help people decide if they want to join and help.
- [More information on DNA testing and our company FamilyTreeDNA](#) - The FAQ (link at top) is very helpful.
- [\\$ help](#)
- [JOIN the project!](#) - Joining through the project means a discounted price.
- [Ancestral lines](#) - represented in the results or being sought to test
- [Results](#)

[Contact the project administrator for more information](#)


[Inkjet Cartridge](#)

The Braddock DNA Project

Home	Goals and Questions	Ancestors	yDNA Results (the numbers)	Test Costs and \$ Help	FAQ about DNA testing (at FTDNA)	JOIN! (at FTDNA)
----------------------	-------------------------------------	---------------------------	--	--	--	----------------------------------

myDNA Results

Haplogroups in black are estimated by FTDNA based on unambiguous results. Those in green have been tested.

The markers in red are fast mutating, they are helpful in identifying branches of lines.

N.B. - I have color coded some potential matches here, partly due to the euphoria of such interesting possibilities so early in the life of the project. They also allow for some illustrations of how DNA testing can help in our search. However, the matches may not hold up and the color will be removed, so we shouldn't get too wedded to these potential matches quite yet. PLEASE read the [results and interpretations](#) page to find out more about these lines and what these results may or may not indicate.

Kit #	Earliest Documented Ancestor	Haplotype	Y-chromosome STR markers																				Y-chromosome SNPs				GATK	YCA IIa	YCA IIb	DYS19	DYS390	DYS458	DYS609	DYS710	DYS720	DYS808	DYS900	DYS926	DYS937	DYS981	DYS1000	DYS1016	DYS1024	DYS1038	DYS1053	DYS1065	DYS1075	DYS1080	DYS1090	DYS1100	DYS1110	DYS1120	DYS1130	DYS1140	DYS1150	DYS1160	DYS1170	DYS1180	DYS1190	DYS1200	DYS1210	DYS1220	DYS1230	DYS1240	DYS1250	DYS1260	DYS1270	DYS1280	DYS1290	DYS1300	DYS1310	DYS1320	DYS1330	DYS1340	DYS1350	DYS1360	DYS1370	DYS1380	DYS1390	DYS1400	DYS1410	DYS1420	DYS1430	DYS1440	DYS1450	DYS1460	DYS1470	DYS1480	DYS1490	DYS1500	DYS1510	DYS1520	DYS1530	DYS1540	DYS1550	DYS1560	DYS1570	DYS1580	DYS1590	DYS1600	DYS1610	DYS1620	DYS1630	DYS1640	DYS1650	DYS1660	DYS1670	DYS1680	DYS1690	DYS1700	DYS1710	DYS1720	DYS1730	DYS1740	DYS1750	DYS1760	DYS1770	DYS1780	DYS1790	DYS1800	DYS1810	DYS1820	DYS1830	DYS1840	DYS1850	DYS1860	DYS1870	DYS1880	DYS1890	DYS1900	DYS1910	DYS1920	DYS1930	DYS1940	DYS1950	DYS1960	DYS1970	DYS1980	DYS1990	DYS2000	DYS2010	DYS2020	DYS2030	DYS2040	DYS2050	DYS2060	DYS2070	DYS2080	DYS2090	DYS2100	DYS2110	DYS2120	DYS2130	DYS2140	DYS2150	DYS2160	DYS2170	DYS2180	DYS2190	DYS2200	DYS2210	DYS2220	DYS2230	DYS2240	DYS2250	DYS2260	DYS2270	DYS2280	DYS2290	DYS2300	DYS2310	DYS2320	DYS2330	DYS2340	DYS2350	DYS2360	DYS2370	DYS2380	DYS2390	DYS2400	DYS2410	DYS2420	DYS2430	DYS2440	DYS2450	DYS2460	DYS2470	DYS2480	DYS2490	DYS2500	DYS2510	DYS2520	DYS2530	DYS2540	DYS2550	DYS2560	DYS2570	DYS2580	DYS2590	DYS2600	DYS2610	DYS2620	DYS2630	DYS2640	DYS2650	DYS2660	DYS2670	DYS2680	DYS2690	DYS2700	DYS2710	DYS2720	DYS2730	DYS2740	DYS2750	DYS2760	DYS2770	DYS2780	DYS2790	DYS2800	DYS2810	DYS2820	DYS2830	DYS2840	DYS2850	DYS2860	DYS2870	DYS2880	DYS2890	DYS2900	DYS2910	DYS2920	DYS2930	DYS2940	DYS2950	DYS2960	DYS2970	DYS2980	DYS2990	DYS3000	DYS3010	DYS3020	DYS3030	DYS3040	DYS3050	DYS3060	DYS3070	DYS3080	DYS3090	DYS3100	DYS3110	DYS3120	DYS3130	DYS3140	DYS3150	DYS3160	DYS3170	DYS3180	DYS3190	DYS3200	DYS3210	DYS3220	DYS3230	DYS3240	DYS3250	DYS3260	DYS3270	DYS3280	DYS3290	DYS3300	DYS3310	DYS3320	DYS3330	DYS3340	DYS3350	DYS3360	DYS3370	DYS3380	DYS3390	DYS3400	DYS3410	DYS3420	DYS3430	DYS3440	DYS3450	DYS3460	DYS3470	DYS3480	DYS3490	DYS3500	DYS3510	DYS3520	DYS3530	DYS3540	DYS3550	DYS3560	DYS3570	DYS3580	DYS3590	DYS3600	DYS3610	DYS3620	DYS3630	DYS3640	DYS3650	DYS3660	DYS3670	DYS3680	DYS3690	DYS3700	DYS3710	DYS3720	DYS3730	DYS3740	DYS3750
-------	------------------------------	-----------	--------------------------	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	-------------------	--	--	--	------	---------	---------	-------	--------	--------	--------	--------	--------	--------	--------	--------	--------	--------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------	---------

[Contact the project administrator for more information](#)

[Order refill kits](#)

The Grave of Charlotte E. (Jeans) Braddock found in New Mexico!



This picture of Charlotte and George Washington Braddock is from the family files of Bobbie Duncan McDowell, sent to me by Becky Rummel

Thanks to Mr. Doug Boggess, M.A., RPA, Principal Investigator and Mr. Thoras Dye, Field Director for the Albuquerque office of Lone Mountain Archaeological Services, the grave of Charlotte E. (Jeans) Braddock, wife of George Washington Braddock, has been found! Mr. Boggess was Principal Investigator and Mr. Dye was Project Manager for a seismic survey in New Mexico this summer. Thoras found and recorded the cemetery and Doug researched the information and contacted me in September 2007:

*I was knocking around the internet looking to identify an individual buried in a cemetery west of Artesia, New Mexico, that we found doing an archaeological survey. The grave was marked "**Charlotte E., wife of G.W. Braddock, born Nov. 19, 1816, died Nov. 25, 1888**". The cemetery has that one marked grave but there may be additional graves within the enclosure and there appears to have been a dugout homestead close by. Judging from your research, I suspect this is Charlotte E. Jean who married George Washington Braddock in Laurens South Carolina in 1837.*

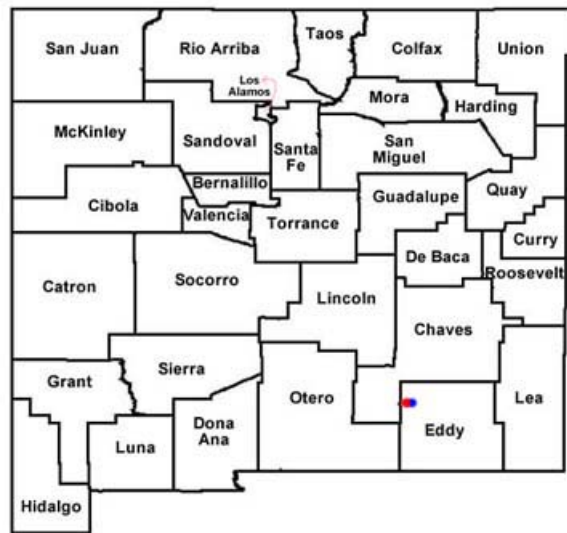
YES! Family data confirms Charlotte's birthdate - this is her grave! This is in Eddy County in the southeast of New Mexico (see maps below). From here the questions and speculations can begin about how this came about. Did she and George go to New Mexico together; was she or were they with relatives; did they intend to settle or were they just visiting; did she die there and he return to Texas; and on and on.

Another colleague of Mr. Boggess' sent him more information which he shared, including the location:

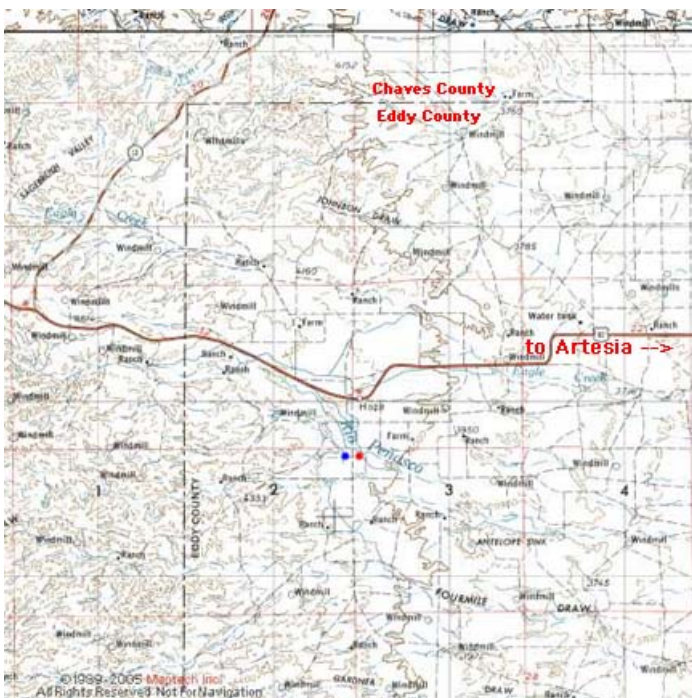
A James W. Braddock homesteaded 160 acres in T18S R23E Sections 5 and 6. The cemetery is located in 18S 21E Section 1....

In the normal township and range system those two locations would be about 7 miles apart, some distance but not out of range for settling families. BUT, the big surprise is that, according to the New Mexico Water and Infrastructure Data System, this section of Eddy county does not seem to have a Range 22 intervening, so they are much closer than we thought! The James W. Braddock would seem surely to be George and Charlotte's son James W. who was born in May 1851 (per 1900 census); he eventually settled in Gila County Arizona.

The gravesite (blue dots) and James W. Braddock's homestead (red dots) are located in the plats below (maps from maptech.com and the NM Water and Infrastructure Data System):



New Mexico counties



The grave and James W. Braddock's land are west of Artesia and directly south of Hope in Eddy County.

The township and ranges for Eddy County. Note, there is no range 22 for the area where the Braddocks were located.

James W. Braddock's patent was for the south half of the southwest quarter of section 5 and the south half of the southeast quarter of section 6, as shown below in red. The blue question mark is for "somewhere" in section 1 where the grave site is located.

36	31	32	33
1?	6	5	4
12	7	8	9

	T15S R21E	T15S R22E	T15S R23E	T15S R24E	T15S R25E	T15S R26E	T15S R27E	T15S R28E	T15S R29E	T15S R30E	T15S R31E	T15S R32E
16S 20E	T16S R21E	T16S R22E	T16S R23E	T16S R24E	T16S R25E	T16S R26E	T16S R27E	T16S R28E	T16S R29E	T16S R30E	T16S R31E	T16S R32E
17S 20E	T17S R21E	T17S R22E	T17S R23E	T17S R24E	T17S R25E	T17S R26E	T17S R27E	T17S R28E	T17S R29E	T17S R30E	T17S R31E	T17S R32E
18S 20E	T18S R21E	T18S R22E	T18S R23E	T18S R24E	T18S R25E	T18S R26E	T18S R27E	T18S R28E	T18S R29E	T18S R30E	T18S R31E	T18S R32E
19S 20E	T19S R21E	T19S R22E	T19S R23E	T19S R24E	T19S R25E	T19S R26E	T19S R27E	T19S R28E	T19S R29E	T19S R30E	T19S R31E	T19S R32E
20S 20E	T20S R21E	T20S R22E	T20S R23E	T20S R24E	T20S R25E	T20S R26E	T20S R27E	T20S R28E	T20S R29E	T20S R30E	T20S R31E	T20S R32E
1S 0E	T21S R21E	T21S R22E	T21S R23E	T21S R24E	T21S R25E	T21S R26E	T21S R27E	T21S R28E	T21S R29E	T21S R30E	T21S R31E	T21S R32E
2S 0E	T22S R21E	T22S R22E	T22S R23E	T22S R24E	T22S R25E	T22S R26E	T22S R27E	T22S R28E	T22S R29E	T22S R30E	T22S R31E	T22S R32E
3S 0E	T23S R21E	T23S R22E	T23S R23E	T23S R24E	T23S R25E	T23S R26E	T23S R27E	T23S R28E	T23S R29E	T23S R30E	T23S R31E	T23S R32E
4S 0E	T24S R21E	T24S R22E	T24S R23E	T24S R24E	T24S R25E	T24S R26E	T24S R27E	T24S R28E	T24S R29E	T24S R30E	T24S R31E	T24S R32E
5S 0E	T25S R21E	T25S R22E	T25S R23E	T25S R24E	T25S R25E	T25S R26E	T25S R27E	T25S R28E	T25S R29E	T25S R30E	T25S R31E	T25S R32E
6S 0E	T26S R21E	T26S R22E	T26S R23E	T26S R24E	T26S R25E	T26S R26E	T26S R27E	T26S R28E	T26S R29E	T26S R30E	T26S R31E	T26S R32E

Hopefully, a picture of the site may be available and it will be included here! I descend from George Washington Braddock's brother Adam, so I don't have as much info about George and Charlotte, but you can read the story of their parents at:

[Stephen Braddock and Mary Bell](#)

I asked Mr. Boggess what would be happening to the site and he replied with good news:

All archaeological sites encountered during a seismic survey are avoided. so nothing will be disturbed or moved. Usually our info goes to the state and the BLM.

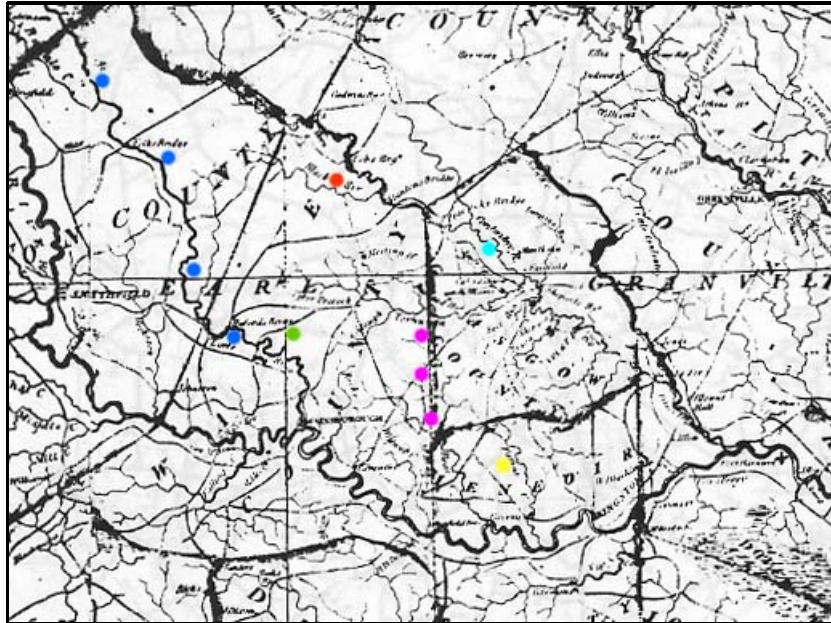
Sources:

- A very special thanks to Doug Boggess and Thoras Dye for their time and effort to get this information out to Braddock descendants!
- [Lone Mountain Archaeological Services, Inc.](http://www.lone-mtn.com) at www.lone-mtn.com
- [maptech](http://mapserver.maptech.com) at <http://mapserver.maptech.com>
- NM WAIDS (New Mexico Water and Infrastructure Data System) at <http://octane.nmt.edu/waterquality/maps/CountyFigures/Eddy.jpg>

[Return to main genealogy page](#)

Some Daniel Data for Johnston-Dobbs-Wayne-Greene-Lenoir NC

Updated 29 December 2005



The map above is titled "A view of the Dobbs County area taken from [This First Actual Survey of the State of North Carolina](#) drawn by Jonathan Price and John Strother in 1808 and engraved by W. Harrison of Philadelphia. It's on p. 121 of [State of North Carolina Entries of Claims for Lands within the County of Dobbs 1778-1790](#) by Wm. L. Murphy, Jr., 1984.

Items in **purple** are on Bear Creek, Button, Nahunta, i.e. Greene/Wayne border, where Isham Lane was located.

Items in **green** are on Buck Swamp, i.e. western Wayne.

Items in **yellow** are on Gum Swamp (off Falling Creek), i.e. in NW Lenoir.

I removed most of the Ezekiel, Ephraim, Isaac, Joseph, John, Abraham, sons of John of Northampton, because they are clearly on Black River (**orange** dot on map) way up north. I left a few refs remain to show this, as well as some Johns that aren't id'd positively.

The **turquoise** dot is Speight's area where Delijah/Elijah Daniel was located.

The **blue** dots are the Little River (for the first entry below for William Daniel in 1748/9).

There are odds and ends of other Daniel families in here, most are recognizable and known, some maybe not so much.

Keeping the source titles in these entries was too cumbersome: I removed the source names, leaving the county and the page and ref #s. I will provide fuller citation for any entries as needed. The sources I used are at the end of the page.

Comments, questions?

Email me at

gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvesters and spammers have gotten to be too much.)

[Go to my Main Genealogy Page](#)

Thomas	William	James	Robert	Others	Lanes
	4501 Walter Carruth plat 8 Feb 1748/9, 200a Johnston County on both sides of Little River, joining Buckhorn Spring. Chainbearers: Wm Daniel , Jno Carruth, John Forbes Survr (2 copies of plat in file) [Little River runs NW to SE in north Johnston and central Wayne. I can only find a Buckhorn "Branch" and other Buckhorn sites in today's Wilson.]				

		1754/1755 Johnston Co Muster Roll Jas Daniel Pvt, Simon Herring's Co, Lenoir/Green Co Area Rich'd Daniel Pvt, Simon Herring's Co, Lenoir/Green Co Area		1754/1755 Johnston Co Muster Roll Jas Daniel Pvt, Simon Herring's Co, Lenoir/Green Co Area Rich'd Daniel Pvt, Simon Herring's Co, Lenoir/Green Co Area	1754/1755 Johnston Co Muster Roll No Lane listed
v.1 #5064=Bk=15-191 Thomas Daniel 7 Oct 1756, 180a in Johnston County on the N side of Neuce River - Including his own Improvements on Gum Swamp, joining William Arundal and (a point) near John Moon(?). [Arundale grant shown later.]					
v.1 #1085=Bk2-176 Richard Caswell 26 Nov 1757, 400a in Johnston County on the N side of Neuse river, joining near the head of the Bri(dge) ? Branch, Jacob Thompson, Archd. McIlroy, and Thos. Daniels .		v.1 #1073=Bk2-174 James Daniel 5 Dec 1757, 180a in Johnston County on the W side of Bear creek, joining Gainers line and the Marsh above Thomas Uzzell. [The Uzzell's are pretty much in west Wayne in other grants]			
		Dobbs created 1758		Johnston-Dobbs-Lenoir Cos Grantor Index Bk 6 =Apr 1758-April 1765 p. 572 Robert Simms to John Daniel [this is late in book so probably later in the years, but I don't have the exact date]	
				1758 Johnston John Daniel to Stephen Miller	1758 Johnston Thomas Lane to Robert Williams [No guarantee this is the first Lane entry. I thought the Robert Williams name was interesting, it appears again later. Isham Lane's daughter Sally married a Williams. Could this Robert Williams be a bigger player in the family group and a namesake for John's Robert Williams Daniel?]
					1759 Johnston Benj. Blow to Isham Lane [=Benjamin Blount] [I don't have descrip, but John said it's in Greene.]

<p>Dobbs County, NC - William Arrundale Deed, 1761 North Carolina, December 31st 1761 Surveyed for William Arrundale, a plantation containing 150 Acres of Land in the County of Dobbs on the North side of Neuse River on Gum Swamp Beginning at a red oak, the beginning tree of his other Land & runs with the lines of the same S 60 E 100 poles to a water oak, S 40 W 80 poles to a white oak, N 60 W 100 poles to a lightwood tree Then N 75 W 26 poles to a pine in William Ayler's line Then S 36 E 180 poles Then N 40 E 206 poles then N 44 W 236 poles to Thomas Daniels line then along the same South to the beginning. By R. Caswell, Surveyor</p>				<p>p472 - 1761, John Daniel named as a bound, Dobbs co [This is from Hofmann's Granville District grant books, Granville Dist, v.1, I don't have the details, but I suspect this could be part of the Ezekiel, Ephraim, Isaac, John, Joseph, Abraham group.]</p>	
<p>823 William Durdine plat 30 Oct 1762, 419a in Dobbs County on a branch of Great Contentney Called the great Swamp. Chainbearers: Thomas Daniel, Arthur Bass, Charles Young Survr (3 copies of plat in file). [Ithink Durdino and Great Swamp folks are part of the Ephraim, Ezekiel, Abraham, etc. bunch near Black River, but I can't account for this Thomas.]</p> <p>v.1 #6355=Bk15-458 William Arrundale 15 Nov 1762, 150a in Dobbs County on the N side of Neuse River on Gum Swamp, joining his other land, William Ayler and Thomas Daniels. [description above from online]</p>		<p>v.1 #6059=Bk15-408 James Daniel 24 Apr 1762, 170a in Dobbs County on the W side of Bare Creek, joining his own Land, Garnor or James Parkers line, and George Parker. [I can't find an entry or location for Garnor, Gainer, Parker that's here, but James Parker is a 1769 bound with William Flowers, between Bear Creek and Walnut Creek (=just west of Bear Creek)]</p>			
		<p>Johnston/Dobbs/Lenoir Cos Grantor Index Bk 7=Apr 1765-Apr 1769 p. 351 James Daniel to Nathaniel Daniel</p>			
<p>v.2 #841=Bk18-294 John Cox 26 Sep 1766, 100a in Dobbs on the N Side of Neuse River, joining Thomas Daniel, Cox's corner, Coxes old survey, and a meadow on Gum swamp.</p>					

				<p>Capt. John Shearrard's Co. of Dobbs Co. Militia 1 Oct 1767: Daniel: Isaac, John [There are Derdeno's here so I think it's up north.]</p>	<p>1767 Dobbs Regiment: Isom Lane</p> <p>v.2 #5803=Bk23-70 Thomas Predgen 27 Apr 1767, 300a in Dobbs, joining Isam Lane, Mary Fennell, (a point) near Simon Turner, (a point) near William Faircloth, Predgen's own line, and (a point) near Robert Williams.</p> <p>v.2 #5800 Mary Fennell 27 Apr 1767, 240a in Dobbs on Fort run, joining a branch of Fort run near Thomas Lane, (a point) near Thomas Williams, (a point) near Simon Turner, and (a point) near Wm. Edwards. [Fort Run in Greene runs NE to SW east of Button, northeast of Bear Creek]</p> <p>v.2 #5795=23-68 Edmund Revell 27 Apr 1767, 500a in Dobbs on the N side of the S prong of Bear Creek, joining Robert Howell, William Ham, Hoods Corner, and the swamp. [Hood Swamp is a bit west of Bear Creek, southwest of Button]</p> <p>v.2 #5937=Bk23-95 Isam Lane 26 Oct 1767, 500a in Dobbs County between great contentny and Nuce river at the head of the E prong of Bair creek, joining Wm. Taylor, (a point) near marks old path, William Ham, and Wm. Brierly.</p>
		<p>v.2 #6531=Bk23-213 James Daniel 28 Apr 1768, 300a in Dobbs on the S side of Buck Swamp making out of uper [sic] Falling Creek, joining Daniels uper [sic] corner, John Roach, George Wolf, and John Williamson. [Buck Swamp is NW Wayne]</p>		<p>--Hofmann: v.2 #7001=23-327 William Walker 22 Dec 1768, 108a in Dobbs on the N side of Nuce river in the fork of Bear Creek on both sides of Senaca Branch, joining Simon Flowers and William Ham.</p>	
		<p>v.2 #1845=Bk20-480 James Daniel 5 May 1769, 425a in Dobbs on the W side of Bare Creek, joining Bare Creek Marsh, Joshua Herron, Thomas Uzzle, and his Mill Branch. [Joshua Herring's other entries are on Buck Swamp]</p>		<p>Dobbs Poll Tax 1769: Daniel: Isaas [sic], James, James, John, Nathaniel, Thomas & son John</p>	<p>Dobbs Poll Tax 1769: Lane: Isom, Jethro, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas [yes 3 Thomas]</p>
<p>v.2 #2527=Bk20-578 William Arundall 11 Dec 1770, 50a in Dobbs on the N side of Neuse river and (on the) E side of lower Falling Creek on a branch of the Gum Swamp, joining Arundall's own corner, Thomas Daniels, and Abiel Smith.</p>					

p. 94-116= Dobbs Co Poll Tax List 1769 [grouped alph by surname]

wh-bl-tot Daniel John; Negro Sambo 1-1-2 skip 1 Daniel Isaiah; Nathan Baggett 2-0-2 skip 7 Daniel Thomas and son John 2-0-2 skip 13 Daniel James; Negro Hannah 1-1-2 skip 8 Daniel Nathaniel 1-0-1 next Daniel James 1-0-1 [I think the James Daniel (with Hannah) may be the one on Buck Swamp (west Wayne) and the other James Daniel, next to Nathaniel, is on Bear Creek. See Nathaniel's grant in 1777 below.]	wh-bl-tot Lane Thomas; Negroes Tom, Violet, Sue, and Bess 1 4 5 skip 3 Lane Jethro 1 0 1 skip 22 Lane Thomas 1 0 1 next Lane Thomas; Negros Violet, Rose, Tom and Sue 1 4 5 skip 3 Lane Isom 1 0 1

Thomas	William	James	Robert	Others	Lanes
		Johnston-Dobbs-Lenoir Cos Grantor Index Bk 9 =April 1771-April 1773 p. 6 James Daniel to Thomas Uzzell		Accounts of Sundry Firelocks Pressed into his Majestys Service in The Expedition against The Insurgents in 1771 for the Dobbs Detachment which were Lost, Broke or Destroyed. Nathaniel Daniel 1 firelock, appraised to £3 New Bern Distr Court Recds: Summons for Catherine Daniel wife of Nathaniel Daniel to testify in trial of John Cotton Date: 20 Nov 1771 or 2 (written over-can't tell which is correct). (date of summons) County: Dobbs	
				Dobbs County Court Dockets, 1772-1782 21 Nov 1772 - Catherine Daniel wife of Nathaniel Daniel summoned - John Cotton Jr. on behalf of - Wm. Mckinne shff	

		<p>10 Aug 1773 Dobbs James Daniel, his wf Sarah Daniel, John Daniel, Nathaniel Daniel, Elisha Uzzel gave depositions and evidence in investigation of James Wilson beating John Grant (who died).</p> <p>Secretary of State Records, Court Records, Oyer & Terminer, 1773, Box 314: Dobbs County, NC - Charles Cogdell Murdered Samuel Thomas, 1773 North Carolina... To the Coroner of Dobbs County Greeting We Command you to Summon... Richard Grantham, Daniel Williams, James Miles jun'r, Francis Covington, James Daniel junior, John Williamson Junior, Richard Williamson, William Miles, James Miles Senior, Francis Roach, David Miles Senior, William Westbrook, James Daniel Sen'r, John Miles, Charles Woolf, Asher Pipkin & William Crawford all of your County Planters personally to be and appear... on Wednesday the Twenty Seventh day of October Instant then & there to give Evidence in behalf of one Charles Cogdell...charged with the Murder of a Certain Samuel Thomas,...this Writ Witness Richard Caswell... Kingston the 11th day of October on the XIII year of our Reign Anno Dom. 1773. RCaswell [The Miles, Covingtons, Roaches are all on Little Marsh of Falling Creek which is in Wayne, just a bit southwest of Bear Creek. The Pipkins, Crawfords are on Falling Creek in West Wayne.]</p>			
					Greene - Thomas Lane a bound, 1776, Beaverdam branch
Johnston-Dobbs-Lenoir Cos Grantor Index Bk 11 =Jan 1777-Apr- 1779 p. 78 Thomas Daniel to Thomas Daniel Jr.		Johnston-Dobbs-Lenoir Cos Grantor Index Bk 11 =Jan 1777-Apr- 1779 p. 384 John Roach to James Daniel			
Dd Bk H1-305 21 Feb 1777 Thomas Daniel of Halifax Co to John Smith JoCo £20, land in JoCo on Neuse Rv that was given by Nicholas Porter to his dau Elisabeth by his will 144a, sig Thomas Daniel , wit Filps Smith, Wm Wootten [He's called Nicholas Farmer in a 1786 abstrct, sic on conflicting names and acreage. It's actually Porter.] <p>p.201 Drafted in Captain John Kennedy's Company, July 26, 1777 For Service, Dobbs County, NC: Thomas Daniel Jr</p>					

		<p>Bk 1 #120 Nathaniel Daniel 7 Jan 1778, 200a Dobbs on the W Side of Bear Creek Joining the lines of William Roach Thos Uzzell and James Daniel (Wayne)</p> <p>Bk 2 #370 Bryant McCullen 17 Jul 1778, 400a Dobbs on S Side of Falling Creek on Buck Swamp, joining James Daniels and his own lines (Wayne)</p>	<p>NC Grant Bk 33 p. 42 #2429=33-42 John Burney 16 Dec 1778, 640a on both sides of Sugar Tree Ck (which is) Waters of N Buffaloe, joining John Nix, Robert Daniels, and John Anderson [Buffalo Creek is way over in west Johnston]</p>	<p>[I think all the first three below are for the Black Creek gang] Bk 1 #254 James Hall 3 Feb 1778, 200a Dobbs on the S side of the Marshey Branch, Crossing Said Marsh joining John Daniels lines</p> <p>Bk 1 #318 William Derdino 4 Apr 1778, 640a Dobbs W Side of the Great Swamp John Daniels Line</p> <p>Bk 1 #321 Solomon Rouse 4 Apr 1778, 350a Dobbs on N side West prong of the Marsh branch joining John Daniels line (? Lenoir)</p> <p>[Elijah up in Speight's area] Bk 2 #501 Samuel Rowell 31 Dec 1778, 220a Dobbs Begining on John Spikes's line, then to Isaac Roberts's line, and William Ellis's line and Elijah Daniel then to the first Station [sic on possessives]</p>	<p>Bk 1 #24 Isham Lane 6 Jan 1778, 75a Dobbs on S side of button branch joining his own, William Mooring, Isom Lanes, Burril Moorings, and his own lines. (Green/Wayne) [isn't this the son?]</p> <p>Bk 1 #61 James Grace 6 Jan 1778, 100a Dobbs on W side of Button Branch joining William Moring, Isom Lanes, Burril Moorings, and his own lines. (Green/Wayne)</p> <p>Bk 1 #62 William Taylor 6 Jan 1778, 125a Dobbs on S side of Button Branch joining Isam Lanes lines. (Greene/Wayne)</p> <p>Bk 1 #75 William Howell 6 Jan 1778, 100a Dobbs S side Beaver Dam Swamp joining Isham Lane and his own lines (Wayne) [Beaver Dam is just west of Button; the Nahunta was called Beaverdam in the 1770s, it was also called Torhunta.]</p> <p>Bk 1 #76 William Howell 6 Jan 1778, 400a Dobbs on both sides of Hoods Swamp joining his own, Thos Burks, Isham Lanes and Burwill Moorings, William Hams and Micajah Packers line. (Wayne) [Hoods Swamp is further west of Button]</p> <p>Bk 1 #263 William Lane 14 Feb 1778, 100a Dobbs on N Side of Sleepy Creek on both Sides of Gilyards Brance joining Millers lines (Greene) [Sleepy Creek is actually a ways west in Wayne, per gnis and gazeteer of old Dobbs names]</p> <p>NC Grant Bk 29 p. 18 #498 Isham Lane 15 Dec 1778, 55a on S side of Button Branch, joining Lanes own line, William Moring, James Grace, and William Taylor</p> <p>NC Grant Bk 29 p. 23 #503 William Taylor 15 Dec 1778, 125a on S side of Button Branch, joining Isham Lane, Packers Line, and Taylors own line</p>
--	--	--	---	--	--

		Wayne County created in 1779.		"Johnston Co Militia as found in Court Martial Minutes 1761-1779 (with added info found in JoCo Wills, Court Mins, Dds and Family info found in research files of the compilers) John Daniel 1779 (not found in 1784 JoCo Census)" no Lane	Bk 2 #588 Brittle Fields 5 Feb 1779, 150a Dobbs joining Thomas Lanes and John Creels lines on the W Side of Groundnut (Lenoir) [Groundnut runs n-s in northwest of Lenoir right up to Greene border]
		<p>30 Jul 1779 Dobbs Court Records: James Daniel testifies re Jos. Killet stealing a horse. Killet, McCullen, Carroway, Cogdell, Roach mentioned [making me think this is James Daniel of Buck Swamp]. [This case also appears in New Bern District Court Records.]</p> <p>NC Grant Bk 29 p. 383 #863 Bryan McCullen 10 Nov 1779, 400a on Buck Sw, joining James Daniel</p>	NC Grant Bk 33 p. 136 #2523 George Denny 13 Nov 1779, 68a on the N side of N Buffalow, joining a Ston (which is) Dennys old Corner, Robert Dannol , and John Berny [sic] [way over in west Johnston]	<p>Bk 2 #607 George Bell 11 Feb 1779, 50a Dobbs on the N Side of Neuse River and South Side of Wheat Swamp joining James Brights lines and Bectons Lines and Capt. William Whitfields lines and Owen Daniels lines and Henry Turners lines incl the Vacant Land betw the sd lines and joining Bakers lines (Lenoir) [Wheat swamp runs e-w in south central Greene along Lenoir border]</p> <p>987=30-32 William Cage 3 Mar 1779, 400a on both sides of Dry Ck, joining Henry Cook, Hugh Daniel, and Harpers Line [not in this area on gnis]</p> <p>993=30-38 Hugh Daniel 3 Mar 1779, 200a on North Creek (nothing further given) [not found in this area on gnis or gazeteer]</p> <p>1344=30-389 Stephen Daniel 12 Nov 1779, 200a on S side of the White Marsh, joining Samuel Waters and Mrs. Green [NW Lenoir, but not that close to borders; this shouldn't be Elijah's Stephen, he's with him in 1800 census?]</p>	

 These are three different books' abstracts of the same lists.

p. 132 1779 Dobbs voters [same year Wayne formed, I don't know if this is before or after it's operating]:
 James Daniel Sr.,
 [far away] Isam Lane,
 Thomas Lane,
 [far away] Nathaniel Daniel,
 [medium far away] John Daniel,

Voters in Dobbs in 1779
 #54 James Dannill Senr
 #432 Nathinel Danniel
 #513 John Danniel

"Those who voted fr the Greene Co part of Dobbs Co in 1779": no Daniel/Lane

Yet another listing shows:

Daniel: James Sr., John, Nathaniel

Lane: Isham, Isham, Thos.

various versions of the 1780 Dobbs tax list:

A very complete list with descriptions is at: <http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nc/lenoir/taxlists/1780tax.txt>

There are some discrepancies with the below information.

1780 Dobbs Co Tax List, Greene Co Part: no Daniel, Lane

Taxpayers in what is now the Greene Co part of Dobbs Co in 1780:

Delijah Daniel, [this list only has A-G names]

p.127 [the 1780 Dobbs tax list, but this one explains locations]

Distr 2, the vicinity from LaGrange to the Community of Institute in Lenoir Co and the Community of Jason in Greene [Jason is southwest Greene, LaGrange and Institute twps are the northwest of Lenoir]:

2-15 John Daniel 92a,

2-26 Sarah Daniel 572a

[Possibly/probably widow of James Daniel of the 1773 depositions above? Based on the land records, the Buck Swamp James at this time only has 300a, while the Bear Creek James has purchased 775a and sold some, a 200a sale would seem plausible.]

2-61 Thomas Lane 752a,

Distr 7, in the Walstonburg and the Speight's Bridge vicinity, of northwestern Greene Co:

7-55 Delijah Daniel 630a

LDS film #18802 item 2 Dobbs Tax List 1780 [original of the above abstract, but I had to read too quickly.]

Capt Kennedy's District

John Daniel

10 names

Sarah Daniel

(Arrandell here)

Henry Taylor's District

Thomas Lane

[I didn't take next distr name]

Delijah Daniel

Thomas	William	James	Robert	Others	Lanes
		NC Grant Bk 28 p. 383 #383 Allen Jones 1 Mar 1780, 200a, joining Harwood Jones, Elisha Webb, Martha Exum, Jones own line, James Daniels , and the Great Cypress at the mouth of little Cypress Branch [can't find in this area, but Exum is a Bear Creek name.] NC Grant Bk 29 p. 450 #930 Nathaniel Daniel 3 Apr 1780, 200a on W side of Bear Ck, joining Uzzels Line and (a point) near James Daniel Wayne 3-34 Andrew Killett, Jun'r of Dobbs to Jethro Odom of Co aforesd 28 Mar 1780, £1000, 100a plantation on the head of Buck Swamp, being part of a surv grtd to said Killett by patent 10 Nov 1779. wit James Daniel , Joseph Sandefur. Wayne 22 Nov 1780 Gerrard Jordan 200a On the S side of buck Swamp Joining his Own, James Daniel & Jethro Odums Lines.		Volunteers and Drafts from the Dobbs Regiment of Militia...at Kingston this 14th day of July, 1780 John (X) Daniel - Three hundred Dollars	
		Wayne 2-91 James Daniel of Wayne to Bryan McCullen of same 6 Aug 1782, £50, 57a on S side of Bent Swamp in the fork of the Line Tree Branch adj said McCullen. wit Wm. Dickson, Fra. Cogdell.			

		Wayne 3-143 William Killett (William Kinnett, Jun'r) of Duplin to John Livingston (Langston) of Wayne 3 Jan 1783, £150, 101a plantation or tract of land in Wayne on S side of Buck Swamp adj James Daniel, Senr , incl the plantation whereon sd Livingston now lives. wit Jethro Odom, Charles Shadees.		Wayne Wills Joseph Dawson, wr 20 Jan 1783, pr Apr 1784, wit: John Lawson, John (X) Daniel , William (X) Wilson [Joseph Dawson and the names included (Lawson, Waterer, Aldredge) suggest to me this is Bear Creek people.]	
		Wayne 2-112 NC Grt #545 to William Roach 10 Nov 1784, 300a Dobbs on W side of Bear Creek and E side of Walnut Creek adj his own line, William Smith, Nathaniel Daniel , and Arthur Herring.			
		Wayne 20 May 1785 John Livingston 250a Beg at a water Oak his own Line thence with James Daniel Line thence with the County Line, thence along the County Line, Jethro Odums Line to the Beginning.		1279=5-284 NC Grt #107 to William Roach 20 Sep 1785, 230a on E side of Neuse River beg at his corner tree of a pat grtd to Philip Stone and adj Nathaniel Daniel , Joseph Dawson, Arthur Herring, and Elisha Uzzell.	
	1786 Tax List Wayne, by Distr [alph] Distr 4 Daniel Wm. 0a 1 wh 2 bl	1786 Tax List Wayne, by Distr [alph] Distr 2 Daniel James Junr 450a 1 wh 2 bl Robert Denning 200a 1 wh skip 1 James Daniel 0a 1 wh [This district includes Bryant McCullen and Jethro Odum and the Pipkins, so it's likely the Buck Swamp gang.]		1786 Tax List Wayne, by Distr [alph] Distr ?? Nathaniel Daniel 175a 1 wh skip 1 Wm Daniel 0a 1wh This district includes Crooms, Dawsons, Herrings, Hoods. Distr 8 John Daniel 40a 1 wh Joseph Daniel 280a 1 wh Daniel Isaac 604a 1 wh Daniel Ephraim 1437a 1 wh 2 bl [These are the guys up north on Black Creek, I didn't indicate their relative places in the list.]	1786 Tax List Wayne, by Distr [alph] Distr 7 Lane Isome Jun 200a 1 wh 1 bl Distr 7 Lane Isome Senr 745a 1 wh 4 bl This district includes Hamm, Howell, Francis and Abraham Beaman, Mooring, Parker, Sauls.
Johnston Deed Bk Transcript #2 ("Combination of several Deed Books Unlettered") p. 266 - 15 Jan 1786 John Smith of Silavent Co NC (TN) to William Bridgers JoCo £140, 140a N side Neuse Rv, the same which he bought of Thomas Daniel which came to him by his wife Elizabeth Daniel left to her by the LW&T of her father Nicholas Farmer...wit Brit Smit, Robt Gulley, sig John Smith, Feb Ct 1787 [He's called Nicholas Porter in another abstract 1777]	Wayne 3-409 William Daniel and John Lawson wits 23 Oct 1786 for William Waterer to John Garland [long abstr, 3 tracts] lands betw Bear Creek and Walnut Creek by Wolf Pond, one tract orig grt to Benjamin Skinner, conveyed to Absolom Boyd to William Waterer; bounds: Benjamin Skinner, William Skinner, Jesse Croom, William Rhodes, Joseph Dawson, Arthur Herrin, John Garland.	Wayne 3-302 James Daniel, Sr. , of Wayne to Henry Manly of same 8 Feb 1786, £150, two certain tracts of land as follows: 91) 100a on the S side of the run of Buck Swamp at the head of Mirey Branch adj Bryant Macculling; 920 250a at the Cart Wheel Pond adj James Daniel (formerly called John Rhoch) and Bryant Macculling. wit David Cogdell, Stephen Pipkin.			

	<p>Wayne Bk4-75 #810 Abraham Beaman of Wayne to Simon Smith of Dobbs, 8 Oct 1787, £50, 200a adj Richard Ham, Miles, and Flowers, part of pat grtd to Thos. Jarman 10 Feb 1784, conveyed by sd Jarman to Averett Baggett, by sd Baggett to Ezekiel Smith, then fr Smith to Abraham Beaman. wit John Spann, William Daniel</p> <p>Bk4-87 #819 Francis Beaman of Wayn [sic] to William Daniel of same, 8 Oct 1787, £50, 200a adj Richard Ham, Packer, and Flowers, part of grt to Thos. Jarman 10 Feb 1784, conveyed by sd Jarman to Averett Baggett, fr sd Baggett to Ezekiel Smith, and fr sd Smith to Francis Beaman. wit John Spann, Abraham Beamon</p> <p>[Ham and Micajah Packer are on Button Branch, Beamons were on Maxwell's Branch, a tributary of Bear Creek.]</p>	<p>Wayne 15 Aug 1787 Jesse Tyner 100a on the NW side of Buck swamp joining his own James Daniel Wm. Rhodes & John Livingston Lines.</p>		<p>[to help with the entries at left, but these are too far south?] Bk 3 #743 Thomas Jerman 4 Apr 1780 400a Dobbs, on S side of Trent Rv and N side of Tuckahoe Ck joining Jacob Rhems lines (Jones)</p> <p>Bk 3 #757 Thomas Jerman 13 Apr 1780 200a Dobbs, on both sides of Tuckahoe joining Joseph Jermans lines (Jones)</p>	
		<p>Wayne 3 Jan 1788 John Daniel 80a On the S side of Ganey's Br joining Nathaniel Daniels & James Daniels Lines.</p> <p>Wayne 4-407 John Livingston of Wayne to William Ingram of same 31 Jan 1788, £100, 3 tracts...(1)...Buck Swamp adj Matthew Carter and James Daniels, Sen'r,...(2) on the Crane Pond adj the land that James Daniel purchased of John Roach; (3) adj Jethro Adams and James Daniels; in all 250a. wit Tho. Gray, Nathan Williams.</p>		<p>[repeat of entry at left] Wayne 3 Jan 1788 John Daniel 80a On the S side of Ganey's Br joining Nathaniel Daniels & James Daniels Lines.</p>	

		<p>Wayne 1 May 1789 William Ingram 127a On the S side of Buck Sw joining his own and James Daniel Lines.</p> <p>Wayne 4-309 William Crawford of Wayne to John Crawford of same 10 Jul 1789, £100, 100a on S side of Falling Creek adj Arthur Fort and John Pipkin; also another trct of 100a adj the aforesd tract, Arthur Fort, and Joseph Pipkin, pat by sd William Crawford 16 Jun 1763. wit David Cogdell, James Daniel. [David Cogdell is a Buck Swamp name and it is near the Falling Creek of Wayne Co.]</p>		<p>Wayne 5-94 Philemon Arnett of Wayne to George Drew of Duplin 26 Jan 1789, £125. 300a, 100a of which lies on E side of thunder Swamp where sd Philemon Arnett now lives, grtd by pat to Thomas English in 1757; also 200a adj aforesd tract and Thomas English, Samuel Harrell, and Wm. Jones, taken up by sd Arnett by pat 2 May 1788. wit Wm. Morton, William Jerener, Aaron Daniel. [Thunder Swamp is in SW Wayne, very south]</p> <p>Wayne 12 Jun 1789 Alice Daniel 100a On the S side of Buck sw joining hir [sic] own & William Ingrams Lines.</p>
--	--	---	--	--

1790 Census Dobbs

p.36-37

col.3 has Faircloths, Williams, Aycock, Barrow, Spann, Parker

col.4 bottom Thomas Lane 1-3-4, 0-2

p.38-39

col.2 Delijah Dannels 1-4-4, 0-1 [Speights here, this is up north]

p. 40-41

col. 1 near top Josiah Dannel 1-0-2, 0-4

col.2 near bottom Mary Dannele 0-0-2, 0-0 [William Arrundell in middle, Kennedy's here]

col.4 middle [together, neighbors Taylor, Hiram Uzzele, Creels]

James Dannel 1-1-2, 0-0

John Lawson

Owen Dannel 1-0-4, 0-0

John Dannel 1-2-5, 0-0

1790 Census Wayne

p. 44-45

col.1 middle William Lane 1-3-2, 0-0

col.2 top together:

John Flowers

William Lane Senr 1-0-0, 0-0

Samuel Lane 1-2-3, 0-0

col.2 middle:

Simon Flowers

William Flowers

small skip...Jacob Flowers

bottom:

John Dannel 1-2-4, 0-0 [neighbors Adkinson, Elmore, Crow,

skip 4 [Bensons, Wolf, Killett]

Alice Dannels 1-1-4, 0-4

col.3 near top [10 names from Alice]

Robert Dennial? 4-1-6, 0-0 [final "L" is dicey, could almost look like a check next to the name Dennin and there is a Robert Denning in Wayne.]

next to John Howell, near Arthur Parker

middle:

Hardy Dannel 1-1-1, 0-0 [neighbors Cogdell, Heron, Buck, Holliman, Carroway]

skip 12

Shadrack Dannels 1-3-3, 0-0

John Dannels 1-2-4, 0-0

Cox near them

p. 46-47

col. 1 [this is certainly the neighborhood where William Daniel bought land as shown above in 1787 and below in late 1790]

top:

Burrel Mourning, William Mourning
 Isam Lane Senr 2-3-5, 0-5, neighbors Shadding, Taylor, Howell, Bell, Parker, very close to James Grace, William Howell
 Micajah Packer
 middle to bottom:
 William Ham (2)
 small skip...Isham Lane Junr
 skip 3 names...William Donne-s 1-2-4, 0-0 [this would be indexed as Donner, but I think there's room to see a poor "l"]
 one Smith name then
 Margaret Dannels [really almost Daniels] 0-2-2, 0-0, very near many Hams
 Richard Ham
 Beamon
 col.2 bottom John Lane, Henry Sauls, Cord Sauls together
 col. 3 together at bottom
 Isaac Dannels 2-1-2, 0-0
 Ephraim Dannels 1-1-2, 0-11
 col. 4 lower middle Elias Dannels 1-2-3, 0-0
p. 50
 col.1 mid bottom Nathaniel Dannels 2-1-2, 0-0 [lots of Herons near]

"Judging by a 1780 tax list and the 1800 census of Greene Co, these were heads of fams in 1790 in the part of Dobbs Co that in 1791 became Glasgow Co with name changed to Greene Co in 1799":
 author's #152 Thomas Lane 1-3-4, 0-2
 author's #252 Dilijah Dannels 1-4-4, 0-1

Thomas	William	James	Robert	Others	Lanes
	Wayne Dd Bk 5-26 #1085 John Seemore of Wayne to William Daniel of same, 9 Oct 1790, £70, 175a on N side of Neuse Rv near the head of Senaca adj Isham Lane and Flowers, being part of a tract of land grtd by pat to Micajah Packer 28 Oct 1782. wit John Aldridge, James Smith, John Span.	Wayne 5-39 Henry Manley (Manly) of Wayne to Bryant McCulling of same 1 Sep 1790, £300, 100a on S bank of Buck Swamp and at the head of Miry Branch adj Bryant McCulling, incl the plantation whereon sd Henry Manly now dwells; also 150a at the Cart Wheel Pond adj the first tract, James Daniel (formerly John Roach) and Bryant McCulling; also 40a on Buck Swamp adj the latter tract, Daniel , and John Roach, total 290a. wit Joseph Slocomb, David Slocomb, Jesse Bradshaw. Wayne Bk 5 p. 189 #1217 Grant #384 to John Daniell , 17 Nov 1790, 83a on W side of Bare Ck and on Gainys Branch adj James Daniel and Nathaniel Daniel .		[repeat of James at left (lower)] Bk 5 p. 189 #1217 Grant #384 to John Daniel , 17 Nov 1790, 83a on W side of Bare Ck and on Gainys Branch adj James Daniel and Nathaniel Daniel . Wayne 5-401 William Rhodes of Wayne to Shadrach Daniel of same 15 Dec 1790, £70, 200a on Bushes Branch adj land grtd by pat to Arthur Fort but now owned by William Crawford, Jesse Pipkin, and Luke Pipkin. wit Solomon Thomas, William Crawford. [Crawford and Pipkin are on Buck Swamp. There is a William Rhodes on both Buck Swamp and Bear Creek, are they the same? Shadrack's location in 1790 census makes me want to put him closer to Buck Swamp, but....]	

Greene (Glasgow) and Lenoir created in 1791	2260958 #1 NC Wayne Index to Estates 1791 William Daniel :admx Rebecca Daniel , only one doc, with cover: summons to Burwell Morine? and John Stanton for debt of £216.7. order to sheriff 12 Apr 1791, on back is a bondsman note: Joseph Daniel for the plaintiff [i.e. Rebecca]. [Burwell Moring adjoined Isham Lane on Button Branch and on Hoods Swamp.]	Glasgow Claims 42=1-42 17 May 1791 John Lawson 160a joining his own old Line Nathaniel Daniels James Daniels and Joshua Herrings Lines. Issd. (Lenoir) [BUT I'm no longer sure of the author's putting this in Lenoir]	Greene (Glasgow) and Lenoir created in 1791	[repeat of entry at left] Glasgow Claims 42=1-42 17 May 1791 John Lawson 160a joining his own old Line Nathaniel Daniels James Daniels and Joshua Herrings Lines. Issd. (Lenoir) Wayne Wills A224 1791 John Barnes to Mary Daniel, Joseph Daniel, Elizabeth Daniel	
	Wayne Bk5-233 #1240 Robert Daniel , Thomas Nixon, William Daniel are wits on deed fr Lamuel Parker of Wayne to John Spann of Glasgow co, 8 Apr 1792. land on fork of Bear Ck on west side of Little Marsh, partly in Wayne and Glasgow, bds William Williamson, Charles Hopton. pat to Simon Flowers 14 Nov 1771. tract 2 was pat 15 Nov 1762 to John Williamson.	Wayne Bk 5 p. 413 #1395, Christopher Lawson of Lenoir Co, to John Daniel of same, 4 Jan 1792, £130, 200a in Wayne on W side of Bear Ck adj Uzzell and James Daniel , being a tract grtd to Nathaniel Daniel of Wayne Co by patent 13 Apr 1780. wit Nathaniel Daniel, Nathaniel Daniel , Bookajah Smith [yes, two Nathaniels] Wayne 5-238 Isham (Isom) Uzzell of Lenor [sic] to Buccajah Smith of Wayne 2 Feb 1792, £200, following parcels in Wayne, total 297a: (1) 212a on the Creek, being part of a pat grtd to James Daniel 5 May 1769; (2) 85a on the Mill Branch, grtd to Thomas Uzzell. wit B. McKinne, William Totevine, Isaac Hines. [James Daniel's 5 May 1769 grant is on Bear Creek. See above.]	Wayne Bk5-233 #1240 Robert Daniel , Thomas Nixon, William Daniel are wits on deed fr Lamuel Parker of Wayne to John Spann of Glasgow co, 8 Apr 1792. land on fork of Bear Ck on west side of Little Marsh, partly in Wayne and Glasgow, bds William Williamson, Charles Hopton. pat to Simon Flowers 14 Nov 1771. tract 2 was pat 15 Nov 1762 to John Williamson.		Glasgow Claims 127=1-124 14 Jun 1792 Benja Sheppard 200a joining Sauls, Lanes, B--cher, and Ferrells Land on the N side of Nauhunta incl all the vacant land between the same Lines
			p. 687 "Polls for the Commons at the annual Election Opened and held for the County of Glasgow at Snow Hill to Elect two person [sic] Qualified to represent said County in the House of Commons in the General Assembly at the ensuring [sic] Session - August the 8th, 1793. Those who Voted in this election were the following: #95 Robert Daniel [John Clarke has provided a fuller list]	Wayne 5-459 John Daniel of Lenoir to Boocajah Smith of Wayne 7 May 1793, £65, 100a in Wayne lying on the W side of Bear Creek adj both parties, being part of a pat grtd to Nathaniel Daniel . wit Augustin Hines, Nathaniel Daniel, Owen Daniel . [My initial concern over this Owen has subsided; seems John has moved farther into Lenoir and met up with them, but I'm not seeing any other contact or reason to connect them as family.] Wayne DB 5E-48 Shadrach Daniel to Nathaniel Hood 12 Dec 1793, also sig by Mary Daniel , wit William Hood, Britton Hood.	

				<p>Glasgow Claims 157=2-15 23 Nov 1794 Delijah Daniel 50a Entered for Delijah Daniel 50a of land joining John Speights Thos Halls and my own lines. Issd. [Speights bridge in north Greene]</p> <p>Wayne 4 Dec 1794 Hardy Daniel 400a On the S side of Falling Ck joining James Mandley John Westbrook and Thomas Gray Lines</p> <p>Wayne 8 Dec 1794 Caleb Beck 200a On the N side of buck sw joing [sic] my own & Joseph Wise & John Rhodes Lines & Hardy Daniel Entry.</p> <p>[Is this Hardy of the Edgecombe Simon/Joseph gang, coming a bit southwest? Does it help relate James of Buck Swamp to that gang?]</p>	
					<p>Glasgow Claims 182=2-40 22 May 1795 James Glasgow 1000a Intred for James Glasgow 1000 a of land on both sides of Nahunta Run joining his own, Faircloths, Sauls, Lanes, and Morings Lines</p>
		<p>Johnston-Dobbs-Lenoir Cos Grantor Index Bk 17 =1796-1798 p.20 James Daniel to Christopher Lawson</p>			
				<p>Wayne DB 5E-448 John Daniel of Robertson (sic) to Isom Uzzell of Lenoir 10 Feb 1797, land in Wayne and Lenoir, part of which was grtd to Nathaniel Daniel by pat 4 Apr 1778. [Nathaniel has Jan 1778 200a on Bear Creek, is that the entry/warrant, w/the grant in Apr?]</p> <p>Wayne DB 5E-450 Nathaniel Daniel sold land sit in Lenoir 10 Feb 1797.</p>	

			Wayne DB 5E-658 Elizabeth Donnell 8 Jan 1798, deed of gift to her niece, Mary Elizabeth Daly Sears, d/o her decd sis Mary Sears; she was the wf of Robert Donnell and d/o John Daly, decd, late of Craven Co. [I really want to mark this one in purple for Bear Creek. A David Sears is in the 1790 Wayne Census, with lots of Howells and very near Avery Baggett. But there is a Robert Donald in Craven in 1790, p. 130 and John Daly is on p. 132), so this Elizabeth could be a recent immigrant to Wayne.]	Johnston-Dobbs- Lenoir Cos Grantor Index Bk 18 =1798-1799 p.334 Mary Daniel to James Brown	NC Dobbs (estates) Levin Lane est [by Sep 1798, could be earlier, didn't spot it], admrs George and Daniel Lane
			Johnston-Dobbs- Lenoir Cos Grantor Index Bk 19 =1799-1801 p.118 Robert Daniel (Dannile) to Jesse Pipkin	Wayne DB 7-44 Owen Daniel of Lenoir 17 Aug 1799 to Bibby Bush, land in Wayne.	

1800 Census Wayne

- p. 843 Nathaniel Daniel 20100-00200-00, near Uzzele, Herring
- p. 844 Nathan Daniel 00101-11110-00, near Herring, Flowers
- p. 845 James Daniel 30101-21010-00, near Williams, Croom, Hamm
- p. 847 William Daniel 20010-1001-00, near Williams, Exum, Sauls, Hoods
skip 2 Isham Lane Jr. 31110-00010-06
- p. 850 Jacob Daniel 20010-00100-00, near Bridges, Newsom
next is Mary Daniel 00100-00001-00, near Hall, Hallowell, Aycock
- p. 853 Thomas Daniel 30010-10100-00, near Hill, Bierly, Beman, Flowers
- p. 860 Ephraim Daniel
- p. 861 Elias Daniel, Isaac Daniel
- p. 871 William Daniel 20010-1001-00, near Seymore, Howell, Faircloth
[is this a possible double enumeration for William p. 847? Faircloth by this time was heavily in Greene.]
- p. 872A Joseph Lane 20010-30010-30
- p. 872B Widow Daniel 00000-00101-06, near Outland, Overman

1800 Census Greene

- p. 590 Elijah Daniel 01101-10201-02
next Stephen Daniel 00100-00100-00
- p. 610 John Lean (Lane) 200101-001000
skip 2 Matthew Lane 0-1-0-1-0-0-0-1-0-1-0-2, near Smithy, Hinson, Cain, Aldridge
- p. 612 Robert Daniel 20010-21100-03, next to Barrows, Mourning, Taylors, Howells, Faircloths

Thomas	William	James	Robert	Others	Lanes

			<p>Lenoir/Greene/Jones Counties, NC General Assembly Records - 1800 Box 3 Joint Committee Reports Petition of James Holmes and Sherwood Barrow of Greene County to become good citizens: both signed by R. Daniel(s)</p> <p>NORTH CAROLINA GENERAL ASSEMBLY RECORDS - 1800 GREENE COUNTY ELECTION - Nov and Dec 1800 Session - Box 2 - Senate Committee Reports NC General Assembly Recds- 1800 Greene Co Election Nov & Dec 1800 Session Box 2-Senate Committee Reports "At an Election begun and held at Snow Hill on the second Thursday and Friday in August in 1800: Stephen Daniel, Deliyah Daniel [together], Robert Daniel [far away in list]</p>		
				<p>2260958 #1 NC Wayne Index to Estates Elias Daniel 1801, Ephraim Daniel 1801 [<u>Abstracts of Wayne Co Wills 1780-1868</u> vol 1by Charlotte Carrère and Jeanne LeFrançois 1986 doesn't have these and others, so they may have been intestate admins]</p>	<p>2260958 #1 NC Wayne Index to Estates Isham Lane 1801, [<u>Abstracts of Wayne Co Wills 1780-1868</u> vol 1by Charlotte Carrère and Jeanne LeFrançois 1986 doesn't have these and others, so they may have been intestate admins]</p>

			<p>Wayne County February Term 1802 Summons...to attend as Jurors to May term 1802</p> <p>Isaac Daniel</p> <p>New Bern Distr Court Recds: 5 Jul 1802 Appearance bond for Etheldred Mitchul, with Mahew Garland and Druny Aldridge, bondsmen, to appear and answer a charge by Nathaniel Daniel junr. of trespass and damage. County: Greene</p> <p>Wayne DB 7-390 Nathaniel Daniel Sr to Nathan Daniel 3 Aug 1802</p> <p>Wayne DB 7-395 Nathaniel Daniel Sr deed of gift to his son Nathan Daniel 2 Aug 1802, reserving unto himself a lifetime interest.</p>	
			<p>B414 Wayne Wills 1804 Jesse Barnes to Mary Daniel</p> <p>DB 8-315 Nathaniel Daniel Sr. and Nathan Daniel sold land jointly sit in Wayne and Lenoir, wit Nathaniel Daniel, 31 Dec 1804.</p>	
		<p>Wayne Co. Deed Book 9 page 44. 15 Jan 1805 John Lane, Matthew Lane, Isaac Parker, Sally Williams, Robert Daniel and Penny his wife and Elizabeth Lane heirs of Isham Lane dec'd of Greene and Wayne Co. to Zadock Thompson, \$2359.00. 432a. South side of Beaver Dam, North Side of Button branch.-----, wit: William Exam, Je Thompson, Sherard Barrow, Matthew Barrow [Isham's grant for 500a , 1767 Dobbs, on east prong of Bear Ck]</p>		
		<p>[DSCR 206.508.7] Ethreldred Smith beaten by Martin G. Sheppard & Graves Bright - 1806 - fight said made up by Smith to Ellis - Charles Carr wit - William Taylor - wit - Thomas Smith, Zarariah Elliot, Thomas Deale, John B. Parker (Wayne Co.), Joel Ham (Wayne Co.), Robert Daniel, Nathan Minshew Jr. wit</p>		

				Wayne DB 9-76 Alice Daniel 3 Sep 1807 bill of sale to Dicey Daniel, wit Daniel Daniel. [Not sure she's the same as the one on Buck Swamp, but...]	Wayne Co. deed book # 9 page 36; Feb. 2, 1807- Cullen Lane of Greene Co. to Zadock Thompson, \$200.00, 72a Part of the old patent of Isham Lane Dec'd and joining sd. deceased plantation, descended to sd. Cullen Lane from his father Isham Lane dec'd.--On Button Br.,--Beaver Dam, Adj. Zadock Thompson-- wit. William Exum, Erastus Ham
				Wayne DB 9-29 Alee Daniel 14 Jan 1808 deed of gift to her dau Dice Daniel [This is Alice, not sure she's the one on Buck Swamp, but...] Wayne DB 9-176 Elvey (Elsey) Daniel 19 Feb 1808 deed of gift to her grandson Henry Daniel , wit by Dicy Daniel	
				Officers' Letters of Resignation #272 Nov/Dec 1809 Session: C. Daniel (no date), Major, Wayne Co [all the dated ones here are 1809]	
				Wayne DB 12-361 Jesse C. Daniel and wf Susannah Daniel to Aaron F. Moses for all of their interest in the est of William Fall decd, late of Lenoir, 5 Jan 1822. Wayne DB 12-340 David Daniel of Johnston 28 Feb 1822 sold land sit in Wayne	

Sources:

Colony of North Carolina Abstracts of Land Patents, vols 1-2 (1735-1775) by Margaret M. Hofmann
 NC Abstracts of State Grants, vol. 1 by Margaret M. Hofmann
 The Granville District of NC, Abstracts of Land Grants, vols 1-5 by Margaret M. Hofmann
 Kinfolks of Johnston Co, Abstr of Deeds 1759-1825 vol. 1 by Elizabeth E. Ross and Zelda B. Wood
 Johnston Co NC, Military Roll of Honor, 1746-1996. [compiled by committee chaired by Elizabeth E. Ross]
 LDS film #18802 item 1 Dobbs land entries [checked a few, but I mostly used book listed next]
 State of NC Entries of Claims for Lands within the County of Dobbs 1778-1790 by William L. Murphy Jr. 1984
 [has great maps and gazeteer of water locations at back]
 LDS film #18802 item 2 Dobbs Tax List 1780
 Old Dobbs County Records by Mary E. Spiron 1986
 Abstracts of Letters of Resignations of Militia Officers in NC 1779-1840 by Timothy Kearney
 State of NC Entries of Claims for Lands within the County of Wayne 1780-1795 by Wm. L. "Bill" Murphy
 LDS film #1906923 NC Dobbs (estates)
 Kinfolks of Wayne Co NC 1793-1832 by Joseph W. Watson
 Abstracts of Early Deeds of Wayne Co NC 1780-1793 by Joseph W. Watson
 LDS film #20100 NC Wayne Cross Index to Wills
 LDS film #0508768 NC Wayne Index to Wills Devises [no Daniel devises]
 Abstracts of Wayne Co Wills 1780-1868 vol 1 by Charlotte Carrère and Jeanne LeFrançois 1986
 LDS film #2260958 item 1 NC Wayne [Index to estates]
 LDS films #2367242-2367239 NC Wayne Estate Papers
 State of NC Entries of Claims for Lands within the Co of Glasgow 1790-1797 by Wm. L. "Bill" Murphy
 Greene Co Census 1790-1840, Voters List 1779, Taxpayers List 1780 by Mary Virginia Kilpatrick
 Geneal Abstr of Greene Co NC Deeds 1776-1860 Vol 1 by Wm. L. Murphy 1996

Some abstracts or transcriptions of court documents found online

<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nc/dobbs/deeds/arrund01.txt>
<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nc/dobbs/court/thomas01.txt>
<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nc/dobbs/court/grant01.txt>
<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nc/dobbs/court/killet02.txt>
<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nc/dobbs/court/court2.txt>
<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nc/dobbs/military/dobmilit.txt>
<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nc/dobbs/court/fire01.txt>
<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nc/craven/court/nbdc2.txt>
<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nc/craven/court/nbdc1802.txt>
<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nc/wayne/court/jurors01.txt>
<http://www.usgennet.org/usa/nc/county/wayne/granteebooks/bk6.htm>
<http://www.usgennet.org/usa/nc/county/wayne/granteebooks/bk7.htm>
<http://www.usgennet.org/usa/nc/county/wayne/granteebooks/bk9.htm>
<http://www.usgennet.org/usa/nc/county/wayne/granteebooks/bk11.htm>
<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nc/wayne/wills/jodawson.txt>
<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nc/greene/court/1800vote.txt>
<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nc/lenoir/court/court1.txt>
<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nc/lenoir/court/genasbly.txt>
<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nc/lenoir/deeds/book17.txt>
<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nc/lenoir/deeds/book18.txt>
<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nc/lenoir/deeds/book19.txt>

[Book 22a of this series contains James Daniel to Nath'l Daniel on p. 138, along with other Daniel entries (the Black Creek guys). But the dates can't be determined and this book covers 1746-1810.]

Other Sources checked that didn't provide anything for this page:

LDS film #1571510 item 4 NC Greene CRX Wills, [A-- to O--] nothing good [if any] for Daniel or Lane
LDS film #2209467 NC Greene [estate papers] no Daniel [or nothing good]
LDS film #2209467 NC Greene [estate papers] no Daniel [or nothing good]
LDS film #2209684 NC Greene [estate papers] [for L] no Lane [or nothing good]
LDS film #1906922 & 23 NC Dobbs [estate papers] nothing good

Comments, questions?

Email me at

gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvesters and spammers have gotten to be too much.)

[Go to my Main Genealogy Page](#)

▣ 27 July 2005

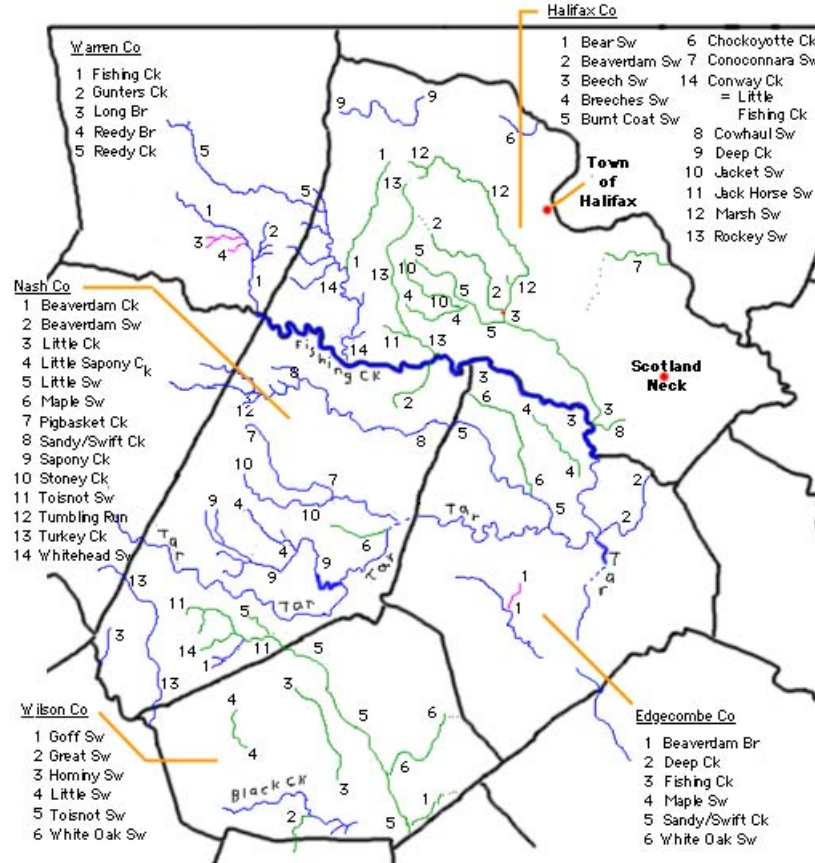
Daniel data from North Carolina:

Edgecombe, Halifax, Nash, Wilson, Warren Counties

In June 06 I posted an alert here that I might have erred in the location of the correct White Oak Swamp. There are two, one in Wilson, one in Edgecombe. I have marked both, but believe the data here does refer to the one in Wilson.

updated 19 Sep 2006

including more Halifax land 1786-1802, more Halifax estate records, more Edgecombe court records, more land entries for various counties 1778-1795, a couple new map locations, other miscellaneous finds.



You can [open this map in a new window](#) to have handy when reading.

N.B. Entries preceded by ??? are provisionally placed in some of these sections: they didn't quite fit enough of the criteria I used to place others, but came very close. They are also repeated in the "Provisionally Placed" section at the end (in italics there).

N.B. The original part of an entry indicates the area covered by the abstract book used and its page, the second part (after the = sign) is for the original record book and page.

Locations (you can jump to them)

- [CANE MARSH](#) [???today???
- [MORATOCK RIVER](#) [=ROANOKE RIVER]
- [GRANVILLE CO](#)
- [REEDY CREEK](#) [Warren Co #5]
- [FISHING CREEK NORTH SIDE, REEDY BRANCH, ROCKY BRANCH, GUNTER'S CREEK](#) [Warren Co #2, #4]
- [TOWN OF HALIFAX](#) [today Halifax]
- [DEEP CREEK](#) [today Halifax Co #9]
- [CHOCKOYOTTE SOUTH SIDE](#) [today Halifax Co #6]
- [CONOCONNARA SWAMP](#) [today Halifax Co #7]
- [CONWAY CREEK](#) = LITTLE FISHING CREEK [today Halifax Co #14]
- [FISHING CREEK NORTH SIDE, JARRELL SWAMP/BEAVER DAM BRANCH](#) [today Halifax Co, haven't located yet]
- [FISHING CREEK NORTH SIDE, GUM SWAMP, BEAVER DAM SWAMP, ROCKY BRANCH](#) [today Halifax Co #2]
- [FISHING CREEK NORTH SIDE](#), adjoining GUIN/PARKERS BR, also Weaver, Malpass, Ferguson, Murden....
[This is probably near Gum Swamp?] [today Halifax Co]
- [BURNT COAT SWAMP, INCL JACKET SWAMP](#) [today Halifax #5 and #10]
- [BREECHES SWAMP](#) [today Halifax Co #4]
- [ROCKY SWAMP EAST SIDE](#) [today Halifax Co #13]
- [ROCKY SWAMP SOUTH SIDE](#) [today Halifax Co #13]
- [ROCKY SWAMP NORTH SIDE](#) [today Halifax Co #13]

--[BEECH SWAMP, Elk Swamp](#) [today Halifax Co #3]
 --[COWHAUL SWAMP](#) [today Halifax Co #8]
 --[FISHING CREEK NORTH SIDE](#) [Leftovers that are not located]
 --[FISHING CREEK, jng Jarret Wall, Screws, Foreman; also some GRIFFINS SW](#) [today Wilson Co near #6, see White Oak Swamp section]
 --[FISHING CREEK SOUTH SIDE](#) [most probably today Edgecombe Co, some in Wilson]
 --[BEAVERDAM SWAMP](#) [today NASH #2]
 --[SANDY/SWIFT CREEK](#) [runs through Nash #8 and Edgecombe #4]
 --[STONEY CREEK](#) [today Nash Co #10]
 --[PIGBASKET CREEK](#) [today Nash Co #7]
 --[SAPONY CREEK/SWAMP](#) [today Nash Co #9]
 --[TOISNOT NORTH SIDE](#) [today Nash #11 and Wilson #5]
 --[TOISNOT SOUTH SIDE, INCL LITTLE SW](#) [today Nash #11 and Wilson #5]
 --[HOMINY SWAMP](#) (today WILSON Co #3)
 --[WHITE OAK SWAMP](#) (today WILSON Co #6)
 --[GOFF SWAMP](#) [today Wilson Co #1]
 --[TAR RIVER SOUTH SIDE](#)
 --[PROVISIONALLY PLACED](#) Repeated here just in case.
 --[???? UNLOCATED](#) Can you help?

Other Data/Records (you can jump to them)

--[TAX RECORDS](#)
 --[1786-1787 NC CENSUS](#)
 --[PROBATE RECORDS](#) (a new section)

--[SOURCES](#)

CANE MARSH [???today???

Edg 9=1-97 James Allen of Edg Pct bond 18 Jan 1732/3, to make over 40a on S sd Cane Marsh, jng John Nairn and Walker, to James Douglas in penalty etc £15. wit Robert Radford, James (x) Daniel. recd date not given

Edg 179=5-126 William Surginer of Edg to Marmaduke Norfleet (co not given) 3 Feb 1742, £30, 50a on S sd Roanoke rv jng Robert and William Surginer, Great Cane marsh, James Allen and Norfleet, a grt to John Nearn. wit Daniel McDaniel, Abram (x) Daniel, Nathan (x) Burnet. Feb 1742.

[return to top](#)

MORATOCK RIVER [=ROANOKE RIVER]

Edg 27=1-299 Christopher Guin of Edg to Joseph Moore same 10 Jun 1739, £17.10, 350a on S sd Moratock rv jng mouth of Fort branch, William Hickman, Col. Frederick Jones, head of Horse Swapping branch and the rv, part of 1700a conv to sd Guin by John Montgomery esquire and wf Ann. wit J. Edwards, Henry West. recd Nov 1739.

[return to top](#)

GRANVILLE CO

Granv A174 William Daniel of Chowan NC to Alexander McCulloch of Bertie, wr 9 Jan 1748, £30, 160a in Granville, so side of Tarr River where the western path crosses the said river, granted to said William Daniel by patent 20 Apr 1745. wit Jno Alston, Thos I. Haeman/Ha--nan, recd 26 Oct 1749 [the 1745 may be 1743, see Granv A173]

Granv A173 William Daniel of Chowan to Joseph John Alston of Edgecombe Esq 14 Oct 1749, £40, 550a grtd to sd William Daniel by pat 20 Apr 1743, in Granv S sd fishing Ck in the fork betw it and Shoco at the Mouth of a Meadowy branch [I didn't take metes]. wit Thos. J. Haemn, Martha Alston. pr 27 Oct 1749 [the 1743 may be 1745, see Granv A174]

Granv 3715=Misc Land Off Papers, NC Arch: Michael Synnot warrant 25 Apr 1751, to Messrs Churton and Weldon to surv 640a in Granv co, joining (a point) near Wm Daniel otherwise Days Corner near the Waggon Path - incl the Place where James Moss lived on back Quarter, entered 8 Feb 1750, signed Tho Child

Granv 1482=11-342 Thomas Dunagain 28 Oct 1752, 200a Granv co Par St John on S side Little Rv. wit Jno Haywood, Jas Conner, surv 20 Dec 1748 by John Wade, SCC Francis Day, William Daniel. Note on grant: Halifax County 2 September 1767...this deed proved...by the oath of Sherwood Haywood who made oath he was very well acquainted with the Handwriting of his Father John Haywood a subscribing witness...and he verily Believes he signed the same as witness and that the sd John Haywood and James Conner...are dead..let it be Registered" (additional notation" "The original grant whereof this deed is a counter part was executed the day and year above written with the name of Granville by Frans Corbin (and) James Innis Attorneys for the sd Earl (and) delivered to the above Grantee"

[Granville County - Abrams Plains District (=northeast)]

Granv H523 John Brown of Craven to Wm Daniel of Halifax, 28 Oct 1768 [Halifax formed 1758 from Edgecombe] £10, 234a Granv, bd Henry Jones' former line...in John Lewis' Branch, Lewis' line, Robert Hicks' line, Samuel Bentons, Philip Pryor's line, Augustine Bates' line. wit Phil Kearny, Burrley R. & Stephen Jett. pr Jul 1769. [This is on the Granville tax lists, but only later! See will of Wm Daniel

Halifax NC pr 1800, bequeathed to sons Drewry and William.]

[return to top](#)

REEDY CREEK [Warren Co #5]

Granv D371 Hustes Daniel to William Davis both of Granv 3 Aug 1760, £6.7.8, 200a N sd of Reedy Ck, then along Robinsons line...Bobbits line.... wit John Person, Joseph Person Jurat. recd 11 Aug 1761.

Granv 1478=Patent Bk 11-341 Hustes Daniel 2 Dec 1760, 437a in Granv co in Parish of St. John on both sides of Reedy Ck, adj Greens line, Mangum line, Robertsons line, and Bobbetts line. wit Phil Hawkins, Will Johnson; examined by Thos Jones, Will Hurst, surv 22 Jul 1760 by Thos Person, SCC [sworn chain carrier] Drury Bobbit, Samuel Hay

Warr DB1-299. 10 November 1766. Eustice Daniel, of Edgecomb Co., to William Daviss, of Bute Co. 57 Pds. Procl money, or 42Pds:10Sh: Va. money, for 237 A. in Bute Co. on SS Reedy Creek, adj. Green. Wit: Joshua Capps, William Cooper. Proved by Joshua Capps, Bute April Court 1767, Ben McCulloch, C.C. Reg: 25 May 1767, by William Johnson, P.R.

[return to top](#)

FISHING CREEK NORTH SIDE, REEDY BR, ROCKY BR, GUNTER'S CK [Warren Co #2, #4]

Granv 3213=Misc Land Off Papers, NC Arch: William Mangum plat 14 Oct 1755, 357a Granv co on No side Fishing Ck on the Redy [xic] Branch, adj Jos Green, Thos Daniell, Rockey Branch, and Wallis Corner. surv by Sherd Haywood, SCC Solomon Adkinson, Thomas Daneill [sic]

Granv 2580=Misc Land Off Papers, NC Arch: Thomas Daniel warrant 12 Nov 1755 to Sherwood Haywood to survey 640a in Granv co, adj Mangums line and Alston's Line on the North Side of Fishting Creek - inclu Daniel's own Improvement entered 12 Nov 1755. signed Fras Corgin. Note on doc reads "Continued for Six Months 7 May 1757 Signed Fras Corgin"; Back of doc reads "Grant 26 Aug 1760"

Granv 1989=11-458 William Mangum 11 Mar 1760, 640a Granv co Par St John on N side Fishing Ck on the reedy branch, adj Wallis's corner, Alstons corner, Coopers line, Buffeloe Branch, Bennits line, and Greens line. wit Will Hurst, John Person, surv 14 Oct 1755 by Sher Haywood D Sur, SCC Solomon Adkinson, Thomas Daniel

Granv G169 John Earl of Granv to William Mangum of Granv, 11 Mar 1760, 10sh 357a, parish of Saint John's in Granv on No side of Fishing Creek, bd Joseph Green, Thomas Daniel's line, Reedy Branch, Wallis; rents due etc., signed Granville by Thos Child, Robert Jones Junr, 6 Dec 1762. wit Will Hurst, Thos Jones, Granv co May Ct 1763. Ackn by Robert Jones Junr Esqr, on behalf of Earl Granville.

Granv D378 Thomas Daniel to Benjamin Cooper 3 Aug 1760, £20, 125a Granv, S sd of Rockey Branch...it being part of a survey taken up by sd Daniel. wit Joseph Person, John Person. recd 11 Aug 1762.

Granv 1513=11-349 Thomas Daniel 26 Aug 1760, 601a Granville co Par St John betw Rocky Br and Gunters Ck, joining Andersons Corner, Mangums line, a Brance, and Alstons corner. wit Alexr Elmsly, Will Hurst, examined by Thos Jones, Will Hurst, surv 29 Aug 1758 by Sherd Haywood, SCC Hustes Daniel, Wm. Mangum

Warr DB-2, page 352. 3 November 1769. Peter Smart to Thomas House, both of Bute Co. 120 Pds. Va. money for 295 A. in Bute Co. adj. Joseph Green on ye Reedy Branch, down Rocky Branch by line of Thomas Daniel & Francis Acok, along a small branch & up ye Reedy Branch, exclusive of 2 A. about the Baptist Meeting House & Spring which is lade(sic) off & a line Round it, beginning at ye mouth of ye afsd. Spring guts & up ye same including ye sd. Spring House & Bridge across ye Reedy Branch. Wit: Francis Capps, Richard Benet. Proved by Francis Capps, Bute November Court 1769, Ben McCulloch, C.C. Reg: 13 February 1770, by William Johnson, P.R.

Warr DB-3, page 52. April 1770. Thomas Daniel, of Halifax Co., to Jesse Rowland of Bute Co. 50 Pds. Va. money for 150 A. in Bute Co. adj. Self & Joseph Person. Wit: George Goodwin, Joseph Parsan. Proved by George Goodwin, Bute May Court 1770, Ben McCulloch, C.C. Reg: 20 September 1770, by William Johnson, P.R.

Warr DB-3, page 56. 9 May 1770. Thomas House to Daniel Sledge, both of Bute Co. 200 Pds. Va. money for 295 A. in Bute Co. adj. Joseph Green on the Reedy Branch, to line of Thomas Daniel & down the Rockey Branch to line of Francis Acock & up Reedy Branch. Wit: Isaac Acree, William Reddock. Ack: by Thomas House, Bute May Court 1770, Ben McCulloch, C.C. Reg: 21 October 1770, by William Johnson, P.R. Marginal notation: Deld. to Daniel Sledge Feby. 1771

Warr DB-3, page 242. 4 May 1771. Jesse Rowland to Daniel Sledge, both of Bute Co. 50 Pds. Va. money for 400 A. in Bute Co. on Piny Branch where sd. Daniel Sledge now dwells, adj. Green, Daniel, Walker & Sledge's own line. Wit: William Donman, William Mattox, James Dowlen. Ack: by Jesse Rowland, Bute May Court 1771, Ben McCulloch, C.C. Reg: 24 July 1771, by William Johnson, P.R. Marginal notation: 16th. Augst 1771 Deld. to Danl. Sledge.

Warr DB-4, page 193. 18 October 1773. Job Self to Charles Marshall, both of Bute Co. 100 Pds. Va. money (& payment of Qt.Rents) for 425 A. in Bute Co., part of two tracts, bought from John Tabor & Charles Bartholomew, adj. Philip Alston, Cooper, Peter Smart, Wm. Jean, the Old Line, Daniels Spring Branch, the Main Road. Wit. Jos. Jno. Williams, William Coats. Proved by Joseph John Williams, Bute May Court 1774, Ben McCulloch, C.C. Reg. 18 Jan.1775, by Jas. Johnson, P.R.

[Charles Daniel's probate in Warren, but appears he was over in Halifax?]

Warr 30=56 Tues 13 Feb 1781 Adm of Est of Charles Daniel returned by Amey Daniel, bondsmen Jesse Person Richard Acock.

Warr 30=57 Tues 13 Feb 1781 Inv of Est of Charles Daniel returned by Amey Daniel admx

Warr 31-59 Tues 13 Feb 1781 order to Thomas Turner Esq, Edmond Kerney, Jesse Person to appr and divide est of Charles Daniel to widow and other claimants.

[return to top](#)

TOWN OF HALIFAX [today Halifax Co]

Hal 1456=17-722 William Barksdale of Town of Hal to James Lyne excr of William Martin decd 8 Jan 1795, £1200, mortgage for the Tavern and stable lots and lots 50 and 29 in the Town of Hal; lot 34 where sd Barksdale had lived; lot 35, lot 13 jng Willie Jones; lot 33 (Ferrills) which had belonged to John Watson decd; 250a which had been purch fr Israel West jng Rocky Sw, Col. Nicholson, Wyatt Walker, West. wit Richard H. Long, Leml Long, Benj Barksdale 1456, recd Feb 1795. [This is also placed in Rocky Swamp West.]

Hal 406=18-333 John Orton (x) of Town of Hal to Willis Rhymes same 1 Jun 1798, £50, Lots 41 & 60 in Town of Hal. wit Edwin Turner, Archd Daniel, Richard H. Long, recd Aug 1798.

[return to top](#)

DEEP CREEK [today Halifax Co #9]

Hal 133=18-113 Jacob O'Daniel of Hal to Charles W. Jacocks 13 Jul 1795, \$100 silver, 50a jng Thomas Young, Marmaduke Young, Middle Branch, Thos Bradley. sig Jacob Daniel (x), Reuben Daniel (x). wit G. Cotton, Jno Young, George Cotton, recd Feb 1797.

Hal 213=18-164 William Perkins and wf Patience petition for dower. Marmaduke Young decd was husband to the petitioner Patience and he d. Feb 1795 leaving no written will but a nuncupative will. he left 640a where he lived, on Deep Ck, jng James Smith, Thomas Young, Solomon Turner, Jacob Daniel; also 360a in Scotland Neck, jng John Adams, John Dawson (& Cypress Sw later mentioned). The petitioners have no right to the land by virtue of the nuncupative will. Blake Baker for Petr. She was awarded 1/3 of each tract. (Note Slight variations on acreage; the above Jacob Daniel also written as Jacob A. Daniel). [Jurors are given for each tract include: Alsobrook (several), Slatter, Wiggins, Bell, Gayner, Cochran, Abington, Sessums. #2: Adams, Foreman, Athorngain, Boykin, Bryant, Wilkins, Joyner, (2) Rawls, Smith, Bell (2). recd Aug 1797.

Hal 891=18-735 Sarah Daniel (x) of Hal to Littleberry Abington same 20 Jan 1801, £150, 48a jng Middle Branch, Marmaduke Young, Thomas Young, Thomas Bradley, Robin O'Daniel. wit Isaac Sullivant, Thomas Lanier, Saml Bradley, recd May 1801.

[return to top](#)

CHOCKOYOTTE SOUTH SIDE [today Halifax Co #6]

Edg 162=4-534 Henry Robertson of Edg to Nimrod Ferguson same 9 Oct 1753, £60, 340a jng S sd of Chockyatt ck, Hollons ck and a branch. wit Charles Daniel, Peter Robertson, Christopher Smith. recd Feb 1754.

???Edg 160=4-504 James Smith of Edg to James Mannen same 15 Nov 1753, £15, 150a jng Henry Robertson, Charles Daniels, John Runel. wit William Kinchen Jr, Hugh Hardy. recd Nov 1753.

???Hal 202=7-179 Charles Daniel of Hal to Peter Brown same 16 Apr 1760, £25, 100a "of clear land" jng Hollands Branch. wit Daniel Brown, C. Craven, Wm Edmondson. recd Dec 1760.

[return to top](#)

CONOCONNARA SW [today Halifax Co #7]

Hal 916=14-482 James Howard and wf Dorcas (x) of Hal to Daniel Wilburn same 21 Feb 1780, £7800, 888a jng William Branch, Poney Branch, George Wallis, Goodwin, McKinney, Conoconary Sw, Briery Branch, Montfort, Wm Turner, Talton. wit Wm Wooten, Edmon Daniel. [no recd date here].

[return to top](#)

CONWAY CREEK = LITTLE FISHING CREEK [today Halifax Co #14]

Hal 934=9-126 James Matthews Sr and wf Ann (x) of Hal to William Daniel same 3 Oct 1764, £20, 142a part of land acq by James Matthews Sr 10 Jan 1762, jng Abraham Brinkley, John Clevis, James Matthews, Conway Ck. wit Francis Jones, James Matthis. recd Oct 1764.

Hal 705=14-128 James Matthis planter of Hal to Jesse Lee of Dinwiddie VA 24 Mar 1778, £50, 200a jng Cleaves (?), John Worley, Broom, Thomas Matthews, William Daniels. wit John Lee Jr, Joseph Jordan. recd Nov 1778.

Hal 739=14-187 William Daniel and wf Sarah of Hal to Richard Flewellen Jr same 18 Apr 1778, £50, 152a part of land acq by James Matthews Sr 10 Jan 1762, jng Abraham Brinkley, John Cleve, James Mathews, Conway Ck. only Wm Daniel sig. wit Thomas Lt. Hall, Frances Jones. recd Feb 1779.

[Francis Jones was earlier on Rocky Swamp East Side; he was also a neighbor of William and Sarah Daniel and Peter Daniel on Burnt Coat/Jacket Swamp.]

[return to top](#)

FISHING CREEK NORTH SIDE, JARRELL SWAMP/BEAVER DAM BR

[today Halifax Co, haven't located yet]

Hal 7=7-23 Francis (x) Spivey of Hal to Charles Daniel same 5 Jun 1759, £15, 120 was pat of 640a grtd to Christopher Guinn 1742, sold to Spivey, on Fishing Ck at mouth of Parkers Branch. wit James Wyatt, Nimrod Ferguson. recd Jun 1759.

Hal 113=7-107 Robert Butler of Hal to Stephen [??Butler] same 20 Aug 1760, £25, 200a was 1/2 a pat to sd Robert Butler 20 Apr 1745, on N sd Fishing Ck, jng Gerralls Sw, Weaver, Butler. wit Mary (x) Powell, Martha (x) West, Edward Clayton. recd Sep 1760.

Hal 836=8-434 James Bynum of Edgec to Edward Tatum of Hal 21 Jan 1764, £20, 50a jng Weaver. wit Charles Daniel, Edmund Daniel. recd Apr 1764.

Hal 900=9-79 Peter Tatum of Hal to Edward Tatum same 21 Jan 1764, £35, 50a jng Weaver. wit Charles Daniel, Edmund Daniel. recd Apr 1764.

Hal 995=9-211 Hyson (isom) Weaver of Hal to Stephen Weaver same 18 Aug 1764, £24, 200a part of land acq by Robert Butler 20 Apr 1745 and which he sold to Isom Weaver, on N sd Fishing Ck, jng Edward Tatum, Jarrel Sw. wit Charles Daniel, Peter Tatum, Edwd Tatum. recd Apr 1765.

Hal 1132=9-399 Stephen Weaver of Hal to Malachi Murden merchant of same (no day) Oct 1765, £26, 100a on N sd Fishing Ck, jng Jarrel Sw, Edward Tatum's former line, Jeremiah Malpas. Sarah Weaver also sig. wit William West, Peter Hawthorn. recd 7 Oct 1766.

Hal 1133=9-400 Isham Weaver planter of Hal to Malachi Murden merchant of same 29 Oct 1765, £50, 100a on N sd Fishing Ck jng Stephen Weaver, Jarrel Swamp, Spring Branch, Murden. wit William West, Hardy (x) Powell. recd Oct 1765

Hal 303=13-147 John Bradford and wf Dorathea Miriam Bradford of Hal to Edmund Daniel same 30 Apr 1773, £105, 350a which had been sold by William Branch sheriff "at the instance of Henning Tembte and Thomas Fisher agst Malachi Murden it being the manor plantation whereon the afsd Murden lived," jng Fishing Ck, jng Stephen Weaver Sr, Edward Tatom, Murden, Edmund Daniel, Charles Daniel, Stephen Weaver Jr, Malachi Murden, Jarrel Sw. wit David Telfair, Rebekah Bradford. wf relinq, exam by John Jones Esq. recd Aug 1774.

Hal 326=13-189 Edmond Daniel and wf Elizabeth (x) of Hal to John Bradford same 5 May 1773, £35, sd Elizabeth was wid Malachi Murden Esq and the land hers by right of dower, 350a on N sd Fishing Ck, jng Thomas Morris, Major Walker, Edmond Daniel. wit Charles Daniel, Ann Daniel. wf relinq, exam by Egbert Haywood Esq. recd Nov 1774.

Hal 413=13-336 James Dunlop merchant of Nansemond VA to Joel Walker of Hal 7 Mar 1775, £73, 266a part of land which had belonged to Doctor Tembty, jng John Long, Jarrals Sw. wit W. Hendrie, John Jones, Edmd Daniel. recd May 1775.

Hal 414=13-337 James Dunlop of Nansemond VA to Mathew Rabun of Hal 7 Mar 1775, £230, 988a which had belonged to Doctor Henning Tembte, jng Robert Butler's former line, Jarral Sw, Beaver Dam Branch, Long, Rocky Sw. wit W. Hendrie, John Jones, Edmd Daniel. recd May 1775.

Hal 640=13-738 Jeremiah Anderson of Hal to Charles Simons same 22 Aug 1775, £20, 108a part of pat 22 Aug 1775, jng Janote Sw, William Flewca, Pritchett, Thomas Hardy, Jarret (Sw), Parram. wit John Cone, Arthur West. recd May 1778.

Hal entries 649 (5) 19 Feb 1778 Edmond Daniel 640a, bd Mathau Raburn, Israel West, Augustine Wright, Joseph Daniel, & John Long; paid £16.16 "Ditto"; warr iss 27 May; settled with the Treasuer [sic].

Hal 626=13-699 Mark Cook and wf Rachel of Hal to William Bradley 9 Apr 1778, £15, 100a jng Walker, Daniel, Jarrel Sw, Raburn. wit Matt Raburn, Edmd Daniel, Jesse Morriss. recd May 1778.

Hal 774=14-247 Charles Daniel and wf Ann of Hal to Major Walker [no res given] 1 Feb 1779, 1 Feb 1779, £30, 72a part of land acq by Stephen Weaver sd where Major Walker now lives, jng Webb, Morriss, Stanton's former line. wit Matt Rabun, John Royal, David Crawley. recd Aug 1779.

Hal 962=14-545 Major Walker and wf Rachel (x) of Hal to Thomas Drummon same 5 Nov 1779, £500, 72a on Beaverdam Branch near Fishing Ck, jng Webb's former line, Bradley, Thos Daniel, Morriss. wit Stephen Fan, Sarah Rabun, Matt Rabun. recd Feb (no year).

Hal 962=14-545 Major Walker and wf Rachel (x) of Hal to Thomas Drummon same 5 Nov 1779, £500, 72a on Beaverdam Branch near Fishing Ck, jng Webb's former line, Bradley, Thos Daniel, Morriss. wit Stephen Fan, Sarah Rabun, Matt Rabun. recd Feb (no year).

Hal 862=14-411 Joseph Borden and wf Jane of Hal to Thomas Batchelor same 10 Apr 1780. "6 likely sensible sound well negroes." 500a (1 tract of which had been pat by Christopher Guin 6 May 1742, the other tract had been pat by Francis Spivey 10 May 1757), jng Fishing Ck, Charles Daniel's former corner, Parkers Branch, Wests Branch. wit Willm Lancaster, Sarah (x) West, Eliza (x) Orsbun. recd May 1780. [nothing indicates if it's a trade or if it's land for the negroes]

Hal 1074=14-689 Edmond Daniel to Israel West 9 Apr 1783, £100, 381a jng Beaverdam Branch, Mathew Rabun, Israel West, Gustion Wright, Wheelis. wit Henry Long, John Cox. recd May 1783.

Hal 1082=14-699 Edmd Daniel to Cary Cox 9 Apr 1783, £100, 255a on E sd Beaverdam Branch, jng Math Raburn, Israel West, Wheless, Anna Long. wit Henry Long, Israel West. recd May 1783.

Hal 1362=15-366 NC to Jethro Sumner 9 Oct 1783, 640a jng Edmund Daniel, Burns, West, Nathaniel Powell's former corner, Matthew Rabern.

Hal 1475=15-510 Mathew Rabern of Hal to Israel West same 20 Nov 1784, £30, 30a jng Wright, Sumner, Rabern, Beaverdam Branch. wit Henry Long, Jeremiah Turner. recd Feb 1786.

Hal 1334=15-336 Edmund Daniel and wf Elizabeth of Hal to Samuel Crowell same 7 Jan 1785, £500, 350a on N sd of Fishing Ck jng Stephen Weaver, Edward Tatum, Edmund Daniel, where William Willey had lvd, Stephen Weaver Jr, Malachi Murden, Jarrett Sw. only sig shown is Edmd Daniel. wit Jno Whitaker, Henry Bradford. recd Feb 1785.

Hal 157=16-291 Carry Cox planter of Hal to John Wright planter same 21 Feb 1785, £150, 255a on N sd Beaver Dam Branch, jng Mattw Rabun, Israel West, Jethro Sumner. wit James Judge, Patience Horne (x), recd May 1787.

Hal 1383=15-387 William Bradley and wf Polly to Adam White 2 Apr 1785, £40, 100a jng Drummon, Batchelor, Bradford, Jarrells Sw, Raburn, William Bradley. wit Joseph (x) Daniel, Fred (x) Man, Thomas (x) Drummon. recd May 1785.

Hal 1418=15-434 Mathew Rabun and wf Sarah of Hal to James Grant same 6 Aug 1785, £360.18, 687a jng Joel Walker, John Read, Jarrel Sw, Great Sw, Frederick Mann, West, Beaverdam Branch. wit John Williams, Jesse Williams, Joseph W. Nicholson. recd Aug 1785.

Hal 1459=15-490 Elizabeth Daniel wf of Edmund Daniel relinquished her right of dower to 350a sold 7 Jan 1785 to Saml Crowell. 13 Sep 1785 [prob exec and recd date].

Hal 1467=15-499 Israel West of Hal to James Nichols same 18 Oct 1785, £80, 200a jng Joseph Daniel, Beaverdam Branch, Mathew Rabern. wit Henry Long, William West. recd Feb 1786.

Hal 541=17-141 Spencer Thomas (x) and wf Elizabeth (x) of Edgecombe and Daniel Morris and wf Abbilona (x) of Wilkes Co GA to Adam White of Hal 16 Jan 1787, £10, 36a which Malachi Murden had owned and gotten from Henry Reed, jng Willie Grizzall, Joel Woolsei(?), Daniel Thompson. wit Edmond Daniel, James Daniel. recd 30 Dec 1789.

Hal 587=17-176 Edmund Daniel of Wilks Co GA POA to John Branch of Hal 21 Feb 1787. He to represent him for sd Daniel's wf Elizabeth Murden the dau of Doctor Henning Tembte decd who left her a share in his will. wit Wm Wootten, Arthur West, recd Feb 1790.

Hal 543=17-142 Nancy Murden of Wilkes Co GA to Adam White of Hal 18 Mar 1789, £10, 94a which was 1/5 part of the land which Mallica Murden had purch fr Henry Read. wit John Arrington, Edmond Daniell. recd Nov 1789.

Hal 893=17-380 Nancy Murden of Wilkes Co GA to Samuel Crowell and Henry Bradford of Hal 15 Jan 1792, £5.16.8, 700a on N sd of Fishing Ck. wit Edmund Daniel, Richard Carn, recd Feb 1792.

Hal 1464=17-730 Samuel Crowell of Hal to William Batchelor same 19 Jan 1795, £20, 40a jng Rabun, sd Batchelor, Temptie, Daniel's meeting house. wit Henry Bradford, recd Feb 1795.

[return to top](#)

FISHING CREEK NORTH SIDE, GUM SWAMP, BEAVER DAM SWAMP, ROCKY BRANCH [today Halifax Co #2]

???Hal 89=7-84 Nathaniel (x) Powell of Edgec to James Wyatt of Hal 28 Sep 1759, £25, 170a which had been sold by Edward Powers to Benja Rawlings who willed it to Edmond Kearney who sold it to Nathaniel Powell, jng Goss. wit Charles Daniel, David (x) Ward. recd Jun 1760.

Hal 262=7-234 Francis Spivey of Hal to Arthur West same 16 Mar 1761, £5, 55a part of land deeded to Francis Spivey for 405a 10 May 1751, jng Gum Sw, Robins Branch. wit Charles Daniel, John Spivey. recd Mar 1761.

Hal 227=7-202 David (x) Ward of Hal to John Ward same 13 Mar 1761, £50, 133a part of pat to David Ward 20 Apr 1745, jng Beaverdam Sw, Middleton, Bryant's Branch. wit Charles Daniel, Francis (x) Spivey. recd Mar 1761.

Edg 677=C155 John Hardy of Hal to Thomas Hart of Edg 11 Mar 1702 (sic), £50, 455a had been a Granv grt to sd Hardy, on N sd Beaver Dam Sw, jng Nathaniel Powell, Pocason Branch. wit Charles Daniell, Edmund Daniell. recd Apr 1764.

Hal 485=8-65 Benjamin Hardy and wf Mary of Johnston to Hannah Yancey exrx Jeconias Yancey decd of Hal 20 Mar 1762 [I may have wrong year?], £65, 1/2 half [sic] of a tract (no acreage noted) which had been sold by Jos Jno Alston to William Alston 6 Jul 1737 and at William Alston's death devised to his heirs, on both sides Beaverdam Sw, jng Thos Kearney, Ben Hardy, Mary Hardy. wit John Daniel, Robert Sanders, James Yancey. wf relinq, examined by Abraham Jones Esq. recd Mar 1762.

Hal 766=8-363 Hannah Yancey of Hal exrx of will her late husband Jeconias Yancey to Thomas Crawford planter of Craven SC.

Jeconias Yancey apparently had owed a debt to Benjamin Hardy who had 22 May 1760 turned his interest over to Thomas Crawford. 640a on Beaverdam Sw, Eelbeck, John Daniels. wit T Carr, A Nash. recd Jan 1764.
Hal 766 [index says Jacob Daniel also on this page, can't find here or near]

NC 3979 Halifax John Bradford warrant 1 Oct 1762 to Christopher Haynes Gentleman to surv 700a in Halifax, joining Ben Wooten, Wm Lane, Hen Pope, Bryant OQuine, Thoms Daniel, John Hardy, Chas Daniel, Frans Spivey, Jacob Wyate, Bradford's own line, and Henry Reed. sig Jos Montfort. Back of doc makes ref to 3 warrants and mentions names: "Pace, Hen Pope, and Jno Blackburn"
NC 3980 Halifax John Bradford entry 1 Oct 1762, 700a Halifax, joining Wooten, Wm Lane, Hen Pope, Bryant OQuinn, Thoms Daniel, John Hardy, Chas Daniel, Francis Spivey, Jacob Wyat, Henry Reed, and Bradford's own lines. sig Jno Bradford, wit J. Montfort

Hal 955=9-153 Jacob Carter of Hal to John Bradford same 28 Aug 1764, £58.13.4, 300a was pat to Robert West, jng Beaverdam Sw, Watson, Thomas Hart. wit Benajah Saxon, William Lane, Matthew Rabun. recd Jan 1765.

Hal 1155=9-425 John Bradford of Hal to Cornelius Carter same 9 (no month) 1767, £80, 300a pat by Robert West, where Jacob Carter now lives, jng Beaverdam (Swamp?), Watson, Thomas Hart. sig Thos (sic) Bradford. wit Wm Moore, Wm (x) Jackson, Richard (x) Jones. recd Jan 1767.

Hal 1632=11-300 Jeremiah Stevens of Hal to Thos Holt same 19 Feb 1771, £45, 219a jng Jos Jno Williams, Burt, Jeremiah Stevens, Francis (x) Stevens. (wits omitted). Francis Stevens (x) relinq, exam by William Branch Esq. recd Feb 1771.

Hal 159=12-264 Edmond Kearney of Hal to Richd Burt same 15 Aug 1771, £250, 1300a part of pat to Jos Jno Alston, jng Little Sw, Elk Marsh Sw, Alston, Beaver Dam Sw. Sarah (x) Kearney also sig. wit Phil Kearney, William Daniel, Jos Jno Williams. recd 22 Oct 1772.

Hal 255=13-65 William (x) Green and wf Ann (x) of Hal to Richard Barrett Sr of Currituck 15 Mar 1773, £50, 150a which sd Green had purch fr Tucker and Tucker had purch fr Joseph Montfort 25 Nov 1753, jng Beaver Dam Sw, Captn Joseph John Alston. wit Charles Daniel, James Mercer, Michael Morriss, William Parker. recd May 1774.

Hal 539=13-539 Jesse Wyatt of Hal to Arthur West same 20 May 1777, £87, 100a part of 530a acq by Jacob Wyatt 20 Dec 1760, on N sd Fishing Ck, jng Gum Sw. wit David Ward, Arthur West. recd Nov 1777.

Hal 569=13-592 Jesse (x) Wyatt of Hal to David Ward Jr same 20 May 1777, £87, 175a on N sd Fishing Ck, 150 of which had been acq as part of 530 by Jacob Wyatt 20 Dec 1760, jng Jas Wyatt, Arthur West, Gum Sw; 25 of which was part of pat 300a to James Wyatt 15 Jun 1740, jng Elisha Ward, Fishing Ck. wit Arthur West, Robert (x) Right. recd Feb 1778.

Hal 571=13-597 Lewis (x) Wyatt of Hal to Robert Ward same [no date, but see previous], £300, 100a part of pat to Jas Wyatt (date omitted), on N sd Fishing Ck, jng Wyatt, James Wyatt, Gum Sw, Henry West. wit E. Pitman, David Ward. recd Feb 1778.

Hal 1139=15-56 George West and wf Mary to Matthew Raburn 1 Aug 1777, relinq their rights. The negro girl Liby, boy Josiah. Robert Warren decd of Hal had willed to his wf Margaret the negro woman Rose, and after his wife's death Rose should fall to his dau Sarah Warren and Rose's incr should be divided among his 4 daus after their mo's death. Rose had a dau Liby and a boy Josiah. Matthew Raburn had md Sarah Warren. Mary West was a dau of Robert Warren. wit William West, Lidia (x) West. recd Nov 1783.

Hal entries 647 (3) 19 Feb 1778 John Bradford 300a, bd Henry Read's corner, runs E along his line to Jacob Wyatt's line, S along Jacob Wyatt's line across Gum Sw to James Wyatt's line, along his line to Thomas Daniel's line, along his line to William Bradley's line, with his line to James Cain's line, & along his line to the beg; paid £8.6 "do"; warr iss 27 May; settled with the "Trasuer".

Hal 1241=15-203 Benjamin Bunn and Millison Bunn dau of Robert Warren to Matthew Rabern (no day) Aug 1778. Robert Warren decd of Hal willed to his wf Margaret Warren 1 negro woman Rose, and after sd Margaret's death she should go to the dau Sarah Warren and Rose's incr should be divided among Robert Warren's 4 daus. Rose had the chn Leby and boy Josiah, and Leby had boy Tom. Sarah Warren had md Matthew Rabern and they recvd the above-named negroes. only sig indicated is Millsnt Bunn. wit Edmund Daniel, John Crowell. recd Aug (no year).

Hal entries 815 (171) 3 Dec 1778 Thomas Daniel 700a, bd James Wyatt, John Bradford's new entry, William Bradley, Majr Walker, his own land, & on N sd Fishing Cr; paid £18.6; warr iss 3 Mar 1779.

Hal 783=14-261 William Hux of Hal to Jesse Read same 4 Feb 1779, £400, 100a on both sides Beaverdam Sw, jng James Carstarphen, Pace, Hammon. Ann Hux also sig. wit Thomas Harvey, Jas Holdcroft, Lewis Daniel. recd Aug 1779.

Hal 820=14-329 Jos Jno Williams of Hal to Starling Daniel same 8 May 1779, £25, 100a on S sd Darling Sw, jng Thomas Holt, Richard Burt, Thomas Nevill, Benjamin Hux. wit Thos Harvey, Jas Read. recd Feb 1780.

Hal entries 889 (244) 8 Jul 1779 David Ward 500a bd Thomas Daniel, Jesse Wyatt, Arther West, his own land, John Brittle, Joseph Burden, & on Fishing Cr; paid £10.6; warr iss [no date here].

Hal 933=14-507 NC to Edmond Daniel 1 Mar 1780, 636a jng Matthew Raburn, Israel West, Augusting Right, Wheless, John Long.

Hal 862=14-411 Joseph Borden and wf Jane of Hal to Thomas Batchelor same 10 Apr 1780. "6 likely sensible sound well negroes." 500a (1 tract of which had been pat by Christopher Guin 6 May 1742, the other tract had been pat by Francis Spivey 10 May 1757), jng

Fishing Ck, Charles Daniel's former corner, Parkers Branch, Wests Branch. wit Willm Lancaster, Sarah (x) West, Eliza (x) Orsbun. recd May 1780. [nothing indicates if it's a trade or if it's land for the negroes]

Hal 921=14-490 Robert Ward and wf Mary (x) of Hal to David Ward same 15 May 1780, £300, 100a which sd Robert Ward had purch fr Lewis Wiatt, on N sd Fishing Ck, jng Wiatt, James Wiatt, Gum Sw, Henry West. wit George Knight, Lewis (x) Wiatt. recd Feb 1782.

Hal entries 937 (292) 17 Jun 1780 Joseph Burden 700a on N sd Fishing Cr at a red oak, bd: runs down "the" old road to Charles Daniel's corner red oak, up the island gut on a line of marked trees to a butterwood at the mouth of Parker's Br, up the branch to a pine, along a line of marked trees to a pine on "the" back line, N along the back line to a pine corner, W to a pine on the head of Wests Br, down Wests Br to Courthouse Road, down the rd to Gain's old line to a pine, along Gain's line to Gum Sw; to an oak corner, with the sw to a white oak, along a line of marked trees to the main creek at a gum cotner & down the creek to the beg; paid £19 paid £1.12 (total) £20.12; warr iss.

Hal 1105=15-10 NC to James Ward 28 Oct 1782, 100a jng Jesse Wyatt, A. West, Gum Sw.

Hal 1108=15-13 NC to Joseph Burden 28 Oct 1782, 582a on N sd Fishing Ck, jng Charles Daniel's former corner now Wm Pass', Parker's Branch, Guin, Gum Sw.

Hal 1060=14-671 Elias Ward of Hal to Samuel Foreman of Edgec 8 Jan 1783, £500, 383a jng Fishing Ck, Jones, Robt West, Green, Row, Hudnal, David Ward. wit Edm Daniel, Robert Ward, Elijah (x) Ward. Mary (x) Ward relinq. recd Feb 1783.

Hal 1228=15-188 NC (No. 143) to John Bradford 9 Oct 1783, 276a jng Henry Head, Jesse Wyatt, James Wyatt, Thos Daniel, Gum Sw. recd May 1784.

Hal 1391=15-396 NC (No. 163) to Thomas Daniel 9 Oct 1783, 700a jng James Wyatt, Fishing Ck, Bum Sw [Gum?], Thomas Daniel, Henry Read, Bradford, William Bradley, James Churchill, Beaver Dam Sw. [duplicated in Beaver Dam Sw section]

Hal 1268=15-242 William Willie of Hal to Samuel Crowell same 14 Nov 1783, £20, 50a on N sd Fishing Ck jng John Bradford. wit Arthur West, Henry Bradford. recd Nov 1784.

Hal 1415=15-429 John Barrott and wf Catrine [sic] of Hal to John Branch same 3 Nov 1784, £100, 150a on W sd Beavardam Sw, jng Ready Branch, Richard Barrott. wf sig Katrine (x) Barrott. wit Robt Carstarphen, Thos (x) Tarlton, Timothy Ezell, Wm Ellin. recd Aug 1785.

Hal 1330=15-330 Thomas Daniel of Hal to William Batchelor same 25 Nov 1784, £800, 775a on N sd of Fishing Ck jng James Wyatt, Thos Daniel, Henry Read, Bradford, William Bradley, James Churchill, Beaver Dam Sw. wit Edm Daniel, Wm Batchelor. recd Feb 1785.

Hal 1381=15-384 David Ward and wf Mary of Hal to William Dancy of Edgec 15 May 1785, £400, 275a on N sd of Fishing Ck jng Gum Sw, James Wyatt, Arthur West, John Bradford, Jessie Wyatt, David Ward. wit Wm Batchelor, Jesse Wyatt. recd May 1785.

Hal WB 326=3-78 James Wyatt 10 May 1784, Feb 1785. son John Wyatt plantation where he now lives and then to grandson Jacob Wyatt the son of John Wyatt. all personal est div betw sons James and John Wyatt. exr Edmond Daniell. wit John Bradford, Joseph John Bradford, John Millikin.

Hal 257=16-463 Israel West of Hal to Joseph Daniel same 25 Oct 1786, no \$ here, 70a jng Beavar Dam Sw. wit James Baker, James Judge, John Jones. recd Feb 1788.

Hal 189=16-346 Moses Read Pendry of Hal to Hercules Morris of Dinwiddy VA 23 Jun 1787, £250, 372a which had come to sd Pendry by deeds from Harmon Read and Benjamin Hardy, jng Wartry Branch, Francis Jones, Beavardam Sw, James Carstaphen, Cablin Branch, Jesse Read. wit John Sullivant, Lewis Daniel, Buckner Daniel. recd Aug 1787.

Hal 784=17-314 Willie Jones to Starling Daniel 28 Mar 1791, £150, a negro fellow Lorn(?) about 37 yrs old. wit John Barrett.

Hal 874=17-366 Starling Daniel to Willie Jones 26 Jun 1791, £150, 1 slave Tom. wit Fredrisa Schulzer, recd Nov 1791.

Hal 1157=17-540 Thomas Crawford of Hal to William Alston of Warren 10 Dec 1792, £900, 1200a ("Yancey's old place") jng Beavardam Sw, Henry Perkins, Jesse Morris, Henry Perkins Sr, Philip Kerney, Yancy, Rocky Branch, Thomas Nevill, Pigen Branch, Willie Daniels. wit James Wartherers(?), Rebecca Bull (x), Benjamin H. Alston, recd May 1793. [I put this here because of the land names given, but because of the compelling names it is also in the Burnt Coat section]

Hal 1194=17-562 John Somerville of Granville to Starling Daniel of Hal 21 Aug 1793, £85, 3 negroes Juday, Ina (Ira?), Suck. wit John Eaton, recd Aug 1793.

Hal 193=18-151 George West and wf Mary of Hal to Henry Motley same 23 Feb 1797, £80, 490a which had been willed to sd Mary West by her fa Robert Warren(?), jng John Phillips, Benjamin Pearce, Eppy Tillery, John Brickle decd, Buck Sw. wit John Simmons,

Randolph West, Ephraim Daniel, recd Feb 1797. Since sd George & Mary West were about to move fr the state, Mathew C. Whitaker, John Branch, & Cary Whitaker were apptd to examind sd Mary as to her consent to the sale. She consented. recd May 1797.

Hal 253=18-199 10 Jun 1797 Received of Henry Motley £85 for 1 negro mann slave Phillip about 62 years old. Eliza Daniel (x), Shepperd Daniel, Ephraim Daniel. wit Henry Qualls, Jerry Brinkley, recd Aug 1797.

Hal 558=18-453 Jesse Read of Hal to Starling Daniel same 30 Apr 1799, \$100, 117a on Rocky Branch jng William Williams (formerly Thomas Crawford's), William Neville, Thomas Neville, Jesse Read. wit Benjamin Hawkins, Wm Read, recd May 1799.

Hal 1079=18-885 Thomas Crawford of Hal to William Williams of Franklin Co 10 May 1799, £572, 1450a called Yancy's Old Place, jng Henry Perkins Kearney, Beaver Dam Branch, Willie Daniel, Pig Pen Branch, Nevill, Rocky Branch. wit E. Haywood, William Burt, H. G. Kearney, recd Feb 1802.

Hal 634=18-520 Thos Crawford to William Read both of Hal (no day) Nov 1799, £100, 176a which sd Thommas Crawford purch fr the heirs of Jeconias Yancey in 1787, on S sd Eelbacks Road, jng Jones, Capt Lewis Daniel (formerly Eelbecks). wits omitted, recd Nov 1799.

Hal 858=18-712 Starling Daniel to his son Edmond Daniel 6 Feb 1801, £10, 100a jng Rocky Branch. wit John Sullivant, recd Feb 1801.

Hal 1082=18-887 Julous Daniel of GA to Thomas Lock of Hal 13 Dec 1801, £75, 70a which Joseph Daniel purch fr Israel West and after sd Joseph's death was divided to his son Julous Daniel, jng Bever Dam Sw. wit James Judge, Walter C. Pears, recd Feb 1802. [see Wilkes GA tax lists!]

[return to top](#)

FISHING CREEK NORTH SIDE, adjoining GUIN/PARKERS BR, also Weaver, Malpass, Ferguson, Murden....

[THIS IS PROBABLY NEAR GUM SW?] [today Halifax Co]

Edg 32=1-344 Henry West of Edg planter to Robert Hudnal same 2 May 1740, £20, 300a on N sd Fishing Ck jng the creek, part of pat to me 640a 17 Oct 1735. wit Christopher Guin, Michael Melton, Walter McFarlen. no recd date.

Edg 81=3-84 Robert Hilliard and wf Elizabeth of Edg to Nathaniel Edwards same 22 May 1747, £60, 300a on N sd Fishing ck, jng Henry West, Beal Brown and the ck, part of 640a grt to Henry West 17 Oct 1735. wit Thomas Turner, Stephen Weaver, Walter McFarlen. recd May 1747.

Edg 133=4-165 John Dement of Edg to John Hardy same 16 Nov 1751, £33.10, 250a on N sd Fishing ck jng Henry West, the main road and Guin, as by pat to sd Dement 18 Mar 1744. wit Richard Whitaker, William Dement, Bryant (x) OQuin. recd Nov 1751.

Edg 164=565 Francis Spive of Edg to John Hardy same, Inholder [?innkeeper?] 20 Jul 1753, £20, 160a on N sd Fishing ck jng the road that leads fr Rayford's bridge to Whitehead's bridge and the ck, part of grt to Christopher Guin 15 May 1742. wit Robert (x) West, Arthur (x) West, James Wyatt Jr. recd Feb 1754.

Edg 54=2-160 Robert West and wf Susannah of Edg to John Hardy same 19 Jan 1754, £105, 340a on N sd Fishing ck jng the Flax Hole branch and the ck part of a pat to my fa Henry West and beq by him to my bro Henry West and my sd bro being dead w/o issue the sd land fell to me. wit Samuel Hardy, Hardy Cane, John Speir. recd Nov 1754.

Edg 235/6=6-244 Nathaniel Edwards of Princess Ann VA to Headan Edwards of Edg 4 Jan 1758, 5sh, 300a on N sd Fishing ck jng Henry West and Beal Brown a lease [sic]. wit James Ferguson, Elizabeth Sayer, Arthur Sayer. recd Feb 1758.

Edg 238=6-267 Hadon Edwards of Edg to Nimrod Farguson same 22 Feb 1758, £65, 300a on Fishing ck jng Henry West and Beal Brown. wit Montfort Eelbeck. recd Feb 1758.

Hal 142=7-134 Robert Hudnal of Edgec to Thomas Daniel of Hal 21 Jun 1760, £25, 150a, pat to Robert Hudnall 21 Jul 1743, on N sd Fishing Ck jng Red Root Pocosin. wit Fras (x) Spivey, Wm Hudnal, Robt Hudnal. recd Sep 1760.

Hal 141=7-132 Robert (x) West planter of Hal to David Ward planter of same (no date) 1760, £3.10, 17a on N sd Fishing Ck jng Nimrod Ferguson. wit Charles Daniel, Amy Daniel. recd Sep 1760.

NC 4091 Halifax Nimrod Ferguson plat 21 Jul 1760, 430a Halifax, joining Ferguson's own corner, John Hardy, David Ward, and Daniels line. CC Daniel Leslie, Thos Edward, Jos Jno Williams Survr. Entered 28 Jan 1760. Plat incl and shows loc of land of Thos Daniel and id's the tract as "150 acres Pattent Land" [4090 is the warrant 28 Feb 1760, doesn't mention Daniel.

Hal 706=8-293 Francis (x) Spivey of Hal to William West s/o Robert West decd of same 23 Dec 1762, £5, 40a part of pat 640a to Francis Spivey 1742, jng Green Arthurs Branch, Guin. wit Charlie Daniel, Edmund Daniel. Edmund Irby pr deed by oath. recd Jul 1764.

Hal 729=8-321 Prissilla (x) Duke of Hal to Bryant OQuinn 11 Feb 1763, £40, 180a part of pat to Wm West 21 Mar 1743, sold by sd West to Prissilla Duke, jng Robt Wats, James Jones. wit Isaac Turbevill, Joseph Turbevill, Sampson West. recd Jul 1763.

Hal 781=8-377 John Denton of Edgec to Jeremiah Malpas same 15 Aug 1763, £25, 200a part of land acq by Stephen Weaver and where

sd Denton formerly lived, on N sd Fishing Ck jng Tatum, Stanton, Ferguson, Webb. wit Chas Daniel, John (x) Wyatt, William Malpas. wf Charity Denton relinq. recd 18 Oct 1763.

Hal 857=9-20 Burwell Lanier of Hal to Charles Daniel same 11 Jan 1764, £3, 5a part of land purch fr Fancis Spivey and which was first acq by ---? Gwin 1742, on N sd Fishing Ck, jng Daniel's old line, Charles Daniel. wit George Simmons, James Wyat. recd Jan 1764.

Hal WB 98=1-143 Walter Troutline/Turbevil, 11 Jan 1764, Apr 1764. sons Joseph Turbevil, Isaac Turbevill, daus Ellet Ogwin, Mary Turbevil, Martha Turbevil. son James Turbevil. wf Mary Turbevil land at her death to son Jonathan Turbevil. rest of est to wf at her death to be div bet all my lvg chn. exrs wf Mary and friend Charles Daniel. wit John Gordin, Charles Daniel, Bryant (x) Ogwin.

Hal 832=8-427 Bryant OQuin (x) of Hal to James Turbevil same 27 Feb 1764, £80, 100a part of pat to Wm Uttley 1753, jng N sd Murpheys Branch, Long Branch, May,. wit Charles Daniel, Edmond Daniel. recd Apr 1764.

Hal 814=8-408 Nimrod Ferguson and wf Rebeckah (x) of Hal to Thomas Meggs of Brunswick VA 14 Mar 1764, £100, 300a part of 540 pat to Henry West 17 Oct 1735, jng Fishing Ck, Harry West, Beal Brown. 430a jng Ferguson's own corner, John Hardy, David Ward. wit Jos Eelbeck, Burwell Lamm(?). wf relinq 14 Mar 1764 [also prob recd date].

Hal 968=9-172 Burwell Lanier and wf Elizabeth [sig Eliza (x) Lanier] of Hal to Joseph Borden of Bute 10 Jan 1765, £310, 650a part of pat to Christopher Guin 6 May 1742 and part of pat to Francis Spivey 10 May 1757, jng N sd Fishing Ck, Charles Daniel, Parkers Branch, West's Branch, Guin, Green Sw. wit Arthur (x) West, Charles Daniel, Edmund Daniel. recd 15 Feb 1765.

Hal 1062=9-302 Bryant OQuin of Hal to John Lewis same 30 Sep 1765, £30, 110a part of 180a pat to Wm West 21 Mar 1742, on N sd Fishing Creek, jng Robert Weston, James Jones. [omits word wit:, but] John Jones, James Jones Sr. recd Oct 1765.

Hal 1345=10-181 Thomas Meggs of Hal to Thomas Daniel same 21 Mar 1768, 15sh, 100a part of land Meggs acq fr Nimrod Farguson, jng Thomas Daniel, Nimrod Farguson, Ward. wit Nimrod Farguson, David (x) Ward Sr, James (x) Ward, Robt (x) Ward. recd May 1768.

Hal 1381=10-266 Sylvanus Staunton and wf Dewild (x) of Hal to Thomas Daniel same 25 Oct 1768, £150, 500a on N sd Fishing Ck part of pat to Samuel Brocks, jng Wyatt, Staunton, Farguson, Kirby. wit Charles Daniel, Achsah (x) Spivey. wf relinq, exam by John Thompson Esq. recd Nov 1768.

Hal 1382=10-268 Thomas Daniel and wf Sarah (x) of Hal to Sylvanus Staunton same 25 Oct 1768, £100, 250a part of land acq by Robert Hudnall and part of land acq by Nimrod Ferguson, on N sd Fishing Ck, jng Gallberry Branch, Thomas Daniel, Nimrod Ferguson, Ward. wit Charles Daniel, Achsah (x) Spivey. wf relinq, exam by John Thompson Esq. recd Nov 1768.

Hal 1469=10-466 Bryan (x) O'Quin and wf Ellen of Hal to Charles Daniel same 28 Jan 1769, £51, 220a part of pat to Thomas Kearney 6 May 1742 and of a pat to Williams, on N sd Fishing Ck, jng Widow Duck. wit Sylvanus Stanton, Melvin Dukes, Rachel (x) Dukes, John O'Quin. recd Nov 1769.

Hal 1397=10-302 James Staunton and wf Elizabeth (x) of Northampton Co [doesn't say state] to Thomas Daniel of Hal (no day) Feb 1769, £164, 300a on N sd Fishing Ck, jng Jeremiah Malpas, sd Thomas Daniel, Murden. wit Chas Daniel, Ed. Daniel. wf relinq, exam by James Barnes Esq. recd Feb 1769.

Hal 1482=10-490 Charles Daniel and wf Amy of Hal to Wm Pass of IOW VA 18 Nov 1769, £80, 130a on N sd Fishing Ck, jng Guin, Parkers Branch. wit Jeremiah Nelms, E Haywood. \$ recpt wit John Auld. wf relinq, exam by Wm Lane Esq. recd Nov 1769.

Hal 1545=11-83 Jeremiah Malpas and wf Sarah of Hal to Chas Daniel same 13 Jan 1770, £100, 100a on N sd Fishing Ck, jng Brock, Kirby, James Ren. sig Jeremiah Malpas, Sarah Malpas also sig. wit Melvin Dicken(?), Mark Cook, Arthur West. recd May 1770.

Hal 1557=11-134 Jeremiah Malpas and wf Sarah (x) to Charles Daniel same [but doesn't give grantor res in this abstr] 19 Jan 1770, £30, 100a part of land acq by Stephen Weaver where sd Malpas formerly lived, on N sd Fishing Ck, jng Webb, Tatum, Staton, Fargason, Stanton. sig Jere. Malpas, Sarah (x) Malpass. wit Melvin Dicken(?), Mack Cook, Arthur West. recd May 1770.

Hal 1544=11-80 Chas Daniel of Hal to Benjn Rowell [R not P here] (no day) Mar 1770, £75, 220a part of pat to Thos Kearney 6 May 174? and another pat to Williams, on N sd Fishing Ck, jng Widow Dicken. Ane [sic] Daniel also sig. (wits omitted). Aney [sic] Daniel relinq, exam by Winfield Wright Esq. recd May 1770.

Hal 1581=11-192 Thos Meggs and wf Catharine (x) to Egbert Haywood of same [but doesn't give grantor res in this abstr] 7 May 1770, £130, 630a jng Fishing Ck, Henry West, Beal Brown, John Hardy, David Ward, Silvanus Stanton. wit James Auld, John Auld, Mial Scurlock. wf relinq, exam by Saml Weldon Esq. recd Nov 1770.

Hal 1566=11-16 Sylvanus Stanton of Hal to Robert Ward same 10 Aug 1770, £100, 250a part of land acq by Robt Hudson and part of land acq by Nimrod Farguson, on N sd Fishing Ck, jng Gallberry Branch, Chas Daniel, Nimrod Farguson, Ward. wit Isom Pitman, Elijah Ward, James Threatt Stanton. recd Aug 1770.

Hal 41=12-59 Thomas Daniel and wf Sarah (x) of Hal to Charles Daniel same (no date), 382[=1770/1], 150a jng Fishing Ck, Beaver Dam Branch, Malpass, Murden. wit Robert (x) Parker, Catharine (x) Jones. wf relinq, exam by Charles Pasteur Esq. [no recd date here]

Hal 1160=9-431 Benjamin Jones and wf Katharine and Susannah Reed of Hal to John Hardy same 18 Nov 1766, £40, 50a pat by Henry West 17 Oct 1735, on N sd Fishing Ck and on Flax Hole Branch, jng sd John Hardy. wit Charles Daniel, Saml West, Eliza Hardy. recd Jan 1767.

Hal 67=12-104 John Lewis of Wake to Samuel Sans of Hal 4 May 1771, 320, 110a part of pat of 180a to Wm West 21 Mar 1742, on N sd Fishing Ck, jng Robert West, James Jones. wit Thomas Wooten, Gideon Anderson, Benjamin Pearce. recd Feb 1772.

Hal WB 171=1-203 Susanna Reed 22 Aug 174 [oops, my munge], Nov 1771. 8sh each to sons Arthur West, William West and Robert West, dau Mourning Vaughan. dau Kathron Reed residue of est and 80a incl plantation I live on which land was left to me by my first husband Henry West. exrs dau Cathron Reed and friend Charles Daniel. wit Ame Daniel, Edmund Daniel, Thomas Daniel.

Hal 210=12-349 William Pass and wf Sarah of Hal to John Holoway same 27 May 1772, £150, 200a jng the old Enfield road, Joseph Borden, Great Fishing Ck, Arthur West, William West. wit Joseph Borden, Richard Ship. recd Feb 1773.

Hal 173=12-287 Charles Daniel and wf Ann of Hal to Thomas Morriss Sr 10 Nov 1772, £123, 200a, jng Murden, Malpass, Fishing Ck, Haden Edwards, Thomas Morriss, Weaver's old line, Charles Daniel, Walker's Branch, Thomas Daniel. (wits omitted). recd Nov 1772.

Hal 427=13-360 Samuel Sans (Sands) of Edgec to Cornelius Carter of Hal 23 Apr 1775, £16, 110a part of 180a pat to William West 21 Mar 1742, on N sd Fishing Ck jng Robert West, James Jones. wit Benjamin Ship, Robert Ward, Mary Ship. recd Aug 1775.

Hal 426=13-359 William West of Hal to Arthur West same 16 Jun 1775, £25, 40a part of pat to Francis Spivey 1742, jng Quin, Arthurs Branch. wit William Howard, Arthur West, Howell Powell. [no recd date].

Hal WB 229=2-37 Thomas Morriss, 9 Jan 1777, Feb 1777. son Mitchell Morriss, daus Mary Morriss, Lovey Morriss. son Daniel Morriss [stuff] and mannour plantation I now live if he lives to 21, if not to son Mitchell Morriss. son Samuel Morriss. wf Mary Morriss rest of est for life then equally div betw my 4 youngest chn: Mitchell, Mary, Lovey, Daniel [all Morriss]. exrs Thomas Daniel, Mitchell Morriss. wit Hadon Edwards, James Churchill.

Hal 515=13-502 Charles Daniel and wf Amey of Hal to Mitchel Morriss same 12 Oct 1777, £10, 50a near Fishing Ck, jng Colo. Bradford. wit James Churchil, Eustace Daniel. recd Nov 1777.

Hal 516=13-504 Charles Daniel of Hal to Mitchel Morriss same 20 Nov 1777, £100, 100a jng Fishing Ck. wf Amey (x) Daniel also sig. wit David Crawley, Kinchen Kelley. Amey Daniel relinq, exam by Thomas Harvey. recd Nov 1777.

[also listed above in Warren Co records]

Warr 30=56 Tues 13 Feb 1781 Adm of Est of Charles Daniel returned by Amey Daniel, bondsmen Jesse Person Richard Acock.

Warr 30=57 Tues 13 Feb 1781 Inv of Est of Charles Daniel returned by Amey Daniel admx

Warr 31-59 Tues 13 Feb 1781 order to Thomas Turner Esq, Edmond Kerney, Jesse Person to appr and divide est of Charles Daniel to widow and other claimants.

Hal WB 278=WB3-25 William Burgess 11 Oct 1781, Aug 1781. wf Penelope, est to be kept together until youngest child comes of age. 2 sons Bryant Burgess and Cullen Burgess (both under 21), son Burrel Burgess, dau Polly Daniel 1 sh. residue of est to chn Malicha Burgess, Betsey Burgess, Morning Burgess, Winney Burgess, Dempsey Burgess, John Burgess, Salley Burgess, Cathron Burgess, William Burgess, Penolepy Burgess and the sd Burrel. exr wf Penelope. wit Je. Nelms, Henry Hodges, Lewis Bryant. trustees Thomas Joyner, William Bryant.

[Placed here based on Je. Nelms]

Hal 122=18-103 Benjamin Rowell (x) of Hal to Wilson W. Carter same 3 Jan 1797, £500, 353a which were 1 tract Chas Daniel deeded sd Rowell Mar 1770 & 1 tract fr David Holloway in May 1784, on N sd Fishing Ck. wit B. Marchall, Jas Foreman, Wm F. Rowell, recd Feb 1797.

[return to top](#)

BURNT COAT SWAMP, INCL JACKET SWAMP [today Halifax #5 and #10]

Hal 15=7-28 Edward (x) Mobberly (Mobley) of Johnson [sic] to Peter Daniel of Edgecombe/"Ealis" (alias?) Halifax Co, 22 Jan 1759, £18, 194a on Burn Coat Sw jng John Lee, Samuel Saxon, Orril, a tract sd Mobberly bought fr James Green. This parcel all that remains of the purch fr Green with exception of 1a not included in this sale. wit Diog. Wright, Wm Tilman, James House. recd Jun 1759.

Hal 50=7-55 Charles Saxon and wf Judith to Wm Brewer 13 Jun 1759, £110, 180a jng Little Branch, Elk Marsh, Bear Marsh, Little Sw, land grtd by Samuel Saxon to his son Charles Saxon 14 Nov 1757. wit Wm Tilman, Jecos. Yancey, Peter (x) Daniel. wf relinq. [no recd date given here]

NC 4032 Halifax William Daniel warrant 10 Jan 1760 to Jos Jno Williams to surv 700a Halifax, on the S side of Burn Coat - Vacant Land, joining James Parham, Drury Harington, and Jeconias Yancey. sig Jos Montfort. Returned, executed 28 Jun 1760. Back of doc reads: "610a Grant 1760".

NC 4031 Halifax William Daniel entry 20 Jan 1760, 700a Halifax, on the S side of Burn Coat - Vacant Land, joining James Parham, Drury Harington, and Jeconias Yancey. sig William Daniel. wit Jos Montfort.

NC 4033 Halifax William Daniel plat 28 Jun 1760, 610a Halifax, joining Mr. Yancy, Burn Coat Swamp, Parkams [sic] Corner, Jones line, Jacket Swamp, Harringtons line, and Mich Wallace. CC Robt Sanders (?), Ruben Ross. Jos Jno Williams Survr. entered 10 (?) Jan 1760.

Hal 111=7-105 Jeconias Yancey and wf Hannah to Wm Tilman 9 Aug 1760, £40, 300a a granv grt to Jeconias Yancey 30 Jun 1760, on Cat Tail (Creek [added by author]), jng James Green, Yancey, Burncoat Sw, Peter Daniel. wit Thomas Crawford, Rueben (x) Rose. [no recd date here]. Ret. by Whitaker.

NC 2910=14-127 William Daniel 10 Dec 1760, 610a Halifax co Par of Edgcomb [sic], adj Yanceys corner, Burn Coat Swamp, Parhams corner, Jones's corner, Jacket Swamp, Harringtons line, and Michael Wallis. wit Stephen Jett, B. McCulloch, exam Tho Jones, J. Montfort, surv 28 Jun 1760 by Jos Jno Williams, CC Robt Sanders, Rubin Ross

Hal DB7-286 William Daniel of Hal, 10 Dec 1760, 610a on Burn Coat swamp, joining Yancey, Parham, Jones, Harrington, Burn Coat, Jacket swamps, and Michael Wallace. wit Wm. Lucas, Joseph Montfort. Reg. hal. Co. June Ct 1761, Joseph Montfort C. Ct. [above description better, but this has witnesses]

Hal 403=7-335 William Daniel and wf Sarah (x) to John Daniel Jr 14 Sep 1761, £30, 280a a Granv grt 10 Dec 1760, on S sd Hills Road, jng Drury Herrington, Michael Wallace. wit Robert Saunders [author notes: "confusion of names here occurs in the text"]. recd Sep 1761.

Hal 525=8-108 Wm Daniel and wf Sarah (x) to Peter Daniel 14 Jun 1762 [may be 14 Jan 1762], £24, 200a was Granv grt 1761, on N sd Hills Road jng Drury Harrington, Francis Jones, James Parham. wit John Daniel, Robert Sanders. recd Jun 1762.

Hal 637=8-236 William Tilman and wf Elizabeth (x) [no res given here] to Richard Brown of Brunswick VA 26 Sep 1762, £70, 195 part of Granv grt to James Green, on E sd Burncoat Sw. wit Peter (x) Daniel, Jno Brown, Beverly Brown. recd Jan 1763.

???Hal 634=8-232 Richd (x) Conyer of Hal to William Conyers same 21 Dec 1762, £5, 300a jng Henry Jones, Thos Hill. wit John Daniel, Randal Daniel. recd Jan 1763.

Hal 678=8-268 William Branch and wf Elizabeth (x) of Hal to Benjamin Wooten same 20 Apr 1763, £53, 50a part of pat to Jos Lane, on S sd Burncoat Sw, jng McFarlings road, the old prison and court house. wit Randal Daniel, Joseph Renn. wf relinq, exam by Joel Lane. recd Apr 1763.

Hal 769=8-366 William Tilman of Hal to Richard Brown same 18 Oct 1763, £45 of Great Britain (most are specie, proclamation, VA), 300a part of tract acq by Jeconias Yancey 13 Jun 1760, on both sides Cattail Branch, jng James Green's former line, Yancey, Burncoat Sw, Peter Daniel. wit John Brown, Mary Brown, Susan Brown. wf relinq [no name here]. recd 20 Oct 1763.

Hal 859=9-23 William Gibson of Johnson [sic] to Robert Saunders of Hal 21 Nov 1763, £24 Gr Brit, 100a a Granv grt to John Lee, jng Burncote Sw, Colo John Lee's former line, William Gibson. wit John Daniel, Jno Deloach, Tho Rahley. recd Jan 1764.

Hal 1052=9-290 Bethiah Hardy wid Hugh Hardy decd and Samuel Hardy and John Bradford Esq and Benajah Saxon exrs of will of Hugh Hardy to Thomas Wooten of Hal 13 Jan 1764, £15.16, 192a part of land Hugh Hardy decd acq fr Nathl Bradford, on N sd of Burncoat Sw, jng John Hardy. wit Wm West, Peter Tatum, Lewis Pope. recd Jul 1765.

Hal 1050=9-287 John (x) Lee and wf Ann of Hal to Randal Daniel 16 Apr 1764, £10, 100a part of Granv grt to sd John Lee, on N sd Burncoat Sw, jng John Lee, Yancey. [doesn't indicate sig by Ann]. wit Robert Sanders, Beverly Brown, William Lee. recd Jul 1765.

Hal 1082=9-326 Robert Duglass and wf Ollive to Benajah Saxon 24 Jun 1765, £14.3, 150a which Robert Duglass acq fr his bro Thomas Duglass, on S sd Jackett Sw, jng John Burns, William Dugless. sig Robert Dugliss, Olive (x) Duglass. wit James Daniel, Thomas Dugless, Michall (x) Wallis. recd Jul 1766.

Hal 1085=9-329 Randal Daniel and wf Elizabeth (x) [no res here] to William Daniel of Hal 16 Oct 1765, £25, 100a jng Burnt Coat Sw. wit Robert Whitaker, Robert Sanders. recd Jul 1766.

Hal 1117=9-377 Benajah Saxon to Stephen Sampson 13 Jun 1766, £25, 150a which sd Benajah Saxon purch fr Robert Douglass, on S sd Jackett Sw, jng John Burns, William Douglas. wit William Danniell [sic], Jno Daniel, Abridgton Jones. recd 7 Oct 1766.

???Hal 1120=9-380 David (x) Wiggins and wf Elizabeth (x) of Hal to John Vincent same 28 Jun 1766, £30, 200a a Granv grt to Thomas Drake 3 Jul 1760, jng William Tant, Harris Branch, Tan Tringle Branch. wit William Flewellin, Thos Wiggins. recd Oct 1766.

Hal 1156=9-426 Thos (x) Tucker and wf Ann (x) planter of Hal to James Daniel same 7 Jan 1767, £42, 150a acq by Francis Drake 15 Nov 1756, jng Jacket Sw, Turkey Branch. wit John Brown, John Daniel Jr. recd Jan 1767.

???Hal 1193=9-481 William Conyears of Hal to Henry Jones same 20 Feb 1767, £65, 300a jng Henry Jones, Thomas Hill. Mary (x) Conyears also sig. wit John (x) Woods, Morris (x) Linam, Harvel Flewellin. recd Apr 1767.

Hal 1213=9-505 James Parham of Hal to Benajah Saxon same 31 Mar 1767, £20, 1 negro fellow Quam. wit Randal Daniel. recd Apr

1767.

Hal 1364=10-229 Robert Sanders of Hal to Richard Brown same 8 Jul 1768, £20, 10a jng Burncoat Sw. wit Wm Daniel, John Wright. recd Aug 1768.

Hal 1526=11-30 Peter (x) Daniel to Winfred Wright Sr 10 Feb 1770, £113.2.6, 200a part of Granv grt 1761, jng Drewry Harrington, Frans. Jones, James Peckhams. Winefred (x) Daniel also sig. wit John Deane, David (x) Wiggins, Francis Jones. recd Feb 1770.

Hal 1569=11-162 James Daniel and wf Elizabeth to Peter Daniel 9 Mar 1770, £100, 150a which Francis Drake had acq 15 Nov 1756, jng Jacket Swamp, Turkey Branch. wit John Daniel Jr, David Daniel. recd Aug 1770.

Hal 174=12-289 Stephen Weaver and wf Sarah of Hal to Mark Cook (no date), £15, 100a jng Malpas, Stanton, Cain, Jacket Sw, Temty. wit Edmd Daniel, Charles Daniel. recd Nov 1772.

Hal 384=13-284 Thomas Bradford, Benjamin Wallis and wf Mary (x) all of Craven SC to Wm Daniel of Hal 7 Feb 1775, £37.10, 200a jng Burncoat Sw, John Lee. wit Moris N. Lyman, Elizabeth (x) Stone, Asa (x) Bradford. recd Feb 1775.

Hal 416=13-341 William Daniel and wf Sarah (x) to Jno Daniel 17 May 1775, £27.10, 150a on S sd Burncoat Sw, jng Jno Lea, Culpepper's road. wit Winfield Wright, James Whealis, Delilah (x) Daniel. recd May 1775.

Hal 444=13-391 Barholomew Wallace, Charles Wallace and Patrick Wallace of Hal to John Powers same 13 Jan 1776, £110, 300a which the grantors inherited fr the will of their father Michael Wallace. sigs: Charles Wallace, Bartholomew Wallace, Michael (x) Wallace (sic). wit Thos Drew (?), Jno Daniel Jr. [no recd date]

Hal entries 670 (26) 19 Feb 1778 Francis Ponis (or Jones) 200a Jackett Sw, bd James Parham, Peter Daniel & sd sw; paid £5.16; warr iss 28 May Jno Sullivant; settled Treasr.

???Hal 706=14-130 Joseph Eelbeck of Hal to William Daniel same 11 Jul 1778, £213.6.8 proclamation (or £160 VA), 370a which had belonged to Emmanuel Rogers and which came to his dau Mary Rogers wf of Montfort Eelbeck who sold it to Joseph Eelbeck 15 Feb [no year], jng Harmon Reed, Plum Tree Branch, Cohon, Burnt Coat Sw. wit Thos. Lot. Hall, Delilah (x) Daniel, Lewis Daniel. recd Nov 1778.

???Hal 730=14-171 Richard Donyers [probably Conyers] of Bute to Wm Flewellen of Hal 30 Sep 1778, £100, 277a, jng Henry Jones, Miery Branch, Hill, Isaac Matthews, Francis Drake. wit Wm May, Taylor Flewellen. recd Feb 1779.

???Hal entries 807 (163) 26 Oct 1778 Sarah Edwards 200a, bd John Daniel, Joseph Edwards, Robert Saunders, John Lee, William Parker; paid £5.16; warr iss 3 Mar 1779.

Hal 816=14-321 James Parham and wf Frances of Hal to Taylor Flewellen same 27 Nov 1779, £2000 [2 thousand], 308a on N sd Jacket Sw, jng Frances Jones, Parham's own line, Joseph Eelbeck. only John Parham sig. wit Jno Daniel Jr, Thos. Lent Hall. recd Feb 1780.

Hal 930=14-503 NC to Frances Jones 1 Mar 1780, 143a jng Jackett Sw, Peter Daniel, James Parham.

???Hal 926=14-497 William Flewellen of Hal to John Lee same 20 Feb 1781, £1000, 20a jng Thomas Hill, Isaac Matthews, Conyear. wit William Pullen. recd Feb 1782.

Hal WB 280=3-26 John Daniel 12 Nov 1781, Feb 1782. dau Silve Daniel, daus Mason Kitchen, Bethany Daniel, Mary Daniel, Nancy Motley. grson Wilson Motley 100a joining Drury Harrington. wf Mary remainder of lands during life or widowhood, should she marry she to have 1/2 est and other 1/2 div betw my 6 daus: Lydia Chapman and the sd Nancy, Silvy, Mason, Bethany and Mary. exr wf and son-in-law Robert Motley and Francis Jones. wit Thomas L. Hall, James Baker, Ruth (x) Baker.

???Hal 1018=14-624 William (x) Fuqua of Hal to Charles Studivant [no res given] 18 Feb 1782, £40, 60a which was part of what sd Fuqua's father had left him, jng sd William Fuqua, Reubens Branch. wit John Williams, William Daniel. recd Feb 1782.

Hal 987=14-582 John Marshall of Hal to Peter Daniel same (no day, month) 1782, £30, 30a jng Turkey Branch, Drewry Harrington, John Lock, Jacket Sw. wit Isham Roper. [no recd date].

Hal 1200=15-149 Benjamin Kitchen of Hal to Arthur Shuffield of Northampton 3 Feb 1783, £100, 100a on N sd of Jacket Sw. wit Leah Daniel, Aaron Parker. recd May 1784.

Hal 1180=15-116 Francis Jones to Thos Shepherd 22 Feb 1783, £100, 143a which NC grtd to sd Francis Jones 1 Mar 1780, jng Jacket Sw, Peter Daniel, James Parham. wit John Shepperd, Wm (x) Shepperd. recd Feb 1784.

??? Hal WB 483=3-228 Joseph Edwards 28 Sep 1783, May 1794. son Jarrott Edwards 150a. wf Maryan Edwards lands for life, at marr or death sold and \$ to all my chn except Jarrott. dau Sarah Daniel. my chn Joseph Edwards, John Edwards, Peter Edwards, Mary Edwards, Sturton Edwards, Jonathan Edwards, Ann Edwards, Jesse Edwards. exrs wf and son Jarrott. wit Malicha Butt, Richard Suit, James Neal, Thomas Hall. [this is believed the Sarah Edwards md. Ambrose Daniel.]

Hal 1227=15-186 NC (No. 101) to John Bradford 9 Oct 1783, 640a jng Joseph Burden, William Lane, Burris, Burncoat Sw, Henry Roades, Jacob Wyatt, Arthur West. recd May 1784.

Hal 1388=15-NC (No. 102) to Thomas Sheppard 9 Oct 1783, 250a jng John Cane, Thomas Harvey, Elijah Umphries, George Angell, Jacket Sw, Taylor Flewellin.

Hal 1209=15-162 John Lock planter of Hal to Peter Daniel carpenter same 4 May 1784, £12, 4a jng Lock, Drake's old line. wit Hardy Wheelless, James Baker, Sion Daniel. recd May 1784.

Hal 1212=15-166 Peter (x) Daniel carpenter of Hal to John Lock planter same 4 May 1784, £12, 4a jng Drake's old line, sd Lock's old line. wit Hardy Wheelless, Sion Daniel, James Baker. recd May 1784.

Hal 1288=15-270 Zachariah (x) Judkins (Jerkins) of Hal to William Daniel same 17 Oct 1784, £40, 100a jng William Brech, Thomas Sheppard, James Parham's former line. wit Ls. Daniel, Thomas Armstrong, Archd Daniel. recd 6 Nov 1784.

Hal 1449=15-477 Isham Davis of Hal to Littleton Long same 30 Nov 1784, £213.10, 225a jng Burncoat (Swamp), Jacob Johnston, Taylor Ellin. wit John Long, Jacob (x) Johnston. recd Nov 1785.

Hal 1336=15-339 Shadrack (x) Munk of Washington Co VA to Lademon Shelton of Hal 13 Jan 1785, £40, 200a jng Burncoat Sw, Jacket Sw, Lademon Shelton. wit Edmd Daniel, Zack (x) Turkens, Rebekah Morriss. recd Feb 1785.

Hal 1354=15-358 Shadrack (x) Munk of Washington Co VA to Hezekiah Morriss of Hal 13 Jan 1785, £40, 100a jng Jacket Sw, Hezekiah Morriss, near Breeches Sw. wit Edmd Daniel, Zack Jurkins, Hezekiah Morriss. recd Feb 1785.

Hal 1382=15-386 George Angell and Thomas Sheppard of Hal to Moses Winter same 22 Feb 1785, £50, 108a jng George Angell, Upphries (Humphries?), Wm Fuqua. wit Taylor Flewellin, Charles Sheppard. recd May 1785.

Hal 20=16-43 Thomas Sheppard and wf Elizabeth (x) of Hal to Thomas Rogers same 3 Mar 1785, £75, 143a jng Jacket Sw, Peter Daniels, Taylor Ellan. wit Stephen Sampson, Shadrack Rodgers, Sarah Rodgers. recd May 1786.

Hal 1457=15-487 Writ of Dower for Lurany Harrington wf of Drewery Harrington decd 29 Oct 1785. wit Lunsford Long, Deputy Clerk. The widow's third was 306a, jng Jacket Sw, Peter Daniel, Thomas Arrington. Jurors were Xpher Haynes Sr(?), Thomas Crawford, Frans. Jones, Aron Parker, James Barker, Wm Hays, Henry Perkins, Arthur Sheffield, Thomas Hawkins, Moses Read, Jesse Read, Ambrose Daniel, Jeremiah Turner. recd Nov 1785.

Hal 46=16-90 John Lock and wf Charity (x) of Halif to Ann Edwards of Nash 19 Feb 1786, £66.13.4, 100a which sd Lock purch fr Joseph Edwards and wf Maryann, jn Jackcoat Sw, Drury Arrington, Francis Drake. wif J. Daniel, Joseph Edwards Jr. pr Aug 1786.

Hal 1742=17-920 Thomas Crawford of Hal to Lewis Daniel same 12 Jun 1786, £80, 1 negro Isabella 12 years old. wit Arch'd Daniel, Willie Daniel, recd May 1796.

Hal 153=16-284 Peter (x) Daniel and wf Winneford (x) of Hal to John Cooper of Curretuc 6 Sep 1786, \$550 [\$ silver, not £], 160a jn Jacket Sw, Turkey Branch. wit Sion Daniel, Thomas Cooper, Arthur Sheffield. recd May 1787.

Hal 186=16-341 Littleton Long of Hal to Lewis Daniel same 16 Nov 1786, £130, 225a jng Burntcoat Sw, Jacob Johnston, Taylor Fluellen. wit Archibald Daniel, Willie Daniel. recd Aug 1787.

Hal 867=17-363 Francis Jones and wf Frances of Hal, James Alston and wf Gilly of Orange, Sarah Yancy Yeargen dau of Sarah Yeargen "alias Sarah Yancy decd" by her gdn John Saxon of Hal, William Hurt and wf Priscilla, John Dickens and wf Betty of Hal to Thomas Crawford of Hal (no day, month) 1787, £1000, 1300a on Beaverd (Sw) which Jeconias Yancey decd devised to his daus Frances, Gilly, Sarah, Priscilla, and Betty; jng Elbeck, Francis Jones, William Daniels, Burnt coat Sw, John Lee, Henry Perkins, Jesse Morriss, Philip Kearney, Yancy, Thomas Nevill, Hog Pen Branch. wits omitted. sigs for all John Dickens and Betty, and no marks shown here, recd Nov 1791, the women relinq.

Hal 156=16-289 Sion Daniel to Thomas Pasture 20 Jan 1787, £100, 100a jn Hill's road, Drewry Harrington decd, Jno Daniel decd. wit Erm Knight, Thos (x) Hawkins. recd May 1787.

Hal 166=16-308 William Daniel to Thomas Pasteur 3 Feb 1787, £3, 4a jn Hill's road, William Bruce, William Daniel. wit Frs. Jones, Thos. T. Hawkins. recd May 1787.

Hal 209=16-388 William Lee of Caswell to William Daniels of Hal 3 Mar 1787, ¢5, 20a on N sd Burncoat Sw, jng sd Daniels, Mill Branch. wit Archibald Daniel, Fanny (x) Daniel, Thomas Hines. recd Nov 1787.

Hal 261=16-469 William Lee of Caswell to Thomas Hines of Hal 3 Mar 1787, £200, 175a jng Wm Daniel's mill branch, Burncoat Sw, Jno Lee, Widow Pace (formerly Gibbons' line). wit Archibald Daniel, Fanny Daniel, recd Feb 1788.

Hal 518=17-127 Robert Motley as excr of est John Daniel dec'd of Chatham Co [not clear here whether Motley or Daniel was of Chatham, but John Daniel's will probated in Halifax, see above.] to William Wright of Nash 22 Nov 1788, £250, 280a (100 of which and

part of that 100 had been willed to William Motley by John Daniel), jng Michl Wallace, Yancey; also 150a on S sd Burncoat Sw jng John Lea(?). wit John Wright, Laml M. cunn(?), Francis Jones. recd Aug 1789.

Hal 814=17-332 Charles Pasture sheriff of Hal to Willie Daniel same -- Jul 1787. In 1785 Swan Troughton and wf Elizabeth and Philip Sanders and Henry Freeman. [sic] 95a on S sd Burncoat Sw, John ...?, Perkins, Daniel. Robert Saners decd had given the land to his son the sd Philip Sanders. wit Lunsford Long, James Brownlow. recd Aug 1791.

???Hal 311=17-19 Joseph Edwards and wf Mary (x) of Hal to Hercules Morriss same 11 Feb 1788, £23, 150a jng Horspen Branch, Green. wit Arthur Sheffield, Sterlin Edwards, Randal Daniel, recd May 1788. [Hercules Morris also had land on Beaverdam Swamp.]

Hal 324=17-25 Thomas Cranford (Crawford?) of Hal to William Daniel same 11 Apr 1788, £50, 60a which had belong [sic] to W. Yancey, jng Elbanck's old line, Burncoat Sw. wit Randal Daniel, Willie Daniel, recd May 1788.

Hal 862=17-360 Peter Daniel (x) to Randal Daniel 16 Nov 1787, £107, 50a on N sd Jackett Sw jng Culpepper's road. wit John Waller, Archibald Daniel, Willie Daniel, Hardy Wheelless, recd Nov 1791.

Hal 341=17-32 Sion Daniel to Steward & Mims of Hal 26 Nov 1787, £40, 1 negro Peter. wit James Peterson(?), Archibald Jett. recd May 1788.

435=17-80 Arthur Shuggield [prob my typo for Shuffield?] of Hal to Isles Cooper same 1 Nov 1788, £120, 100a on N sd of Sachyb(?) Sw. wit Simmons Creekmore, Randal Daniel. pr Feb 1789

Hal 548=17-146 William Wright of Nash to Hercules Morris of Hal 24 Nov 1788, £350, 280a (exempting, for some reason 100a), jng Drewry Harrington, Michael Wallace, 180 of which had been willed by John Daniel decd to Wilson Motley, and 150a on S sd of Burncoat Sw jng John Lee, Culpepper's road for a total of 330a. wit Randal Daniel, Samuel Troughton, recd Nov 1789.

Hal 447=17-88 Thomas Pasteur and Margaret Pastuer of Hal to John Babbitt Ashe same 9 Jan 1789, £100, 2 tracts: 100a jng Drury Harrington's decd old line, Jno Daniell's decd corner; 4a jng William Brewar. wit Sarah Lanem, John Hawkins, recd Feb 1789.

???Hal 545=17-144 Hercules Morris (x) of Hal to Elizabeth Lewis 9 Feb 1789, £150, 150a where Jerrot Edwards had lived, jng Horsepan Branch. wit Randal Daniel, Thos Hines, recd Nov 1789. [Hercules Morris also had land on Beaverdam Swamp.]

Hal 723=17-273 William Perkins of Hal to Tigner Dameron same 16 Aug 1790, £200, a tract recently purch fr sd Tigner Dameron; also 2 horses named Parks and Daniel which had been purch fr Aaron Parks and Willie Daniel. Christopher Pritchard had brough suit agst sd Perkins. wit John Haywood. recd Feb 1791.

Hal 1061=17-491 Randal Daniel of Hal to Jeremiah Turner same 22 Nov 1790, £100, 60a on Jackett Sw jng Culpepper's road, Nancy Edwards. wit Present James Young, John Taylor, recd Feb 1793.

Hal 915=17-396 Adley Morris of Edgec to Ambros Daniel of Hal 11 Feb 1792, £110, 100a which Morris had acqired fr Watson 29 (no month) 1777, on S sd Jackett Sw. wit Isles Cooper, Aquilla Morris. recd Feb 1792.

Hal 993=17-445 Thomas Crawford to Willie Daniel of Hal 29 Feb 1792, 5sh, 60a which was part of a Granville grt to Jeconias Yancey (date blank), jng William Daniel, Willie Daniel, Burncoat (Sw), Henry Perkins, Thomas Crawford. wit Thomas Crawford Jr, J. Crawford, recd Aug 1792.

Hal 1129=17-524 William Daniel of Hal to Lewis Daniel same 14 Jul 1792, £100, 370a which sd Daniel had purch fr Joseph Elbeck, jng Burnt Coat Sw, Harmon Read, Plumb Tree Branch, Johnson's(?) former corner. wit Archibald Daniel, Drury Daniel, recd May 1793.

Hal 1148=17-534 Jacob Johnston of Hal to Lewis Daniel same 4 Aug 1792, £21, 70a jng Daniel, Burncoat Sw. wit Allen Daniel, Willie W. Pe...?, B. W. Daniel, recd May 1793.

???Hal 1548=17-795 William Pearman (x) of Hal to Richard Coleman same 16 Aug 1792, £36, 69a which was part of land sd William Pearman acq fr Christopher Pritchett, jng Reuben's Branch, William Fuqua's former line, Humphries. also sig Selah Pearman (x). wit Samuel Smith, Wm Read, West Daniel, Israel Kirk, recd May 1795.

Hal 1157=17-540 Thomas Crawford of Hal to William Alston of Warren 10 Dec 1792, £900, 1200a ("Yancey's old place") jng Beaverdam Sw, Henry Perkins, Jesse Morris, Henry Perkins Sr, Philip Kerney, Yancy, Rocky Branch, Thomas Nevill, Pigpen Branch, Willie Daniels. wit James Wartherers(?), Rebecca Bull (x), Benjamin H. Alston, recd May 1793. [I put this here because of the compelling names, but also in the section for the land names (Beaverdam Sw, Rocky Branch).]

Hal entries 1305 (7) [still Halifax, they must have started a new book?] 15 Apr 1794 Isles Cooper 25a Halifax, bd Wm Muncrief, Joseph Browne, Ambrose Daniel, & myself; warr iss 29 Aug 1794.

Hal entries 1306 (8) 15 Apr 1794 Wm Muncrief 50a Halifax bd the land formerly caled [sic here] Dents' and on S sd of sd Dent's tract; warr iss 29 Aug 1794.

Hal 1606=17-834 Hercules Morris (x) of Hal to Elizabeth Lewis housekeeper 6 May 1794, Deed of gift. 1 negro girl Lydia. wit Jesse

Read, Delilah Daniel (x). recd Aug 1795.

???Hal WB 523=3-251 Ambrose Daniel, 9 Mar 1795, May 1795. wf Sarah Daniel all est and at her death to be sold and \$ div among all my chn: Brittain Daniel, Willis Daniel, Cloe Daniel, Jesse Daniel, Sarah Daniel, John Daniel, Joseph Daniel, Ambrose Daniel, Sion Daniel and Mary Daniel. exrs wf and son Brittain. wit Isles Cooper, Nancy (x) Cooper
[This is the correct area for Ambrose. I've put the ??? only in order to remain consistent in my system on this page, i.e. I don't have the records here that prove this location.]

Hal 1673=17-876 Moses Winter (x) of Hal to Richard Coleman same 24 Aug 1795, £100, 108a jng George Angel, Humphries former line, William Frederic(?). wit ..? Trouton, Willie Daniel, Arch'd Daniel, recd Feb 1796.

Hal 1619=17-841 Thomas Crawford of Hal to Willie Daniel same 16 Nov 1795, £50, 60a jng Hill, Brinkley, William Daniels old mill branch. wit Thomas Crawford Jr, recd Nov 1795.

Hal 1729=17-912 John Perkins (x) of Hal to Henry Perkins same 7 Jan 1796, £100, a/3 of the land belonging to William Holldman decd and which had been purch fr John Saxton. wit Isles Cooper, Solomon Perkins, Catlin Daniel, recd May 1796.

Hal 201=18-157 Judith Jones (x) of Hal to Willie Daniel 22 Nov 1796, £200, 4 negroes: Andrew, Nan, Hannah, & Cate. wit Henry Saxon, Abner Knight. [no recd date]

Hal WB 622=3-337 William Daniel 6 Feb 1796, Feb 1800. dau Winnie Sexton (?) 5 sh besides what she already has. daus Ritter Saxon, Elizabeth Daniel and Patty Daniel 1 negro etc. each. son-in-law Calip Crief and son Lewis Daniel 5sh ea. dau Frances Knight 5sh and 1 negro etc. and at her dec sd negro and her incr div betw sd Frances' chn (names not given). son Archibald Daniel land and plantation where he lives and 1 negro. son Willie (?) Daniel land and 1 negro. sons William Daniel and Drury Daniel manor plantation and land and 1 tract in Granville and negroes when both at lawfull age. grandson Arthur Crief 1 negro. grandson John Massey £25. exrs my sons Willie and Archibald. wit William Daniel, Willie Daniel, Allen Daniel, Thomas Crawford.

Some Colonial and Revolutionary Fams of NC. Marilu Burch Smallwood v.2 pp111-129 = Daniel Family of Eng, VA and NC
Burch Smallwood has: William Daniel wr 6 Feb 1796, pr Feb 1800, WB 3-337, mentioned Caroline Co VA, and a tract of land lying in Granville Co. chn Minnie Sexton, Ritter Saxon, son -in-law Calif Crief, Lewis Daniel, Frances Knight, Archibald, Daniel, Willie Daniel, Elizabeth Daniel, Pattie Daniel (Wm. Daniel, Drewry Daniel Granville Co land) Wife Sarah. (Probably second wife, as first wife was Martha (Patsy) Jones.... Archibald got the land on S side of Burncourt Sw...author goes on with a bit about chn and then desc of Lewis, mainly stay in Halifax/Edgecombe.

Hal 112=18-96 Thomas Haddaway of Hal to Henry Perkins same 9 Dec 1796, £60, 1/3 of 296a which William Haddaway decd willed to Thomas, David, & Jesse Haddaway, on Burnt Coat Sw. wit Isles Cooper, Allen Daniel, James Perkins, recd Feb 1797.

Hal 219=18-172 Hezekiah Morris Sr of Hal to Allen Daniel same 4 Mar 1797, £25, 120a on S sd Burnt coat Sw, jng Willis Shelton, Jack Sw, Horse Pen Branch. wit Joyner Wheelles, Isles Cooper, recd Aug 1797.

Hal 183=18-142 Lewis Brown of St Andres Parish, Brunswick Co VA to Thos Pennington same 5 Apr 1797, £50, 595a on Burnt Coat Sw on both sds Cattail Branch, as by a deed fr William Tillman to Richard Brown 21 Sep 1762 & a deed 10 Oct 1762 (which was for 513a as by a deed fr John Brown to Richard Brown 21 Feb 1765, on Rocky Sw. [parenth not closed in this abstr]. wit John Johnston, Wm Fortescue, John Rawlings, Jesse Peterson, Joshua Vaughan, recd May 1791 [the last wit name underlined in this abstr]. Lewis Brown reported that the recorded copy was partially destroyed; the bounds are from copies of the original record: (no acres) which Jaconias Yancey acquired 1760, on E sd Burnt Coat Sw; the other on both sds of Cattail Branch, jng James Green's former line, Yancy, Burnt Coat Sw, Peter Daniel; the other (no acres) which John Brown purch fr Joel Lane sheriff of Hal, jng David Chapman, Rocky Sw. [Lewis Brown signs this also.] wit Joshua Vaughan, recd May 1797. [I did not try to place this in the Rocky Swamp section.]

Hal WB 615=3-332 Judith Brinkley 20 Jun 1797, Nov 1799. dau Elizabeth Harriss and if she dies then to my dau Anne Daniel. daus Salley Cox, Prissilla Hart (?) and Polley Holt. dau Anne Daniel negroes and at her death to my grandchn: Sarah Brown Jones, Joseph John Daniel, Poley Daniel, Robert Brinkley Daniel, William Henry Daniel, Leah Daniel and Elizabeth Holt. grandson William Brinkley s/o Robert Brinkley decd. grdau Salley Brinkley d/o sd Robert decd. exrs Archibald Daniel, Lewis Daniel, Jesse Read. wit William Daniel, William Edwards.

Hal 776=18-647 Peter Morgan sheriff of Hal to Willie Daniel 14 Aug 1797. By judgments fr Nash Co in favor of Howell F. Ellen gdn agst the exrs of John Jones decd; & in favor of David Daniel(?) gdn; & in favor of Frederick Daniel; & in favor of George Reeves. The court order was Aug 1797. Sd Willie Daniel became highest bidder for slaves Beck, Lucy. sig P. Morgan. wit Lewis Daniel, Robert Cochran, recd Nov 1800. [This is also placed in Nash where Frederick Daniel lived, on Pigbasket Creek.]

Hal 770=18-645 Benja Joyner constable for Hal to Willie Daniel 22 Nov 1797, £50, 1 negro Nan. Apparantly [sic] a judgment had been brought by Edwin Lewis agst Judith Jones and Willie Daniel. Sd Daniel was higest[sic] bidder at a public sale. sig B. Joyner. wit P. Morgan, recd Nov 1800.

Hal 437=18-358 Wm Edwards (x), Archd Daniel, Robert Jones post bond with Egbert Haywood chairman of the County Court 29 Mar 1798. condition: sd Wm Edwards received fr Isles Cooper, gdn to his wf Nancy and exr of will of Thomas Cooper decd, £114.10.10 and 1 negro woman Peggy, which property had been devised by the will of the decd. wit Allen Daniel, Hardy Floyd (x), recd Aug 1798.

???Hal 528=18-431 Sarah Daniel of Hal to Sarah Edwards 4 Jan 1799, (no amt), all her goods. wit Thomas Hines, Joseph Daniel, Fannie Mason (x), recd Feb 1799.

Hal 816=18-678 Lewis Daniel and Eliza. Harris (widow of Roe Harris) both of Hal to James Matthews 7 Mar 1799, \$500, 4 negroes: Woman Patt; 3 boys Woodley, Orvin and Tom. wit Starling Harwell, J. Read, recd Feb 1801.

???Hal 544=443 Frederick Duffy (x) and wf [sig says Patsy Duffy (x)] and Christian Bruce of Hal to Nicholas Branch same 29 Apr 1799, £65, 50a which had belonged to William Broows [sic] decd who willed it to his dau Betsy Broos [sic], on Hills Rode near Thicket Sw, jng Nicholas Branch, Motley, Archibald Daniel, Spring Branch, Patsy Duffy, Alsy Broos. wit William C. Hill, Alsy Bruse (x), recd May 1799.

Hal 571=18-464 Drewry Daniel of Hal to William C. Hill 20 Aug 1799, £200, 1 negro Kinchen. wit Thomas Montfort, Archd Daniel, recd Aug 1799.

Hal 681=18-563 Wilson Motley, Robt Motley and his wf Nancy (x) all of Hal to John Baptist Ashe same 2 Nov 1799, £50, 100a on Hill's Old Road, jng Arrington, Jno Daniel decd. wit Jno Jos Long, James M. Taylor, recd Feb 1800. no sig for Robt Motley in this abstr.

Hal 713=18-595 Thomas Hines of Hal to Thomas Parker of Currituck 31 Dec 1799, £250, 240a on Daniels Mill Branch, jng Burn coat Sw, John Lee, Widow Pain (formerly Gibson's line), William Daniel. also sig Rebecah Hines. wit Iles Cooper, John Parker, Griffin Nicholson, recd May 1800.

Hal 840=18-699 Nancy Wallace (x) dau of Jeremiah Turner of Hal to Britain Daniel same 27 Dec 1800, £14, 2 tracts that my fa Jeremiah Turner decd owned: 50a sold by Randol Daniel to Jeremiah Turner jng Nancy Edwards, Jacket Sw, Culpepper; 100a fr Henry Freeman to sd Jeremiah Turner jng Jacket Sw, Drewry harrington, Francis Drake. wit James Judge, Francis Tate, James Wheelles, recd Feb 1801.

Hal 821=18-681 George Angell of Hal to my son William Angell 31 Dec 1800, Deed of gift and 5sh, 117a jng Spring Branch on W sd of Jacket Sw, Brinkley, Gee, Winters. wit Nevill Gee, S. Daniel, recd Feb 1801.

Hal WB 644=3-353 Henry Perkins 27 Feb 1800, May 1801 wf Anne Perkins land where I now live negroes, etc. son William Perkins 133a where he now lives which I purchased of my fa Henry Perkins. son Solomon Perkins. son John Perkins. son Henry Perkins, and he to have enough land to build himself a house. son Henry and Isaac Perkins land on Burn Coat swamp when Isaac is 21, if one dies land to survivor. son Charles Perkins land on east side of Cattail branch. dau Dolly Perkins. my 4 daus Abagal Daniel, Sarah Perkins, Anne Daniel and Fereby Perkins. exrs wf and William Perkins and Henry Perkins Jr. wit ---? Daniel, Willie Daniel

Hal 845=18-703 Priscilla Turner (x) of Nash to Brittain Daniel of Hal 2 Jan 1801, £12.10, 14 1/3a on N sd Jacket Sw on both sds Culpepper's Road (it was 1/9 part of land owned by Jeremiah Turner decd and which sd Priscilla inherited fr him). wit William C. Hill, Thomas Curlin, recd Feb 1801.

Hal 941=18-776 John Cone, Richd Cone, Ezekiel Cone (x Ezekl), John McGuire (x), Francis McGuire (x), Winney Cone (x Winny), all of Greene Co GA to Lewis Daniel of Hal 5 Jun 1801, £130, 291a on Burnt Coat Sw, Bettys Ck. wit Chappel Heath, recd Aug 1801.

???Hal 1020=18-848 Nicholas Branch of Hal to John Taylor same 21 Sep 1801, 100a on W sd Hills Road, jng Daniel, Archibald Daniel, Alsa Brewer, Spring Branch, John Taylor. sig N. Branch. wit Jno Myrick, William C. Hill, recd Nov 1801.

Hal 1091=18-894 Petition of Elizabeth Kirk, Martha Kirk by gdn James Turner, and William Daniel for his wf Mary, Nov Ct 1801. Their fa Isaac Kirk d. Feb 1800 owning land jng Robert Carstarphan, Thomas Smith, Joseph Gee, Christopher Pritchett, James Holt. Petition for division. Commissioners appt: Lewis Daniel, Nevill Gee, William Read, Jesse Read, Christopher Pritchett.

Lot 1 to Patsy Kirk, 448a on Rocky Sw jng Jos Gee, Thos Smith, Pritchett, Burnt Coat.

Lot 2 to John Myrick in right of his wf Elizabeth, 390a jng Burnt Coat Meadow, Pritchetts Spring Branch, Sexton, Stephens Branch, Rocky Sw.

Lot 3 to William Daniel in right of his wf Mary 467a jng Rocky Sw, Pritchett, Franks Branch, Sykes (Cohon's former corner), Watry Branch.

9 Jan 1802, recd Feb 1802.

[See entry Hal 1295=15-279, may be the original deed for one of these plots, giving only E sd Rocky Swamp for location.]

Hal 1019=18-847 Willis Turner son of Jeremiah Turner of Nash to Brittain Daniel of Hal 13 Nov 1801, £12.10, 50a which Randal Daniel sold to Jeremiah Turner jng Culpeppers Road, Nancy Edwards, Jacket Sw; also 100a sold by Henry Freeman to sd Jeremiah Turner jng Jacket Swk Drury Harrington, Francis Drake. wit Francis Tate, John Bell, recd Nov 1801.

Hal 1063=18-874 Drewry Daniel of Hal to William Daniel same (no day, month) 1802, £180, 120a which came to him fr the will of William Daniel decd, jng BurncoatSw, the old mill. wit N. Branch, Willie Daniel, recd Feb 1802.

Hal 1099=180901 Polly Holt (x) of Hal POA to James Mathews Esqr same. To recover fr Lewis Daniel of same. wit Wm Harrison, Edmond Jones, recd May 1802. [Polly Holt is the dau of Judith Brinkley.]

??? Hal WB 881=3-579 Britton Daniel 16 Dec 1815, Feb 1816. debts to be pd out of my perishable est and residue of est to be div betw my wf and all my chn (names not given). wf Polly Daniel 1/3 of my real estate. exrs wf and bro Willis Daniel. wit Henry Purkins, John Herbert.

[This is correct area for Brittain, son of Ambrose. I'm leaving the ??? only to remain consistent in my system, i.e. the records I have here

do not show the location, but later records exist that do.

???Hal estates: Britton Daniel 1816

acct of sale 10 Jan 1816, buyers: ...Poley/Polley Daniel [lots]...Wm Judge, Wm Edwards...Drury Daniel...Willis Daniel [lots].

Acct, Willis Daniel exr, 31 Mar 1818 returned: notes in favor to: ...William Edwards, Tim [really looks like it, but] Lernell [almost looked like Daniel at first]...Willis Daniel [3 notes].

Gdn accts 1821 for Matsy Daniel, Sally Daniel, Elizabeth Daniel, Cloe Daniel, by gdn Valentine Bailey

Gdn bond of Valentine Bailey

Hal WB 950=3-642 Edwin Turner of the Navy of the US born in Halifax Co NC, will dated Messina Sicily, 15 Feb 1819, Aug 1819. the third born child of my sis Temperance Knight the wf of Mr. Abner Knight 1/3 of all my property and \$. the last born child of my sis Nancy K. Knight the wf of Mr. Stephen Knight 1/3 of my prop and \$. the first born ch of my sis Dircas Daniel wf of Mr. Drury Daniel 1/3 as above. exrs Jesse Rhymes, Peter Brown, Robert Johnston. wit Thomas B. Salter Surgeon US Frigate United States, Joseph Cassin Jr. U.S.N. Joseph Cassin Jr. appeared 114 Jul 1819 and made oath that Edwin W. Turner signed will in his presence.

Hal WB 952=3-643 Jesse Nevill Sr. 21 Apr 1819, Aug 1819, dau Sarah Nevill (sic) the wf of Benjamin Nevill Jr (sic) land and plantation I bought of Edmond Nevill, negroes, etc. for life and at her death it all to go to her chn (names not given). Tempy Holt's chn (names not given) the land I bought of Abner Knight and the land called Daniels. son Jack Nevill negroes and the lands I bought of Chappell Carstarphen and land on Bear branch, negroes and the rest of my property. exr son Jack. wit Miles Smith, Ransom Sherrin, Harvey B-----?

Hal WB 968=3-653 John Taylor 1 May 1819, May 1820. sons James Taylor and Mark M. Taylor and dau Mary McPharson 1sh ea. son William Taylor negroes etc. and land joining Rd Baley, Valentine Baley, Archibald Daniels, Hills road and Culpepper's road and if he dies w/o heirs same to go to his bro Thomas Taylor. son Thomas Taylor rest of my land, negroes, etc. dau Angean Taylor 1 negro and if she dies w/o heir to her sis Elizabeth Taylor. dau Dorcas Vinson bed. rest of est to be sold and \$ to Lucy Taylor, Mark Taylor, Elizabeth and Dorcas. exr Hardy Nevill. wit Charles Watson, Jesse Nevill.

Hal WB 1016=3-700 James Collins 14 May 1823, Feb 1824. lend son James H. Collins 1 negro and land where he lives which I bought of William Angill and at his death to go to his chn. daus Fanny Collins and Nancy Nariel (?) 1 negro etc. ea. son William Collins negro etc. and 120a which is to be sold (the sd land joining Archibald Daniel and Lewis Daniel). daus Susan Collins and Martha Collins negroes etc. (both under 21). lend wf Elizabeth Collins balance of lands and plantation etc. and at wf's death or marr I give same to daus Susan and Martha. exrs Isham Matthews, Mark H. Pettway. wit John Sturdivant, Guilford Matthews.

[return to top](#)

BREECHES SWAMP [today Halifax Co #4]

Hal 720=8-310 Drewry Arrington (Harrington) of Hal to Jos Scouls [no res given here] 18 Jul 1763, £30, 300a part of land sd Harrington acq 1760, jng N sd Breeches Sw, Sampson Burns, Drake, Turkey Branch, Samuel Jones, Jeremiah Morelas. wit Jos Lee, Jno Daniel. Jul 1763.

Hal 176=12-293 John (x) Seouls and wf Penelope (x) of Hal to John Daniel same 28 May 1772, £25, 150a jng Breeches Sw, John Marshall. wit William Flewellin, John Marshall. recd Nov 1772.

Hal 171=12-284 Hardy (x) Powell of Hal to Prudence Long same 27 Sep 1772, £24, 200a part of land acq by John Burn 10 Dec 1760, on S sd Breeches Sw, jng William West, Drury Attinton. wit Edmd Daniel, Shadrach Weaver. recd Nov 1772.

Hal 209=12-348 George Williamson and wf Mary of Hal to Joseph Wheelis same (no day, month) 1773, £46, 400a jng Britches Sw, Francis Drake, Joseph Wheale, John Burns. wit John Daniel, Thomas Wright. wf relinq, exam by R Cotten Esq. recd Feb 1773.

Hal 306=13-154 Drury Harrington to John Scoles (Seoles) 28 Apr 1773, £20, 50a which sd Harrington acq 1760, jng Great Turkey (Branch), Marshall, Middle Turkey (Branch). wf Susanna (x) Harrington also sig. wit Peter (x) Daniel, James Parham. recd Aug 1774.

Hal 294=13-133 John Scowles (Seouls) planter and wf Penelope (x) of Hal to John Marshall planter of same 27 Jun 1774, £46.13.4, 150a which sd Johns [sic] Scowles' father James Scowles had acq fr Drury Harrington and the land came to sd John fr Joseph Scowles, jng John Daniel Sr, Turkey Branch, Samuel Jones. wit Joseph Burt, Thomas Hines. recd Aug 1774.

Hal 342=13-218 John (x) Daniel of Edgec to Joseph Whealis of Hal [no date], £40, 150a jng Breeches Sw, John Marshall. Elizabeth (x) Daniel also sig. wit Wind. Wright, Moses Butt, Thos Wright. recd Nov 1774.

Hal 507=13-491 Henry Green and wf Elizabeth (x) of Hal to Jesse Everit same 19 Aug 1777, £120, 210a jng Breeches (Swamp), William West, Robert Douglass. 75a which sd Henry Green and wf Elizabeth had purch fr Eady Thomas, on S sd Jacket Sw, jng Richard Powell, William Douglass, David Thomas. wit William Pass, Benja Jones. recd Aug 1777.

Hal 894=14-458 Henry (x) Green and wf Elizabeth (x) of Hal to William Moran 1 Mar 1781, £1600, 100a on N sd Britches Sw, jng John Lock, Luke Nicholls. wit Jesse Everett, Sameul (x) Moran, William West. recd Nov 1781.

Hal 1287=15-269 Israel West of Hal to William Walker same 21 Aug 1784, £95, 100a on S sd of Breeches Sw. wit Solomon Turner, Math Raburn, Wm Raburn. recd Nov 1784.

Hal 725=17-275 Aaron Parker of Hal to John Taylor same 30 Apr 1790, £100, 330a on N sd Breeches Sw jng Thomas Hicks, Francis Drake. also sig Charity Parker (x). wit Randal Daniel, Jerry Turner, recd Feb 1791.

Hal 349=18-284 Daniel Walker of Nash to Jesse Butt of Hal 5 May 1798, £125, 100a which William Walker purch fr Israel West 21 Aug 1784, on S sd Breeches Sw. wit James Judge, Wm Burt, recd [??my date error] ay 1798.

[return to top](#)

ROCKY SWAMP EAST SIDE [today Halifax Co #13]

Hal 65=7-66 Joseph Passmore to William Lindsay 26 Mar 1759, £20, 100a part of purch by Passmore fr Francis Jones 20 Dec 1749(?), on E sd Rocky Sw, jng Samuel Williams. Sarah Passmore also sig. wit Elijah Humphries, Peter Denton, Daniel Blackwell. recd Dec 1759.

Hal 67=7-68 Wm (x) Linsey to Elijah Humphries 4 May 1759, £39, 170a sd Linsey purch fr Francis Jones 21 Nov 1749, on E sd Rocky Sw, jng James Salmon. wit Saml Huckaby, Peter Denton. recd Dec 1759. Mary (x) Linsey also sig.

Hal 723=8-314 Robert Harriss planter of Edgec to Peter Daniel same 22 Jan 1763, £93.13.4, 368a part of 200a pat to Nathaniel Powell 20 Nov 1744 and part of land acq by Robert Harriss 12 Dec 1760, on E sd Rocky Sw, jng Joseph White, Harriss, Henry Read, West, Eelbecks Branch, Windfield Wright. Diana (x) Harriss also sig. wit Thomas Tatum, Saml Nicholson, William Barksdell. recd Jul 1763.

Hal 445=13-393 Joseph Daniel of Hal to Peter Daniel same 18 Feb 1775, £20, 70a jng Rockey Sw, Elex Branch. sig Peter (x) Daniel (sic). wit Jno Spell, Joseph Wheelis, Starling Daniel. recd Feb 1776.

Hal 446=13-394 Joseph Daniel of Hal to Peter Daniel same 18 Feb 1775, £20, 114a on N sd Beaver Dam Branch, jng Thomas Wright, Joseph Wheelus, Henry Read. sig=Peter (x) Daniel (sic). wit Jno Spell, Joseph Wheelus, Starling Daniel. Feb 1776.

Hal 447=13-395 Joseph Wheelus of Hal to Jesse Butts same 10 Apr 1775, £5, 40a on N sd Beaver Dam Branch, jng Robt Harris, sd Joseph Wheelus, sd Jesse Butts. wit Wm West, Jno Spell. recd Feb 1776.

Hal 703=14-124 John Spell of Hall to Frederick Spell same 24 Nov 1775, £40, 75a on E sd Rockey Sw, jng Joseph Whealis, sd John Spell. wit Wm West, Tristram Drake, Israel West. recd Nov 1778.

Hal 688=14-100 Joseph Whealis of Hal to Jos Daniel of (same?) 6 Sep 1777, £8, 30a on E sd Rockey Sw, jng Thomas Wright. wit Isham Rosser, Nathan (x) Council. recd Nov 1778.

Hal 697=14-115 Joseph Whealis of Hal to Nathan Council same 6 Sep 1777, £12.10, 150a on E sd Rockey Sw, jng Jesse Bull (Butts?), Thomas Wright, Beverdam Branch. wit Isham Rosser, Joseph (x) Daniel. recd Nov 1788.

Hal 840=14-373 John Wright to William Wright 1 Apr 1779, £100, 200a jng Spells Branch, Joseph Daniel, Rockey Sw. wit Jos W. Nicholson, Edmd Daniel. recd Feb 1780.

Hal entries 867 (222) 28 Apr 1779 James Chanhell [?Churchill?] 100a, bd Edmond Daniel, Joseph Daniell, Nathan Council, Joseph Wheelus; paid £3.6.

Hal 1295=15-279 John Heath merchant of Nord. Co. VA to Isaac Kirk planter of Hal 26 Feb 1780, £5000, 550a on E sd Rockey Sw, jng Elijah Humphries, Thomas Harris, John Pritchett, Robert Carstaphen, Jesse Hammands, Cary Cox, James Hopkins, Stephens. wit Israel West, Wm Shinewell, Wm Kirk. Nov 1784. [See entry Hal 1091=18-894, this land looks to have also been in the Burnt Coat area.]

Hal 1044=14-654 William Wright of Hal to James Judge 21 Oct 1782, £500, 400a on Rockey Sw, jng Betts Branch, Joseph Daniel, Marsh Branch, John Write. wit Jas W. Nicholson, Thos Judge. recd Feb 1783.

Hal 1343=15-346 Henry Long of Hal to John Read same 3 Dec 1784, £150, 159a on E sd Rockey Sw jng Joel Walker, William Walker, Raburn, Beaver Dam Branch. wit Israel West, Elizabeth Coffield. recd Feb 1785.

???Hal 346=16-33 Israel West of Hal to Timothy Ward 27 Apr 1788, £80, 1 negro girl Susannah about 12 years old. wit Mathew C. Whitaker, recd May 1788.

???Hal WB 403=3-166 Israel West 19 Feb 1789, May 1789. wf Prisilla W. West slaves and lands joining James Judge (formerly Thomas Wright) and if she marries slaves and lands to sis Elizabeth Daniell's chn (names not given). to wf rest of lands then to chn of my sis the sd Elizabeth. exr to sell my 50a in Isle of Wight Co VA which I have John Jordan's bond for. exr wf and Mat. C. Whitaker. wit James Judge, Richard Heath, William West. [The land the heirs sold was on the N side of Rocky Swamp, see that section.]

Hal 831=17-341 James Churchill of Hal to William Barksdale same 19 Jul 1791, £20, 37a jng Joseph Daniel, Nathan Council, Whealis, Edmund Daniel. wit William Smith, Christopher Hinton, recd Aug 1791.

Hal 95=18-80 Shepherd Daniel of Hal to James Judge same 4 Apr 1795, £150, 300a which Israel West willed to the chn of his sis Eliza. Daniel at the marriage or death of his wf Priscilla West, land which William Walker acq 28 Apr 1740, on W sd of Rocky Sw; also 30a which Isaac West purch fr Martha Rolan, jng Wright, Sumner, the main road, Beaver Dam Sw; also 70a jng James Michal, James Grant. wit Timothy Mathews, Jno Mathews, recd Feb 1797. [The 300a may actually be on the N side, see entry Hal 1090=18-892 in that

section. I decided to put this here in Rocky East to keep it with the major other Daniel/Judge/Walker records.]

Hal 1456=17-722 William Barksdale of Town of Hal to James Lyne excr of William Martin decd, 8 Jan 1795, £1200, mortgage for the Tavern and stable lots and lots 50 and 29 in the Town of Hal; lot 34 where sd Barksdale had lived; lot 35, lot 13 jng Willie Jones; lot 33 (Ferrills) which had belonged to John Watson decd; 250a which had been purch fr Israel West jng Rocky Sw, Col. Nicholson, Wyatt Walker, West. wit Richard H. Long, Leml Long, Benj Barksdale 1456, recd Feb 1795. [This is also placed in Town of Halifax.]

Hal WB 841=3-541 James Judge Sr. 12 Feb 1813, Nov 1813 not taking, gives son William Judge land I bought of Joseph Daniel.

[return to top](#)

ROCKY SWAMP SOUTH SIDE [today Halifax Co #13]

Hal 393=7-327 Robert Harris of Hal to Wm Walker same 25 Jul 1761, £10, 270a on S sd Rocky Sw, jng Stephens, Nathan Powell, Walker, West, Alexs Branch. wit Peter Hawthron [sic], John (x) Burn. recd Sep 1761.

Hal 776=8-372 Tristram Drake of Hal to William Flewellin of Pr Geo VA 16 Mar 1763, £120, 125a pat to Emanuel Rogester 1 Dec 1727, on S sd Rocky SW, jng S sd Fishing Ck. 100a part of pat to Thomas Williams for 400a 26 Jul 1743, jng Haynes Branch, Rocky Sw. wit Jesse Lee, James Wyatt, James (x) White. recd 20 Oct 1764.

???Hal 1044=9-279 William Wiggins of Hal to John Chappel of Sussex Va 15 Nov 1764, £146.13.4, 210a jng Wiggins. wit William Flewellen, Tristram Drake, Margaret (x) Connell. recd Jul 1765.

???Hal 467=13-425 Henry (x) Coats of Hal to Edward Stephens same 6 Jan 1766, £22, 50a which Isaac Harper had sold to sd Henry Coats, jng Coats. wit Lott Wood, Joseph Dicken, Charles Daniel. recd Feb 1777.

Hal 1590=11-216 Winfield (x) Wright Sr of Hal to William Wright of Craven [doesn't give state in this abstr] 30 Dec 1769, £250, 650a which was 1/2 of a pat to John Edwards lat of Northampton Co., jng Jack Horse Branch, Jesse Williams, John Wright, Rocky Sw, West. wit Jas Wyatt, Geo Dawkins, Winfield Wright Jr. recd Nov 1770.

Hal 1601=11-238 Bverly Brown of Brunswick [sic] VA to William Brown of Pr Geo VA 21 Sep 1770, £30, 313a jng Rocky Sw, Thos Williams. wit Robt Saunders, Jas Daniel Jr, Richd Brown. recd Nov 1770.

Hal 154=12-256 William (x) Walker of Hal to Sisely Walker same [no date here], £5, 270a on S sd Rocky Sw, jng Stephens, Nathan Powell, Walker, West. wit John Spell, William West. recd Aug 1772.

Hal 527=13-519 Edward (x) Stephens and wf Mary (x) of Hal to Charles Daniel [res not given here] 8 Feb 1775, £120, 300a part of land acq by Tatom 9 Apr 1761 and conv by him to Stephens, jng Mr. Coats, Mr. Edmunds, John Isles, Rockey Sw, Milstone Branch, Joseph John Alston, Edward Stephens. wit Elias Harris, Isaac Harris. wf relinq, exam by John Young Esq. recd Nov 1777.

Hal 524=13-515 Charles Daniel and wf Amey of Hal to Richard Stevens same 17 Feb 1777, £20, 60a which sd Daniel and wf had acq fr Edward Stevens, jng Joseph John Alston, Millstone Branch, Rockey Sw, Daniel. wit John Royal, James Carstarphen. wf relinq, exam by John Young Esq. recd Nov 1777.

Hal 733=14-177 Charles Daniel and wf Anna of Bute to William King of Brunswick VA 24 May 1778, £300, 240a jng Jos John Alston, John Coats, Edmonds, John Isles, Rockey Sw, Charles Daniel, Richard Stevens. wit Paul Hartwell, George King, Wm (x) Smith. wf sig and relinq is Ann Daniel, exam by Wm Branch. recd Feb 1779.

Hal 752=14-208 William King of Brunswick VA to Walter Sikes of Hal 15 Feb 1779, £850, 240a, jng Jos Jno Alston, Jno Coal, Edmond, Jno Isles, Rockey Sw, Charles Daniel, Richard Stevens, Wm King. wit Ws. [sic] alston, William Sikes. recd May 1779.

Hal 1338=15-341 Henry Long and his sis Ann Long of Hal to Joel Walker same 20 Nov 1784, £138.13.8, 104a jng Rockey Sw, Joel Watkins, Raburn, Wm West's old line (excepting 2a used for West's mill across Fishing Ck). wit Edmd Daniel, Wm West. recd Feb 1785.

???Hal 212=16-394 John Chappel Sr and wf Nancy (x) of Hal to Thomas Perkins Sr of Camden 31 Oct 1787, £380, 325a jng Wiggins, Hopkins, Burt, Hanes Branch, Pig Branch, Greens Branch. wit L. Daniel, William Perkins, Isles Cooper. recd Nov 1787.

Hal 991=18-819 Israel West of Hal to William Barksdale same. A bond for £2000 dated 23 Apr 1788. condition: sd Barksdale to have the land described below after the death of sd West's mother Martha West. 200a on S sd Rocky Sw. wit Jos W. Nicholson. [no comma, but I think next is also wit] Danl Barksdale, recd Nov 1801.

Hal entries 1188 (194) 5 Feb 1789 Moses Butt 50a on Rockey Sw bd Marshall's corner on E sd of sd Sw, runs across the sw to Fluwellin's line, with his line to Tan trough Br, Robert Hill's line, down the branch to Rockey Sw & to Drake's corner.

Hal 1036=17-475 Allen Daniel of Hal to James Judge same 18 Nov 1792, £200, 70a which Peter Daniel had conv to Joseph Daniel 18 Feb 1775, and then to Allen Daniel s/o Joseph Daniel by a court-ordered division of land, on S sd rockey Sw, jng Elk Branch (now called Spels Branch). wit Elisha Elliot, John Williams, Wm Branch, recd Nov 1792.

Hal 992=18-820 Stephen W. Carney and wf Priscilla, exrx of Israel West decd, & Mathew C. Whitaker exr of Israel West decd, to

Cleopatra Barksdale and Elizabeth Barksdale, daus and heirs of William Barksale [sic]. Sd William Barksdale transacted 2 bonds 23 Apr 1788. (1 bond given here, but also see entry 18-819 23 Apr 1788). 200a on S sd Rockey Sw. Now sd Israel West, his sd mother Martha, and sd William Barksdale are dead. Thus the exrx and exr of sd West's will deliver a tract mentioned in sd bond: 200a on S sd of Rocky Sw, jng Richard Powell; also (no ac) for a mill, on N sd Rocky Sw jng the Mill Pond. sig S. W. Carney, Priscilla Carney, Mt. C. Whitaker. wit Dudley Whitaker, Isaac Ricks, Edward Crowell, James Barker, recd Aug 1801, Mrs. Priscilla Carney relinq. A deposition following mentioned James Barnes, Isaac Ricks and Henry Joyner, Esqrs, JPs; it further notes that Cleopatra Barksdale and Elizabeth Barksdale were infants and heirs of William Barksdale decd. 2 of the sd JPs were commissisoned to examine sd Priscilla Carney, recd Nov 1801. [I did not repeat this in Rocky Swamp North.]

[return to top](#)

ROCKY SWAMP NORTH SIDE [today Halifax Co #13]

Hal 725=8-316 Peter (x) Daniel Sr of Hal to Hugh Edwards same 16 Jul 1763, £50, 184a, had been deeded to Robert Harriss 12 Dec 1760, on N sd Rocky Sw, jng Wright, Mary Harriss, Robert Harriss, Beaver Dam Branch, Henry Reed, West. wit Robert Whitaker, Mary (x) Whitaker. recd Jul 1763.

Hal 1185=9-470 Hugh (x) Edwards planter and wf Sara of Hal to James Young gentleman of Town of Hal 29 Oct 1764, £60, 184a on N sd Rockey Sw, jng Wright, Mary Harris, Robert Harris, Beaverdam Branch, Henry Reed, West, Rockey Run. wit John Deloach, James Carter. 7 Aug 1767.

Hal 1139=9-405 Hugh (x) Edwards of Hal to Joel Lane same 12 Dec 1766, £110, 184a, conv to Robert Harris 12 Dec 1760 and by him to Peter Daniel who conv it to sd Hugh Edwards, on N sd Rocky Sw, jng Winfield Wright, Mary Harris, Robert Harris, Beaverdam Branch, Henry Read, Rocky Sw. Sarah (x) Edwards also sig. wit William West, John Robertson, Jno Kinchen. wf Sarah relinq, exam by Malichi Murden Esq. recd Jan 1767.

Hal WB 701=3-419 Moses Butt 19 Mar 1800, Nov 1803. 3 sons William Butt, Moses Butt, Eldridge Butt all my lands on north and so side of Rocky sw when son Eldridge comes of age. rest of est to be kept together until son Eldridge is 21 to raise and school my younger chn Moses and Eldridge and Sukey Butt, then to be div betw my 5 chn: Nancy Butt, William, Moses, Eldridge and Sukey. son Noah Butt negroes. should any die their share to survivors. exrs Lewis Daniel and sons William and Moses. wit James (?) Wright, Dudley Councill, James Moore.

Hal 1076=17-500 West Daniel, Ephraim Daniel, and Patsy Daniel (x) of Hal to James Judge same 20 Jan 1793, £500, The land below the grantors held by the will of Israel West to the children of Elizabeth Daniel "at the marriage and death of his wife Priscilla West." 300a on N sd Rockey Sw, which William Wallace acq 28 Apr 1740, 30a which Israel West purch fr Matthew Rabon, jng Knight, Sumner, Rabun, Wright. wit William Brinkley, Elizabeth Daniel, recd Feb 1793.

Hal 315=18-256 Milly Daniel (x) of Hal to James Judge same 13 Dec 1797, £100, 300a that Israel West willed to the chn of Elizabeth Daniel at the marriage or death of his wf Priscilla West, on N sd Rock Sw; also 30a which Israel West purch fr Mathew Rabourne, jng Wright, Simmons, Rabon, Beaver Dam Branch; also 70a jng James Nichols. wit Ephraim Daniel, Shepherd Daniel, recd Feb 1798.

Hal 1090=18-892 Jonathan Wiseman and wf Peggy (x) of Roan Co NC to James Judge of Hal 15 Sep 1802, £30, 300a which was taken up by William Walker 28 Apr 1740 and which Israel West willed to the chn of Elizabeth Daniel at the marriage and death of his wife Priscilia [sic], jng N sd rocky Sw; also 30a which Israel West purch fr Mathew Ruben, jng Wright, Simmons, Rhebun, Old Race Path, Beaver Dam Branch, sd Wright; also 70a, jng James Nichols, James Grant, John Reed. wit Francis Tate, John Judge, recd Nov 1801. Thos Carson Jr and John Smith JPs in Rowan Co examined sd Peggy in Town of Lexington and relinq.

[return to top](#)

BEECH SWAMP, Elk Swamp [today Halifax Co #3]

Hal 665=8=259 Granv Grt (by Thomas Childs) to John Barnes planter of Hal 10 Dec 1760, 590a jng Nathaniel Powell, William West, Beech Sw. wit W. Lucas, Jos Montfort. recd apr 1763.

Hal 543=8-133 Nathaniel (x) Powell of Hal to Richard Powell Jr same 16 Jun 1762, £4.4, 105a part of Granv grt to sd Nathaniel Powell, on both sides Beach Sw, jng Nathaniel (Powell?), William West. wit Peter Hawthorn, Thomas Dugless. recd Jun 1762.

Hal 570=8-166 Thomas Hamlin Hayes (x) and Elizabeth Worley of Hal to William Scoggins same 5 Jul 1762, £100, 300a jng S sd Elk Sw, Jos Jno Alston. wit Jno Daniel, Robert Sanders, G. Mabrey Jr. recd Sep 1762.

Hal 1072=9-316 Charles Daniel and wf Ann of Hal to Joshua Nelms 10 May 1765, £150, 422a, 200 of which pat by John Hardy 1743 on N sd Beech Sw, 200a which was sold by Colo Joseph Lane to John Hardy 22 Apr 1748, 22a which Jacob Whitehead sold to John Hardy, jng Bear Marsh Sw, Elk Sw. The whole 422a were conv by sd John Hardy to Samuel Hardy 21 Dec 1759. The land came to Charles Daniel by Nimrod and James Farguson exrs of will of William Farguson decd 10 May 1765. wit Matthew Rabun, Thos Wootten. recd 2 Oct 1765.

Hal 1035=9-268 Joseph Leeman and wf Elizabeth of Hal to Jane Farguson same 14 May 1765, £8, 50a part of pat to Robert Warren 17 Feb 1737 and willed by sd Warren to his dau Mary Warrent and conv by her to sd Leeman, on N sd Beech Sw, jng Great Branch. wit Charles Daniel, Thos Motley. wf relinq, exam by Thomas Hall Esq. recd Jul 1765.

Hal 1045=9-280 Jane Farguson wid William Farguson decd and Nimrod Farguson exrs of will of Wm Farguson decd of Hal to Charles Daniel same [no date here], £166, 422a, 200 of which on N sd of Beach Sw was pat to John Hardy 1742/3, 200a of which were sold by

Clo. Joseph Ligon to John Hardy 22 Apr 1748, 22a of which were conv by Jacob Whitehead to John Hardy on Bear Marsh (Swamp, added by author) jng Elk Sw. All 422a of which had been conv by sd John Hardy to Samuel Hardy 21 Dec 1759. Paul Patrick had conv the tract to William Farguson. wit Zachariah (x) Thompson, William (x) Brock. recd Jul 1765.

Hal 823=14-334 William Branch of Hal to William Flewellen same 22 Dec 1779, £700, 150a on E sd Beech Sw, jng Abraham Hill, William Branch. wit John Branch. recd Feb 1780.

Hal 904=14-471 William Hill of Hal to Henry Overstreet same 5 Feb 1782, £60, 100a jng Thos Smith, David Hunter, Gulleddes Branch. Mary Hill also sig. wit Jno Branch, Wm Flewellen. recd Feb 1782.

Hal 1210=15-163 Elishia Pittman of Hal to Robert Ward same 4 Apr 1784, £25, 248a part of pat 497a to Elishia Pittman, on S sd of Beech Sw, jng John Wootten, Robert Ward, Haywood, Howell, Frederick Jones, Eliahia Pittman. wit Arthur West, Jesse (x) Wyatt. recd May 1784.

Hal 1351=15-355 Brittain Gulleddge of Hal to Henry Overstreet same 10 Aug 1784, £260, 188a which Brittain Gulleddge's fa willed to him, jng Jackson, Dilliard, Beach Sw, Miry Branch. wit Wm Branch, Wm Flewellen, Wm Branch Sr. recd Feb 1785.

Hal 1310=15-301 Benjamin Langsdale of Bladen to Wm Flewellyn of Hal 12 Feb 1785, £50, 100a jng William Flewellin, Hills Branch, Law, William Branch. wit Henry Overstreet, Joel Dilliard. recd Feb 1785.

[return to top](#)

COWHAUL SWAMP [today Halifax Co #8]

Hal DB8-100 Jacob O. Daniel of Hal, 10 Dec 1760, 670a on Cow Hall branch, joining John Young, Solomon Gainer, Charles Johnston and the branch. Wit W. Lucas, J. Montfort. Reg. Hal Co June Inf. Ct. 1762, Joseph Montfort C. Ct.

Hal 672=8-264 John Bass of Hal to Lewis Sturdivant same 17 Sep 1762, £12.10, 250(?)a part of 410a acquired by Bass 11 Dec 1760, on E sd Cowhall (Swamp?), jng Jacob Daniels, John Young, John Bass. wit Philip Perry, Richard (x) Merritt. recd Apr 1763.

???Hal 509=8-92 John (x) Alsobroke (Alsobrook) of Hal to William Alsobroke same 1 Jan 1762, £50, 700a a Granv grt to sd John Alsobrook 10 Dec 1760, jng Jacob Daniels, Neckson Bynum, Boykins, Daniel Triplett, Joseph Cotton. wit John Wall, David Alsobroke. recd Mar 1762.

???Hal 540=8-128 Wm (x) Alsobrook of Hal to David Also same 10 Jun 1762, £20, 300a was part of Granv grt to John Alsobrook 10 Dec 1760, jng John Alsobrook, Jacob Daniels, Benj Kinse, Edward Emerly. wit Benjamin Dickins, Edward (x) Emsly, Joseph Stevenson. recd Jun 1762.

???Edge estates: Abraham Dew...Summons of William Bryan and Henry Daphin to answer Jacob Daniel, admr., July 27, 1764 and Jan 8, 1765. Summons of Nicholas Bynum to answer to Elizabeth Dew, admrx. Apr. 19, 1774. Summons of Nicholas Bynum to answer to Thomas Vivret and wife, adms. Jan. 17, 1775.

[return to top](#)

FISHING CREEK NORTH SIDE [LEFTOVERS]

Edg 24=1-270 Thomas Ellerbee of NC to Benjamin Blount of IOW VA 20 Jul 1739, £25, 200a on N sd Fishing Ck above Ellerbee's bridge, part of pat 300a to John Pratt 8 Mar 1736 and be sd Pratt conv to me. wit William Person, William Daniel. recd Aug 1739. [Kinchin of N sd Beech sw 1739]

Hal 933=9-124 Thomas Hart of Edgec to William Middleton [no res here] 18 Feb 1756, £5, 100a was "part of a tract of land containing 400a granted to me Robert West by patent bearing date Oct 17 1735", on N sd Fishing Ck. wit John Bradford, Barnabas Lane. recd Oct 1764.

[Probably Fishing Ck No Sd and Gum Swamp]

NC 4305 Halifax John Tanner entry 8 Sep 1760, 700a Halifax, joining Hardy's line, Charles Daniel, and a Turkey Oak Marked IT. sig John Tanner, wit Jos Montfort

4306 Halifax John Tanner warrant 8 Sep 1760 for Capt Jos Jno Williams to surv 700a Halifax, joining Hardy's line, Charles Daniel, and a Turkey Oak Marked IT. sig Jos Montfort.

Hal 1543=11-74 John Tanner Sr of Edgec to Benjn Ship same 5 Jan 1770, £80, 150a part of 300a pat by James Speir 13 Mar 1742, on N sd Fishing Ck, jng Tanner, Ship, Speir, Colfield. wit Caleb Caher, Jethro Denton, David Speir. recd May 1770

Edg 245=6-344 William Daniel of Chowan Co to Joseph John Alston of Edg Co gentleman 20 Mar 1758, £30, 300a at mouth of Brewer's branch on N sd Bear sw. wit James Alston, Patty Alston. pr 9 Nov 1758. [Probably cut into Halifax in 1758]

Hal 119=7-113 A recpt for quitrents pd. Jos. Jno. Alston pd to Joshua Bodley 12sh, the quitrents for 100a for a Granv grt pat 25 Apr 1745. Land on Bear Sw, jng John Melton, Wm Daniel. Noted that land now in Hal.
next entry Hal 120=7-113 A recpt for quitrents pd. Jos. Jno. Alston pd to Joshua Bodley 14sh, the quitrents for 350a for a Granv grt to John Mills 20 Apr 1745. Land on SW sd Middle Sw, jng Alston. Blake Baker testived [sic] to Bodley's handwriting. 10 Sep 1760 [may

also be recd date?].

Edg 842=C316 Isaac Head of Dobbs to John Daniel of Edg 28 Dec 1764, £40, 100a on N sd Tar Rv and N sd Fishing Ck, jng sd Isaac Head, Michael Darmoon, David Turner. wit Thomas Harris, Arth. Harris, Olive (x) Harris. recd Apr 1765.

Edg 1112=C-505 John Daniel of Edg to William George same 29 Jul 1767, £33, 100a N sd Tar Rv on N sd Fishing Ck, jng John Daniel, Michael Dorman, David Turner. wit Thos Harris, Arthur Harris, Elemelich (x) Sandifer. recd Jan 1768.

[I suspect these lands are in the Jarrell Swamp area?] Hal 986=9-197 John (x) Pope and wf Sarah (x) of Hal to Thomas Nicholson of Edg 1 Apr 1765, £90, 200a pat to sd Pope 17 Jun 1741, on N sd Fishing Ck, jng Pope's Branch. wit Davis Connell, David Nicholson, James Daniel. recd Apr 1765.

[While I think these next two lands are in the Jarrell Swamp area, the Daniel families were or ended up in the Burnt Coat area.]

Hal 829=18-689 Jno Jones, Judith Jones (x), Willie Jones, as exrs of John Jones decd, and Robert Jones son and heir of sd John Jones decd, all of Hal to Lewis Daniel 30 Nov 1799, £740. The amount to satisfy a judgment obtained by Allen Jones as gdn of Tamberlin Jones agst Jno Jones decd. 730a which sd John Jones decd willed to his son Robt Jones, on N sd Fishing Ck jng Joseph Nicholson, sd John Jones decd, Jesse Williams, Moore, Thomas Nicholson, Caleb Etheridge, the land laid off for the mill. wit N. Gee, William Read, W. Daniel, recd Feb 1801.

Hal 871=18-723 Peter Morgan high sheriff of Hal to Isaac Hilliard 6 May 1801. Tamarlane Jones by his gdn Allen Jones recovered agst the heirs of John Jones Sr decd: John Jones, Robert Jones, Willie Jones, Judith Jones (widow). Also Sarah Edwards gdn of Milly Daniel recovered agst John, Willey and Robt Jones as heirs of John Jones Sr decd. Sd Hilliard was highest bidder at £1900, 370a survd by Thomas to sed John Jones decd jng Fishing Ck; 209a convd to sd John Jones by Aaron Etheridge and others, jng Fishing Ck, Robert Inman; 100a conv by Clark to John Jones decd jng sd Clark, Calbeb [sic] Etheridge; 50a conv by Clark to John Jones decd jng Etheridge, sd Clark, Fishing Ck. P. Morgan. wit John Corwell, Charles W. Gee for Harris, P. Browne. [no recd date here]

[James Daniel in various places in these years]

Edg p.222 May 1769 Ordered that Sheriff pay James Daniel £29.5.7 which appears to be the proportion of this county for a Bridge over Fishing Creek at Culpeppers built by the said James Daniel in the year 1766 & that sd sheriff ["pay" is crossed out] be allowed the same in his accts. etc.

Edg p.255 Feb 1770 \$ to James Daniel for fishing Creek Bridge £29.5.7

[return to top](#)

FISHING CREEK, jng Jarret Wall, Screws, Foreman, also some GRIFFINS SW

[today Wilson Co near #6, see White Oak Swamp section]

Edg 242=6-319 Jarret Wall of Edg to William Screws same 1 Jun 1758, £5, 320a on Griffin sw. wit Charles Daniel, John Parish. recd Jun 1758. [see Edg 548=2-17 below]

???Edg 245=6-341 John Parish of Edg to William Screws same 27 Jul 17--, £20, 100a as by pat to Tarlow OQuin 25 Nov 1739. wit Charles Daniel, Amy Daniel. recd Sep 1758.

Edg #309 will Simon Parker 31 Dec 1758, Mar 1759. of Edgcomb Co, son Frances underage, son Rober [sic] underage land on Wolfpit Branch, son James underage, dau Judah Parker, dau Sarah Parker, dau Winne Parker, dau Charity Parker, dau Ruth Parker. wf Judah rest during widowhood then to chn. Other legacies. exr bro Frances Parker, bro-in-law James Knight. wit Charls [sic] Daniell, Gerrard (x) Wall, Mary (x) Cullender.

GranvD p1245 - 1761, Charles Daniel signed for Girrard Wall, Edgecombe St Mary Par

more details were found online:

<http://www.ncarchives.dcr.state.nc.us>

Title: Wall, Garret. Edgecombe Co. Provenance:

Class: State Records [Collection]

Group: Secretary of State Record Group

Series: Granville Proprietary Land Office: Granville Grants of Deed

Box: Edgecombe Co.

Years:1761

Creator: Secretary of State, Office of Granville Proprietary Land Office

Secretary, Office of the

Call Number:SSLG 29A

Location:MFR

MARS Id:12.13.29.4 (Folder)

Genres / Forms:Deeds, Plats, Indexes

Scope / Contents: March 16, 1761 639 acres Location: Both sides of the head of Pine Log Swamp 2 copies Deed #94

Index Terms:

Geographic Names: Edgecombe County Pine Log Swamp

Personal Names: Wall, Garret, Daniell, Charles

Note: Deed was signed for Garret Wall by Charles Daniell, Executor.

Edg 87=D-104 Henry (x) Screws of Edg to Thomas Daniel of Hal 23 May 1769, £1.5, 1a on S sd Fishing Ck. wit Lazarus Whitehead, Mary (x) Whitehead, Abrham [sic] (x) Sauls. recd May 1769.

[Probably for a mill dam, Thomas is on N sd, various parts.]

Edg 548=2-17 Henry (x) Screws and wf Lydda (x) and his mother Ann (x) Sauls "who resigns up my thirds inhabitors of Edgcombe County" to Benjamin Foreman same 4 Jul 1772, £126, 170a, jng Fishing Ck, Girriert Wall. Sd femmes relinq. wit Charles Daniell, Robert (x) Parker, Mary (x) Screws. recd Nov 1772.

Edg 819=3-43 James Wall of Edg to Thomas Pace of Hal 5 Sep 1774, £400, 220a pat to Joseph More 14 Feb 1739 and conv to Garred Wall 1 Sep 1741 and willed to James Wall, jng Francis Parker, Fishing Ck. wit Willoughby Powell, Arthur West, Samuel Sorsby, Joshua Butt. recd Apr 1775.

Edg 424=E182 Frances (x) Wall of Nash to Benjamin Foreman same 26 Nov 1781, £82.12.4, 259a jng Henry Screws, Thomas Denton, Griffins Sw. wit William Daniell, Henry (x) Freeman, Sarah (x) Parker. recd Nov 1782.

[return to top](#)

FISHING CREEK SOUTH SIDE

[most probably today Edgecombe Co, some in Wilson]

Edg 684=C164 James Bynum of Edg to Eustace Daniell same 22 Feb 1761, £50, 100a on S sd Fishing Ck, jng Parish. wit Charles Daniell, Thomas (x) Knight. recd Apr 1764.

Edg 142=OO-233 William Foreman of Edg to George Foreman same 14 Mar 1761, £20, 100a part of pat to William Foreman 6 May 1742, jng S sd Fishing Ck, Samuel Foreman. wit Charles Daniell, Benjamin Britt, John Hardee. recd Jun 1761.

Edg 147=OO-241 William Foreman of Edg to Samuel Foreman same 14 Mar 1761, £20, 100a part of pat to William Foreman 6 May 1742, jng Isaac Foreman. Mary (x) Foreman also sig. wit Charles Daniell, Benjamin Britt, John Hardy. Jun 1761.

Edg 150=OO-246 William Foreman of Hal to Isaac Foreman of Edg, no date, £20, 100a part of pat to William Foreman 6 May 1742, on S sd Fishing Ck. Mary (x) Foreman also sig. wit Charles Daniell, Benjamin Britt, John Hardy. recd Jun 1761.

GranvD p973 - bk 11-231, 15 Oct 1761, James McDaniel, 650a Edgecombe, adj McDaniel, Joseph Cotton, a Pocason, Job Bass, John Foort, John Daniels. signed by mark (x). wit Jas Hall, Thos Hill, surv 16 May 1761, chain bearers Jacob Bass, Thos Wilkinson, W. Haywood [?surveyor?]. [Job Bass sold land in 1760 on Maple Swamp, S sd Fishing Ck]

Edg 744=C235 John Thomas and wf Julian (x) of Edg to Francis Spivey same 27 Oct 1763, £80, 300a had been pat to William Mearns 11 Apr 1745 and since conv to sd Thomas jng S sd Fishing Ck, Drake. wit Charl Daniell, Jno Spivey. recd Jul 1764.

Edg 18=D25 Jobe (x) Bass of Edg to Speir Coffield same 25 Jan 1769, £70, 100a part of 494a pat to James Castellaw 10 Apr 1730 and then conv to McDaniel and from Daniel to John Bass Sr and fr him to his son Jobe Bass, in St Marys Parish and on S sd Fishing Ck; also 364a part of grt to Jobe Bass 23 Jul 1760 [sic], on Maple Sw, jng Bay Branch, Perritt, sd Bass. wit Demsey Grimes, Daniel (x) McDaniel, John (x) McDaniel. recd Feb 1769.

Edg 219=D-223 Francis (x) Spivey and wf Sarah (x) to William Powell of Hal, [no day] Feb 1770, £30, 200a part of pat to Tarton O'Quin 21 Nov 1739 and conv to Benjamin Arrington and fr him and his wf Anne to sd Spivey, on S sd Fishing Ck. wit Charles Daniel, Silvanus Stanton, Abraham (x) Saul. recd May 1770.

Edg 236=D-240 Francis (x) Spivey and wf Sarah (x) of Edg to John Powell of Hal, [no date here] £95a, 300a pat to William Mearns 11 Apr 1745 and conv to Thomas and fr him to sd Spivey, on S sd Fishing Ck, jng Drake. wit Charles Daniel, Abraham Sauls, Silvanus Stanton. recd May 1770.

Edg 369=D-369 Abraham (x) Saul of Edg to John Knight same 13 Apr 1771, £20, 100a part of grt to John Griffing 1745, on S sd Fishing Ck, jng Brown Sw. wit Charles (blank), Eustace Daniell (or Charles Eustace Daniell?) [sic on that descrip of wits]. recd Aug 1771.

Edg 292=E76 John (x) McDaniel of Hal to Thomas Drauhon of Edg 5 Jun 1780, £126.8, 150a part of tract that John MacDaniel took up, on S sd Fishing Ck, jng John Goodman, Harrison, John Flanigan. Penelope (x) Daniel [sic] also sig. wit Grisham Coffield, Kindred Speir. recd Nov 1780.

Edg 520=E262 Spencer (x) Barfield of Hal to John Steptoe same 4 Oct 1782, £125, 100a part of land where Camel [sic] Daniel now lives, on S sd Fishing Ck, jng Coffield. wit Simion Steptoe, William Edwards, Jesse Haynie. recd Feb 1783.

Edg 865=4-136 Eustace Daniel and wf Sarah (x) of Edg to William Battle same 28 Nov 1783, £200, 100a on S sd Fishing Ck, jng Nicholson, a drean [sic]. wit Malichi Nicholson, Higtower Dodson, Jesse Battle. recd Aug 1784.

[return to top](#)

BEAVERDAM SWAMP [today NASH #2]

Edg 405=D-400 John Jones of Edg to James Douglas same 14 Feb 1771, £37, 120a on N sd Beaver Dam Sw, jng Dosset Wall, Round Stone Sw. wit Edward Cooper, James West, John Jones. recd Nov 1771.

[return to top](#)

SANDY/SWIFT CREEK [runs through Nash #8 and Edgcombe #4]

[Note: Tumbling Run is off Sandy Ck in Nash Co.]

Edg 38=1-399 Edward Jones of Edg to Zachariah Martin same 27 Dec 1740, £15, 200a on N sd Sandy ck, jng a great reedy branch as by pat 16 Nov 1738. wit William Daniel, Phil Hawkins, Benjamin Blunt. recd Aug 1741.

Edg Ct MARCH, 1762: Ordered that the following persons lay off road leading out of the road that crosses Swift Creek at the Bridge near RICKMAN's store between the store and Greens Path and then near the Plumb Tree Bottom above < > into the road: Mathew DRAKE, Nath'l DRAKE, William DRAKE, Francis PARKER, Isaac HILLIARD, Thos MAIN (?), Henry BECKWITH, Thos FLOYD, John WILLIAMS, William BRASWELL, Francis JONES, William TAYLOR, Jacob HILLIARD, Thos. WILLIAMS, Jacob BRASWELL, Joseph SUMNER, Simon JOHNSON, Henry BRASWELL overseer and the following work on the same: Isaac HILLIARD, Henry BECKWITH, Ebenezer FOLSOME, William BRASWELL, William HUNT, Jacob Whitehead, DAWSON, William NORRIS, William HORN, Francis JENKINS, Edmund REVELL, John SPIKES, Thos. SPIKES, William SPIKES, John WOODARD, William DANIEL, Francis JONES, Mathew DRAKE, Nath'l DRAKE, Mary WILLIAMS.

[By all rights the next three entries should be about the same land. A man might aim for land in one place, but end up in another if none available in the original warrant. However, the vastly different bounds and waters in #1147 below, make me wonder if it's not another entry. The Arthur Whitehead and Nathaniel Folsom should place #1148 and #1149 on Sandy/Swift Creek. The Little Swamp/Joseph Daniel/Jacob Barnes should place #1147 farther south and with another group. I am putting #1147 in the Toisnot South Side Including Little Sw group as well.]

???Edg 1148 William Daniel warrant 3 Apr 1762 to William Haywood to surv 700a in Edgcombe County, joining Nathaniel Folsome and Arthur Whitehead. /s/ James Hall. Back of doc reads: "684a Granted 1 Jan 1763"

???Edg 1147 William Daniel entry 3 Aug 1762, 700a Edgcombe County on the S Side of Little Swamp - Incl the Vacant Land Between Joseph Lince, (?) Joseph Daniel, and Jacob Barnes. /s/ Wm Daniell. wit Thos Hill. [This one is also placed in the Toisnot South Side, Including Little Swamp I believe it is the accurate place and that this might be a completely different entry from the surrounding ones here.]

???Edg 1149 William Daniel plat 3 Sep 1762, 684a in Edgcombe County, joining Arthur Whitehead, ye W Side of Ye Mill Swamp, Ebenezer Folsom, Robert Young, ye beaverdam branch, the Mouth and side of farewell branch, and a Prong of ye Mill Swamp. SCC: Wilm Hunt, Charles Watson, Wm Haywood Survr.

Edg 444=1-388 Ebenezer Folsom of Edg to William Matthews same 8 Sep 1762, £50, 497a which had been a deed to Ebenezer Folsom 9 Aug 1761, on Swift Ck jng Robert Thompson, Arthur Whitehead, Miry Branch, Joseph Matthews, Davis Coniel [sic], Benjn Matthew. wit Wm Daniel, Cadon (x) Cherry, Ruben (x) Long. recd Sep 1762.

Edg Ct Sep 1762: Ordered jury to lay out road near Jno HATCHER's plantation up the nearest & best way to the road near WHITEHEAD's old store house from whence by the Falls of Arthur WHITEHEAD's mill swamp a little below the mouth of the Tarr with the new the (?nearest / inwardst?) & best way into JEFFRIES road about Francis PARKER's - to wit: Jacob WHITEHEAD, Simon JOHNSTON, Robt. MAINOR, William ANDERSON, Jno. HATCHER, (?Sr), Robert ROSE, Hardyman POPE, John SIKES, Arthur WHITEHEAD, Ebenezer FOLSOME, Henry BECKWORTH, Mathew DRAKE, Nath'l DRAKE, Fras. PARKER, Isaac HILLIARD, JOHN STALLIONS, Jno HATCHER, Jr, Francis JONES, William LANGLEY, and that the following hands work & clear the same, to wit: William BRASWELL, Sr., David BRASWELL, William HUNT, Ebenezer FOLSOME, William DANIEL, Isaac HILLIARD, Francis JONES, Mary WILLIAMS & that Henry BECKWORTH be overseer of the above hands from Jeffries Road to Whitehead's store & that the following hands work on the same road from the old store to Hatcher's Plantation, to wit: Jacob WHITEHEAD, William WHITEHEAD, Jno. JENKINS, Hardyman POPE, Wm. LANGLEY, John STALLIONS, William TAYLOR, John SPIKES, John WOODARD, William SPIKES, Thos. SPIKES, Geo. HARRAL, West POPE, Simon JOHNSON, Elias HILLIARD, John HATCHER, Jr., Robert ROSE, Wm. HICKS, Robert TREVATHAN, Jno. SIKES, Robert MAINOR, Jesse (?Freas/ Francis?), Aaron , Wm. ANDERSON, Joseph PHILIPS, Sarah ROSS, Thos. Pre***? & John NAILS & that Simon JOHNSON be o'seer of same.

Edg 542=2-11 James West of Edg to Abraham Bass same 4 Nov 1772, £15, 120a on both sds Tumbling Run, jng sd Bass, Samuel Bridgers. wf Betty(x) also sig. wit Thos Mann, William (x) Bridgers. recd Nov 1772.

Edg 986=3-231 James West planter of Edg to Abraham Bass same 4 Nov 1772, £15, 120a on both sds Tumbling run, jng sd Bass, Samuel Bridger. wf Bety [sic] (x) West relinq. wit John Bass, Sion (x) Bass. recd Oct 1777.

Edg 992=3-238 James West of Edg to Sion West same 23 Oct 1777, £100, 519a which had belonged to Jacob West and descended to James West by the death of his fa Jacob West, on Tumbling Run, jng Abraham Bass. wit John Bass, Abraham Bass, Joseph (x) Kitchen. recd Oct 1777.

[return to top](#)

STONEY CREEK [today Nash Co #10]

Edg 622=C-89 Samuell Skinner of Edg to William Willis of Pitt 20 Aug 1763, £70, 150a had been a pat to Thos Brown 25 Jul 1743 who deeded it to sd Josep Weekland [sic on names, the sd doesn't make sense], on N sd Stonney [sic] Ck. wit William Danell [sic], James Thomas, Henry Horne. recd Oct 1763.

Edg 624=C-91 Samuel Skinner of Edg to William Willis of Pitt 20 Aug 1763, £100, 467a had been pat to William Sunner 28 Apr 1753, on N sd Stonney Ck, jng sd Skinner, Strickling's former line, Braswell. wit William Daniell, James Thomas, Henry Horne. recd Oct 1763.

Edg 774=C263 William Horn of Edg to William Daniel same, no date, £33.6.8, 116a part of 2 tracts 1 to Benjamin Smith for 66a and 1 to William Pitman for 50a, jng William West. wit Wm Willis, Henry Horn, Henry Horn Jr. recd Oct 1764.

Edg 128=D-131 William Daniel of Edg to William Settle same 15 Jul 1767, £40, 116a part of 2 grts, 1 to Benjamin Smith 66a and 1 to William Pitman 50a, jng William West. wit James Thomas, John Moore, George Walliss. recd Aug 1769.

Edg 101=D-113 James Calcote and wf Mary and William Williams Jr, all of Dobbs, to Joseph Strickland of Edg, 6 Mar 1769, £40, 300a on Stoney Ck, was conv by William West late of Edg decd to his dau Mary the wf of James Calcote of Dobbs and they "had issue amongst other children William Williams the younger" an heir to sd Mary. There had been a writ concerning the sd land which sold for £50. wit w. Hendrie, Dun Lamon. recd May 1769.

Edg 162=D-160 Sampson Pope and wf Susana of Edg to Richard Vick 25 Nov 1769, £100, 3 tracts of 610a on S sd Honey Ck, 1 of 225a as by pat to sd Pope 11 Apr 1745, jng Honey Ck, 1 of 210a a Granv grt to him 13 Jun 1760, 1 which was part of a grt to Solomon Pope 3 Nov 1761, jng S sd Honey Ck, James Olliver, William West, Samuel Skinner, Benjn Ricks, William Ricks, Sampson Pope. wf relinq. wit Wm Horn, John Wattkins, Wilson Vick. recd Nov 1769.
[Is Honey Ck a misread?]

Edg 463=D-454 James Oliver of Edg to Samuel Skinner same 26 Jan 1771, £50.13.4, 400a on S sd Stony Ck, jng Oliver, Barns, West. wit James Thomas, Stephen Watkins, John Watkins. recd Feb 1772.

Edg 557=2-25 Joseph (x) Strickland and wf Francies [sic] of Edg to Thomas Hunter same 5 Oct 1771, £90, 200a pat by William West, on Stony Ck, jng Laseters Branch, Thomas Brown, sd West. wit Edward Gandy, Wm Whittenton, James Daniel. recd Nov 1772.

Edg 732=2-157 Joseph (x) Strickling of Edge to Thomas Hunter of same 23 Nov 1772, £2.10, 1a [one] on S sd Stoney Ck jng sd Thomas Hunter's mill. wit Shadrach Rutland, John Deavenport, James Thomas, Jas Daniel. recd Oct 1774.

Edg p.376 Feb 1773 James Daniel appt overseer of road in the room of Richard Vick

Edg p.422 Oct 1774 Richard Vick appt overseer of road in the room of James Daniel

Edg 803=3-26 Israel West of Hal to Richard Vick same 18 Feb 1775, £183.6.8, 200a part of pat to William West 20 Apr 1745, on S sd Stony Ck, jng Sampson Pope. wit William West, James Daniel, Thomas Hunter. recd Apr 1775.

Nash entries 40 (10) 20 Apr 1778 Thomas Hunter 700a Nash, bd William Hunter, David Braswell, James Thomas, Arthur Whitehead, William Daniels.

Nash entries 394 (364) 14 Jun 1779 Samuel Braswell 200a Nash, between his own line, David Daniel & Thomas Hunter.

Nash DB 1-277 Thomas Hunter of Nash to John Vick same, 6 Jan 1784, 5sh, a tract on north side of Stoney Creek adjoining David Daniel, William Braswell, Thomas Willis, Edward Wilson, Jr. wit Wilson Vick, Benjamin Vick.

Nash 141=B45 Israel West of Hal to Thomas Hunter of Nash 18 Jun 1784, £70, part of a tract of land on N sd Stoney Ck, which sd land fell to the sd Israel West by the death of his Farther [sic], there being 150a, beg at a White oak on the Creek Bank near the mouth of Laseter Branch runing a N Course to a corner in a line formerly called David Strickling's line, thence along a back line of marked trees to Thomas Willis' corner near Jesse Hunt, then along a line of marked trees S to a hickory in Willis' Branch, then down the sd branch to the low ground, thence a direct course to the run of sd Creek, then down the various courses of sd Creek to beg. wit James Daniel, Howell Ellen, Richard (x) Thomas. recd Feb 1785.

Nash 557=Land Grants 1788-1804 p.167 NC by Govr Alexander Martin to Samuel Braswell 1 Nov 1784, 50sh per 100a, 200a Nash on N sd Stoney Ck begining at David Daniel's corner pine, thence E Thomas Hunter's line 116p to his corner pine, thence S 204p along Hunter's other line to his corner red oak, thence S 29W Hunter's other line 123p to cener [sic] of two red oak in sd line, thence W 52p to Braswell's own line, thence N sd line to beg.

Nash 334=3-344 Isam Hines of Nash to David Daniel of same 30 Apr 1785, £150, 110a on N sd Stony Ck beg at Thomas Hunter's line on the Ck, thence Hunter's line N to a red oak William Barnes' line, thence W along sd line to James Barnes' line, thence along sd ine S to Stony Ck, thence the meanders thereof to beg, being part of a tract of land grtd by Earl Granv to Andrew Ross 28 Feb 1761 and then from Joel Pitman to sd Hines 30 Mar 1782. [yes skip in title chain]. wit Jos Exum, Howell Ellen, recd May 1785. This is a true copy from Book C, page 63.

Nash 495=4-48 Emmanuel Skinner of Nash to David Daniel of same 6 Mar 1790, £5, 50a on N sd Stoney Ck beg at Micajah Revel's corner on Thomas' Road thence S 126p to a red oak on the Gall Pond Branch, thence W to a corner red oak, thence N to Thomas' Road, thence along the Road to beg. wit Redmun Bunn, Jos Exum. recd date not given.

Nash 6-25 Elijah Revel of Nash to David Daniel of same 11 Feb 1794, \$250, 250a on S sd Stony Ck adj Samuel Skinner, Emmanuel Skinner, Jonas Whitley, Micajah Revel, William Barnes. wit John Arrington, Benja Bunn.

Nash 6-194 Micajah Revel of Nash to David Daniel of same 22 Oct 1796, £100, 200a on N sd Stony Ck adj Joseph Curl and William Barnes. wit James Williams, Drew Hunter.

???Nash 6-418 Henry Strickland of Nash to Joseph Strickland of same 11 May 1799, \$100, 50a on S sd Whitehead's Mill Branch adj B. Whitfield, it being part of a tract of land which David Strickland gave to Henry Strickland. wit Ja. Williams, Eli Daniel.
[Some of these names are also found on Stoney Ck]

Nash 6-543 William Barnes of Nash to Elamuel [sic] Barns of same 26 Nov 1799, £60, 150a on N sd Stony Ck adj Priscilla Hunter, David Daniel, James Barnes, Underwood. wit Henry Vick, Elizabeth Vick.

Nash 253=5-40 Priscilla Hunter, Drew Hunter, Cordal Hunter & Lodrick Ellen of Nash to Joel Battle of Edgec 3 Feb 1809, £200, one Negro man named Jess, the sd Negro Jess does not exceed 39y in age. wit Jephtha Daniel. recd Feb 1809.

Nash 356=5-141 Priscilla Grizzel and Alexr Irwin Ricks of Nash to Jephthah Daniel of same 7 May 1809, \$160, 80a beg at a corner Pine of Little Pole Cat, thence along the dividing line betw sd Priscilla Grizzel, Alexr I. Ricks, and Eli Ricks to sd Eli Ricks' corner Red Oak, thence along sd Eli Ricks' line to Bounce Branch, thence down sd Branch to a Maple a corner, thence along Eli Ricks' line to the first. wit Ricks [sic no forename], Hardy G. Whitfield. recd Aug 1809. Wm Hall CC. L'd F. Ellen PR [Intro says Lodwick Ellen elected to Register by Feb 1805, I'm not going to continue putting him in as PR.]

Nash 440=5-227 David (x) Daniel Senr of Nash to David Daniel Jur (res not given) 19 Jun 1809, 5sh, 139a on Inmon Branch, beg at a White Oak on or near sd Branch & runing along a line of marked trees nearly N about 195p to Isaac Watkins' corner a Red Oak, thence W 80p to his other corner a Red Oak, then N 102p to sd Watkins' a Red Oak on the N sd of Thomas road, thence Curl's line W 52p to a Hicory, thence S 178p to a White Oak on the aforesd Inmon Branch & down the various courses of sd Branch to first. wit Sam Smith, Joel Harriss. recd Feb 1811.

Nash 441=5-228 David (x) Daniel of Nash to Jephthah Daniel of same 19 Jun 1809, 5sh, 139a on N sd of Inmon Branch, beg at a Pine Thomas' road call'd Revil's corner and runing up sd road 73p to a Red Oak a new made Red Oak corner, then along James Barnes' line S 165p to a corner Red Oak in Lamuel Barnes' line, thence with his line E 69p to a corner Oak, thence continuing E 49p to his corner a Gum in the Spring Branch and down the sd Branch to the Inmon Branch and down the various courses of sd Branch to a White Oak, thence N 178p to a Hicory in Curl's line and along sd line W 180p to first. wit Saml Smith, Joel Harriss. recd Feb 1811.

Nash 446=5-234 Duncan Lamon to Jephtah Daniel of same 26 Sep 1809, \$400, one negro man by the name of Levi. wit Eli Ricks, D. Daniel. recd May 1811.

Nash 413=5-199 Reuben Harrell to Jephthah Daniel 30 Jan 1810, £175, one negro girl by the name of Venas. wit Cordal Hunter, Lamuel Barnes. recd Nov 1810.

Nash 420=5-206 Henry Vick to David Daniel 12 Mar 1807, \$300, 100a on N sd Stony Ck, beg on sd Ck in William Barnes' line N 2W 110p to a White Oak, thence S 88W 161p to a Walnut, thence S 2E 10p to a White Oak on sd Stony Ck, and down sd Ck to first. wit Saml Smith, Jephthah Daniel. recd Nov 1810.

Nash 412=5-198 William Barnes to Orandatus Barnes 22 Mar 1810, £60, 120a on N sd Stony Ck, beg at a Hickory on Stony Ck a dividing line betw myself and James Barnes, runing nearly N to a Pine a corner in Barnes' old line, thence runing E along Barnes' old line to a Pine & Oak a corner, thence a line of marked trees to the Long Branch, thence up the various courses of sd Branch to a Sweet gum, thence S to Lamuel Barnes & David Daniel line to a corner three Pines, thence W along Daniel's line to a corner Pine, thence W along Daniel's line to the Ck, thence down the various courses of the Ck to beg. wit Saml Westray, Wm Owen. recd Aug 1810.

Nash 532=5-322 David Ricks Sheriff of Nash to Daniel Walker of Nash 11 May 1810. Michael Horn [also Hearn in this doc] obtained judgments v. Delilah Whitfield las Feb, also Daniel Mann assignee &c obtained judgment v. sd Delilah Whitfield last March. Sheriff took 70a on Compass Ck, Daniel Walker was highest bidder. beg at a Pine and runing S 113p to a Dogwood thence N 68E 190p to a White Oak on the publick road, thence down sd road 36p to a corner Pine, thence a line of marked trees to first. wit John Glover, Jephthah Daniel. recd May 1812.

Nash 531=5-321 David Ricks Sheriff of Nash to Daniel Walker of Nash 2 Jul 1810, Thomas Griffin gdn had obtained judgments v. heirs & devisees of Benja Whitfield decd, lands in hands of Philander Tisdale, Hardy G. Whitfield, Drewcilla Bunn, Willi G. Whitefield, Benja Whitfield, Guildord G. Whitfield, Archd Whitfield, John Thomas Griffin Whitfield, heirs & devisees. sheriff took 100a betw Stony Ck and Swift Ck which was willed to Drewcilla Bunn, Daniel Walker is highest bidder. beg at a Pine in William Hunt's line and runing E to a Gum in Thomas Griffin's line, thence N to a corner of White's land, thence W by White's line to an Oak, thence along the courses of Tarborough Road to beg. wit Jo'h Glover, Jephthah Daniel. recd May 1812.

Nash 605=5-396 [last dd in bk] David Daniel of Nash Co NC to Isham Daniel of same, 12 Sep 1811, unto my son Isham Daniel, 100a on N sd of Stoney Ck; beg on sd ck in William Barnes' line and runing sd line N 88E 128p to a corner Pine, thence Lamuel Barnes' line N 2W 110p to a White Oak, thence S 88W 161p to a Walnut, thence S 2E 10p to a White Oak on said Stoney Ck, and down sd Ck to the first station. David (x) Daniel. wit Henry Bunn, D. Daniel Jur. recd Feb 1813.

Nash 486=5-274 Norfleet Curl to Jephthah Daniel 23 Sep 1811, \$266.66 2/3, 89a n S sd of Kirby's Ck beg at a Gum Isaac Watkins' corner in Kirby's Ck & runing W 151p to a corner Black Oak in David Daniel's line, thence sd Jephthah Daniel's line N 120p to a Water Oak in sd Ck, thence down the various courses of sd Ck to first. wit Cordal Hunter, Lewcy (x) Fort. recd Nov 1811.

Nash 586=5-376 Cordal Hunter to David Daniel, 1 Oct 1811, \$700, 200a on N sd Stony Ck beg at the mouth of Oneal's Branch and up the various courses of sd Branch to an Ash William Barnes' corner, from thence S along Barnes' line to the corner of Joel Pitman's line, thence E along sd line to a Black Oak his corner, thence S along a line of marked trees to Stony Ck thence down the various courses of the Ck to first. wit D. Daniel, James Hunter. recd Feb 1813.

[Daniel not involved, just the marshal handling it.]

Nash 595=5-385 Beverly Daniel Esqr, marshal for the District of NC to Willie Whitfield of Nash 16 Dec 1812. Watson & Ebenezer Stott judgment v. heirs and devisees of Benjamin Whitefield. Daniel took 322a beg at a Black oak Thomas Willis' corner, thence runing the sd line to Thomas Hunter's line E 180p to a corner White Oak, thence along Hunter's other line to Revel's line N 212p to a corner Hicory, thence along Revel's other line E to Whitfield's corner in sd line, N 179p to David Strickland's line thence W along sd line to a corner Pine, thence W to Robert Wilson's line, thence along sd line to Hunter's corner Pine, thence S along sd line 300 [no word poles, but] to a corner White Oak, thence along Hunter's other line W 96p to Willis' corner to beg. Willie Whitfield was highest bidder. wit Gorge [sic] Boddie, Mich Collins. recd Feb 1813.

Nash WB1 p.333 James Barnes Sr, wr 1 Oct 1817, pr Feb 1826, wf Polley. Sons and Ex: Bennett and James - all my land. Daus: Drucilla McDade, Polly Barnes. Grsons: Joseph James Barnes, Theophilus Barnes. wit Sam Smith, (Orren) O. D. Barnes, David Daniel

Nash Probate Recds: Samuel Smith

5 Jun 1818 inv by admr Isham Daniel, incl several notes due and 12 negroes. Sale held same day and the widow, Alexander Smith, and Isham Daniel bought almost all.

18 Dec 1819 Sale of 6 negroes, James S. Battie bought 5.

Nov 1823 Acct curr, mentioned Alexander Smith and Tim. Smith.

Nash p.41 = Petitions for Dower, these were put in alph order, so those w/o date, can't be guesstimated based on near ones:

Petition of Tempe Smith for dower. She was the widow of Samuel Smith, who d. intestate. The heirs at law were the widow; Alexander Smith; Polly Daniel, wife of Isham Daniel. No date.

Nash p.119 = Petitions for Roads and Bridges

Petition not to have a road from near Isham Daniel's Store to the county line near where Daniel Mann formerly lived, knowing the vst expense that the road would incur. 3 Apr 1820

Nash Probate Recds: Jephthah Daniel

13 Feb 1824 inv by admr Henry Ricks, incl many accts due.

Inv by admr DBN Timothy Terrell, taken betw Nov Ct 1824 and Feb Ct 1825, incl 20 negroes.

May 1827 Acct curr w/Nancy Daniel, Eli Daniel, and Isham Daniel mentioned. Accts were pd to Jephthah Daniel and David Daniel Sr.

Nash Probate Recds: David Daniel Sr.

1 Sep 1825, ret Nov 1825 inv and sale by exr Isham Daniel. Buyers: Isham Daniel, Eli Daniel, Nancy Daniel, David Daniel, Drewry Daniel, Cordal Hunter.

3 Nov 1825, 15 Dec 1825 Additional sales held.

Nov 1826 Acct curr.

Nash WB1 p.334 William Barnes, wr 17 Nov 1825, pr May 1826, Sons: Samuel Barnes, Orrin D. Barnes. Daus: Lucretia Harrell, Lurany Reading, Temperance Ferrell. Grson: William Joel Tolliver Ferrell, son of Timothy Ferrell. exr Son Orrin D. Barnes, son-in-law Timothy Ferrell. wit Isham Daniel, Alfred Bunn, Jeremiah Braswell.

Est Recds in the Dd Bks of Nash Co NC 1781-1897 by Joseph W. Watson [lots more available later years]

Nash DB412=DB14-238 Division of the money and negroes of David Daniel, Sr., deceased, by commissioners, agreeable to the will, 18 Nov 1826. The heirs were the chn of Eli Daniel, chn of Jephthah Daniel, chn of John Daniel, and Cordal Hunter in right of his wife Martha, who was Martha Daniel. Exr Isham Daniel.

Nash Probate Recds: John Daniel

Feb 1849 inv by David Daniel admr

Nov 1848 Judgment recovered agst Ruffin H. Ricks et al.

Nash Probate Recds: Nancy Daniel

2 Mar 1852 inv and sale by admr John E. Thorn, noticeable buyers: B. B. Tunnell, Theophilus Thorn, Elizabeth Thorn, L. Thorn.

Aug 1853 Acct curr.

[return to top](#)

PIGBASKET CREEK [today Nash Co #7]

Edg 543=2-12 Joseph Montfort of Hal to Howell Flewellin same 13 Jul 1772, £66.13.4, 360a orig grt to Philip Lake who conv it to William Irby and has since become vested in sd Joseph Montfort, on N sd Pig Basket Ck, jng Robert Young, William Braswell, Robert Stanfield. wit Ambrose Ramsay, William Flewellin. recd Nov 1772.

Edg 531=2-1 Jesse (x) Hunt of Edge to David Daniel of Hal 19 Nov 1772, £23, 100a which was part of grt to William Brassell 24 Jul 1761, jng Young, Lake. wit Thomas Hunter, Wm Horn, James Daniel. recd Nov 1772.

Hal 431=13-369 Joseph Montfort of Hal to William Flewellin same 7 Oct 1775, £133.6.8, 450a jng Jumping Run, Calhoon's former corner, Hunter, Abraham Hill, Irby, Mr. Lane. wit Henry Montfort. recd Nov 1775.

Nash 20=A29 Micajah Thomas of Nash to James Daniel of same 11 Apr 1777, £170, 422a on N sd Pigbasket Ck or Braswell's Ck, it being a tract grtd to Robert Young by Erle of Granv 8 Nov 1755, conv by sd Young to Jacob Whitehead 13 Jun 1764, beg at a Red Oak on S sd of pigbasket Ck, runing thence N 252p to a pine, thence W 268p to a white oak, thence S 252p to a Red Oak, thence E 268p to the ck thence along the ck to first station. wit Wilson Vick, Wm Avent. recd Jul 1778

Hal 504=13-486 William Flewellin of Hal to James Flewellin same 25 Jun 1777, £133.6.8, 450a jng Calhoon's former corner, Hunter, Abraham Hill. wit Wm Flewellen Jr, Taylor Flewellen. recd Aug 1772.

Nash 182 William Braswell, Jr Oct 6, 1778, enters 640a in Nash Co, border James Daniel's corner, runs along his line to George Wimberly's corner, along his line to Micajah Thomas' line, along his line, & "out".

Nash entries 181 (151) 6 Oct 1778 Wililam Braswell jr 640a Nash, bd his own corner, runs along James Daniels' line to his corner, along Howell Fluellin's line, to Hart's corner, along Hart's line to "his" corner, & "out".

Nash entries 182 (152) 6 Oct 1778 William Braswell jr 640a Nash, bd James Daniels' corner, runs along his line to George Wimberly's corner, along his line to Micajah Thomas' line, along his line, & "out".

Nash 52=A71 William Flewellen of Nash to William Walker of Hal 13 Nov 1778, £700, 206a beg at a pine thence runing W 140p to a Gum, then S 280p to the center of a White Oak, Red Oake, and gum, then E 38p to William Braswell's line at a pine, then N 72p to Braswell's corner a Hicory, then E 102p to two small white oakes, then N 210p to first station, "containing in all 206 acres all which premises are more". sig William F. Ellen. wit Howell Ellen, Frederick (x) Daniel. recd Apr 1779

Nash WB1 p.6 William Braswell Jr wr 30 Nov 1778 pr Jan 1779. wf Martha. Sons: 1 Robin 740a on N sd Little Ck; 2 Dempsey 710a on S sd Little Ck when they come of age. Daus: 1 Juday Hunt; 2 Lucrecy Williams; 3 Priscilla Exum; 4 Rhoda Powell; 5 Mourning Braswell. Grson Alexander Hunt. Grdau Nancy Hunt. Son-in-law Thomas Beckwith. exr William Williams, Joseph Exum, Jesse Powell. wit Wilson Vick, James Daniel, William Braswell.

Nash *76=A-97 James Daniel of Nash to Frederick Daniel of Nash, 3 Mar 1779, 140a on N sd of Pigbasket Ck or Braswell's Ck, part of tract grtd to Robert Young 1 Jun 1764, beg at a White oak then S 252p to a red oak, thence E 90p to a Water oak, thence N 252p to a red oak in James Daniel's back line, thence along sd Daniel's line W 90p to the first station. wit Howell Flewellen, David (x) Daniel. recd Jul 1779.

Nash 6=3-5 NC Grant 155 by Govr Richard Caswell to William Braswell Junr 13 Mar 1780, 50sh/100a, 640a Nash on waters of Pigbasket Ck and the bee branch, beg at a white oak Jacob Braswell's corner, thence runing along his other line N 140p to a Poplar his other corner, thence with his other line E 176p to a hicory in William Walker's line, thence along his line S 70p to a White oak, thence Walker's line E 45p to his own line, thence his own line S 124p to a pine, thence his own line E 80p to a white oak Frederick Daniel's corner, thence his line S 2245p [prob error, fractio, etc.?] to a pine, thence W 312p to a red oak, thence N 380p to Jacob Braswell's line, thence along his line to the beg. Nash Co 1782. "A true copy from Book B, page 346."

Nash 7=3-6 NC Grant 158 by Govr Richard Caswell to William Braswell Junr 13 Mar 1780, 50sh/100a, 640a Nash on waters of Pigbasket Ck, beg at a red oak his own corner, runing Daniel's line E 200p to a pine, thence along Howell Flewellin's line N 46p to a corner pine, thence Flewellin's other line E 180p to a white oak in Hart's ine, thence along Hart's line N 272p to a corner pine, thence with Hart's other line E 270p to a red oak, thence N 234p to Knight's line, thence along Knight's line S 50W 140p to his corner, then Knight's other line N 22W 145p to a hicory, thence along Beckwith's line S 250p to his corner white oak, thence by Beckwith's other line W 250p to a white oak in Thomas Beckwith's line, then with his line S 172p to his corner pine, thence by his other line W 100p to a white oak in his own line, thence with his own line to the beg. Nash 1782. A true copy from Book B, page 347.

Nash 273=5-59 Jacob Dickinson of Edgec to Jesse Thomas of Nash 2 Jul 1782, £20, 200a Nash beg Jesse Thomas' corner tree a Red Oak, fr thence S to Jacob Dickinson's corner Red Oak, thence S to the Publick (road, Rackley's addition), thence W along sd Road to Micajah Thomas' line upon the Meadow Branch, then down sd Branch to Micajah Thomas' other line, thence E to Jesse Thomas & along sd line to first station. wit James Daniel, Richard Thomas. recd Aug 1788. After clerk's info: "This is a true copy from record [Book F, page 74]. L'd F. Ellen."

Nash 269=B204 David (x) Daniel and wf Magdalane of Nash to Lewis Vick of Southampton VA 24 Feb 1784, £80, 100a, beg at a black oak thence W 72p to a pine, thence N 12p to Young's corner, thence by sd Young's line S 83W 84p to a red oak Sakes' corner, thence by Sakes' line S to a red oak, thence to first station, it being part of a tract grtd to Wm Braswell 24 Jul 1761. wit Benjamin Vick, John Vick. Ct term not stated.

From the Department of Archives and History at Raleigh. (Nash County Wills, 1778-1859, Part L, pg. 91) The will was wr 4 Mar 1785, proven at May Court 1785.

William Braswell of Nash County, being weak in body--- Wife- Margaret-- Sons Jacob, Arthur-- daughter Patience West-- daughter

Dorcus Hooks-- daughter Patty Bridges-- son Samuel-- negro man Jack and the rest of the estate, he to take care of his mother during her life. Appoint son-- Samuel and John Chitty, Senior exrs. Signed-- William (X) Braswell. Test: West (X) Daniel, Micajah Braswell

Nash 367=E46 James Daniel of Nash to John Barrott of Southampton VA 2 May 1786, £150, 282a on N sd Pigbasket Ck or braswell's Ck, it being a tract grtd Robert Young by Granv 8 Nov 1755, beg at a red oak on S sd of Pigbasket Ck runing thence N 252p to a pine, thence W along a line of marked trees to a Willow Oak a corner made and agreed on betw sd James Daniel, Frederick Daniel, thence S along a line of marked trees to a black Jack in the old line. wit Howell Ellen, Nathan (x) Barrott, Jno Williams. recd May 1787.

Nash 397=F24 Micajah Thomas of Nash to Julian King of same 18 Jul 1787, £200, 300a beg at a hickory on the S sd Pigbasket Ck, then Thomas Whitfield's line, thence N 150p to a pine in Robert Young's line now James Daniel's, thence by sd line W 94p to his corner red oak, thence by his other line N 40p to a pine, thence S 40W 180p the beaverdam a small branch at or near the bank of Pigbasket Ck [sic on first part, needs a "to"?], thence down the courses of the sd Ck to the mouth of the bull meadow branch, then up the courses of sd branch to the head, fr thence a direct course to a corner pine, fr thence S to a lightwood stump and post oak, fr thence to the first station. wit Rhody Ricks, Jacob (x) Butts. recd Feb 1788.

[N.B. This actually defines land on the N sd of Pigbasket.]

[I have put this here because of the strong Julian King and Wilson Vick connections and because their deeds refer to land owned by James Daniel, but it may belong in one of the strictly Toisnot sections.]

Nash 376=E55 James Cain of Nash to James Daniel of same 13 Nov 1787, £43, 200a on waters of Tosnot, beg at a black oak Lazarus Strickland's corner and runs E 180p to a red oak, thence N 178p to a pine on Johnson's Branch, thence up the branch W 180p to a Red Oak in Strickland's line, thence along his line S to beg. wit Wilson Vick, Julian King. Nov 1787. [James Daniel's Halifax will of 1789 wills this land to his son West Daniel. James' Halifax will is next and West Daniel's sale of the 200a is below (4-208).]

Hal WB 409=3-173 James Daniel 9 Apr 1789, Aug 1789. son West Daniel 200a in Nash Co on Tosneot. dau Patsey Daniel 1 negro etc. wf Elizabeth Daniel negroes and residue of est to raise my chn. exrs wf and William West and Howell Ellen. wit Thomas Cavenah, Mathew Gilbirt, Edward Cavenah.

Nash 52=4-128 Robert Braswell to James Williams both Nash 20 Dec 1791, \$58, 100a be at a Pine Julian King's corner, thence N 100p along Daniel's line to 3 Hickories, thence W 160p to a Post Oak, thence S 100p to a stake in sd King's line, thence along King's line to beg. wit Howel Ellen, James Williams. recd Feb 1792

Nash 136=4-208 West Daniel of Hal to Isaac Kirk of same 16 Apr 1793, £100, 200a on waters of Tosnot, beg at a Black Oak Lazarous Strickland's corner and runs E 180p to a Red Oak thence N 178p to a pine on Johnston's Branch, then up the Branch W 180p to a Red Oak in Strickland's line, thence along his line S to beg. wit Saml Smith, Allen Daniel. recd May 1793.

Nash 6-72 James Williams of Nash to David Hunt of same 1 Aug 1794, \$140, 100a adj Julian King and Daniels. wit Marmaduke Mason, Tisey Thomas.

Nash Probate Recds: p.374=Gdn Bonds and Returns 1777-1859

William Walker orph of William Walker. bd 1793 by Daniel Walker gdn. Return 1795 by Frederick Daniel gdn. Bd 1796, return 1799 by Archibald Hunter gdn.

Nash 6-126 Frederick Daniel of Nash to Julian King of same 9 Feb 1796, £75, 140a on N sd Pig Basket Ck adj James Daniel's former line, it being part of a tract grtd to Robert Young by Earl Granv 8 Nov 1755 and conv by dd to Jacob Whitehead 1 Jun 1764. wit James Williams, Wm Boddie

Hal 776=18-647 Peter Morgan sheriff of Hal to Willie Daniel 14 Aug 1797. By judgments fr Nash Co in favor of Howell F. Ellen gdn agst the exrs of John Jones decd; & in favor of David Daniel(?) gdn; & in favor of Frederick Daniel; & in favor of George Reeves. The court order was Aug 1797. Sd Willie Daniel became highest bidder for slaves Beck, Lucy. sig P. Morgan. wit Lewis Daniel, Robert Cochran, recd Nov 1800. [This is also placed in Burnt Coat where Willie and Lewis Daniel lived.]

Nash 6-464 Julian King of Nash to Howell F. Ellin of same [?day?] Feb 1800, \$300, 140a on N sd Pig Basket Ck adj James Daniel's former line, it being part of a tract grtd to Robert Young by Earl Granv 8 Nov 1755, conv by sd Young to Jacob Whitehead's line (?) 1 Jun 1764, and conv by Frederick Daniel to Julian King. wit Arch'd Griffin, John Barrett.

Nash WB1 230 Lewis Vick wr 6 Mar 1801 pr Aug 1806. Son Jacob 150a whereon I live, purch fr Hartwell and Thomas Hart. Daus: 1 Achrah(?); 2 Elender; 3 Mary. Daus to share 150a purch of David Daniel. exr Son Jacob and James Williams, constable(?). wit John Vick, Jos(h)ua Vick.

Nash WB1 p.161 Howell F. Ellin (Flewellin) (F. Ellin was Flewellin) wr 17 Oct 1805 pr Nov 1805. wf Elizabeth F. Son and exr Loderick F. Ellin land on E sd Beaverdam and the Hunt land, also mill. Daus: 1 Sally Williams; 2 Polly Ricks; 3 Elizabeth F. Ellin; 4 Nancy F. Ellin; 5 Temperance F. Ellin. Grson Howell F. Ellin (Flewellin) Williams. exr James Qilliams. wit Demsey Braswell, Hines Drake, Archibald Braswell.

[return to top](#)

SAPONY CREEK/SWAMP [today Nash Co #9]

Edg 968 Mathias Manning 10 Aug 1762, 611a in Edg, joining Sappony Sw, Stephen Batchelor, Andrew Ross, and William Daniel. sig Mathias Manning, Wit: Thomas Cavenah, surv 4 Mar 1762 SCC: Jams Tucker, Mathias Manning Jr, W. Haywood Surveyor

Edg 783=3-1 William (x) Hendrick of Edg to James Daniel same 3 Feb 1775, £67, 266a part of Granv grt to sd William Hendrick 10 Aug 1762, on S sd Sappony Sw, jng Sappony Branch, Batchelor, Great Meadow. wit William Boddie, Nathan Boddie, Abraham Bass. recd Apr 1775.

[The only "loose" land still belonging to a James Daniel in 1789 is the above 266a, i.e. today's Nash County. Without further details on that land, it's not clear that it belongs to the James Daniel who md. Elizabeth West or another James Daniel. I'm including his Halifax will here just in case.]

Hal WB 409=3-173 James Daniel 9 Apr 1789, Aug 1789. son West Daniel 200a in Nash Co on Tosneot. dau Patsey Daniel 1 negro etc. wf Elizabeth Daniel negroes and residue of est to raise my chn. exrs wf and William West and Howell Ellen. wit Thomas Cavenah, Mathew Gilbirt, Edward Cavenah.

[return to top](#)

TOISNOT NORTH SIDE [today Nash #11 and Wilson #5]

Edg 122=OO-199 William (x) Bently of Edg to his son Joshua Bently 30 Dec 1760, Deed of gift & 5sh, 250a part of 400a pat 1753, jng N sd Tosneaut Sw; not to be possessed until after the decease of my wf Elizabeth. wit William Daniel, John Singleton, Thomas Edmundson. recd Mar 1761.

Edg 972=3-214 John Edmundson and wf Sally (x) of Dobbs to Joseph Mayo of Edg 30 Jan 1770, £250, 550a Granv grt to Thomas Edmundson 26 Oct 1753 who conv it to sd John Edmundson, on N sd Tosnot Sw, jng Leonard Langston, Singleton, Bentley. wit Robert Peele Jr, Benjamin Amasson, Drewsiller (x) Danel [sic]. recd Oct 1777.

Edg 70=3-384 William Daniell of Edg to John Harper same 15 Dec 1777, £10, 60a jng Joshua Bentley, Litodnot Branch, Deep Branch. Elizabeth (x) Daniell also sig. wit Joshua Bentley, Mikel (x) Ward. recd Feb 1779.

Edg 87=3-401 William Daniel of Edg to Jesse Bateman same 25 Dec 1777, £20, 50a [50 underlined] jng Litewood Not Branch, Bare Branch, John Harper. Elizabth (x) Daniel also sig. wit John Singleton, Thomas (x) Batman. recd Feb 1779.

Edg 471=E220 State Grt No 318 to Samuel Moore 28 Oct 1782, 640a on N sd Tosneot Sw, jng his own old corner, Jonathan Tart's old line, Joseph Daniel. recd Feb 1783.

Edg 1021=4-265 William Daniel of Edg to William Alford of Wane [sic] 12 Nov 1783, £83, 125a part of pat to William Bentley the elder 15 Nov 1743, on N sd of Tosnot Ck, jng Jesse Bateman, Lightwoodknot Branch, Bare Branch, Joshua Bentley. wit John Wilson, John (x) Andrews. recd Aug 1785.

Edg 963=4-213 John Singleton of Edg to Josuay Bentley same 18 Feb 1784, £12, 37.5a a grt to John Singleton Sr 28 Oct 1782, jng Joseph Mayo, Josuay Bentley. wit Wm Daniell, Elias (x) Daniell. recd Feb 1785.

Edg 965=4-215 Jonathan Tart planter of Edg to his son Elnathan Tart same 7 Feb 1785, Deed of gift, 2600a on N sd Tosneot Sw, jng Poplar Branch, White Oak Sw. wit D. Daniel, James Tart, Willm Blackburn. recd Feb 1785.

Edg 1039=4-281 William Alford of Wayne to Willis Peelle of Edg 3 May 1785, £100 in gold and silver, 125a part of grt to William Bentley the elder 15 Nov 1743, on N sd of Tawsnot Sw, jng Joshua Bentley, the road, near Lightwoodnot Branch, Jesse Bateman, William Daniel, John Harper, Steep Branch, Bare Branch; "concluding Jesse Batemans old place & John Harper & William Alford as they purchased of William Daniel." wit Robert Peelle, Samuel Bartlett, John Stanton. recd Aug 1785.

[return to top](#)

TOISNOT SOUTH SIDE, INCL LITTLE SW

[today Nash #11 and Wilson #5. There's a Little Swamp in both. I now think the William of Little Swamp is the one in the Edgcombe 1790 census, meaning he's not in Nash, and thus eventually it's in Wilson (cut from Edgecombe in 1855).]

Edg 205=5-414 Simon Daniel of Edg to James Barefield (no co given) 8 Aug 1745, £6, 150a on S sd Tousnot, jng Great sw. wit Abraham Evans, Charles Cuyenak (?). recd Aug 1745.

Edg 215 [index says Simon Daniel, not there, it's cover page for Bk 6, not near]

Edg 90=3-183 Leonard Langston of Bertie to Thomas Amason (co not given) 18 May 1747, for love and good will I bear my friend, 250a in the low grounds of Tosneott Sw at mouth of Fort branch, jng Panther branch and the sw. wit Simon Daniel Jr, Robert Daniel, Levinus Buffkin. recd Feb 1747.

GranvD p695 - bk 11-163, 25 Oct 1753, Joseph Daniel, 190a Edgecombe co, so side Tosneote, adj Connors, mouth of Br on Little Swamp, Simon Daniel. signed Joseph Daniel, wit Jno Haywood, Sherwood Haywood, surv 17 Jun 1752, chain bearers Saml Moor, Wm Daniel, Jas Connor surveyor.

GranvGrt 1694 Samuel Moore warrant 29 Oct 1754 to Colo John Haywood to surv 640a in Edgcomb County, joining Joseph Daniel and the little Swamp entered 25 Oct 1754. /s/ Fras Corgin. Back of doc reads: "Assigne'd to Joseph Daniel".

GranvGrt 1695 Samuel Moore plat 21 (?) Mar 1755, 378a in Edgcomb County, joining the S side of little Swamp, Simon Daniel, and Joseph Daniel. SCC: William Daniel, Richard Gay, Jno Haywood Dep Survr.

Edg 67=2-362 Joseph Daniel (co not given) to William Daniel (co not given) 25 May 1755, £5, 95a on S sd of Tosneot jng the mouth of a branch on Little Sw, Samuel (?) Daniel and Tosneot. wit Hardy Daniel, Charles (x) Toler. recd Nov 1755.

Edg Est Hardy Daniel

Dec 1760 adm of est grtd to wid Julia Daniel (Ct. Min.)

Jun 1761 Ordered that the perishable est be sold by Sheriff on last Fri in Jul Next. (Ct Min)

Sep 1761 Acct of sale ret by Sheriff (Ct Min)

Feb 1762 Julia Daniel apptd gdn to orphs Lemuel Daniel, Elias Daniel (Ct Min)

Apr 1764 Acct curr ret by Admr (Ct Min)

GranvD p702 - bk 11-165, 27 Feb 1761, Joseph Daniel, 250a Edgecombe co, both sides Little Swamp, adj Saml Moor. signed Joseph Daniel, wit J. Moore, surv 1 Apr 1757, chain bearers Saml Moore, Hardy Daniel, Jno Haywood [?surveyor?]

GranvD p665 - bk 11-156, 28 Feb 1761, Joseph Daniel, 378a Edgecombe St. Mary Par, so side little Swamp adj Simon Daniel, Joseph Daniel and said swamp. signed Joseph Daniel, wit J. Moore. [plat is missing]

Edg 208=OO-348 Joseph Daniel of Edg to Francis Ivey same 22 Sep 1761, £7.10, 100a was west part of surv deeded 17 Feb 1761, on both sds of Little Sw, jng Great Branch. wit Charles Williams, Joseph Simms. recd Sep 1761.

Edg 1147 William Daniel entry 3 Aug 1762, 700a Edgcombe County on the S Side of Little Swamp - Incl the Vacant Land Between Joseph Lince, (?) Joseph Daniel, and Jacob Barnes. /s/ Wm Daniell. wit Thos Hill.

[This is also placed in the Sandy/Swift Creek section because of a couple surrounding documents, but I think it's different from them and belongs only here.]

Edg 380=1-298 Joseph Daniel to Willm Daniel 25 May 1762, £4.10, 100a jng Little Sw. wit Duncan Lamon, Thos Dixon. recd Jun 1762.

GranvGrt 1696 Benjamin Emerson warrant 26 Jun 1762 to William Haywood to surv 700a in Edgcombe County - incl the Vacant Land betw ---- Mead, Samuel Moore, and Joseph Daniel. /s/ Jas Hall. Back of doc reads: "I Benjamin Emerson do hereby assign and Deliver all my Warrant Together with ye Said Warrant to Samuel Moore it being For Labre R'd (?) By me of the Said Samuel Moore witness my hand and Seale this 20 December 1762 /s/ Benjamin Emerson (who signed with a mark). Test: Jos Moore. Granted 1 Jun 1763."

GranvGrt 1697 Benjamin Emerson plat 20 Dec 1762, 700a in Edgcomb County, joining Saml Moor, Joseph Daniel, and Conners Purchase Patant. SCC: Saml Moore, Edwd Peale (?), Wm Haywood Survr.

GranvGrt 1575 Leonard Langston warrant 27 Jul 1762 to William Haywood to surv 700a in Edgcombe County - Including the Vacant Land betw the sd Langston, James Barefield, and Simon Daniel. /s/ Jas Hall. Back of doc reads: "The Within Warrant is Vacated by his own patent Certified by me Jos Moore Survr (?)"

GranvGrt 1576 Lennard Langston entry 27 Jul 1762, 700a in Edgcombe County - Including the Vacant Land betw the sd Langston, James Barefeild, and Simon Daniel. /s/ Lenard Langston. wit Thos Hill.

GranvGrt 1147 William Daniel entry 3 Aug 1762, 700a Edgcombe County on the S Side of Little Swamp - Incl the Vacant Land Between Joseph Lince, (?) Joseph Daniel, and Jacob Barnes. /s/ Wm Daniell. wit Thos Hill.

GranvD p541 - 1762, chain bearer Joseph Daniel, Edgecombe co

Edg 503=1-474 Fras Ivey of Edg to Jesse Lee planter same 20 Jan 1763, £20, 100a was part of deed to Joseph Daniel 27 Feb 1761, on Little Sw. wit Benjn (x) Ivey, Adam (x) Ivey. recd Jan 1763.

Edg Est Simon Daniel

Jul 1763 will pr by Wm Bently and Joshua Bently two of the subscr wits; exrs qualified. (Ct Min)

Jul 1763 Inv of est exhibited and ordered recd (Ct Min)

Apr 1764 order to sheriff to sell perishable part of est on 2nd Sat in May next (Ct Min)

Jul 1764 acct of sale ret by sheriff

23 Jul 1764, ret Apr 1765 acct curr w/exr Wm Daniel.

Edg 826=C-304 John Singleton planter of Edg to Henry Amoson planter same 20 Mar 1765, £10, 100a part of Granv grt to sd John Singleton 1 Aug [no year here], on Bair (Bair) Branch, jng Wm Stuckie, sd Singleton. wit Leonard Langston, William Daniel. recd Apr 1765.

Edg 813=C-292 Joseph Daniel of Edg to Samuel Moore same 6 Apr 1765, £10, 95a on S sd Tosneott Sw. wit Wm Daniel, James (x) Barefield, William (x) Waters. recd Apr 1765.

Edg 1005=C-433 Simon Daniel Sr to Wm Daniel 1 Oct 1765, £10, 25a on S sd of Tosneott Sw, jng Little Sw. wit Jas Barefield, Wm (x) Waters, Elizabeth (x) Daniel. recd Jan 1767.

Edg 1077=C-473 Simon Daniel Sr of Edg to Joseph Daniel same 13 Mar 1767, £10, 125a on S sd Tosneot, jng William Daniel, James Barfield. wit William Daniel, Thomas (x) Davis, Samuel (x) Moore. recd Oct 1767.

Edg 1087=C-482 Joseph Daniel of Edg to his nephew Lamuel Daniel son of Hardy & his wf Juland of same, 8 Oct 1767. Deed of gift 100a on S sd Little Sw, jng on the line of the original deed to Joseph Daniel dated 1761, Simon Daniel. wit Jon [sic] Thomas, Nathan Barnes, William Daniel. recd Oct 1767.

Edg 75=D-94 John Speir and wf Penelope of Pitt to William Philips of Edg 2 Feb 1768, £45, 233a had been Granv grt to James Conner the fa of sd Penelope 26 Nov 1761, jng William Goodwin on S sd Tosneot Sw, Thomas Clark. wit Samuel (x) Rogers, Prissala (x) Daniel. recd Feb 1769.

Edg 99=3-413 William (x) Hatcher Sr of Edg to Jonathan Tart same 23 Jan 1778, £100 proclamation and £50 VA, 200a as by deed 1 Aug 1762 to Wm Hatcher, on S sd Tosneot Sw, jng Mill Branch, Conner. wit Wm Daniel, George Ezell. recd May 1779.

Edg 981=3-224 Jesse Lee of Blaton Co to William Dickason of Edg 16 Feb 1778, £171.5, 100a part of tract sd Jesse Lee purch fr Francis Ivey 27 Feb 1761, on Little Sw, jng Schoolhouse Branch. wit Nathan Daniel, Joseph Daniel, Josiah Daniel, Joel Dickinson. recd Oct 1777.

Edg 102=3-416 William Dickson planter of Edg to Simon Simms same 22 Dec 1778, £220, 100a part of grt to Joseph Daniel 27 Feb 1761. wit George Ezell, Jesse Simms. recd May 1779.

Nash entries 322 (292) 7 Jan 1779 Etheldred Danie [sic] 300a Nash on the head of Little Swamp, bd Edward Moore and "out".

Edg 74=3-388 Joseph Daniel of Edg to his son Josiah Daniel same 7 Feb 1779, Deed of gift, 75a on S sd Little Sw, jng Great Branch, Samuel Daniel. wit George Ezell, Nathan Daniel, Asa Daniel. recd Feb 1779.

Edg 75=3-389 Joseph Daniell of Edg to his son Nathan Daniel same 9 Feb 1779, Deed of gift, 100a on N sd Little Sw. wit Simon Simms, George Ezell, Josiah Daniel. recd Feb 1779.

Edg 188=3-517 Joseph Daniel of Edg to Lemuel Daniel 11 Nov 1779, Deed of gift, 25a which was part of the land where Simon Daniel now lives, on S sd Little Sw, jng Benjamin Amason "puched of James Barfield," [sic] William Daniel. wit Absalom Barnes, Josiah Daniel. recd Nov 1779.

Edg 287=E71 Jonathan Tart Sr of Edg to his son-in-law & dau John Walton and his wf Elizabeth of same 28 Jul 1780, Deed of gift, 200a a grt to William Hatcher 1 Aug 1762, on S sd Toisnot Sw, jng Hill Branch, Conner; also 400a jng sd Jona Tart Sr, Tosneot Sw, Bustry Branch. These lands were for their use during their lifetimes and then the lands to go to sd John and Elizabeth's oldest surviving son with reversion to the eldest dau should no male issues survive. wit Wm Daniel, Lemuel Daniel. recd Nov 1780.

Edg 344=E115 William Daniel of Edg to Thomas Davis planter same 18 Nov 1780, £100, 200a jng Hollow Oak Branch, Jacob Barnes, Jonathan Robertson, Benja Amason, a prong of Ready Branch to the main branch. wit George Ezzell, Saml (x) Yeates, Theps [sic] Thomas. recd Nov 1781.

Edg 290=E74 Wm Daniell of Edg to Asia [sic] Daniell same 22 Nov 1780, (no amt), 200a jng Grate Branch, the head of Schoolhouse Branch, Joseph Daniell. wit Lemuel Daniell, Joseph Daniel, Nathan Daniel. recd Nov 1780.

Edg 365=E 132 Joseph Daniel of Edg to Elias Daniel 24 Feb 1781, Deed of gift, 100a part of the land where Simon Daniel formerly lvd, on S sd of Tosneot Sw, jng James Barfield's old line, the road, Williams [sic] Daniel, the mouth of Little Sw. wit Theophilus Thomas, Absalom Barnes. recd Feb 1782.

Edg 764=4-53 Etheldred Ruffin and wf Mary of Dobbs to Daniel Bairfield of Edg 8 Jun 1781, £20,000 [sic] NC, 115a a Granv grt to Doctor Edmondson & by several conveyances to sd Ruffin, on both sds Bear Branch, jng the road. wit Wm (x) Andrews, Benja (x) Amason, Asa Daniel. recd Feb 1784.

Edg 369=E135 John Singleton of Edg to his son Robart Singleton same 2 Jul 1781, Deed of gift, 125a on S sd Spring Branch, jng March Branch; also to his son Biggers Singleton my old plantation where my fa formerly lvd w/125a on S sd Bare Branch; also to his son John Singleton 100a on S sd Bare Branch, jng Daniel Barfield, w/livestock and other personal goods. wit Richard Bolton, John Dannel, John Mayo, Theophilus Thomas. recd Feb 1782.
[This could also belong on N sd Toisnot?]

Edg 466=E216 State Grt No 293 to William Daniel Sr 28 Oct 1782, 640a on N sd Contentnea Ck and S sd of Little Sw, jng Joseph Daniel, Joseph Simms, William Dickinson, Jacob Barnes. recd Feb 1783.

Edg 475=E223 State Grt No 1162 to William Daniel Sr 28 Oct 1782, 60a on N sd Contentnea Ck, jng his own new corner, Jacob Barnes, Richd Barnes, Archd Barnes, Jonathan Robertson. recd Feb 1783.

Edg 697=E4116 State Grt No 279 to Benjamin Amason 28 Oct 1782, 1782, 700a on N sd of Contentnea Ck jng his own corner, James Stanton, Robert Peelle, Jonathan Robertson's old line, William Daniel's new corner, Joseph Daniel's old line, near Tosnot Sw. recd Nov 1783.

Edg 921=4-181 Saml (x) Moore to Joseph Daniel, both of Edg 12 Apr 1784, £20, 320a jng the road on his line, Simon Simms, Jonathan Tart. wit Edmd Stuckey, Nathan Daniel, Asa Daniel. recd Nov 1784.

Edg 872=4-142 Benjamin (x) Amoson to Lamuel Daniel 8 May 1784, 200a jng my own old patent line, Jonathan Roberson, Thomas Davis, William Daniel on a branch near Little Sw. wit William Daniel, Joshua Coker. recd Aug 1784.

Edg 1085=4-325 James Amason to Theophilus Thomas both of Edg 4 Nov 1785, £25, 400a grt to sd James Amason 1779, jng his own line, Jesse Amason, Lenard Langston. wit Aas (Aar?) Daniel, James (x) Hanah. recd Nov 1785.

Edg 1143=4-379 James Amoson to Theophilus Thomas both of Edg 4 Nov 1785, £25, 400a grt to James Amoson 1779, jng his own line, Jesse Amoson, Lenard Langston. wit Aas [sic] Daniel, James (x) Hanah. recd Feb 1786.

Edg 1134=4-371 Spencer Ball of Edg to Elisha Woodard same 6 Feb 1786, £100, 175a part of surv for John Singleton 1743, on W sd Bare Branch, jng Cocks. wit William White, Jeptha Barfoot, Joseph Daniel. recd Feb 1786.

Edg Est *****William Daniel

2 May 1789, ret May 1789 inv by Rebecca Daniel admr.

9 Jun 1789, ret Aug 1789 acct of sale by Jacob Battle, Sheriff.

29 Aug 1789 acct of sale of remainder. Rebecca Daniel was principal buyer and David and Lemuel Daniel bought. Proved by exr of Robt. Diggs Feb 1790.

Additional acct of sale at which Martha Daniel also bought.

Feb 1790 Additional inv taken by admr.

20 Sep 1789, ret Aug 1790 Division of lands by commissioners among his three sons, David Daniel, the eldest, Wright Daniel, and Robt. Daniel.

May 1791 Additional inv ret by admr.

30 Aug 1791 Additional inv returned by admr.

Aug 1791 Acct current stated that 5 sales were held.

Feb 1792 Division of money arising from est among heirs: Rebecca Daniel wid of sd decd; dau Mary Farmer; Clara Andrews and Cullen Andrews, chn of Delana Andrews, a dau; dau Clara Robertson; son David Daniel; dau Martha Daniel; dau Edey Daniel; son Wright Daniel; son Robert Daniel; dau Catron Daniel; dau Elizabeth Daniel; dau Obedience Daniel.

[Lew Griffin says this is s/o Simon, another of his sons also has a dau Delana]

Edg Ct MAY, 1800: Thomas THORN, Elizabth THORN & Martin THORN, orphans of Nicholas THORN, being of lawful age, came to court & chose Lemuel DANIEL as Guardian. £500 each with Elisha WOODARD & Benjamin AMASON, Sec.

Edg Est Joseph Daniel

21 Feb 1801, ret Feb 1801 inv by exr Asa Daniel

Feb 1805 additional inv ret by exr consisted of one note due.

16 Jun 1806, ret Aug 1806 Inv by exr Asa Daniel after death of wid Sarah Daniel, it being what was left to her in his will

Edg Est Josiah Daniel

23 Dec 1805 acct of sale by admrs. Daniel buyers: James, Ephraim, the Widow, Lemuel, Penelope, Milicent, David, Asa.

Feb 1806 ret of inv by admrs Chas. Coleman and Ephraim Daniel

Feb 1806 year's provisions allowed to wid

Feb 1808 acct curr with admrs

4 May 1808, ret May 1808 Devision of \$ arising fr est among the 8 heirs: the widow, James Daniel, Milicent Daniel, Penny Griffin, Zilpah Daniel, Joseph Daniel, Edwin Daniel, Levi Daniel.

from Feb Ct, ret May 1811 Accts of estates of orphs Joseph Daniel, Levi Daniel, Edwin Daniel with admrs.

Nov 1812 Accts curr of these same 3 orphs w/gdn Ephraim Daniel

Edg Est Sarah Daniel

18 Sep 1806, ret Nov 1807 acct of sale by admr Asa Daniel. Daniel buyers: Ephraim, Asa, Treecy, Isaac, James, Lamuel.

Edg Est Asa Daniel

20 Sep 1813, ret Nov 1813 Acct of sale by exr. buyers Judiath Daniel, Ephraim.

21 Sep 1813 and 22 Jul 1815, ret Nov 1817 Acct of sales by exr.

Nov 1813 ret of inv (no date), taken by exr James Barnes.

Nov 1817 Acct curr w/exr. Large acct pd to Judith Daniel

[return to top](#)

HOMINY SWAMP (today WILSON Co #3)

Edg 53=3-364 Patrick Story of Edg to Samuel Moor same 12 Jan 1778, £110, 300a part of pat to Thomas Hall and made over to Robert Coleman who made it over to sd Patrick Story, on E sd Hommony Sw, jng Dividing Branch, Mirey Sw. wit George Ezell, Joseph Daniel. recd Nov 1778.

[return to top](#)

WHITE OAK SWAMP (today WILSON Co #6, another in Edgecombe.)

There is a White Oak Swamp in northern Edgecombe and another in southeastern Wilson. I had a quick panic that I had misdirected these White Oak Swamp cites but, after re-evaluating, I still believe all these records refer to the White Oak Swamp that would be cut

into Wilson (#6 on the map above) upon its creation in 1855. The Edgcombe White Oak Swamp is now marked (also #6); it has been also called Peachtree Creek in the past.

Edg 302=D-304 John Thomas of Edg to his son Theophilus Thomas same. Deed of gift. 273a which I bought fr Jacob Barnes 22 Jan 1762, on S sd White Oak Sw. wit John Smith, James (x) Amason, Elizabeth (x) Daniel. recd Feb 1771.

Edg 778=2-189 Nathan Barnes of Edg to his son Aziel Barnes 7 Jan 1775. Deed of gift. 200a part of grt to me 1 May 1762 and part of a pat to me 20 Apr 1745, on S sd White Oak Sw at mouth of Great Branch, jng Little Branch. wit Charles Lee, Nathan Daniel. recd Jan 1775.

Edg 389=E154 James Knight of Edg to Dilly Knight same 7 May 1782, £200 in gold or silver. Negroes Dinah & Chloe, 1 feather bed & furniture, etc. wit Jonathan Godwin, Edmd Daniell, Jacob Cain. recd May 1782.

Edg 390=E154 James Knight of Edg to Jacob Knight same 7 May 1782, £500 in gold or silver, (no acres) all the lands on S sd Whiteoak Sw on N sd Swift Ck, negroes Ceaser & Cheney, certain other personal property. wit Edmd Daniell, Jonathan Godwin, Jacob Cain. recd May 1782.

Edg 391=E155 James Knight of Edg to William Knight same 7 May 1782, £500 in gold or silver, (no acres) all my lands above Bear Branch, jng Whiteoak Sw, South Prong; also all the land on the back ridge, jng Simon Parker, negro boy Bonnor, girl Beck, certain other personal property. wit Jonathan Godwin, Edmd Daniel, Jacob Cain. recd May 1782.

Edg 392=E155 James Knight of Edg to Moor C. Knight same 7 May 1782, £200 gold or silver, Negroes Morcah & Rhoda, certain other personal property. wit Jonathan Godwin, Edmd Daniell, Jacob Cain. recd May 1782.

Edg 393=E156 James Knight of Edg to Sally Knight same 7 May 1782, £200 gold or silver, Negroes Moll & Peter, certain other personal property. wit Jonathan Godwin, Edmd Daniell, Jacob Cain. [no recd date].

Edg 394=E156 James Knight of Edg to Elizabeth Coffield same 7 May 1782, £200 gold or silver, Negroes Vilet & Esther, certain other personal property. wit Edmd Daniell, Jonathan Godwin, Jacob Cain. recd May 1782.

Edg 395=E157 James Knight of Edg to James Knight same 7 May 1782, £500 gold or silver, (no acres) all my lands on Fishing Ck, jng Francis Parker, Griffin Sw, the mouth of Bear Branch, Whiteoak Sw, my own line, Brown Sw, Simon Parker, negro fellow Gim, girl Lucy, certain other personal property. wit Edmd Daniell, Jonathan Godwin, Jacob Cain. recd May 1782.

Edg Ct NOVEMBER, 1784: Jury to lay off road leading from Tarborough to the Tosneot Bridge by the meeting house crossing the White Oak at or near Theophilus THOMAS' into the road by Isaac EASON's to Martinborough & that Theophilus THOMAS, Esq. attend said jury & appointed overseer of th road over the following hands: Malichi BRANTLEY, Marmaduke BRANTLEY, William AMASON, Jr., the widow LANGSTONs hands, John THOMAS, Theophilus THOMAS, James AMASON, George BRUCE, Shadrack EASON, Isaac EASON, Sr., Isaac EASON, Jr., Nathan BAGGET, Sr., Nathan BAGGET, Jr., William WHITLEY, Jr., George WHITLEY, Jos. COX, Richard BOLTON, Joshua HAILE, Archd. BARNs, William DANIEL, Jno. AMASON, Jonthn. TARTS & widow THOMAS'.

Edg Ct AUG 1786: Abner EASON appointed overseer of the new road from old road at James AMASONs to the end of the road near Isaac EASON & the hands of the following persons to work under him, viz: Reuben BALEMAN, Lewis BANDY, Abrahm BAGGET, Nathan BAGGET, Blake BAGGET, Joel BAGGET, Mercer WARD, Shadrack EASON, Joshua JOHNSON, Thomas WILLS, Leonard WILLS, Jno. CHESTER, Jas. SINGLETON, William SINGLETON, William DANIEL, Thomas DANIEL, Jno. DANIEL, George WHITLEY, John GAY, William GAY, Richard GAY, (_ ? _) THIGPEN, Jno. CORBOTT, Nathan LEWIS, David COBURN EASON & Isaac EASON, Henry GAY, Samuel TAYLOR.

[return to top](#)

GOFF SWAMP [today Wilson Co #1]

Edg 741=4-29 Thomas (x) Hall of Dobbs to Delijah Daniel of Edg 2 Jan 1784, £50, 160a part of State Grt to sd Thomas Hall, on both sds Goff Sw, jng William Ellis, Thomas Chittum. wit Jesse (x) Rogers, William Amason. recd Feb 1784.

[return to top](#)

TAR RIVER SOUTH SIDE

Edg 118=OO-193 John (x) Cirkly planter of Edg to Mathias Cook tanner same 26 Dec 1759, £30, 165a on S sd Tar Rv, jng a piece of land that Samuel Swearingen Sr gave to his eldest son, Alexander Randol, the main road, William Allen. wit Alexander (x) Randol, Wiliam [sic] Daniel, Richard Humphry. Mar 1761.

Edg 83=OO-133 Samuel Swearingen Jr planter of Edg to John Cirkly planter same 20 May 1760, £35, 200a as by deed of gift fr his fa, on S sd Tar Rv, jng Allen's landing. wit Richard Humphrey, Mathas (x) Cook, William Danill [sic], Thomas Swearingen. recd Sep 1760.

Edg 716=2-146 Thomas (x) Green of Duplan [sic] to James Lockhart of Pitt 4 Jan 1774, £42.10, 100a, jng Horse Pen Branch on S sd Tar Rv, William West. wit Edward Moore, Ambrose Dudley, Willm West. recd Oct 1774. (The deed is signed James (x) Green). [There is a Horsepen Branch in western Duplin County.]

Edg 772=2-185 John (x) Bailey and William (x) West of Edg to James Lockhard same 3 Dec 1774, £100, 100a where William West now lives which was the upper part of a pat to Richard Bailey fa of sd John Bailey 20 Apr 1745, on S sd Tar Rv, jng Horse Pen Branch. wit Edward Moore, Wilson Taylor, Jesse (x) Baker. recd Jan 1775. [There is a Horsepen Branch in western Duplin County.]

Nash 6-486 John Watkins of Nash to Harris Horn of same 5 Apr 1800, \$75, 16a on Tar River adj Benja Bunn and the road. wit Benja Bunn, Eli Daniel.

[Some of these names are also found on Stoney Ck]

[return to top](#)

PROVISIONALLY PLACED but left here just in case. These didn't quite fit enough of the criteria I used but came very close, or they belong to unique people who didn't move about.

Edg 160=4-504 James Smith of Edg to James Mannen same 15 Nov 1753, £15, 150a jng Henry Robertson, Charles Daniels, John Runel. wit William Kinchen Jr, Hugh Hardy. recd Nov 1753.

Edg 245=6-341 John Parish of Edg to William Screws same 27 Jul 17--, £20, 100a as by pat to Tarlow OQuin 25 Nov 1739. wit Charles Daniel, Amy Daniel. recd Sep 1758.

Hal 89=7-84 Nathaniel (x) Powell of Edgec to James Wyatt of Hal 28 Sep 1759, £25, 170a which had been sold by Edward Powers to Benja Rawlings who willed it to Edmond Kearney who sold it to Nathaniel Powell, jng Goss. wit Charles Daniel, David (x) Ward. recd Jun 1760.

Hal 202=7-179 Charles Daniel of Hal to Peter Brown same 16 Apr 1760, £25, 100a "of clear land" jng Hollands Branch. wit Daniel Brown, C. Craven, Wm Edmondson. recd Dec 1760.

Hal 509=8-92 John (x) Alsobroke (Alsobrook) of Hal to William Alsobroke same 1 Jan 1762, £50, 700a a Granv grt to sd John Alsobrook 10 Dec 1760, jng Jacob Daniels, Neckson Bynum, Boykins, Daniel Triplett, Joseph Cotton. wit John Wall, David Alsobroke. recd Mar 1762.

Edg 1148 William Daniel warrant 3 Apr 1762 to William Haywood to surv 700a in Edgcombe County, joining Nathaniel Folsome and Arthur Whitehead. /s/ James Hall. Back of doc reads: "684a Granted 1 Jan 1763"

Edg 1147 William Daniel entry 3 Aug 1762, 700a Edgcombe County on the S Side of Little Swamp - Incl the Vacant Land Between Joseph Lince, (?) Joseph Daniel, and Jacob Barnes. /s/ Wm Daniell. wit Thos Hill. [This one is also placed in Sandy/Swift because of it's place with the above and below entries. It is also in the Toisnot South Side, Including Little Swamp section because I believe it is the accurate place and that this might be a completely different entry from the surrounding ones here.]

Edg 1149 William Daniel plat 3 Sep 1762, 684a in Edgcombe County, joining Arthur Whitehed, ye W Side of Ye Mill Swamp, Ebenezar Folsom, Robert Young, ye beaverdam branch, the Mouth and side of farewell branch, and a Prong of ye Mill Swamp. SCC: Wilm Hunt, Charles Watson, Wm Haywood Survr.

Hal 540=8-128 Wm (x) Alsobrook of Hal to David Also same 10 Jun 1762, £20, 300a was part of Granv grt to John Alsobrook 10 Dec 1760, jng John Alsobrook, Jacob Daniels, Benj Kinse, Edward Emerly. wit Benjamin Dickins, Edward (x) Emsly, Joseph Stevenson. recd Jun 1762.

Hal 634=8-232 Richd (x) Conyer of Hal to William Conyers same 21 Dec 1762, £5, 300a jng Henry Jones, Thos Hill. wit John Daniel, Randal Daniel. recd Jan 1763.

Abraham Dew...Summons of William Bryan and Henry Daphin to answer Jacob Daniel, admr., July 27, 1764 and Jan 8, 1765. Summons of Nicholas Bynum to answer to Elizabeth Dew, admr. Apr. 19, 1774. Summons of Nicholas Bynum to answer to Thomas Vivret and wife, admr. Jan. 17, 1775.

Hal 1044=9-279 William Wiggins of Hal to John Chappel of Sussex Va 15 Nov 1764, £146.13.4, 210a jng Wiggins. wit William Flewellen, Tristram Drake, Margaret (x) Connell. recd Jul 1765.

Hal 467=13-425 Henry (x) Coats of Hal to Edward Stephens same 6 Jan 1766, £22, 50a which Isaac Harper had sold to sd Henry Coats, jng Coats. wit Lott Wood, Joseph Dicken, Charles Daniel. recd Feb 1777.

Hal 1120=9-380 David (x) Wiggins and wf Elizabeth (x) of Hal to John Vincent same 28 Jun 1766, £30, 200a a Granv grt to Thomas Drake 3 Jul 1760, jng William Tant, Harris Branch, Tan Tringle Branch. wit William Flewellin, Thos Wiggins. recd Oct 1766.

Hal 1193=9-481 William Conyears of Hal to Henry Jones same 20 Feb 1767, £65, 300a jng Henry Jones, Thomas Hill. Mary (x) Conyears also sig. wit John (x) Woods, Morris (x) Linam, Harvel Flewellin. recd Apr 1767.

Hal 730=14-171 Richard Donyers [probably Conyers] of Bute to Wm Flewellen of Hal 30 Sep 1778, £100, 277a, jng Henry Jones, Miery Branch, Hill, Isaac Matthews, Francis Drake. wit Wm May, Taylor Flewellen. recd Feb 1779.

Hal entries 807 (163) 26 Oct 1778 Sarah Edwards 200a, bd John Daniel, Joseph Edwards, Robert Saunders, John Lee, William Parker; paid £5.16; warr iss 3 Mar 1779.

Hal 926=14-497 William Flewellen of Hal to John Lee same 20 Feb 1781, £1000, 20a jng Thomas Hill, Isaac Matthews, Conyear. wit William Pullen. recd Feb 1782.

Hal 1018=14-624 William (x) Fuqua of Hal to Charles Studivant [no res given] 18 Feb 1782, £40, 60a which was part of what sd Fuqua's father had left him, jng sd William Fuqua, Reubens Branch. wit John Williams, William Daniel. recd Feb 1782.

Hal WB 483=3-228 Joseph Edwards 28 Sep 1783, May 1794. son Jarrott Edwards 150a. wf Maryan Edwards lands for life, at marr or death sold and \$ to all my chn except Jarrott. dau Sarah Daniel. my chn Joseph Edwards, John Edwards, Peter Edwards, Mary Edwards, Sturton Edwards, Jonathan Edwards, Ann Edwards, Jesse Edwards. exrs wf and son Jarrott. wit Malicha Butt, Richard Suit, James Neal, Thomas Hall. [this is believed the Sarah Edwards md. Ambrose Daniel.]

Hal 212=16-394 John Chappel Sr and wf Nancy (x) of Hal to Thomas Perkins Sr of Camden 31 Oct 1787, £380, 325a jng Wiggins, Hopkins, Burt, Hanes Branch, Pig Branch, Greens Branch. wit L. Daniel, William Perkins, Isles Cooper. recd Nov 1787.

Hal 311=17-19 Joseph Edwards and wf Mary (x) of Hal to Hercules Morriss same 11 Feb 1788, £23, 150a jng Horspen Branch, Green. wit Arthur Sheffield, Sterlin Edwards, Randal Daniel, recd May 1788.

Hal 346=16-33 Israel West of Hal to Timothy Ward 27 Apr 1788, £80, 1 negro girl Susannah about 12 years old. wit Mathew C. Whitaker, recd May 1788.

Hal WB 403=3-166 Israel West 19 Feb 1789, May 1789. wf Prissilla W. West slaves and lands joining James Judge (formerly Thomas Wright) and if she marries slaves and lands to sis Elizabeth Daniell's chn (names not given). to wf rest of lands then to chn of my sis the sd Elizabeth. exr to sell my 50a in Isle of Wight Co VA which I have John Jordan's bond for. exr wf and Mat. C. Whitaker. wit James Judge, Richard Heath, William West.

Hal WB 409=3-173 James Daniel 9 Apr 1789, Aug 1789. son West Daniel 200a in Nash Co on Tosneot. dau Patsey Daniel 1 negro etc. wf Elizabeth Daniel negroes and residue of est to raise my chn. exrs wf and William West and Howell Ellen. wit Thomas Cavenah, Mathew Gilbirt, Edward Cavenah.

[The only "loose" land still belonging to a James Daniel in 1789 is 266a on the south side of Sappony Ck, i.e. today's Nash County. Without further details on that land, it's not clear that it belongs to the James Daniel who md. Elizabeth West or another James Daniel.]

Hal 1548=17-795 William Pearman (x) of Hal to Richard Coleman same 16 Aug 1792, £36, 69a which was part of land sd William Pearman acq fr Christopher Pritchett, jng Reuben's Branch, William Fuqua's former line, Humphries. also sig Selah Pearman (x). wit Samuel Smith, Wm Read, West Daniel, Israel Kirk, recd May 1795.

Hal 1076=17-500 West Daniel, Ephraim Daniel, and Patsy Daniel (x) of Hal to James Judge same 20 Jan 1793, £500, The land below the grantors held by the will of Israel West to the children of Elizabeth Daniel "at the marriage and death of his wife Priscilla West." 300a on N sd Rockey Sw, which William Wallace acq 28 Apr 1740, 30a which Israel West purch fr Matthew Rabon, jng Knight, Sumner, Rabun, Wright. wit William Brinkley, Elizabeth Daniel, recd Feb 1793.

Nash 136=4-208 West Daniel of Hal to Isaac Kirk of same 16 Apr 1793, £100, 200a on waters of Tosnot, beg at a Black Oak Lazarous Strickland's corner and runs E 180p to a Red Oak thence N 178p to a pine on Johnston's Branch, then up the Branch W 180p to a Red Oak in Strickland's line, thence along his line S to beg. wit Saml Smith, Allen Daniel. recd May 1793.

Hal WB 523=3-251 Ambrose Daniel, 9 Mar 1795, May 1795. wf Sarah Daniel all est and at her death to be sold and \$ div among all my chn: Brittain Daniel, Willis Daniel, Cloe Daniel, Jesse Daniel, Sarah Daniel, John Daniel, Joseph Daniel, Ambrose Daniel, Sion Daniel and Mary Daniel. exrs wf and son Brittain. wit Isles Cooper, Nancy (x) Cooper

Hal 528=18-431 Sarah Daniel of Hal to Sarah Edwards 4 Jan 1799, (no amt), all her goods. wit Thomas Hines, Joseph Daniel, Fannie Mason (x), recd Feb 1799.

Hal 544=443 Frederick Duffy (x) and wf [sig says Patsy Duffy (x)] and Christian Bruce of Hal to Nicholas Branch same 29 Apr 1799, £65, 50a which had belonged to William Broows [sic] decd who willed it to his dau Betsy Broos [sic], on Hills Rode near Thicket Sw, jng Nicholas Branch, Motley, Archibald Daniel, Spring Branch, Patsy Duffy, Alsy Broos. wit William C. Hill, Alsy Bruse (x), recd May 1799.

Nash 6-418 Henry Strickland of Nash to Joseph Strickland of same 11 May 1799, \$100, 50a on S sd Whitehead's Mill Branch adj B. Whitfield, it being part of a tract of land which David Strickland gave to Henry Strickland. wit Ja. Williams, Eli Daniel. [Some of these names are also found on Stoney Ck]

Hal 1020=18-848 Nicholas Branch of Hal to John Taylor same 21 Sep 1801, 100a on W sd Hills Road, jng Daniel, Archibald Daniel, Alsa Brewer, Spring Branch, John Taylor. sig N. Branch. wit Jno Myrick, William C. Hill, recd Nov 1801.

Hal WB 881=3-579 Britton Daniel 16 Dec 1815, Feb 1816. debts to be pd out of my perishable est and residue of est to be div betw my wf and all my chn (names not given). wf Polly Daniel 1/3 of my real estate. exrs wf and bro Willis Daniel. wit Henry Purkins, John Herbert.

Hal estates: Britton Daniel 1816

acct of sale 10 Jan 1816, buyers: ...Poley/Polley Daniel [lots]...Wm Judge, Wm Edwards...Drury Daniel...Willis Daniel [lots].

Acct, Willis Daniel exr, 31 Mar 1818 returned: notes in favor to: ...William Edwards, Tim [really looks like it, but] Lernell [almost looked like Daniel at first]...Willis Daniel [3 notes].

Gdn accts 1821 for Matsy Daniel, Sally Daniel, Elizabeth Daniel, Cloe Daniel, by gdn Valentine Bailey

Gdn bond of Valentine Bailey

[return to top](#)

???? UNLOCATED - CAN YOU HELP? Some of these could be placed based on the name, but they might have to be placed in two places based on movement in the area, so I chose to leave them here rather than double enter them.

Edg 163=4-553 John Roe and wf Sarah of Edg to Sherwood Grimsley same 19 Feb 1754, £25, 200a jng Gum branch whereon sd Grimsley now lives. wit Robert Williams, Charles Daniel. recd Feb 1754.

Edg Simon Parker will 31 Dec 1758, wit Chas Daniell

Hal WB 60=1=81 Jefery Russel 23 Jan 1761, Sep 1762. bro William Jackson (sic). no exr given. wit Thomas Daniel, D. Lesley?, Charles Daniel.

Edg Est Aaron Daniel, nuncupative will pr by oath Dorcas Powell Sep 1761 (Ct. Min.)

Edg 868=C347 Eliza (x) Ferguson of Edg to her son Nimrod Ferguson same 1 Jan 1765, Deed of gift. All my est left to me by my husband Isaac Ferguson decd, in trust; also negro man Jack. wit Charles Daniel, Edward Moore. recd Oct 1765. [Nimrod Ferguson is in several places on N sd Fishing Ck.]

Edg 64=D84 Theophilus Hill and wf Tressea Hill of Craven to Samuel Granbury of Northampton 22 Nov 1768, £170, 300a which was a deed to William Barnes 27 Oct 1752, on N sd Great Contentney Ck. wit Jno Thomas Sr, William Daniel, Gabriel Parker. recd Feb 1769.

Hal WB 211=1-374 Benjamin Merryman 12 Sep 1774, [no prob given], dau Frances Merrimon/Merryman manner plantation where I live and all lands except 100a where Thomas Hodges now lives and the sd 100a to go to sd Hodges and he to pay £40 to Benjamin Merryman. residue of est div betw wf Margaret Merryman and dau Frances when wf marries or dies or dau comes of age whichever is first. exr Thomas Daniel. wit Spencer Watts, Griffin (x) Morris/Norris?

Hal 534=13-530 Morris (x) Linum (Lynum) and wf Mary (x) of Hal to Thomas Parrom planter of Pr Geo VA 9 Oct 1777, £100, 150a jng Chappell Branch, Flewellin. wit Abraham (x) Heath. wf relinq, exam by Willis Alston Esq. recd Nov 1777.

Hal WB 253=2-85 Curtis Hardie 8 May 1778, pr not given. Josiah Daniel, Thomas Hardie, John Hardie, Curtis Hardie, Elizabeth Hardie, Anner [sic] Hardie, Lewsey Hardie, Frances Hardie £20 ea. rest of est to David Hardie. exrs sd David Hardie and John Huson, wit not given.
[Hardy family, but not these given names are on N sd Fishing Creek, Josiah Daniel is on S sd Toisnot]

Hal 682=14-89 Thomas Low of Hal to John Lansdell same 18 Aug 1778, £60, 112a jng Aaron Strickland, Garden. sig says John (x) Langsdell [grantor/grantee reversed?]. wit Jno Hill, James Flewellen. recd Nov 1778.
[There are Stricklands on Stoney Ck.]

Edg 1096=4-336 State Grt No 510 to William Daniel Jr 9 Nov 1784, 300a, jng Betty Laurence, William Whitley, Joseph Cor (Cox?), the old horse pen, Richard Bolton. recd Nov 1785.
[Could be S sd Toisnot]

Hal WB 354[654?]=WB3-112 William Fleuellin wr 20 Dec 1784 pr Aug 1786, son Alexander Fleuellin negroes etc. son Abner (?) Fleuellin plantation whereon he now lives and 1 negro. dau Nancy Fleuellin negroes etc. son Shadrack Fleuellin land and plantation whereon I now live, negroes, etc. son James Fleuellin 1 large Bible. wf Betty Fleuellin use of negroes during her life and at her death the residue of est to be eq divided among my 6 sons: Howell, James, William, Taylor, Alexander, Abner [all Fleuellin]. exrs sons James and William. wit --- ---- (?), Rebeca Parham.
[His latest land entries on Burnt Coat Swamp, but was in lots of places through the years.]

Hal 1423=15-441 Charles Pasteur Esq sheriff of Hal to Nicholas Long same 6 Aug 1785. Nicholas Long sued (blank) West and Drewery Jones. 50a which was 1/2 of land Henry Goff had owned and which Edwin Turner had conv to Bradley Garner who devised it to his niece Francis Garner the wf of sd Drewery Jones, jng Stephen Sebastian. wit J. West Green, L. Long. recd Aug 1785.

Hal 1435=15-455 John Haywood of Edg to Rhodham Rawlings of Hal 24 Aug 1785, £200, 379a which sd Haywood fell heir to by death of his aunt Mrs. Deborah Hardy "late of Halifax Co.", jng Thomas Merritt. wit J. Tillery, Arthur West. recd Nov 1785.

Hal 477=17-101 Hance Bond of Town of Hal to Allen Jones of Northampton Co 5 Mar 1787, £600.14. Negro slaves Pammilly, Hannah, Chaney, Tom, Saf, William. sig H. Bond. wit Wm N. Daniel, Howell Tatum. (A note references Bk 16-318.) Allen Jones signed a note giving all his rights to the slaves to sd Bond except for Pamilly and William. wit James Aug. Tabb, John Ring. recd May 1787.
Hal WB 377=3-139 James Fawcet 6 Jan 1786, Nov 1787. wf Mary Fawcet. sons William Fawcet and James Culley Fawcet. James McDonald. at wfs death hers to go to 5 chn (not named). daus Mary Sparks and Betty McDonald and son James and John Fawcet 1sh ea. exr wf. wit John Brown, William Lovell.

Nash WB1 p.56 Elizabeth Culpepper, wr 12 Feb 1788, pr May 1789. Daus: Rahab Whitehead, Elizabeth Whitehead, Martha Manning. Grchn John Culpepper, Henry Whitehead, Nathan Whitehead, Mary Daniel, Abiah Whitehead, Martha Manning. Relation no given: P. J. Culpepper, Natus Culpepper. exr Rahab Whitehead, Sion Daniel. wit John Smedley, Martha Smedley, Cherry Powell.

Hal 436=17-81 Norfleet Harris of Hal to John Drew same 10 Dec 1788, £140, 60a which had been sold by Benjamin Fourman to Sarah

Hobgood, on S sd Roanoke Rv, jng John Dew, ..? Daniel. wit William Drew, Thomas Shanock. recd Feb 1789. [See next, this is Scotland Neck, eastern Halifax.]

Hal 455=17-93 Norfleet Harris of Hal to John Drew same 10 Dec 1788, £28, 11a in Scotland Neck on S sd Roanoke Rv jng W. Daniels (now John Drew's line), Benjamin Fourman. wit not labeled such here but prob Anthony Drew, Thomas Sharack [sic], recd Feb 1789.

Hal 545=17-144 Hercules Morris (x) of Hal to Elizabeth Lewis 9 Feb 1789, £150, 150a where Jerrot Edwards had lived, jng Horsepan Branch. wit Randal Daniel, Thos Hines, recd Nov 1789.

Row 2421=18-793 1 Mar 1790 Wintle Hinkle of Rowan to Randal Daniel of Halifax NC, £100, 100a on Brushy Fk of Abbotts Ck adj Frederick Allbright, Jacob Houk, Jacob Long. was part of a St grt to this Grantor and Nathan Hinkle. Elizabeth (x) Hinkle (Wintle's wf) also made her mark. wit Sion Daniel, John Hinkle, Mary (x) Spurgin, Benjamin Hinkle. pr by Benjamin Hinkle May 1804.

Hal 1493=17-753 Elizabeth Daniel (x) to Thomas Harris 22 Mar 1794, £141.6, 1 negro boy Dawe [sic] about 17 years old. wit John Foort, recd Feb 1795. [I think this may be Elizabeth (West) Daniel, sister of Israel West.]

Hal 1373=17-668 Lunsford Long, Richard H. Long, and John James Pasteur as excrs of will of Doctor Charles Pasteur decd to George Zollicoffer of Hal 12 May 1794, 737a which sd Charles Pasteur had obtained fr Harvey Hide 1 Jan 1799 (sic), called Hyde's place, on E sd of Steel's path, jng Martin, Zollicoffer, Blake, Isaac(?) Harris. wit Willie Daniel, McKennie Long, John Hay, recd Aug 1794. [Charles Pasteur is in various deeds above as an official of the county, but his living location not shown in these records. Willie Daniel was located in the Burnt Coat/Jacket Swamp area.]

Hal 1707=17-895 Herbert Harris of Greensville Co VA admr of will of Roe Harrie [Robert? Harris?] decd and his wf Elizabeth to Lewis Daniel 24 Mar 1795, £172, 1 negro woman Pat; 2 negro boys Woodley and Lewis. wit J. Read, A. Read, recd Feb 1796. [I think this could be either the Beaverdam/Rocky or Burnt Coat/Jacket Lewis Daniel.]

Hal WB 550=3-270 William Brinkley 12 May 1795, Nov 1796. Charity Hunt dau of Patty Gay land in Franklin Co formerly belonging to Henry Hunt decd her father. Sherod Gay son of the sd Patty land where sd Patty now lives. rest of est to sd Charity's chn: William Brinkley Hunt, Robert Hunt, Sarah Hunt and Polley Hunt. if they die w/o heirs est to return to chn of Robert Brinkley decd and my sisters (names not given). exr John Mathews, Jeremiah Brinkley, Jesse Studevant, Sterling Harwell. wit James Conner, Ephriam Daniel, William Brinkley.

Nash 6-129 Robert Cockron of Hal to Alexander McComb of same 9 Nov 1795, £100, 150a adj Daniel Deans, Demcy Vaughan, Stephen Vaughan. wit Isaac Pavatt, John Robertson, Reuben Daniel.

Hal WB 685=3-685 Patrick McDaniel a wit to Abraham Scott 13 Jun 1799, Feb 1803.

Nash Probate Recds: John Daniel
12 Nov 1800 inv by admr Hartwell Hines, incl 150a and 3 negroes.
6 Dec 1808 Sale held.
Acct curr w/Hartwell Hines and J Daniel admrs.
Widow's allowance pd to Mr. Edwards

Hal 889=18-734 Isham Smith of Hal to Lewis Daniel same 24 Feb 1801, £325, 3 a, joining Davidson, Carstarphen, James Carstarphen, Goodman Neville, Webb's former corner, Powers. wit John Saxon, Thomas Smith, recd May 1801. [I think this belongs in the Beaverdam Swamp ares, but it could possibly be Burnt Coat.]

Hal 1071=18-880 Lewis Daniel examines a grantor for relinq, just in his official capacity. Feb 1802.

Nash WB1 168 James Keith wr 8 Mar 1806 pr May 1806, wf Elizabeth. Sons William, Bennet, James. exr Jacob Horn, David Daniel, Henry Thorp. wit M. Mason, Coffield Harris.
[Probably Pigbasket Ck?]

Hal WB 750=3-467 William Conner 10 Jul 1807, Aug 1807. wf land where I live during life or widowhood and 1 negro to raise my 3 chn Rosey Conner, Patsey Conner and William. exr wf Mildred Conner, Lewis Daniel, Rhese Read. wit Thomas Hervey (?), Elizabeth Conner.
[Lewis Daniel could be Beaverdam, Burnt Coat, or Rocky Swamp]

Hal WB 834=3-534 Nathaniel Carlisle -- Oct 1807, Aug 1812. wf Lidda Carlisle 150a where I now live, etc. to be sold after wf's death and then to sons Richard and James Carlisle and dau Polly Daniel \$5 ea, to grandsons Gilford Whelass and Benjamin Butts 5sh, to sons William and Joel Carlisle, sons Chamblous Carlisle, Nathaniel Carlisle and Jesse Carlisle land each incl land lent to my wf. Chamblous, Rebecca, Nathaniel, Sally and Jesse [all Carlisle] to have a years schooling. exr wf, John Herbert. wit Kitchen Whelass.
[Probably Rocky Sw or Pigbasket]

Hal WB 771=3-483 Christopher Pritchett Sr. 21 Oct 1807, Nov 1808. not taking all, gives "1 new hunting saddle of Lewis Daniell's make".

Nash 514=304 Davis Battle of Wake to John Atkinson of Nash 21 Mar 1810, \$111.91, 79a Nash beg at a Black Gum in the Horsepen

Branch Watkins' line and runing sd line W 144p to a stake Daniel's corner, thence N 67p to a ine in Thorp's line, thence E 219p to a Maple in aforesd Horse Pen Branch, thence up the meanders of sd Branch to first. wit Sam Smith, Jas C. B. Atkinson. recd Feb 1812. [Probably Stoney Ck]

Nash 579=5-370 John Underwood and Little B. Hines to Richard R. Redding 13 Dec 1811, \$450, 100a beg at a stake a corner on N sd of the road, thenc a straight line to a Hicory on Hartwell Hines' line, thence along sd Hartwell Hines' line to a Pine Drewry S. Boymon's line, thence along sd Drewry S. Boymon's line to the road, thence along sd road to first. wit Tom Phillips, D. Daniel. recd Nov 1812.

Nash 576=5-367 John Underwood and Levi Underwood to R. R. Redding 14 Dec 1811, \$450, 100a beg at a stake on the road, thence E to a Pine Levi Underwood's line, thence S to the Stoney Meadow Branch to a Pine, thence down the sd Branch to a Maple in Drewry Boymon's line, thence N to a Black Jack in sd Boymon's line, thence W to a Pine on the road, thence up the sd road to first. wit Tom Phillips, D. Daniel. recd Nov 1812.

Hal WB 852=3-549 Clemon McWilliams 9 Nov 1813, Feb 1814. wf Mary McWilliams and son Frederick William McWilliams. friend Lewis Daniel to sell my horse and saddle etc to pay debt I owe bank in Tarborough. exr Lewis Daniel, Robert Johnston. wit Jo. Marrast, E.B. Smith. [see #899]

Hal WB 877=3-577 Anderson Sturdivant 20 Aug 1815, Nov 1815, [didn't take details], wit Robert B. Daniel.

Nash WB1 p.296 Cloe Wright wr 31 Jan 1816 pr May 1818. Sons: 1 Mathew Culpepper; 2 Osborn Culpepper; 3 Nathan Culpepper; 4 Erasmus Culpepper; 5 John Culpepper; 6 William Wright. Daus: 1 Mary Daniel; 2 Huldly Powell (apparently decd); 3 Elizabeth Taylor. exr Sons Mathew and Erasmus Culpepper. wit Arthur Whitehead, Elizab B. Hilliard, Temperance G. Whitehead. [online info says Chloe is widow of Erasmus Culpeper.]

Hal WB 888=3-584 John Whitaker 12 Jun 1816, Aug 1816, [didn't take details], mentions land bought of John McDaniel and wf.

Hal WB 899=3-596 William H. Daniel 11 Jan 1817, Feb 1817. bro Leonard L. Daniel \$150 etc. nephew Frederick W. N. McWilliams \$500 to be kept by his mo Mary McWilliams for him until he is 21. chn (names not given) of my sis Sarah B. Jones land and rest of my est when they are 21. exr bro Joseph J. Daniel. wit Stepehn [sic] Read, JH. Wallace, Elisha Browning. [see #852]

Hal WB 981=3-664 Jesse Rhymes 22 Dec 1821, Feb 1822, not taking, mentions land purchased of Stephen Knight. wit Ann McDaniel

Nash WB1 580 Everett Lamb wr 29 Apr 1858 pr May 1862. wf Nanney. Sons: 1 Jackson; 2 Thomas. Sons to have all land. Daus: 1 Eliza wf of Jonas Perry; 2 Sythoney wf of Lindsey Perry; 3 Alley wf of Perry Whitley; 4 Penelope Lamb. Grdau Mary Whitley. ex Elijah H Morgan. wit A. W. Bridgers, Jacob Daniel. Codicil 13 Feb 1862 wit by C. M. J. Strickland, W. C. Williams. Jacob Daniels was dead on date of probate. [can't tell if that's authors note or part of her extraction, technically, it's extraction]

Nash WB1 p.585 Arnold Strickland wr 8 Jan 1859, no prob date. wf Lucy 100a where I live. Sons: 1 B. T. Strickland, B. C. Strickland. Daus: 1 Elizabeth Denton; 2 Gilly Hill; 3 Lindamary Daniel; 4 Lucy Marriott Medlin. Grson George A. G. Medlin a cow at Hilsman H. Medlin's. exr B. T. Strickland. wit Wm Ballentine, Samuel Bryant. Clerk notes: "Paper proven by McBrantley and Catherine Kemp who testify to handwriting of witnesses one of whom is dead, the other in the army".

[return to top](#)

TAX LISTS

<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nc/edgcombe/court/1757par.txt>

Edg Ct Jul 1767: The following Magistrates are appointed to take List of Taxables for the present year & the following Constables are appointed to summon Masters & Mistresses, &c.

N. 1 Benjamin RICHARDSON - Capt. J. MOOREŌs Company

2 John GOSNEY - Capt. HALL

3 William DANIEL - Capt. John THOMAS

4 Thomas DIXON, Jr. - Capt. John COHOON

5 Robert VICK - Capt. WILLIAMSON

6 John SHEPHERD - Capt. S. BRYANT

7 Thomas HONEY - Capt. M. THOMAS

8 Hardy GRIFFIN - Capt. DAVIS

9 Amos COTTON - Capt. COFFIELD

10 John MURPHREE - Capt. SUMNER

Halifax Co, NC Tax Lists Vol. 1 1782-1783 by David B. Gammon

N1, N2, N3 = 1st, 2nd, 3rd age class of negros

p. 5=1782 District 2

Lewis Daniel 370a, 1 N1, 1 N2, 2 N3, 3 horse/mule, 13 cattle, total val £337

next is Jno Saxton, Moses Read, Hammond...

skip 15 from Lewis

Wm. Daniel 631a, 3 N1, 1 N2, 2 N3, 3 horse/mule, 9 cattle, tot £472, near Pritchett, Scott, Green, Hall, Hamands, Hogg

p.31-33=1782 Distr 10

Edmd. Daniel 350a, 1 N1, 1 N2, 2 N3, 5 horse/mule, 23 cattle, total £653, near Raban, Reid, Morris, Britt

skip 6

Ambros Daniel 130a, 2 horse/mule, 2 cattle, £87, near Lock, Edwards, Turner, Lorton, Oneal, Shelton, 5 from Joseph Wheelous

skip 15

Peter Daniel 150a, 1 N2, 4 horse/mule, 4 cattle, £159, near Wheelous, Marshall, Lethgoe, Edwards

skip 8

Joseph Daniel 214a, 4 horse/mule, 2 cattle, £122 near Moran, Morris, Council, Cox

skip 9

Thomas Daniel 725a, 6 N1, 4 N2, 4 N3, 7 horse/mule, 19 cattle, £1124 near Morris, Drummond, Walker, Hathaway, Robert West, Kitchin

skip 11

Mary Daniel 430a, 1 N2, 1 N3, 4 horse/mule, 10 cattle, £385 near Motley, Bradford, Parker, Pope

skip 20

Israel West 681a 6N1, 3N2, 3N#, 4 HM, 14HC, £719, next to Sion and James Wheelous, Pirkins, William Wooten, Perkins, Doles, 4 fr

Mathew Raban for Andres orphans.

next Israel West for Ann Coffield 6N1, 1 N3, £200

Halifax Co, NC Tax Lists Vol. 1 1782-1783 by David B. Gammon

N1, N2, N3 = 1st, 2nd, 3rd age class of negros

p. 59-60 = 1783 Distr 2

Lewis Daniel £341 near Holt, Knight, Hale, Hogg,

skip 12

Wm. Daniell £491, near Saxon, Read, Hurt, Carstarphen, Smith

p. 72-73 = 1783 Distr 10

Mary Daniel £300 near Nichols, Drummong, Perkins, Baker

skip 22

skip 21 Sion Whelus

skip 14

Ambrose Daniell £80, near Edwards, Parker, Shuffield [sic] Morris, Ives, Whelus

skip 7

Peter Daniell £106, near Read, Bradley, Branch, Cox, Joseph Whelus, Morris, Butt

skip 15

Israel West £805, before are Drake, Bruce, Hardy Whelus

next Mat. Rabun

next Mat. Rabun for Andrews orphs

next Jesse Everitt

next Edmd. Daniell £568, Parker, Read, Mercer, Whelus

skip 6

Thos. Daniell £1000 near Perkins, Jas or Jos Whelus

next Jos. Daniell £160, [could this be Jas for James?]

near Wright, Bradford, Neil, Perkins

[return to top](#)

NC Census 1786/87

58 Halifax "Distr No. 2, Taken by Francis Jones, Febry. 11, 1786." p.2 Lewis Daniel 1-1-5-2-5, p. 3 Sterling Daniel 1-1-4-0-0 skip 5

William Daniel 2-4-3-4-5

59 Halifax "District No. 3; taken by Lemuell Hogun 1st Febry. 1786." p. 3 Jacob O. Daniel 0-6-6-0=0

64/65 Halifax "District 10; taken by Samuel Crowell 22nd May 178-"p.1 Joseph Daniell 1-4--4-1-0, p.2 Sion Daniell 1-0-1-2-0 next Peter

Daniell 1-4-3-1, Ambrose Daniell 1-5-3-0-0

67 Halifax "District 12; taken by Thomas Harvey 12 February 1786." p.3 Jas. Daniel (No return), next to Williams, Alston

167 Warren "A List of Souls in Capt. John Weather's District, taken by James Kearny. p.2 Wm. Dannel 1-5-2-0-0-8[tot], with Williams,

Brown, Walston, Gallston, Wilks, Rivers, Blackburn[sic], Alstons, Harris

[return to top](#)

PROBATE RECORDS

I'm still working to organize this section. The records where location was certain are already placed in the appropriate section. Because there are others that can't be located, I've also listed all of the probate records I have here as well. I have not tried to cull probate/estate mentions from the land deeds.

Sometimes these are quick notes from original estate records from some of the counties covered here: I was mainly checking certain abstracts against the originals. Many of the cites are for later years; I only noted the deceased's name on the late ones and I haven't done the later land records to be sure of placing them geographically.

If you have info to help locate some of these I would love to be able to place them (citing you as source per your instructions)!

Estate Recds of Edgecombe Co NC 1730-1820 by Joseph W. Watson 1970

[I didn't take all side refs]

p.67 [Aaron Daniel](#), nuncupative will pr by oath Dorcas Powell Sep 1761 (Ct. Min.)

p.68 [Asa Daniel](#)

Nov 1813 ret of inv (no date), taken by exr James Barnes.

20 Sep 1813, ret Nov 1813 Acct of sale by exr. buyers Judiath Daniel, Ephraim.

21 Sep 1813 and 22 Jul 1815, ret Nov 1817 Acct of sales by exr.

Nov 1817 Acct curr w/exr. Large acct pd to Judith Daniel

p.68 Hardy Daniel

Dec 1760 adm of est grtd to wid Julia Daniel (Ct. Min.)

Jun 1761 Ordered that the perishable est be sold by Sheriff on last Fri in Jul Next. (Ct Min)

Sep 1761 Acct of sale ret by Sheriff (Ct Min)

Feb 1762 Julia Daniel apptd gdn to orphs Lemuel Daniel, Elias Daniel (Ct Min)

Apr 1764 Acct curr ret by Admr (Ct Min)

p.68 Joseph Daniel

21 Feb 1801, ret Feb 1801 inv by exr Asa Daniel

Feb 1805 additional inv ret by exr consisted of one note due.

16 Jun 1806, ret Aug 1806 Inv by exr Asa Daniel after death of wid Sarah Daniel, it being what was left to her in his will

p.68 Josiah Daniel

Feb 1806 ret of inv by admrs Chas. Coleman and Ephraim Daniel

23 Dec 1805 acct of sale by admrs. Daniel buyers: James, Ephraim, the Widow, Lemuel, Penelope, Milicent, David, Asa.

Feb 1806 year's provisions allowed to wid

Feb 1808 acct curr with admrs

4 May 1808, ret May 1808 Devision of \$ arising fr est among the 8 heirs: the widow, James Daniel, Milicent Daniel, Penny Griffin, Zilpah Daniel, Joseph Daniel, Edwin Daniel, Levi Daniel.

from Feb Ct, ret May 1811 Accts of estates of orphs Joseph Daniel, Levi Daniel, Edwin Daniel with admrs.

Nov 1812 Accts curr of these same 3 orphs w/gdn Ephraim Daniel

p.68 Sarah Daniel

18 Sep 1806, ret Nov 1807 acct of sale by admr Asa Daniel. Daniel buyers: Ephraim, Asa, Treecy, Isaac, James, Lamuel.

p.69 Simon Daniel

Jul 1763 will pr by Wm Bently and Joshua Bently two of the subscr wits; exrs qualified. (Ct Min)

Jul 1763 Inv of est exhibited and ordered recd (Ct Min)

Apr 1764 order to sheriff to sell perishable part of est on 2nd Sat in May next (Ct Min)

Jul 1764 acct of sale ret by sheriff

23 Jul 1764, ret Apr 1765 acct curr w/exr Wm Daniel.

p.69 William Daniel

2 May 1789, ret May 1789 inv by Rebecca Daniel admr.

9 Jun 1789, ret Aug 1789 acct of sale by Jacob Battle, Sheriff.

29 Aug 1789 acct of sale of remainder. Rebecca Daniel was principal buyer and David and Lemuel Daniel bought. Proved by exr of Robt. Diggs Feb 1790.

Additional acct of sale at which Martha Daniel also bought.

Feb 1790 Additional inv taken by admr.

20 Sep 1789, ret Aug 1790 Division of lands by commissioners among his three sons, David Daniel, the eldest, Wright Daniel, and Robt. Daniel.

May 1791 Additional inv ret by admr.

30 Aug 1791 Additional inv returned by admr.

Aug 1791 Acct current stated that 5 sales were held.

Feb 1792 Division of money arising from est among heirs: Rebecca Daniel wid of sd decd; dau Mary Farmer; Clara Andrews and Cullen Andrews, chn of Delana Andrews, a dau; dau Clara Robertson; son David Daniel; dau Martha Daniel; dau Edey Daniel; son Wright Daniel; son Robert Daniel; dau Catron Daniel; dau Elizabeth Daniel; dau Obedience Daniel.

Records of Estates Edgecombe County, NC by David B. Gammon

Abraham Dew...Summons of William Bryan and Henry Daphin to answer Jacob Daniel, admr., July 27, 1764 and Jan 8, 1765. Summons of Nicholas Bynum to answer to Elizabeth Dew, admr. Apr. 19, 1774. Summons of Nicholas Bynum to answer to Thomas Vivret and wife, admrs. Jan. 17, 1775.

Genealogical Abstracts of Wills, 1758-1824 Halifax Co NC by Margaret M. Hofmann

60=1=81 Jefery Russel 23 Jan 1761, Sep 1762. bro William Jackson (sic). no exr given. wit Thomas Daniel, D. Lesley?, Charles Daniel.

98=1-143 Walter Troutline/Turbevil, 11 Jan 1764, Apr 1764. sons Joseph Turbevil, Isaac Turbevill, daus Ellet Ogwin, Mary Turbevil, Martha Turbevil. son James Turbevil. wf Mary Turbevil land at her death to son Jonathan Turbevil. rest of est to wf at her death to be div bet all my lvg chn. exrs wf Mary and friend Charles Daniel. wit John Gordin, Charles Daniel, Bryant (x) Ogwin.

171=1-203 Susanna Reed 22 Aug 174 [oops, my error], Nov 1771. 8sh each to sons Arthur West, William West and Robert West, dau Mourning Vaughan. dau Kathron Reed residue of est and 80a incl plantation I live on which land was left to me by my first husband Henry West. exrs dau Cathron Reed and friend Charles Daniel. wit Ame Daniel, Edmund Daniel, Thomas Daniel.

211=1-374 Benjamin Merryman 12 Sep 1774, [no prob given], dau Frances Merrimon/Merryman manner plantation where I live and all lands except 100a where Thomas Hodges now lives and the sd 100a to go to sd Hodges and he to pay £40 to Benjamin Merryman. residue of est div betw wf Margaret Merryman and dau Frances when wf marries or dies or dau comes of age whichever is first. exr Thomas Daniel. wit Spencer Watts, Griffin (x) Morris/Norris?

229=2-37 Thomas Morriss, 9 Jan 1777, Feb 1777. son Mitchell Morriss, daus Mary Morriss, Lovey Morriss. son Daniel Morriss [stuff] and mannour plantation I now live if he lives to 21, if not to son Mitchell Morriss. son Samuel Morriss. wf Mary Morriss rest of est for life then equally div betw my 4 youngest chn: Mitchell, Mary, Lovey, Daniel [all Morriss]. exrs Thomas Daniel, Mitchell Morriss. wit Hadon Edwards, James Churchill.

253=2-85 Curtis Hardie 8 May 1778, pr not given. Josiah Daniel, Thomas Hardie, John Hardie, Curtis Hardie, Elizabeth Hardie, Anner

[sic] Hardie, Lewsey Hardie, Frances Hardie £20 ea. rest of est to David Hardie. exrs sd David Hardie and John Huson, wit not given. 278=WB3-25 William Burgess 11 Oct 1781, Aug 1781. wf Penelope, est to be kept together until youngest child comes of age. 2 sons Bryant Burgess and Cullen Burgess (both under 21), son Burrel Burgess, dau Polly Daniel 1 sh. residue of est to chn Malicha Burgess, Betsey Burgess, Morning Burgess, Winney Burgess, Dempsey Burgess, John Burgess, Salley Burgess, Cathron Burgess, William Burgess, Penolepy Burgess and the sd Burrel. exr wf Penelope. wit Je. Nelms, Henry Hodges, Lewis Bryant. trustees Thomas Joyner, William Bryant.

280=3-26 John Daniel 12 Nov 1781, Feb 1782. dau Silve Daniel, daus Mason Kitchen, Bethany Daniel, Mary Daniel, Nancy Motley. grson Wilson Motley 100a joining Drury Harrington. wf Mary remainder of lands during life or widowhood, should she marry she to have 1/2 est and other 1/2 div betw my 6 daus: Lydia Chapman and the sd Nancy, Silvy, Mason, Bethany and Mary. exr wf and son-in-law Robert Motley and Francis Jones. wit Thomas L. Hall, James Baker, Ruth (x) Baker.

326=3-78 James Wyatt 10 May 1784, Feb 1785. son John Wyatt plantation where he now lives and then to grandson Jacob Wyatt the son of John Wyatt. all personal est div betw sons James and John Wyatt. exr Edmond Daniell. wit John Bradford, Joseph John Bradford, John Millikin.

377=3-139 James Fawcet 6 Jan 1786, Nov 1787. wf Mary Fawcet. sons William Fawcet and James Culley Fawcet. James McDonald. at wfs death hers to go to 5 chn (not named). daus Mary Sparks and Betty McDonald and son James and John Fawcet 1sh ea. exr wf. wit John Brown, William Lovell.

403=3-166 Israel West 19 Feb 1789, May 1789. wf Prissilla W. West slaves and lands joining James Judge (formerly Thomas Wright) and if she marries slaves and lands to sis Elizabeth Daniell's chn (names not given). to wf rest of lands then to chn of my sis the sd Elizabeth. exr to sell my 50a in Isle of Wight Co VA which I have John Jordan's bond for. exr wf and Mat. C. Whitaker. wit James Judge, Richard Heath, William West.

409=3-173 James Daniel 9 Apr 1789, Aug 1789. son West Daniel 200a in Nash Co on Tosneot. dau Patsey Daniel 1 negro etc. wf Elizabeth Daniel negroes and residue of est to raise my chn. exrs wf and William West and Howell Ellen. wit Thomas Cavenah, Mathew Gilbert, Edward Cavenah.

483=3-228 Joseph Edwards 28 Sep 1783, May 1794. son Jarrott Edwards 150a. wf Maryan Edwards lands for life, at marr or death sold and \$ to all my chn except Jarrott. dau Sarah Daniel. my chn Joseph Edwards, John Edwards, Peter Edwards, Mary Edwards, Sturton Edwards, Jonathan Edwards, Ann Edwards, Jesse Edwards. exrs wf and son Jarrott. wit Malicha Butt, Richard Suit, James Neal, Thomas Hall. [this is believed to be the Sarah Edwards who md. Ambrose Daniel.]

523=3-251 Ambrose Daniel, 9 Mar 1795, May 1795. wf Sarah Daniel all est and at her death to be sold and \$ div among all my chn: Brittain Daniel, Willis Daniel, Cloe Daniel, Jesse Daniel, Sarah Daniel, John Daniel, Joseph Daniel, Ambrose Daniel, Sion Daniel and Mary Daniel. exrs wf and son Brittain. wit Isles Cooper, Nancy (x) Cooper

550=3-270 William Brinkley 12 May 1795, Nov 1796. Charity Hunt dau of Patty Gay land in Franklin Co formerly belonging to Henry Hunt decd her father. Sherod Gay son of the sd Patty land where sd Patty now lives. rest of est to sd Charity's chn: William Brinkley Hunt, Robert Hunt, Sarah Hunt and Polley Hunt. if they die w/o heirs est to return to chn of Robert Brinkley decd and my sisters (names not given). exr John Mathews, Jeremiah Brinkley, Jesse Studevant, Sterling Harwell. wit James Conner, Ephriam Daniel, William Brinkley.

615=3-332 Judith Brinkley 20 Jun 1797, Nov 1799. dau Elizabeth Harriss and if she dies then to my dau Anne Daniel. daus Salley Cox, Prissilla Hart (?) and Polley Holt. dau Anne Daniel negroes and at her death to my grandchn: Sarah Brown Jones, Joseph John Daniel, Poley Daniel, Robert Brinkley Daniel, William Henry Daniel, Leah Daniel and Elizabeth Holt. grandson William Brinkley s/o Robert Brinkley decd. grdau Salley Brinkley d/o sd Robert decd. exrs Archibald Daniel, Lewis Daniel, Jesse Read. wit William Daniel, William Edwards.

622=3-337 William Daniel 6 Feb 1796, Feb 1800. dau Winnie Sexton (?) 5 sh besides what she already has. daus Ritter Saxon, Elizabeth Daniel and Patty Daniel 1 negro etc. each. son-in-law Calip Crief and son Lewis Daniel 5sh ea. dau Frances Knight 5sh and 1 negro etc. and at her dec sd negro and her incr div betw sd Frances' chn (names not given). son Archibald Daniel land and plantation where he lives and 1 negro. son Willie (?) Daniel land and 1 negro. sons William Daniel and Drury Daniel manor plantation and land and 1 tract in Granville and negroes when both at lawfull age. grandson Arthur Crief 1 negro. grandson John Massey £25. exrs my sons Willie and Archibald. wit William Daniel, Willie Daniel, Allen Daniel, Thomas Crawford. [My abstr of orig is elsewhere in this section.]

644=3-353 Henry Perkins 27 Feb 1800, May 1801 wf Anne Perkins land where I now live negroes, etc.. son William Perkins 133a where he now lives which I purchased of my fa Henry Perkins. son Solomon Perkins. son John Perkins. son Henry Perkins, and he to have enough land to build himself a house. son Henry and Isaac Perkins land on Burn Coat swamp when Isaac is 21, if one dies land to survivor. son Charles Perkins land on east side of Cattail branch. dau Dolly Perkins. my 4 daus Abagal Daniel, Sarah Perkins, Anne Daniel and Fereby Perkins. exrs wf and William Perkins and Henry Perkins Jr. wit ---? Daniel, Willie Daniel

354=WB3-112 William Fleuellin wr 20 Dec 1784 pr Aug 1786, son Alexander Fleuellin negroes etc. son Abner (?) Fleuellin plantation whereon he now lives and 1 negro. dau Nancy Fleuellin negroes etc. son Shadrick Fleuellin land and plantation whereon I now live, negroes, etc. son James Fleuellin 1 large Bible. wf Betty Fleuellin use of negroes during her life and at her death the residue of est to be eq divided among my 6 sons: Howell, James, William, Taylor, Alexander, Abner [all Fleuellin]. exrs sons James and William. wit --- ---- (?), Rebeca Parham.

685=3-685 Patrick McDaniel a wit to Abraham Scott 13 Jun 1799, Feb 1803.

701=3-419 Moses Butt 19 Mar 1800, Nov 1803. 3 sons William Butt, Moses Butt, Eldridge Butt all my lands on north and so side of Rocky sw when son Eldridge comes of age. rest of est to be kept together until son Eldridge is 21 to raise and school my younger chn Moses and Eldridge and Sukey Butt, then to be div betw my 5 chn: Nancy Butt, William, Moses, Eldridge and Sukey. son Noah Butt negroes. should any die their share to survivors. exrs Lewis Daniel and sons William and Moses. wit James (?) Wright, Dudley Council, James Moore.

750=3-467 William Conner 10 Jul 1807, Aug 1807. wf land where I live during life or widowhood and 1 negro to raise my 3 chn Rosey Conner, Patsey Conner and William. exr wf Mildred Conner, Lewis Daniel, Rhese Read. wit Thomas Hervey (?), Elizabeth Conner.

771=3-483 Christopher Pritchett Sr. 21 Oct 1807, Nov 1808. not taking all, gives "1 new hunting saddle of Lewis Daniell's make".

834=3-534 Nathaniel Carlisle -- Oct 1807, Aug 1812. wf Lidda Carlisle 150a where I now live, etc. to be sold after wf's death and then to sons Richard and James Carlisle and dau Polly Daniel \$5 ea, to grandsons Gilford Whelass and Benjamin Butts 5sh, to sons William and Joel Carlisle, sons Chamblous Carlisle, Nathaniel Carlisle and Jesse Carlisle land each incl land lent to my wf. Chamblous, Rebecca,

Nathaniel, Sally and Jesse [all Carlisle] to have a years schooling. exr wf, John Herbert. wit Kitchen Whelass.
 841=3-541 James Judge Sr. 12 Feb 1813, Nov 1813 not taking, gives son William Judge land I bought of Joseph Daniel.
 852=3-549 Clemon McWilliams 9 Nov 1813, Feb 1814. wf Mary McWilliams and son Frederick William McWilliams. friend Lewis Daniel to sell my horse and saddle etc to pay debt I owe bank in Tarborough. exr Lewis Daniel, Robert Johnston. wit Jo. Marrast, E.B. Smith. [see #899 below]
 877=3-577 Anderson Sturdivant 20 Aug 1815, Nov 1815, not taking, wit Robert B. Daniel.
 881=3-579 Britton Daniel 16 Dec 1815, Feb 1816. debts to be pd out of my perishable est and residue of est to be div betw my wf and all my chn (names not given). wf Polly Daniel 1/3 of my real estate. exrs wf and bro Willis Daniel. wit Henry Purkins, John Herbert.
 888=3-584 John Whitaker 12 Jun 1816, Aug 1816, not taking, mentions land bought of John McDaniel and wf.
 899=3-596 William H. Daniel 11 Jan 1817, Feb 1817. bro Leonard L. Daniel \$150 etc. nephew Frederick W. N. McWilliams \$500 to be kept by his mo Mary McWilliams for him until he is 21. chn (names not given) of my sis Sarah B. Jones land and rest of my est when they are 21. exr bro Joseph J. Daniel. wit Stepehn [sic] Read, JH. Wallace, Elisha Browning. [see #852]
 950=3-642 Edwin Turner of the Navy of the US born in Halifax Co NC, will dated Messina Sicily, 15 Feb 1819, Aug 1819. the third born child of my sis Temperance Knight the wf of Mr. Abner Knight 1/3 of all my property and \$. the last born child of my sis Nancy K. Knight the wf of Mr. Stephen Knight 1/3 of my prop and \$. the first born ch of my sis Dircas Daniel wf of Mr. Drury Daniel 1/3 as above. exrs Jesse Rhymes, Peter Brown, Robert Johnston. wit Thomas B. Salter Surgeon US Frigate United States, Joseph Cassin Jr. U.S.N. Joseph Cassin Jr. appeared 114 Jul 1819 and made oath that Edwin W. Turner signed will in his presence.
 981=3-664 Jesse Rhymes 22 Dec 1821, Feb 1822, not taking, mentions land purchased of Stephen Knight. wit Ann McDaniel
 952=3-643 Jesse Nevill Sr. 21 Apr 1819, Aug 1819, dau Sarah Nevill (sic) the wf of Benjamin Nevill Jr (sic) land and plantation I bought of Edmond Nevill, negroes, etc. for life and at her death it all to go to her chn (names not given). Tempy Holt's chn (names not given) the land I bought of Abner Knight and the land called Daniels. son Jack Nevill negroes and the lands I bought of Chappell Carstarphen and land on Bear branch, negroes and the rest of my property. exr son Jack. wit Miles Smith, Ransom Sherrin, Harvey B-----?
 968=3-653 John Taylor 1 May 1819, May 1820. sons James Taylor and Mark M. Taylor and dau Mary McPharson 1sh ea. son William Taylor negroes etc. and land joining Rd Baley, Valentine Baley, Archibald Daniels, Hills road and Culpepper's road and if he dies w/o heirs same to go to his bro Thomas Taylor. son Thomas Taylor rest of my land, negroes, etc. dau Angean Taylor 1 negro and if she dies w/o heir to her sis Elizabeth Taylor. dau Dorcas Vinson bed. rest of est to be sold and \$ to Lucy Taylor, Mark Taylor, Elizabeth and Dorcas. exr Hardy Nevill. wit Charles Watson, Jesse Nevill.
 1016=3-700 James Collins 14 May 1823, Feb 1824. lend son James H. Collins 1 negro and land where he lives which I bought of William Angill and at his death to go to his chn. daus Fanny Collins and Nancy Nariel (?) 1 negro etc. ea. son William Collins negro etc. and 120a which is to be sold (the sd land joining Archibald Daniel and Lewis Daniel). daus Susan Collins and Martha Collins negroes etc. (both under 21). lend wf Elizabeth Collins balance of lands and plantation etc. and at wf's death or marr I give same to daus Susan and Martha. exrs Isham Matthews, Mark H. Pettway. wit John Sturdivant, Guilford Matthews.

LDS film #19083 NC Halifax Cross Index to Wills 1759-1855

[I just took dates for some cites and I stopped in 1810s. Actual will info is in the above abstracts and in the next few sources.]

2-85 Aug 1778

3-25 Aug 1785 William Burgess -- Oct 1780, to dau Polly Daniel, et al. pr Aug 1785

3-26 Feb 1782 John Daniel, 12 Nov 1781, pr Feb 1782, wf Mary, daus Silve, Mason Kitchen, Bethany, Mary, Nancy Motley (names her kids), Lyda Chapman. [names as his six daus]

3-166 May 1789 Israel West, to sis Elizabeth Daniel.

3-173 Aug 1789 James Daniel, wr 9 Apr 1789, pr Aug 1789, son West land in Nash, dau Patsey, wf Elizth. exrs wf Elizth, Wm West, Howell Ellen. wit Thos Cavensh, Mathew Gilbert, Edward Cavensh.

3-251 May 1793 Ambrose Daniel

3-332 Nov 1799 Judith Brinkley, wr 20 Jun 1797, pr Nov 1799,to dau Ann Daniel, grson Joseph John Daniel, Polly Daniel, Robert Brinkley Daniel, William Henry Daniel, Leah Daniel [these are also prob grchn]. execs friends Archibald Daniel, Lewis Daniel, Jesse Read.

3-337 Feb 1800

3-579 Feb 1816

3-596 Sep 1817

LDS film #19081 Halifax Co NC Wills 1772-1854 vol.2 Bre-Dic

[These are original wills pasted into a book. I just made notes of stuff beyond the abstracts already available. See the next section for another version that has more wills. I have put in chron order here.]

John Daniel wr 12 Nov 1781, pr Feb 1782, has cool large intro phrase [not illustrated but very styled font]

James Daniel wr 9 Apr 1789, pr Aug 1789, Abstr ok

William Daniel wr 6 Feb 1796, pr Feb 1800. This clearly says Winnie Senter [actually Sentur even more, many abstracts are incorrect], then Ritter Saxon is a clear x. It's Calib Crief. But Winnie is not named in the final listing of all the chn. Says division in eight parts, one for Knight grandchn and then names 7 kids.

Ambros [sic] Daniel, the sig on this is by mark, but I also think Ambros signed, the writing is different from the text.

Brittain Daniel wr 1815, pr 1816

William H. Daniel wr 11 Jan 1817, pr Sep 1817 ok

Willis Daniel wr 8 Jun 1828, pr Aug 1828 [not in my book abstr at all]. that my farm continue to be mad & hound [sic, it's not really housed] without any interruption. I lone to my dau Hariet one negro boy Hank and one negro girl Liza to be delived and continue with my sd Dau Hariet untill she arrives to 21, the sd negroes to be delvd to Hariet 1 Jan 1829. I lone to wf Judith all my Land & negroes plantation Utencills Stock & all my parish [sic] and personal Estate during life of [sic] Widdowhood to be kept together for the purpose of raising my chn & schooling. as my chn arrive of age 21, that they should as they come of age draw then parts of the negroes [4 lines crossed out next, I'm not taking]. names some cash and barrels of brandy to be disposed at best advantage. My wish & desire is that my children when arriving at 21 should have a Horse. exr wf Judith Daniel and Valentine Bailly. wit V. ?. Cail?/Cailor? but it's Valentine

Bailey in probatum.

Matilda Daniel wr 3 Nov 1842, pr May 1843. wit J. J. Daniel, J.R.J. Daniel.

J. J. Daniel (x) wr 9 Feb 1848, pr May 1848 "A paper writing purporting to be the last will & testament of J. J. Daniel late one of the Judges of the Supreme Court of the state of North Carolina is Brought into open court & proved as a will of real & personal estate & ordered to be recorded." It's a quickie: "This is my will"... my ferry plantation, houses, lots in the town of Halifax to my son William, my marsh island plantation * direct to be sold [to pay debts]. all the rest of my lands I give to my daughters to be divided equally betw them. all the rest of my property of whatever nature or kind to be equally divided among my chn. exr son William A. Daniel & my friend James W. Batchellor. wit A. B. Stith, E. B. Freeman.

LDS film #1571815 NC Halifax Original Wills [CRX]

[these are many the same as in 19081, but in loose form. I have put in chron order here.]

John Daniel 1782

James Daniel 1789

Ambros Daniel 1795

William Daniel 1800

Britton Daniel 1815

William H. Daniel 1817

Willis Daniel 1828

Matilda Daniel 1843

J. J. Daniel 1848

Junius Daniel wr 25 Sep 1863, pr 28 Apr 1870

Rosy Daniel 1871

Harriet W. Daniel wr 8 Jul 1873, pr 14 Jun 1881, also has some other papers with it.

William W. Daniel 1885 will and a chit for some court costs

LDS film #19085 NC Halifax Will Book 3

[I looked only at selected ones]

3-26 John Daniel of Hal wr 12 Nov 1781, pr Feb 1782, to dau Silve my young horse called the barneybolt [? but very close, could be Carneybolt] and [bed & furn]... to dau Mason Kitchen [bed & furn or its value], to dau Bethany [bed & furn or value], to dau Mary [bed & furn or value], to dau Nancy Motley [bed & furn or value], to Grandson Wilson Motley 100a adj Drury Harringtons Line and Wills line to him... wf Mary remainder of land and other Est During her widowhood or natural life and in Case she should Marry the Est I desire may be Equally Divided unto [sic] two Equal parts and my wf take the one half and the other half to be Divided Equally between my six Daughters herein mentioned Lydda [not that faint a comma here] Chapman, Nancy Motley, Silvy, Mason Kitchen, Bethany, & Mary to them... and I desire that at my widows Death her half of the Est may be Equally Divided betw my six Daughters above mentioned to them. exr wf and son in law Robert Motley and my Trusty friend Francis Jones. wit Thos L. Hall, James Baker, Ruth (x) Baker. pr by James Baker and Ruth Baker. exrs qualified.

3-173 James Daniel of Hal wr 9 Apr 1789, pr Aug 1789, to my son West Daniel 200a in Nash on waters of Tosneot to him... to dau Patsey Daniel one negro girl named Cherry, also one sorrel filley to her... I lend to Beloved Wife Elizth Daniel Phill & Priss During her natural Life...also Duke & Jeffery During her Life or Widowhood...also all the rest of my Est During her life to raise my Children upon & to pay all my just Debts & after the death of my wife my Desire is that all the Estate lent unto my wife should be equally Divided among my Chn. exrs wf Elizth, Wm West, Howell Ellen. wit Thos Cavenah, Mathew Gilbert, Edward Cavenah. pr by Mathew Gilbert, Elizth Daniel qualified.

3-251 Ambrose Daniel (x) of Halif wr 9 Mar 1795, pr May 1795. all to wf Sarah, at her death or Intermarriage to be sold and the money Equally Divided amongst all My Children hereafter named Brittain Daniel, Willis Daniel, Cloe Daniel, Jesse Daniel, Sarah Daniel, John Daniel, Joseph Daniel, Ambrose Daniel, Sion Daniel, Mary Daniel. exr wf Sarah Daniel and son Brittain Daniel. wit Isles Cooper, Nancy Cooper (x). pr by Isles Cooper. Sarah and Brittain qualify.

3-337 William Daniel (x) of Hal wr 6 Feb 1796, pr Feb 1800, to my dau Winnie Senter [abstracts are incorrect with Sexton] 5sh besides what she has alrady [sic] recd & no more of my Estate. to my dau Ritter Saxon one negro girl named cloy besides what she has already recd to her... to my son in law Calip Crief 5sh besides what he has alrady [sic] recd & no more of my Estate. to my son Lewis Daniel 5sh besides what he has already recd & no more my Est [sic]. to my dau Frances Knight 5sh besides what she has already recd & no more of my Estate but I lent to my dau Frances Knight one Negro Girl named Sukey as long as she lives and after decease my desire is for Sukey and her incr to be equally divided among her chn. to my son Archibald Daniel the plantation whereon he now lives and all the Lands on the S sd of "Burncoat Sw and one negro boy named Sam to him... to my son Willie Daniel the mill field and all Land belonging to it beg at his own cor the Center of 3 wh oaks thence running down the mill branch to the mouth there[of, this is squinched at end of line] thence down Burncoat and thence round the various Courses of the sd Land to beg and one negro boy named Terry to him.... to my dau Elizabeth Daniel one negro woman & Child named Doll & Robert to [sic] one feather bed & furniture to her... to my dau Patty Daniel one negro woman & Child named Beck & Mary and one bed & furniture to her.... to my son William Daniel & Drury Daniel the manor plantation and all the Land thereunto belonging that which I have not already given also one Tract of Land lying in Granvill [sic] County to be equally divided when they both arrive to Lawfull age to them... and also give to my son William Daniel one negro boy named Jacob & to my son Drury Daniel one negro boy nemaed Stephen to them... to my Grandson Arthur Crief one negro boy named Eaton to him & and the negro Lawfully begotten and I give to my Grandson John Massey £24 to be raised out of my Est to him... It[sratched out] my will further is that if either or both of my Grandsons Arthur Crief Jno Massey should die w/o a lawfull heir that the Legacies which I have already them [sic] be equally divided among my Children hereafter mentioned. My will further is that at my decease all my Estate which I have not already given be equally divided amongst my four sons & three daus but it must be divided into Eight parts and one part I give to Frances Nights [sic] Children to be equally divided amongst them [a messed up viz] Archibald Daniel Willie, William Drury Daniel Ritter Saxon, Elizabeth Daniel & Patty Daniel. exr sons Archibald Daniel & Willie Daniel. wit Allin Daniel, Thomas Crawford, William Daniel, Willie Daniel. sig William (x) Daniel. pr by Allin Daniel, Thomas Crawford. Archibald and Willie Daniel qualify as exrs.

LDS film #19082 NC Halifax Inventories of Estates 1773-1779

[Not indexed, I did a fairly decent scan of deceased names, but no guarantees, and any other spotting inside is pure luck.]

Pt. 1

p.71 Inv Est Benjamin Merryman decd given in Nov Court 1774 by Thomas Daniel, nice listing, the kind that's all run together, no line breaks, stock, household, personalty

p.94 Acct of Sale Est Ben'n Merrymon. buyers: Bradford, Partridge, Branch, Howard, Thos Daniel, Pierce, Holt, Butts, Sams?, Ead, Morris, Lane, Nelms, Pope [several front names for many of those surnames]

p.142 Acct of Est of Benjamin Merrimon [only just] by Thomas Tillory D.S. [he's the sheriff]. This is more an appraisal.

p.173 Acct of Est James Barnes sold 21 Dec 1775, buyers: ...Curtis Daniel... [no, it's not Eustis or some such, it's very clear a few different times]. This is a big estate.

Pt. 2

p.280 Benjamin Merrimans Estate to Thomas Daniel Exor. =some accts: \$ to Joel Lane, James Lock, Thos Rodgers, Robert Powers, Lewis Pope, Wm Lane, Griffin Morris, Thos Tillory, to my own trouble Recieveing & paying... [i.e. to Thomas Daniel].

p.319 Acct of Sale of Est Windfield Wright 15 Nov 1775, buyers: ... Peter Daniel... Sion West...Jos. Daniel... [more names I could/should have taken, sort of]. returned 6 Feb 1779 by exr [name never given]

p.[a new stamped 89-] Acct of Sale of Est Sampson Shepherd [he has other docs I skipped, this was a quick spotting], buyers [big list]: ... Jos'h Daniel... Josiah Daniel...Josiah Daniel, Jos. Daniel, [Josiah several more times throughout].

LDS film #2363644 NC Halifax Estate Records

Britton Daniel 1816

acct of sale 10 Jan 1816, buyers: ...Poley/Polley Daniel [lots]...Wm Judge, Wm Edwards...Drury Daniel...Willis Daniel [lots]. I don't know enough collateral names to pull.

Acct, Willis Daniel exr, 31 Mar 1818 returned: notes in favor to: ...William Edwards, Tim [really looks like it, but] Lernell [almost looked like Daniel at first]...Willis Daniel [3 notes].

Gdn accts 1821 for Matsy Daniel, Sally Daniel, Elizabeth Daniel, Cloe Daniel, by gdn Valentine Bailey

Gdn bond of Valentine Bailey

Beverly B. Daniel 1868

Harriet W. - very long, and I didn't take the date, it's late.

John R. J. - very long, and I didn't take the date, it's late.

William W. - very long, and I didn't take the date, it's late.

Judith Daniel 1870

Junius Daniel 1870

Willie Daniel 1821

\$ paid Judith Daniel for clothing for 1821

Gdn acct for William Beverly, Harriet Daniel with gdn J. R. J. Daniel. later is Wm. Beverly and Harriet w/gdn Archd Daniel.

Abstr of Will Bk 1, Nash Co NC 1778-1868 by Joseph W. Watson

24/5=p.6 William Braswell Jr wr 30 Nov 1778 pr Jan 1779. wf Martha. Sons: 1 Robin 740a on N sd Little Ck; 2 Dempsey 710a on S sd Little Ck when they come of age. Daus: 1 Juday Hunt; 2 Lucrecy Williams; 3 Priscilla Exum; 4 Rhoda Powell; 5 Mourning Braswell. Grson Alexander Hunt. Grdau Nancy Hunt. Son-in-law Thomas Beckwith. exr William Williams, Joseph Exum, Jesse Powell. wit Wilson Vick, James Daniel, William Braswell.

p.56 Elizabeth Culpepper, wr 12 Feb 1788, pr May 1789. Daus: Rahab Whitehead, Elizabeth Whitehead, Martha Manning. Grchn John Culpepper, Henry Whitehead, Nathan Whitehead, Mary Daniel, Abiah Whitehead, Martha Manning. Relation no given: P. J. Culpepper, Natus Culpepper. exr Rahab Whitehead, Sion Daniel. wit John Smedley, Martha Smedley, Cherry Powell.

47=p.161 Howell F. Ellin (Flewelling) (F. Ellin was Flewelling) wr 17 Oct 1805 pr Nov 1805. wf Elizabeth F. Son and exr Loderick F. Ellin land on E sd Beavardam and the Hunt land, also mill. Daus: 1 Sally Williams; 2 Polly Ricks; 3 Elizabeth F. Ellin; 4 Nancy F. Ellin; 5 Temperance F. Ellin. Grson Howell F. Ellin (Flewelling) Williams. exr James Qilliams. wit Demsey Braswell, Hines Drake, Archibald Braswell.

115=230 Lewis Vick wr 6 Mar 1801 pr Aug 1806. Son Jacob 150a whereon I live, purch fr Hartwell and Thomas Hart. Daus: 1 Achrah(?); 2 Elender; 3 Mary. Daus to share 150a purch of David Daniel. exr Son Jacob and James Williams, constable(?). wit John Vick, Jos(h)ua Vick.

68=168 James Keith wr 8 Mar 1806 pr May 1806, wf Elizabeth. Sons William, Bennet, James. exr Jacob Horn, David Daniel, Henry Thorp. wit M. Mason, Coffield Harris.

134=p.296 Cloe Wright wr 31 Jan 1816 pr May 1818. Sons: 1 Mathew Culpepper; 2 Osborn Culpepper; 3 Nathan Culpepper; 4 Erasmus Culpepper; 5 John Culpepper; 6 William Wright. Daus: 1 Mary Daniel; 2 Huldly Powell (apparently decd); 3 Elizabeth Taylor. exr Sons Mathew and Erasmus Culpepper. wit Arthur Whitehead, Elizab B. Hilliard, Temperance G. Whitehead. [online info says she's widow of Erasmus Culpeper.]

11=p.333 James Barnes Sr, wr 1 Oct 1817, pr Feb 1826, wf Polley. Sons and Ex: Bennett and James - all my land. Daus: Drucilla McDade, Polly Barnes. Grsons: Joseph James Barnes, Theophilus Barnes. wit Sam Smith, (Orren) O. D. Barnes, David Daniel

12=p.334 William Barnes, wr 17 Nov 1825, pr May 1826, Sons: Samuel Barnes, Orrin D. Barnes. Daus: Lucretia Harrell, Lurany Reading, Temperance Ferrell. Grson: William Joel Tolliver Ferrell, son of Timothy Ferrell. exr Son Orrin D. Barnes, son-in-law Timothy Ferrell. wit Isham Daniel, Alfred Bunn, Jeremiah Braswell.

69=580 Everett Lamb wr 29 Apr 1858 pr May 1862. wf Nanney. Sons: 1 Jackson; 2 Thomas. Sons to have all land. Daus: 1 Eliza wf of Jonas Perry; 2 Sythoney wf of Lindsey Perry; 3 Alley wf of Perry Whitley; 4 Penelope Lamb. Grdau Mary Whitley. ex Elijah H Morgan. wit A. W. Bridgers, Jacob Daniel. Codicil 13 Feb 1862 wit by C. M. J. Strickland, W. C. Williams. Jacob Daniels was dead on date of probate. [can't tell if that's authors note or part of her extraction; technically, it's extraction]

100=p.585 Arnold Strickland wr 8 Jan 1859, no prob date. wf Lucy 100a where I live. Sons: 1 B. T. Strickland, B. C. Strickland. Daus: 1 Elizabeth Denton; 2 Gilly Hill; 3 Lindamary Daniel; 4 Lucy Marriott Medlin. Grson George A. G. Medlin a cow at Hilsman H. Medlin's.

exr B. T. Strickland. wit Wm Ballentine, Samuel Bryant. Clerk notes: "Paper proven by McBrantley and Catherine Kemp who testify to handwriting of witnesses one of whom is dead, the other in the army".

63=p.599 Cordal N. F. Ellin (Flewelin) is wit for Allen Jones 26 Aug 1861...

Abstr of Early Recds of Nash Co NC 1777-1859 by Joseph W. Watson 1963

[I didn't take all, lots more]

p.41 = Petitions for Dower, these were put in alph order, so those w/o date, can't be guesstimated based on near ones:

Petition of Tempe Smith for dower. She was the widow of Samuel Smith, who d. intestate. The heirs at law were the widow; Alexander Smith; Polly Daniel, wife of Isham Daniel. No date.

p.173 = Inv, Sales, and Curr Accts of Nash Co 1777-1859

David Daniel Sr.

1 Sep 1825, ret Nov 1825 inv and sale by exr Isham Daniel. Buyers: Isham Daniel, Eli Daniel, Nancy Daniel, David Daniel, Drewry Daniel, Cordal Hunter.

3 Nov 1825, 15 Dec 1825 Additional sales held.

Nov 1826 Acct curr.

Jephthah Daniel

13 Feb 1824 inv by admr Henry Ricks, incl many accts due.

Inv by admr DBN Timothy Terrell, taken betw Nov Ct 1824 and Feb Ct 1825, incl 20 negroes.

May 1827 Acct curr w/Nancy Daniel, Eli Daniel, and Isham Daniel mentioned. Accts were pd to Jephthah Daniel and David Daniel Sr.

John Daniel

12 Nov 1800 inv by admr Hartwell Hines, incl 150a and 3 negroes.

6 Dec 1808 Sale held.

Acct curr w/Hartwell Hines and J Daniel admrs.

Widow's allowance pd to Mr. Edwards

John Daniel

Feb 1849 inv by David Daniel admr

Nov 1848 Judgment recovered agst Ruffin H. Ricks et al.

Nancy Daniel

2 Mar 1852 inv and sale by admr John E. Thorn, noticeable buyers: B. B. Tunnell, Theophilus Thorn, Elizabeth Thorn, L. Thorn.

Aug 1853 Acct curr.

p.244-245 = Inv, Sales, and Curr Accts of Nash Co 1777-1859

Samuel Smith

5 Jun 1818 inv by admr Isham Daniel, incl several notes due and 12 negroes. Sale held same day and the widow, Alexander Smith, and Isham Daniel bought almost all.

18 Dec 1819 Sale of 6 negroes, James S. Battie bought 5.

Nov 1823 Acct curr, mentioned Alexander Smith and Tim. Smith.

p.374=Gdn Bonds and Returns 1777-1859

William Walker orph of William Walker. bd 1793 by Daniel Walker gdn. Return 1795 by Frederick Daniel gdn. Bd 1796, return 1799 by Archibald Hunter gdn.

Est Recds in the Dd Bks of Nash Co NC 1781-1897 by Joseph W. Watson [I didn't take all, lots more] p.41 - #412=DB14-238 Division of the money and negroes of David Daniel, Sr., deceased, by commissioners, agreeable to the will, 18 Nov 1826. The heirs were the chn of Eli Daniel, chn of Jephthah Daniel, chn of John Daniel, and Cordal Hunter in right of his wife Martha, who was Martha Daniel. Exr Isham Daniel.

From the Department of Archives and History at Raleigh. (Nash County Wills, 1778-1859, Part L, pg. 91) The will was wr 4 Mar 1785, proven at May Court 1785.

WILLIAM BRASWELL of Nash County, being weak in body--- Wife- Margaret-- Sons Jacob, Arthur-- daughter Patience West-- daughter Dorcus Hooks-- daughter Patty Bridges-- son Samuel-- negro man Jack and the rest of the estate, he to take care of his mother during her life. Appoint son-- Samuel and John Chitty, Senior exrs. Signed-- William (X) Braswell. Test: West (X) Daniel, Micajah Braswell

[return to top](#)

Sources:

Colony of NC 1765-1775 Abstracts of Land Patents, v.2 by Margaret M. Hoffman

NC Abstracts of State Grants, v.1 by Margaret M. Hofmann = 1779-1960, Grant Books 28-33

Granville District of NC 1748-1763: Abstracts of Land Grants, v.1-5 by Margaret M. Hofmann

Abstracts of Land Entries: Edgecombe Co, NC 1783-1784, Nash Co. NC 1778-1794, Halifax Co, NC 1778-1795, Northampton Co, NC 1778-1794. Dr. A. B. Pruitt [I did all Daniel, all Flewellen, but only Israel West (there are lots of other West).]

Abstracts of Deeds Edgecombe Precinct, Edgecombe County, NC 1732-1758 by Margaret M. Hofmann

Edgecombe County NC Deeds v.1 1759-1768 by Dr. Stephen E. Bradley Jr.

Edgecombe County NC Deeds v.2 1768-1778 by Dr. Stephen E. Bradley Jr.

Edgecombe County NC Deeds v.3 1778-1786 by Dr. Stephen E. Bradley Jr.

<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nc/edgecombe/court/1757par.txt> [These are partial records]

<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/nc/edgecombe/court/1784.txt> [These are partial records]

Edgecombe County NC County Court Minutes 1763-1774 Bk 11 by Weynette Parks Haun

Estate Recds of Edgecombe County NC 1730-1820 by Joseph W. Watson

Records of Estates Edgecombe County, NC by David B. Gammon
1749-1763 Abstracts: Granville Grantees, Halifax County, NC, Public Registry by Margaret M. Hofmann
Deeds of Halifax County NC 1758-1771 by Dr. Stephen E. Bradley Jr. [=v.1]
Deeds of Halifax County NC 1771-1786 by Dr. Stephen E. Bradley Jr. [=v.2]
Deeds of Halifax Co NC 1786-1796 by Dr. Stephen E. Bradley, Jr. [=v.3]
Deeds of Halifax Co NC 1796-1802 by Dr. Stephen E. Bradley, Jr. [=v.4]
Halifax County, NC Tax Lists Vol. 1 1782-1783 by David B. Gammon
LDS film #19083 NC Halifax Cross Index to Wills 1759-1855
LDS film #19081 Halifax Co NC Wills 1772-1854 vol.2 Bre-Dic
LDS film #1571815 NC Halifax Original Wills [CRX]
LDS film #19085 NC Halifax Will Book 3
LDS film #19082 NC Halifax Inventories of Estates 1773-1779
LDS film #2363644 NC Halifax Estate Records
Genealogical Abstracts of Wills, 1758-1824 Halifax County NC by Margaret M. Hofmann
Nash County NC Deeds v.1-3 by Timothy W. Rackley
Abstracts of Early Deeds of Nash County NC, Books 1-6 1778-1813 by Joseph W. Watson
Abstracts of Land Entries, Nash County by A.B. Pruitt [I have not done this book completely]
Abstracts of Will Book 1, Nash County NC 1778-1868 by Joseph W. Watson
Abstracts of Early Records of Nash County NC 1777-1859 by Joseph W. Watson
Estate Records in the Deed Books of Nash County NC 1781-1897 by Joseph W. Watson
LDS film #0306113 NC Granville Grantees
LDS film #19017 NC Granville Index of Grantees
LDS film #306108 NC Granville Index to Grantors
LDS films of original Granville Deed Books
Granville County NC Deeds 1755-1782 by Timothy W. Rackley
Granville County NC Deeds 1763-1766 by Timothy W. Rackley
Warren County NC Minutes to the Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions by Ginger L. Christmas Beattie
Most of the Warren County deeds given came from online abstracts from many sites.
Abstracts of Deed Books 15-19 of Rowan County NC 1797-1807 by James W. Kluttz
State Census of NC 1784-1787 by Mrs. Alvaretta Kenan Register
Early Records of NC [series] abstracted by Dr. Stephen E. Bradley, Jr. v.8=Wills 1756-1794

[Return to Main Genealogy Page](#)



21 Apr 06

The Estate of Elijah Daniel of Trigg County KY

These are transcribed, as literally as I can, from Will Book A of Trigg County. My remarks are in [straight brackets].

pp. 48-49

Appraisement of the Estate of E. Daniel Decd

Ex'd & filed

Trigg County Towit

This day personally appeared before me the undersigned an acting Justice of the peace in & for the County aforesaid John McCaughan, Samuel Goodwin Sr. and William Hopson and were severally duly qualified according to Law as appraisers of the estate of Elijah Daniel Decd in conformity with an order of the Trigg county Court. Given under my hand this 14th day of November 1822. S. S. Lander

"Agreeably to an order of the Trigg County Court at their Oct Term 1822 We the undersigned Met at the former Dwelling house of Elijah Daniel Decd, and after being first duly Sworn proceeded to Value the following Items of property Exhibited to us as part of the Estate of the deceased &c viz

21 fating [sic] hogs we say is worth \$3 and fifty cents apiece	73.50
also 5 f-atning Hogs is worth \$3.75 cents apiece	18.75
50 Head of Stock hogs, pigs, Shoats, Sows &[c], \$1	50.
26 Head of Sheep worth \$2 a head	52.
Eleven Cows we say is worth \$10 a head	110.
One yoke of Oxen three years old worth \$25	25.
four two year old Steers One two year old Bull and two year old heifer at \$5 a head	30.
five head of young Calves is worth \$2 a head	10.
One black mare four years old worth \$60	60.
One old Gray Horse worth \$1	1.
One three year old Sorrel Horse blind of one Eye worth	50.
One clay bunk Mare five years old worth \$75	75.
One two year old Sorrel Horse colt worth \$60	60.
One gray Mare & her colt is worth \$30	\$30.
One bay Mare that B. Goode recd is worth \$85	85.
120 Barrels of corn at McAtee worth 125 cents per Barrel	150.
46 1/2 Barrels of corn at Francis Ladds worth \$1 25 cents per Barrel	58.12 1/2
140 Barrels of Corn in two cribs at the old place worth 125 cts pr B.	175.
three barshear plows is worth \$2 50 cents a piece	7.50
three Horse plows & one old barshear worth \$3	3.
One pare of ox cart wheels worth \$18	18.
One pair Ditto worth \$5	5.
two weeding Hoes one Matlock & one [blank] we say is worth 4.75	4.75
two weeding Hoes worth 50 cents	.50
34 head of Geese is worth \$15	15.
One Bell & Collar worth \$1.50 cents	1.50
two do worth \$2	2.
two old axes worth \$2.50	2.50
One Rifle Gun worth \$15	15.
one writing desk & Book case at \$10	10.
one corner cupbord at \$10	10.
one folding table at \$8	8.
one plain table at \$2	2.
12 chairs worth 57 cents apiece	4.44
One poplar chest worth \$4	4.
One long poster bedsted, Bed & furniture worth [?\$30]	[?30.]
one short Bed Stead, Bed & furniture worth [?30]	[?30.]

One trunk bedsted Bed & furniture at \$20	20.
One Short Bedstead & Bed and furniture at \$25	25.
One old chest at \$1 50 cents	1.50
two beds and their furniture @20\$ a piece	40.
One par [sic] of saddle Bags at \$2	2.
One womans Saddle at \$8	8.
One pair of fire Dogs at \$1	1.
One coffee Mill at \$2	2.
One tea Bord @ \$1 50 cents	1.50
One Cooking [blank] at \$2 50 cents	2.5
One funnel & candle Moat at 50 cents	.50
Cupboard furniture plates, Cups & Saucers dishes &c 8\$	8.
One Loom & Geers is worth \$10	10.
One pot at #3 50 cents one oven at \$2	5.50
One oven two pair hooks at \$3	3.
One skillet & lid @ \$1 50 cents One shaveing skillet 75	2.25
One pot at \$1 50 cents	1.50
two weeding Hoes and matlock [previous is x'd out] & Once [?gru]bbing hoe we say is worth	4.75
One pair of swifts at \$1	1.
One flax wheel at \$4	4.
two tubs two churns & 1 salt barrel at \$2	2.
One Reale at \$1 50 cents	1.50
One flax Brake at \$1 two pair of geers at \$4	5.
One keg at \$1 one raw hide at \$2	3.0
One Raw Hide at \$2 one grindstone at \$1.50	3.50
One pair of Double trees & [?Cleviss] at \$2	2.
One negro Girl named Mary Recd by Benj Goode is worth \$400	400.
One negro Mariah is worth \$350	350.
One negro girl Tilla is worth \$375	375.
One negro Boy Henry is worth \$350	350.
One negro girl Phillis is worth \$350	250.
	[actually says 25.]
One negro Woman Judy is worth \$450	450.
One negro boy Anthony is worth \$200	200.
One negro Woman Scilla & child is worth \$600	600.
One negro Girl Leathy is worth \$500	500.
One negro Man Sam is worth \$700	700.
One negro one [sic] Man Dave is worth \$650	650.
One Bed & furniture 7 Beadsted Recd by B. Goode at \$37.50	37.50
One Black Walnut chest Recd by B. Good	2.50
two cows & a two year ole Heifer worthy \$26	26.
one Side Saddle & Bridle Recd by B. Goode worth \$20	20.
4 sheep Recd by B. Goode at \$2 a head	8.
	<u>6402.50?</u>

[doesn't add up]

We do hereby certify that the foregoing articles of property was this day valued by us at the foregoing prices. Given under our hands this 14th day of November 1822. John McCaughan, William Hopson, Samuel Goodwin, appraisers. Geo Daniel Administrator of Elijah Daniel Decd

Trigg County Court To wit Clerks Office 14th April 1824 The foregoing Inventory of app[raise]ment of the Estate of Elijah Daniel Decd was on this day produced into Court and the same having been examined & approved by the Court was ordered to be recorded, In testimony whereof and that the same together with this certificate are truly recorded in my office of said County Court I have hereto set my hand. Will. Cannon T.C.C.

Ex'd & filed**Sale Book of the Estate of elijah Daniel Decd on the 15th of Nov 1822**

John S. Lander 1 Barsh[er] plow \$3	3.
Henry Lander 1 Barsh[er] plow \$1	1.
James H. McDaniel to one how \$1	1.
John Daniel Jr 1 Barshe[ar] plow	3.25
Saml Campbell [??] shovel plow	???
Dawson Haggard one shovel plow	???
one pair waggon wheels\$8.25 cents	8.25
Robert McFarland to 6 Hogs @ \$22	22.
James J. Morrison 2 Hogs \$7.25 cents	7.25
Hannah Lancaster to fifteen Hogs	19.25
Robt West two Sows \$7.12 cents	7.12
Evander Johnson 14 shoats \$14	14.
Stephen L. Lander one colt	21.87
John Campbell one gray Mare \$36.50	36.50
Thomas Woosley 10 Barrels corn \$15.25	15.25
Hendley Hadon one cow & calf	9.50
John McAtee one black cow \$10	10.
Hendley Hadon one Bald [fo--] cow	11.37
Richard Jones one cow at \$8.25	8.25
One yearling steer at \$5	5.
John Caldwell 2 two year old steers 16.	16.
Dawson Haggard one yoke of two year old steers \$9.25 cts	9.25
Hendley Hadon one cow at \$9	9.
Joel Robertson one cow & calf	6.25
Wm. McAtee one Heifer at \$3.37	3.37
Ephraim Hansberger 3 Barrows	13.
Doctor [blank space] 12 Barrels corn \$1.62 1/2	9.50
	[should be 19.50]
Richard Jones 16 sheep \$31	31.
James Johnson & Francis B. Ladd To 34 Barrels of corn at \$1.62 1/2 pr Bl	56.
Mastin Dodson To 10 Barrels corn at \$1.50	15.
Do Do Do [" " "] 10 Bls \$1.56 1/4	15.62
To 10 Barrels do at \$1.56 1/4 cts	15.62
To 10 Barrels do at same	15.62
To 10 Barrels do at \$1.62 1/2	16.25
To 10 Blbs [sic] Do at \$162 1/2	16.50
To 10 Bls Do at \$162 1/2	16.50
John McAtee To 10 Barrels corn at \$162 1/2	16.50
Joseph Caldwell 20 Barrels corn \$162 1/s	32.50
Francis B. Ladd Rents the McGilvary place 23 1/4 acres at \$2 pr acre \$46.5	46.50
To Give possession 1st January 1824	
Wm McAtee Rents [rest of line is dark at top of my copy]	
To give possession 1st January 1824	
Saml Goodwin Jr one rifle gun	??
Burrel Woosley one blind Horse \$4.25	4.25

The foregoing is a true list of articles of property sold on the 15th day of November 1822 in in part of the estate of Elijah Daniel Decd. Geo Daniel Admr of E. Daniel Decd

**Trigg County Court Towit
Clerks Office 19th Apl 1824**

The foregoing account of sale of the estate of Elijah Daniel Daniel [sic] Decd was on this day produced into Court the the same having been examined and approved by the Court was ordered to be recorded. In testimony whereof and that the same together with this certificate are truly recorded in My office of said County Court, I have hereto set my hand. Will Cannon T.C.C.

pp. 91-99

Elijah Daniel Deed acct of Sales

Examined and filed

At a sale of property at the late residence of Elijah Daniel Deed on the 26th & 27th days of November 1824, the following articles of property were sold to the highest bidders, on a credit of twelve months, for the following prices, towit:

John Daniel jr To 1 Plow at	\$2.25
same To one singletree & double tree 2.00	
same To 1 pair of Gears at	2.25
same To 1 pair do	2.65 1/2
same To 1 Cow at \$11	11.00
same To 1 Heifer at \$4.87 1/? cents	4.87 1/?
same To 1 Sow and piggs at	5.00
same To 1 Skillet at	.87 1/2
same To 1 oven at	2.06 1/2
same To 1 Kettle at 3.62 1/2	3.62 1/2
same To 1 Wheel & one Table at	2.00
same To Cups and saucers & Dish at	.93 3/4
same To 1 Bed and furniture at \$42	42.00
same To 1 Sow and pigs at	4.00
same To 1 Jugg & 1 Axe at	1.81 1/4
same To 1 Sett Knives and forks	2.00
same To 1 Bed stead & 4 chairs at	3.31 1/4
same To 1 Bed stead & 1 chest at	2.75
Amt of John Daniel Jr's purchase	\$95.4?

[the full prices on this page are cut off, so I'm not indicating]

Joel Wilson one plough at \$3

same To one pair harness & Tr-ees at

Joel Wilson To 1 Bell 1 clevis & single tree

same To 1 Loom at

John Luckey to 2 pails and one hoe at

Josiah [A./H.] Miller To 1 Bell at

same To 1 Cow and calf at

same To 1 shovel at

James Miller To 1 Saw & One hive at

Wiley wilson To 5 1st Choice of sheep

same To 1 Cupboard at

same To 1 Hammer & 1 Barrel

Seth P. Pool To 6 sheep 2nd choice

same To two hives, pepperbox and shears

same To one flax brake at 1.43

John Jannings To 1 Dimijon and Knippers

Elisha Ladd To 1 Cow at

same To 10 Barrels corn at

Doctor N. Avery To 1 Dictionary

Benjamin Goode To 1 yoke of oxen

same To 1 ox Cart at

same To 10 Bls corn at \$13.40 cents

same To 10 Bls Do 13.40

same To 10 Do 13.40

same to 10 Do 13.80

same To 10 Do 13.40

same To 1 Stack & Shucks

same To 4 Harrow teeth at

Joseph Caldwell To 1 Cow and Calf

same To 1 Stack of Blades

same To 1 Do at \$3

same To 1 Stack of Oats	
same To 1 Stack Do	
same To 1 Do at 1.50 cents	
same To 2 Stacks Fodder \$3.50 each	
Burrel Woosley To 1 Cow and Calf	
same to three pair of Harnes [sic]	
same To 1 Post at \$4	
same To 1 axe and clevis 75 cents	
same To 4 Bls corn at 1.50 cts pr Barrel	
Samuel Goodwin Senr To 1 Steer	
Henry Newton To three Hogs at	
same To 4 Hogs, \$12.62 1/2 cents	
same To 1 Book and 1 Hoe	
Agness Daniel To 1 Claybank mare	
same To 1 Bed bed stead & furniture	
George Daniel To 1 Sorrel Horse	
same To 1 Bed & furniture	
Thomas W. Hammond To 1 Black mare	
same To 1 Tea Board	
same To 1 pair And Irons	
John McAtee To 1 Gray Horse	
Anderson Sisemore To One Clock [not quite Recd, but]	
same To 2 Chairs @1.50	
John Campbell To 1 pair Swifts	
same To 1 Candle stick &c	
same To One Desk & book case	13.50
John Haggard To [1?] Little wheel	1.75
same To 1 pr of stilliards	4.37 1/?
George Daniel To 2 pails and three Augers	1.12 1/?
same To 1 looking Glass	2.00
same To 1 old scythe and cradle	.56
same To 1 Skillet	.75
Anny Johnson To 1 Pott	2.37 1/?
same To 1 Dish	1.25
same To 1 Bottle &c	1.43 3/4
same To 1 Coffee Mill	2.00
Samuel Waltman To 1 Churn	.50
Abner Gresham To 6 Plates	1.50
same To one Axe and -	2.75
Daniel Guyn To 1 Table at	7.62
Wm. Johnson To 10 Bls Corn	13.30
same To 10 Do Do	13.30
same To two old barrels	2.50
Thomas Keany To 10 Barrels Corn	\$15.00
same To 1 Matlock	2.50
Thomas McFarlan To 10 Bls corn	13.30
Charles Jones To 1 large Chest	6.50
Joseph Bullard To 10 Bals corn	13.75
Evander Johnson To 1 Stack of oats	4.00
William Hopson To 10 Bals. Corn	13.22
same To 1 Grind stone	1.50
Susan Daniel To 1 Bed & furniture	33.50
Francis [sic] Daniel To 1 Bed & furniture	33.50

The foregoing is a true account of sale on the 26th & 27th days of November 1824 at the late residence of Elijah Daniel Decd. T. W. Hammond Clk

Mons.[?] "The within was calcuted [sic] by the commissioners appointed to settle with me which took place on the 19th Decr 1825 to be \$1008. 97 1/2 cents. G. Daniel"

State of Kentucky Trigg County. Towit

I William Cannon Clerk of the county court for the county aforesaid do certify that the foregoing account of the sales of the estate of Elijah Daniel deceased was on the nineteenth day of December 1825 returned into the said Trigg County Court by Geo. Daniel the administrator, and said account of sales being examined and approved by said Court was ordered to be recorded, and is thereupon, as is also this certificate truly admitted to record in my office. Given under my hand the date aforesaid. Will. Cannon, C.T.C.C.

Trigg County Court December Term 1824

On the Motion of George Daniel administrator of the estate of Elijah Daniel Deceased [line too dark at bottom of page] John McCaughan Senr, thomas W. Hammond, and [Charles Jones] be appointed commissioners after being first duly sworn before a magistrate to settle with said administrator his accounts upon oath of the administration of the estate of said decedent and make report to.

A copy - Teste Will Cannon C.T.C.C.

Trigg County Towit: Decr 17th 1825. This day, John McCaughan, Charles Jones, & Thomas W. Hammond personally appeared before me, and made oath according to law to discharge the duties required of them in the within order. P. Slaughter J.P.

Elijah Daniel Decd

Settlement with admr

Exam'd & filed

We the undersign'd [sic] commissioners, agreeable to the order of the Trigg County Court at the Decr term 1824, met at the house of Zadock Thomas in the town of Cadiz on the 17th day of Decr 1825 in order to discharge the duties enjoined on us in said order, and after being first duly sworn , do make this our report, to be returned on the 19th of Inst. We find the adm-tr chargeable with the following assets in his hands, viz, The amount of the first sale which took place on the 15th day of Dec 1822, and became due on the 15 Decr 1823 is \$592.18 3/4

\$592.18 3/4

[the full amounts on this page are cut off]

Inst on the above amt to this date	70.??
The amount of sail which took place on the 26th of Nov 1824 and came due on the 26th of Nov 1825 is \$1008.97	1008.97
Inst from 26th Nover 1825 to this date	3.3?
The amount of note due on the estate of	\$40.??
Inst on said notes	4.8?
To amount of accpt	8.4?
The amount of rent due on the 25th day of Decr 1823	158.??
Inst on the same	18.??
The amount of rent for 1824	104.??
Inst on same	6.??
The rents for 1826 are not due	
The amount of hire for negroes for the year 1823	120.??
Inst on same	14.??
The hire of negroes for the year 1824	127.??
Inst on same	7.??
The hire for negroes for 1825 is not due	~~~
Total amount	<u>\$2282.7?</u>
Credit viz	
No.1 By Benj. Goode part of the estate 612.53 cts	\$612.53
paid to him in items, paid to him according to the [?]provisement bill, and interest on the same as the amount is charged with the same 73.50	73.50
No.2 By Jno. McGilvery note and Inst 106.45	106.45
No.3 " Jno McGilvery note and Inst 59.12 1/2	<u>59.12 1/2</u>
	\$851.60 1/2
No.4 " Jno McGilvery note and Inst 59.12 1/2	59.12 1/2
No.5 " J. Wamack note and Inst 13.85	13.85
No.6 " G. Looken note and Inst 11.25	11.25
No.7 " Commissioner's note and Inst 16.97	16.97

No.8 " Commissioner's note and Inst 16.12 1/2	16.12 1/2
No.9 " Robt Rogers note and Inst 27.24	27.24
No.10 Per acct Dr. Avery & Inst 35.01	35.01
No.11 Per acct Dr. Hopson & Inst 46.60	46.60
No.12 Per acct A. Thompson & Inst 8.44	\$8.44
No.13 Per acct J. Wates & Inst 5.50	5.50
No.14 Per acct J. McCaughan .58	.58
No.15 Per acct Jas Wattis & Inst 1.40	1.40
No.16 Per acct Jos Caldwell & Inst 5.52	5.52
No.17 Per acct Jno Lander & Inst 5.30	5.30
No.18 Per acct A. Thompson & Inst 12.78	12.78
No.19 Per acct D. Hines 6.50	6.50
No.20 Per acct S. Shryock .87	.87
No.21 Per rect R. Houston & Inst 9.75	9.75
No.22 Per acct R. Houston & Inst 1.08	1.08
No.23 Per feebill Clerk 2.24 1/2	1.24 1/2
No.24 Per acct A. Boyd and Inst 5.93	5.93
No.25 Per acct Park and Richa [sic] & Inst 13.93 3/4	13.93 3/4
No.26 Per tax rects 1821 and 823 Inst 21.13 3/4	21.13 3/4
No.27 Per tax rect for 1822 Inst 8.96 1/2	8.96 1/2
	\$1798.691/2
No.28 To feebill 25 cts	
No.29 To feebill 1.62 1/2	1.87 1/2
No.30 Per acct Jno Blakely & Inst	4.37 1/2
No.31 Per acct A. Thompson & Inst	2.183/4
No.32 Per acct Jno Daniel & Inst	3.75
No.33 Per acct A. West	1.25
No.34 Per acct P. & Richa & Inst	6.50
No.35 Per acct Wm Johson [sic] & Inst	3.75
No.36 Per acct Joel Wilson & Inst	5.50
No.37 Per acct J. J. Poter [sic] & Inst	11.11
No.38 Per acct J. J. Poter & Inst	9.82
No.39 Per acct J. J. Pool & Inst	6.91
No.40 Per acct A. West & Inst	3.67 1/2
No.41 Per acct Robt McFarlan & Inst	4.33
No.42 Per acct Wm Johnson & Inst	4.03
No.43 Per acct S. Goodwin & Inst	1.80
No.44 Per acct S. Goodwin & Inst	1.12 1/2
No.45 Per note A. Thompson & Inst	2.54
No.46 Per To feebill	.12 1/2
No.47 Per Feebill	.12 1/2
No.48 Tax and county levy due [due crossed out] for 1824	5.74
No.49 By acct containing several Items - this last accompt we have admitted tinout any vouchers to support it, except the admtr's accompt. which we believe to be correct and are fully satisfied that the Items war necessary for the use of the family, amounting to	85.421/2
No.50 By serves render'd by the admistr in the management of the estate	<u>160.00</u>
The amount of the Admstr's credit	\$1603.69
	3/4
The amount of the estate	<u>2282.71</u>
Balance due the estate	\$679.01 1/4

We do hereby certify that we have settled with the Admstr of the Estate of Elijah Daniel Decd and after charging him with the amt. of the estate, Intrest, rents, negro hire &c from the time the assets came into his hands and after giving all just credits --- --ing him --- --- of 160 dollars for his services, we find balance due estate of \$679.01 1/4 as above stated therefore make this our report. Given under our hands this day and date above writen. John McCaughan, T. W. Hammond, Charles Jones

[?A5?] agreeable to the information we have recd from the Admtr there was 16 Hogs and 140 barrels of corn returned in the appraisal bill, which was retained for the use of the family of Elijah Daniel Decd which heirs prepared to prove should it be required. John McCaughan, T. W. Hammond, Charles Jones

State of Kentucky
Trigg County Court

I William Cannon, Clerk of the County Court for the County aforesaid do certify that the annexed report of the commissioners appointed to settle wh George Daniel administrator of the estate of Elijah Daniel Decd was on the 19th day of December 1825 returned into said Trigg County court and haveing been examined by said Court was approved and ordered to be recorded and is thereupon, with this certificate, the order of Court appointing said commissioners & their qualification, truly admitted to record in my office. Given under my hand the date aforesaid. Will Cannon, C.T.C.C.

Division of the Estate of Elijah Daniel Decd & Settlement with Guardian of his Heirs

Examined & filed

Commr's Report

Trigg County Court December Term 1825

On the motion of John Daniel Junr, one of the heirs of Elijah Daniel Deceas'd and of George Daniel the guardian of the infant heirs of said decedent, It is ordered that John McCaughan, Samuel Goodwin Sr, William Hopson, Seth P. Pool and Joseph Caldwell or any three of them be and they are hereby appointed commissioners after being first duly sworn before a magistrate to divide the estate ["estate" crossed out, it meant to be "personal" or "real"] and personal estate of said Elijah Daniel deceased, among the Heirs of said decedent, and that said commissioners also settle with said George Daniel as guardian, his accounts upon oaths, and that they make report &c.

A Copy

Teste: Will Cannon C.T.C.C.

Trigg County towit: This day John McCaughan, Saml Goodwin Sr, Seth P. Pool, Wm. Hopson and Joseph Caldwell personally appeared before me, Thomas McFarlan, a Justice of the peace in and for the County of Trigg and took the oath prescribed by law to discharge the durties required of them in the within order, Decr 28th 1825. Thomas McFarlan J.P.

Agreeable to an order of the County Court of Trigg at their December term 1825 for the division of the negro property and personal estate of Elijah Daniel deceased amongst the heirs of said Estate, also of a settlement with George Daniel as guardian for the said heirs, We the undersigned commissioners met at the dwelling house of George Daniel in the County of Trigg on the 28th day of December 1825 and after first being duly sworn proceeded to discharge the duty enjoined in said order and finish on the 19 as is here represented in the following Exhibits and accompts which we referd to each accompt as part of our report &c &c.

Amount of negro property as valued by us	\$4650.00
Amount in the hands of the guardian which was due the estate by him when acting as administrator on settlement	679.01 1/4
Also one bed not reported in the former settlement	46.50
Amount of rents, negro hire &c for the year 1825	<u>461.25</u>
The estate [-r?] to three feebils	\$5836.76 1/4
No. 1, 2, 3, amount \$13.04	
To thirty dollars paid Benjamin Goode from Frances Daniel	30.00
	<u>43.04</u>
	\$5193.72 1/4
To amount paid John Daniel for repairing the McGilvery place, year 1825	74.00
The amount of the negro and personal property as here stands	\$5719.72 1/4

The ninth part is \$635.53 of the negro property and personal estate which is each heirs share of said estate - which is settled and disposed of agreeable to accounts.

John Daniel, Credit by his share of the Estate of E.D. d \$635.53

To one Negro man, Dave \$400.00

To ballance of his notes 235.53

paid John Daniel his share in full 635.53

Agnes Rite, formerly Agness Daniel, to Credit by her share of estate \$635.53

To One negro woman and child named Sillar & Malinda 550.00

To accompt 85.53 --- 85.53

paid Agness Rite formerly Agness Daniel in full of E.D.D. \$635.53

Green Daniel, Cr By his share of the E.E.D.D. \$635.53
To one Negro girl Leathy \$600.
To his accompt with the estate 35.53
635.53

Lucy Daniel, Credit by her share of the Estate of E.D.D. 635.53
To one negro girl Morriah \$400
To amount of accompt paid to her 146.62 --- 546.62
amount of what Lucy Daniel has received
By ballance due her by her guardians 88.90
\$635.53

Lewis Daniel Cr
By his share of the estate E.D.C. \$635.53
To one Negro boy Henry \$400.00
To the accompt 72.40
By ballance du to him by his guardian 163.13 --- 635.53

Jacob Daniel Cr By his pt of the estate 635.53
To negro man Sam \$650
To amount of his a/c 75.25 --- 725.25 [sic]
To Bals due by him to his guardian \$89.72

Susan Daniel Cr By her share of the Estate \$635.53
To negro girl Tiller \$500
To amt a/c her a/c 100.87 1/2
By Bals due Susan by her guardian 34.65 1/2 --- 635.53

Francis [sic, Franky is a daughter] Daniel 635.53
To negro Jude @\$400 --- \$400.
To amt of his [sic] a/c 74.15
By Bals due to Franky by the Guardian 161.38

P.S. the foregoing a/cs of John & Susan Daniel is defaced & [-rang-] a second line occasioned by a Subsequent change of the negro property Between them two heirs by consent, after the first divison had taken place.

Joshua Daniel Cr \$635.53
To Negroes Philis and Anthony \$550 --- 550.
To amt of his a/c \$60.37 1/2 --- 60.37 1/2
By Bals due to him by the Guardian 25.15 1/2
\$635.53

N.B.
We would just observe to the court that in making the foregoing settlement with the guardian it apears that the expence and accounts of some of the heirs has overwent the profits of their share of the estate, but as there was no regular accounts kept or presented to us we had no Key to show what temporary debt or credit each hear was entitled to, and was obliged to present the a/cs as above stated, the guardian stating to us, that it was the desire of the deceased parents and also his own wish and also that of the heirs' relations in general, to keep the heirs together from being bound out, and also stated that he has full confidence that he can yet bals each heir's account out of their estates &c, &c, &c. Given under our hances this 29th day of Decr 1825.
John McCaughan, William Hopson, Joseph Caldwell, Seth P. Pool, Samuel (his X mark) Goodwin, Commissioners

State of Kentucky Trigg County towit - I William Cannon, clerk of the County court for the county aforesaid, do certify that the within report of the commissioners of the division by them of the slaves & personal estate of Elijah Daniel Deceased among his heirs, and the settlement made with the guardian of said heirs, was on this day returned into the said Trigg County Court and being examined and approved by the court was ordered to be recorded and is thereupon with this certificate truly admitted to record in my office. Given under my hand this 16th day of January 1827. Will Cannon Clk. T.C.C.

estate of Elijah Daniel Decd amongst the legal heirs of said Estate. In obedience to said order we met upon the lands of said Estate in the month of Jany last and commenced the labourious task, and proceeded by adjournment until we completed the division as is hereby exhibited & explained by the following plats, notes and bounds of each heirs part of the land annexed to their names, and after being first duly sworn, we sign and certify this to be our report of said division &c.

[There are plat maps throughout this document. Scale on plats is 100 poles to the inch. I'm putting below the descriptions only of my Nancy Daniel's share. If you are a descendant of another of the heirs and would like a transcription of their part, email me at gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvesters and spammers have gotten to be too much.)]

The lands we divided is represented by the above plat.

Plat A is the tract of land commonly known by the name of the Brownfield place and contains 220As.

B is generally known by the name of the Upton place and contains 488 Acres.

D is generally known by the name of the McGilvery place and contains 185 Acres.

E is a sugar camp on horse creek a part of a 200 Acre survey in the name of Robert Goodwin Senr now owned by David and John Haggard and contains 20 & a half acres.

F is a part of the Upton place, which is laid off in four lots to supply the Brownfield place with timber and contains 57 Acres.

Lots M and N is Nancy Good's part, formerly Nancy Daniel.

M is part of the Upton place, and begins at a Red Bud and haw bush in a line of the original survey, also in the line of Wiley Wilson's Survey, thence with said line S. 20 W 100 poles to a small hickory and post oak stump corner of the original survey, thence South 70; E. 32 poles to a black oak, white oak and pissimmon bushes, thence N. 20; East 48 poles to a Red Oak on the North side of the Spring brance, about four poles below the spring, thence South 70 E. 18 1/2 poles to a dogwood bush, thence N. 20; East 52 poles to a black oak bush, on the side of the know, thence North 70; W. 50 a/2 poles to the beginning containing 26 Acres. Lot N is a part of the Brownfield place which has formerly been conveyed to Benjn and Nancy Goode, and of course its metes and bounds is useless in this report, it contains 49 Acres.

[goes on to describe the lots given to the other heirs, contact me for more details at gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvesters and spammers have gotten to be too much.)]

Given under our hand this 20th day of March 1826. John McCaughan, Seth P. Pool, Sa'l (his X mark) Goodwin Senr.

State of Kentucky

Trigg County Towit

I William Cannon, Clerk of the county court for the county aforesaid, do certify that the within Report of the surveyor and commissioners of the division of the lands belonging to the estate of Elijah Daniel Deceased, among the heirs of said decedent, were on the 19th day of Jun 1826, returned into said Trigg County court, and no exceptions having been sustained to said reports, and George Daniel, guardian for the infant heirs of said Elijah Daniel deceased, being in court and consenting to the receiving the same [sic], the said reports were examined and approved by the Court and ordered to be recorded. And there upon said Reports and this certificate are truly recorded in my office. Given under my hand, Will. Cannon, Clk T.C.C.

[Guardian settlements for the minor heirs are p. 268-270 Lewis through 1832, pp. 270-272 Jacob through 1832, pp. 288-291 Frances through 1832.]

There is another document found in the "Surveyor's Records 1820-1826" in the Trigg county courthouse. This book has no page numbers at first, although there is a partial index. I scanned the entire book for Daniel and various related names. On a page after various skips of blank pages, toward the end of the book and on an unnumbered page is the following survey:

Jas Upton now Daniels Heirs lys on Horse Creek a brance of the Muddy Fork of Little River begin [sic] at a oak William Frist-- ln, thence with his line S-- E/W is cut off 160 poles to a Hicory and Dogwood crossing Horse Creek ---poles thence N57 E72 pole [sic] to a Sugar tree on the Bank of Horse Creek - thence N2 E200 poles to a W-- and Po. oak on the side of a Knob - thence N23 W300 to a small Po. oak Jno Spencer ln thence S48 W30 poles to a stak cr. of sd Spencers first 200 Acre Survey thence with his line S20 W180 poles to a P. oak sd Spencers thence S40 W60 poles to a white oak and Ash thence S50 E155 poles to three Hicorys at or near Joel Thom--ns ln. thence S30 W40 poles to the Begin. Courses

agreeable to the Patent Call.

This would appear to be some part or all of the "Upton Place" referred to in Elijah Daniel's land and estate records. The neighboring names here are found in Elijah's land purchase of 5 January of 1816 John B. Moore and his wife Polly (the 300 acres which was listed as being originally patented to James Upton in the tax lists).

Read a [narrative account of Elijah Daniel and Elizabeth Womack](#).

Go to [Elijah Daniel and Elizabeth Womack](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Elijah Daniel and Elizabeth Womack's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [Tax Lists 1792-1815 of NC Person County](#)
Entries for Daniel, Womack, Pryor, Tapley

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Clarifying the Daniel Families of Essex VA

DNA testing has revealed the old layouts of the Daniel families of Essex Virginia to be in error as was already suspected. It turns out the records are actually clear about the different family lines. The following is a look at the records from Essex as they answer questions about two of the Daniel lines of Essex.

Some of this isn't particularly new info, it's just not out there painted in terms of records. The full records of the family of James Daniel of Essex who d.1742 show pretty clearly that the William who married a daughter of Robert Williams is not James' son, but a contemporary; if they are related it's not shown in the early records and I really think the records actually support that they are not related (thus reciprocal evidence for explaining the current non-matching DNA for reps of the current Caroline lines). Newman didn't suggest that William was James' son, he was clear in introducing him as a new player, only possibly related; Heinemann puts them as brothers; the notion of William (md. Williams) being the son of James (d.1742) may only have started with Gee titling her William section as William "Whom We Call the Son of James I". What is hard to determine is where the dating of James' sons that is traditionally given came from.

James' will, written 7 Jun 1731, proved 17 Aug 1742, devises his land thus:

1. to loving Son James Daniel 170 acres where he now lives.
2. to loving Son John Daniel 100 acres where he has seated to be laid of [sic] with his Plantation.
3. to loving Son William Daniel 100 acres with the plantation whereon I now live.

The purchase deeds show that these lands were all between Lucas' Creek and Cockle Creek (known today as Elmwood and Baylors Creeks; today's town for finding them is Iraville).

The 100a which will be seen to be James' home plantation was purchased on 23 Feb 1694(5) from Robert Payne and wife Katherine. On that day Payne sold land to John Doores, James Daniel, John Ransom, and John Hackley, all bounding each other. This land went to son William and its final disposition, as well as other appearances of this William, prove that this William is not the "William of Caroline" who died in 1764.

It was not until 19 Dec 1719 that Robert Payne and wf Moneca sold to James Daniel 270 acres (Will and Deed Book 1694-1695 pp336/338), on Spearman's Swamp and bounding James Hackley, Nathl Conduit and Job Spearman. Charles Dowers (Doores), son of John had sold his land to Nathaniel Conduite in 1708. And somewhere along the way Lucas' Creek had become known as Spearmans, Job Spearman was a witness to the 1708 Dowers-Conduite deed and starts showing up regularly.

When James' son John and his wife Frances sold his 100 acres on 1 Jul 1746 to Edward Sorrill (Deed Book 24 p.62), he gave the chain of title from Robert Payne to James Daniel decd the father of John, and then by James' will to John, land described as on Spearmans Swamp, bounding on James Daniel and Capt Mungo Roy. James Hackley had just sold his property to Mungo Roy on 19 May 1746.

What the earlier write-ups don't describe is the next record after John's sale to Sorrill: John's brother James signed a completion bond to Edward Sorrill for this sale on 15 Jul 1746. In it he calls himself the "first son of James Daniel" decd and he calls John the "second son". This would make William, the youngest son, who got the home plantation in James' 1731 will.

Charles Taylor bought John's inherited 100 acres in 1758, and this deed was followed by another revealing quitclaim:

DB28-54 Edward Sorrill & wf Angelina of Essex to Charles Taylor same 20 Mar 1758, £40, 100a tr of land sd Edward Sorrill purch of John Daniel 1 Jul 1746, bd Col Mungo Roy, Spearmans Swamp, William Daniel, James Daniel. wit Edward Vawter, John Gray, David Pitts, Nathaniel Conduit. ackn 21 Mar 1758 by Edward Sorrill and wf Angelina, she relinq.

DB28-56 Bond. James Daniel of Saint Anns Par Essex Co to Edward Sorrill of same for £80. condition: whereas the afsd James Daniel's father James Daniel by name in his life time did in his will bequeath unto his second son John Daniel 100a of land in the sd parish but did not mention to his heirs, & the sd John Daniel hath sold the sd 100a of land unto the afsd Edward Sorrill the 1st this instant, if the afsd James Daniel (first son of the afsd James Daniel decd) or his heirs do & shall acquit & yield up all their right, title, interest, claim & demand whatsoever he or she may have unto the afsd land mentioned in the above deed as he or they may have by means of the afsd will of James Daniel decd & shall keep harmless & endemnifie the afsd Edward Sorrill from any claim or demand to the 100a of land.... wit John Daniel, Frances Daniel, John Pitts Junr, Edward Vawter. pr and recd 10 Jul 1746.

The earlier write-ups on these sons of James Daniel (d.1742) have them born in the 1680s; if so they would have to show up in some form in the county records by at least the 1710s, but they just don't. Sons born in the 1680s would be living on already purchased family land or would somehow have bought their own lands by the 1710s as well, but they don't. Lastly, when the son James shows up he should be called James Junior to distinguish him from an elder James - the first time a James Daniel Junior

Junior to distinguish him from an elder James - the first time a James Daniel Junior shows up in the court, land or will records is in a 1721 suit by Robert Payne against James Daniel Senr and James Daniel Junr. The first recorded jury duty (proof of age 21) for a James Junr is in 1724. However, James Junr was a garnishee in 1721, so he would have been of age then as well in order to have signed such a bond. From this time on James Senr and James Junr regularly show up, although it often seems the elder is later just called James Daniel while the younger is given the title Junior regularly (at least in the 1725-1727 range). But there's no supportable way to calculate James Junior as being born in the 1680s, he's born close to 1700. [Records taken from the Order Books of Essex]

I think we're looking here at the classic picture: James the elder (d.1742) first getting his home plantation (1694), then when his sons are about to come active he buys them land (1719), then the first son James comes active in 1721. By the time James wrote his will (1731), James Junr did already live on his own land, John had "seated himself" but his land was still to be defined (i.e. he could still be pretty new to it), and younger William is still at home and going to get that land.

There's no missing generation of a James as has been proposed, just a mis-estimation of the birth years of the children of James (d.1742). I can only propose that the earlier dating of the sons was perhaps based on adding 20+ years to the elder James' birth of ca1664, based on his 1694 depo at about age 30.

The son James who inherited the 170 acres is the one who married Priscilla and died in 1764. His land is sold in three parts by his son John, and notice the other son William is still in Essex (i.e. he is not the William of Caroline):

DB30-85 John Daniel of St Anns Par Essex Co to Job Spearman of same 2 Jun 1766, £5, **10 acres** land in St Anns Par bd by sd Spearman. wit John Spearman, Charles Taylor, James Spearman, Edward Vawter, Nathani Conduit. ackn 16 Jun 1766 by John Daniel and wf Sarah (relinq).

DB30-87 John Daniel and wf Sarah of Essex to Charles Taylor 15 Jun 1766, £10.10, **21 acres** bd by a road that leads fr the plantation of Col Samuel Hipkins decd to the upper church, Robert Waring, John Conduit, Spearmans Swamp, sd Taylor's land & William Daniel. wit Job Spearman, Myse? Taylor, James Spearman. ackn 16 Jun 1766 by John Daniel and wf Sarah (relinq).

DB30-169 John Daniel & wf Sarah & Priscilla Daniel his mother all of Essex to Thomas Pitts of same 13 Feb 1768, £59.10, **140 acres** being all the remainder of land that the sd John Daniel holds together with the dower of of the same that Priscilla Daniel his mother claims the sd land bd by lands of Charles Taylor, Waring & Job Spearman & the main stream of Spearmans Swamp. wit Richard Nunns, James Vawter, Joshua Donohoe. pr 21 Mar 1768 as to the sd John & Priscilla & recd.

The identity of William son of James (d.1742) is clarified in the disposition of the 100 acres he inherited in 1742. Gee just mentions this land transaction as an aside and didn't recognize its significance in laying out the family.

DB32-178 Deed -- Dec 1783 John Daniel first colateral cousin nephew & heir at law of William Daniel decd of Henry Co VA for 20 pd sold to Charles Taylor of Essex Co a 100 acre tract of land or wood land ground which William Daniel of Henry Co was once vested & which has descended to the sd John Daniel by the death of the sd William as first colateral cousin & heir at law of the whole blood bounded by Muscoe Garnett & sd Charles Taylor. wit John Conduit, James Taylor, Joseph Taylor, Edwd Spearmon (Spearmony). pr 15 Dec 1783 & recd.

This deed disposing of William's land has no cross county affidavits regarding John and is witnessed by Exxex neighbors; the mentions of Henry County are pretty clearly referring to the deceased William, not the grantor John. John must have been in Essex at the time of this deed. William had been on the tax lists of Henry County in 1779 and 1780, but drops out after that.

Regarding WILLIAM DANIEL of CAROLINE

William Daniel (of Caroline) who was a son-in-law of Robert Williams was fully active much too early to be a son of James (d. 1742); he's the one located at the heads of Portobago and Peumansend Swamps and his records all deal strictly with that area or folks of that area: he first shows up as a witness in 1707, buys land and is a bound in 1708, is named as Robert William's son-in-law in 1710, and most importantly he has his own son-in-law by 1719/20 (James Lindsay); all this is happening in the Pumansend/Portobago area. This is all anywhere from 8 to 12 miles away from James and his sons.

James (d.1742) of Lucas Creek and his contemporary William of Peumansend/Portobago have absolutely _zip_ interaction in the records. If they were father and son, uncle and nephew, or brothers or cousins, even living a bit apart, I'd expect to see even just one early start-up witnessing or security or some such for each other. William's first appearance in the records, 1707, isn't for a full 13 years after James' first appearance and activity, even though he was surely of age by 1701 or earlier.

The only way to try to force this other William (md. Williams) as a son of James would be somehow as an older son of a first wife, but that just can't be supported from the records. And this notion becomes unimportant with the identification of James' son William in Henry County. There would be some wording in the will like "what he's already received", or witnessing for each other, some crossover later amongst the brothers, etc. It would also mean James had a son born by at least 1680 (William) and then no identifiable other children born for another 20+ years. And James (d.1742) is just not likely to give the home plantation to a much older son who would already have been long out of the household (for 22 years), distant in location, and on his own considerable amount of lands (he'd acquired more by the 1731 writing of James' will).

Although William (md. Williams) would be in Essex records until Caroline formed in 1728, he is always located on now-Caroline lands. His data say he came active or arrived there in 1707; unfortunately he might be just coming up that corridor from K&Q, i.e. no earlier records, or he was already there on the section of K&Q that was cut into Caroline, again no records (for that second possibility I may be way off in my reading of the formation maps as to how far the Portobago goes down and where William was compared to the lands K&Q gave up to Caroline). On the other hand, James Daniel was physically in now-Essex from 1694 and on, so his descendants definitely made a move to get into Caroline (and they landed what looks to me pretty well west of William).

The parish origins ("of St. Ann" or "of St. Mary") don't really help one way or another, although they were in place: St. Mary (=Caroline) formed 1677, St. Ann (=upper Essex formed from South Farnham) in 1704. William's first lands (1708 from Tinsley) were right on the border (Portobago), his second lands (1715 from William Berry) were definitely St. Mary (Peumansend) and he's called of St. Mary, but then his 3rd set (1720 from Joseph Berry) is back near the border and he's called of St. Ann. He's only called of Essex in his 1724 grant (the lands on Beverly Run that became known as Daniel's Mill) and it's described as in K&Q in St. Stephen's Parish (this is the year when Drysdale Parish would be formed from the upper end of St. Stephen's). The VA Religious petitions (available online) have some hints as to possible distances between the various groups in Caroline, but they also seem to contradict the normal voting patterns, so they are less positive as proof of relative location.

I do disagree with Newman when he seems to describe the James Daniel family as more involved with the Vawters, and doesn't mention them with the other William. Various Vawters are in records of both; they are generally different Vawters and it doesn't look like a link between the two, just the Vawter family busy in everybody's records. In terms of other collateral names, the Conduits seem strictly with the James Daniel family on Lucas/Spearman, but they or their children also move over a ways southeast to Occupacia Creek. The Boulwares have real dealings with the James Daniel family in deeds, etc., only once does one show up on a jury with William Daniel and James Lindsay. There is only a slight cross-over in the records of some witnesses, but generally they group themselves exclusively around one or the other of the two distinct Daniel families.

There are moments when I can almost just about see 2 different William Daniels between the Tinsley/Berry transactions, but I usually talk myself down from that ledge. It has to do with the William who bought 1708 (from Tinsley) _almost_ looking a bit different from the one who bought from William Berry in 1715 (then gave to son-in-law James Lindsay, then bought more from Joseph Berry farther east); the first Tinsley land is not disposed of, but it's not all that close to what would be William's major land farther southeast. But the other bounding names of the Tinsley/Berry deeds are clustered, so it's probably the same William.

Here are some new Essex characters to play with, I don't think I've seen them written up anywhere?

Walter Proverb's daughters Katherine and Elinor had patented land with John Pickles in 1713, one of the bound names puts this on Peumansend. Katherine sells some of it in Jul 1727. The deeds were witnessed by William Daniell, _Rozannah Daniell_, and Robert Parker. The Robert Parker initially makes this lead back to the William (md. Williams), but he's one of those slight crossover witnesses as he has dealings with the Conduits. But this is not likely the younger William (son of James), he would be very young. The identification of Rozannah will be a wonderful find.

Then there's:

21 Nov 1727 "Henry Dungan brot before this Court his Servant Man named Wm Daniel, who had absented himself from his sd Masters Service forty days & ye sd Henry having paid four hundred pounds of tobacco for taking up sd Wm twice & ye sd Wm having nothing to object agt it, It is therefore ordered that sd William serve his Master according to Law for his absence & expences with costs."

Henry Dungan was a co-garnishee with James Daniel Jr in 1721 (called Dungan and Duncan in it), that's the only connection I have for him so far. The wording on this servant William doesn't seem like a young apprentice William (i.e. son of James), but if it could be shown to be such, then it further helps date William son of James as born after 1706.

There are also two cameo Daniel appearances in Essex records:

On 12 Apr 1700 Jno Twigger had a debt to **Edwd Daniells** and his property was attached and had been appraised on 20 May 1700 by John Hawkins, David Wilson, Saml Henshaw. The Court recorder was John Catlett.

Based on VA Patents for John Hawkins and then a later Samuel Henshaw, this would be on Occupacia Creek; there are various John Catletts all over VA, but for sure there's one with a 1704 grant on Peumansend, also there's one (and the same family?) on Occupacia in 1666. I have some later Henshaws dealing with John Daniel in Orange (1799 on), don't know if it's significant. I was doing the grants fast, but sure kept getting Westmoreland hits on some of the earliest traces of these guys. The only Edward Daniel patent is in 1743 in Goochland, too late to consider it much of a trail.

On 15 Sep 1719 **Phillip Daniel** petitioned against John Hullock; Hullock was summoned to answer at next court and it was "further ordered that sd Hullock give sd Daniel leave to come to next ct, & likewise he ye sd Hullock do not abuse the sd Daniel in the mean time".

This suit was dismissed in Nov 1719. There's no help from the grants on these guys.

And that would be the end of my take on the Essex records so far! These records are all available in abstracts by Dorman and transcriptions by the Sparacios. Fleet also had some of these in his Essex notes, just not as complete as the later works.

[return to my main genealogy page](#)

The Lands of James Daniel of Albemarle



James Daniel (1707-1761) moved from Middlesex to then-Goochland in 1735. He eventually acquired two large tracts of land: the first, purchased in parts between 1735-1743, was in then-Goochland but would be cut into Cumberland in 1749; the second, purchased in parts between 1748-1756, was in then-Albemarle but would be cut into Buckingham in 1761. It is interesting that James is so heavily thought of as "of Albemarle" given that he didn't buy land there until 1748, that he died residing on his Cumberland land, and that he instructed the sale of his Albemarle land in his will. However, his service as sheriff of Albemarle in 1751, the fact that his estate was probated in Albemarle, and his styling as James of Albemarle in his last land purchases (for his sons, in Halifax and Lunenburg) show that he functioned civically and established legal residence in Albemarle for at least a while.

Roll over a number in the map for quick facts about the acquisition.

Click on the number to go to the fuller descriptions below.

There is no plat for acquisition #6, so [click here](#) to read about it.

The Goochland-Cumberland lands, #1-5

#1.

Goochland DB2-215

*James Nevil of Goochland to James Daniel of Middlesex 21 Nov 1735-29 Nov 1735, £70, 400a in Goochland on south side the Fluvanna, part of patent to James Nevil for 700a 28 Sep 1732, begining at the mouth of Watkins Creek and running up the River Bank to a Corner black oak and Beech Joyning on William Cannons line thence out into the woods along a markt line to a Corner Ring oak and from thence down along [--] Bark? line across Watkins Creek to the top of a line to a Corner Ring oak and from thence down along the Creek to the first Begining place... witnesses Wm Mixou, Fra's James. Charles Burks, John [x] Macany [Macanoy in next bond].
recd 18 May 1736, James Nevils ackn in court.*

Goochland DB2-224

*James Nevil to James Daniel [bond] 20 Nov 1735, to fulfill bargain and sail [sic]. nothing specified.
witnesses Frances James, Charles Burks, William Mixou, John [x] Macanoy.
recd 18 May 1736, ackn by James Nevils*

James Nevil's original patent:

VA Patent Bk 14-463

28 Sep 1732, 700a, "being on the south Side the Fluvanna in the County of Goochland...Begining at the Mouth of a small Gutt above a parsel of Rocks Thence up the River according to its Meanders Three hundred twenty four chains of two poles each to a corner black oak and beech Thence into the Woods South thirty degrees East Eighty Chains to a corner Thence North fifty five degrees East two hundred and forty Seven chains to a corner Thence North forty Nine degrees East thirty three chains to a corner Thence North thirty seven Degrees East sixty Nine chains to a corner Thence Thence West thirty Seven Degres North Eighty chains to the place began"...

[**N.B. The "chains" mentioned are not the standard four poles or 66 feet; he calls them "chains of two poles each", so his "chain" is actually 33 feet. The last call was miswritten, very clear to read, but it should be N37W not W37N. This description actually plats to about 760a, but the calls match perfectly to the probate plats which will be shown later.]

Notes:

James Daniel was of Middlesex when he bought this, his first land in then Goochland.

The James Nevil grant extended three hundred acres to the northeast following the line of the lot marked 1 in the map. The description of his plat is a perfect match to include the #1 purchase shown in the map.

On 12 Feb 1750 James Nevil & wife Lucy sold to Jno. Cobbs of Goochland 500a on the south side of the Fluvanna adjoining the mouth of Watkins Creek, Jas. Daniel, the county line, and Mayo. This is the rest of James Nevil's original patent plus some other acreage he had purchased. The mouth of Watkins Creek is the bound of the land he sold to James Daniel. This deed to Cobbs gives us the origin of the name change from Watkins Creek to Cobbs Creek, the name by which it is still known today.

James Daniel's will (written 30 Oct 1760, proved 12 Feb 1761) gives lots 1 and 3 (minus the sale represented by 4 described later) to his son

Abraham, *"I give and bequeath to my son Abraham Daniel the tract of land whereon I live"* . This land is divided by Abraham's estate after his death as described later. Abraham also receives part of the 7 Islands tract as described later.

[Return to Map](#)

#2.

VA Patent Bk 19-717

James Daniel 20 Aug 1740, 5sh, 16a in Goochland Being part of an Island in Fluvanna River...beginning at a white Hicory by the River and running thence North 34 Degrees West 5 Poles and oan half to an [sic] Horn Beam by the River thence round the Island two hundred and fifty eight Poles according to the Meanders of the River to the first Station....

Notes:

This will be called Daniel/Daniell/Daniel's Island in deeds and maps until the mid 19th century, when it took on its current name, Boatwright's Island.

This island was bequeathed to James' son James, *"I give and bequeath unto my son James Daniel the tract of land as I bought of William Megginson with my island opposite against it"*. Due to what must have been a quiet swap or relinquishment, Abraham ends up in control of the island and Megginson's land, and it is part of his estate.

[Return to Map](#)

#3.

VA Patent Bk 19-747

James Daniel 20 Aug 1740, 40sh, 400a Goochland "on Watkin's Creek a branch of the Fluvanna River and bounded as followeth, to wit, Beginning at a Pine in a line of other Land belonging to the said Daniel and running thence on his line North 55 Degrees East 70 Poles to Pointers Thence on new lines South 32 Degrees East 278 Poles crossing Watkin's Creek to Pointers South 53 Degrees West 164 Poles to Pointers South 21.5 Degrees West 80 Poles to Pointers North 72 Degrees West 160 Poles to Pointers in William Cannon's land Thence on his lines North 31 Degrees East 187 Poles to Pointers North 35.5 Degrees West 49 Poles to Pointers and thence a new line North 16 Degrees East 122 Poles to the beginning"....

Notes:

This lot, minus the sale of 95 acres (#4 next) is also included in James' bequest to Abraham and is included in Abraham's estate and division.

[Return to Map](#)

#4.

Goochland DB3-488

James Daniel of Goochland to Richard Taylor of Goochland, 14 Nov 1741, £5, 95a in Goochland, Beginning at Several pointers in William Cannon's line, thence S72E 140 poles to pointers S22W 93 poles to pointers N72W 160 poles to pointers thence on William Cannon N31E 101 poles to the first station the said ninety five acres of land being part of a tract of four hundred acres granted to the said Daniel by patent 20 Aug 1740. witnesses G-- [Geo] Carrington, Wm Cockorham, Hugh Moor, Isaac Bates. 14 Nov 1741

Notes:

This is the southwestern portion of #3 on the map, the description plats out to match the boundaries of #3 very nicely.

Lot 3 minus this #4 sale of 95 acres is included in James' bequest to son Abraham.

[Return to Map](#)

#5.

Goochland DB 4-168

William Megginson & wife Mary to James Daniel, both of St James parish, Goochland, 30 Apr 1743, £45, 400a in St. James Goochland, on South side of James Rv, part of patent 1700a to William Cannon 20 Jun 1733, begining at a Spanish Oak & Beech on the River Bank a Corner of the above mentioned James Daniel thence on the line of the said Daniel S35.5E 167 [or 160] poles to a white oak thence the same course continued 126 poles to pointers S31W 204 poles to pointers N35.5W 360 poles to an ash tree on ye River bank thence down the River according to its meanders to the first Station.

witnesses Fra's James, John Cox, John Harris, Bennet Goode.

recd 30 Apr 1743.

18 May 1743 William Megginson ackn in court.

20 Nov 1743 Mary Megginson relinquishes.

Notes:

This land was willed to James' son James, including Daniel/Boatwright Island (#2), *"I give and bequeath unto my son James Daniel the tract of land as I bought of William Megginson with my island opposite against it"*. However, James left for Granville NC in the early 1770s; Abraham ends up in control of this land, and sells part to his son Leonard before his death in 1798.

All the above lands #1-5 will be cut into Cumberland County in 1749.

Some fallout information based on the locations of James' lands is that his later children were almost surely born in Cumberland (Leonard ca 1737, Susannah ca 1740, Josiah 19 Jan 1743/4, Mary ca 1745, James 1747). His last two children John ca 1750 and Mercy may have been born on either the Cumberland or the Albemarle/Buckingham lands.

[What happened to James' Cumberland lands?](#)

This section is only just begun, but a couple good maps are available so far.

[Return to Map](#)

The mystery island (as of Oct 2011)

#6.

VA Patent Bk 27-35

James Daniel 1 Dec 1748, 5sh, 7a Albemarle "in the Fluvanna River near the North Channel opposite to the Land of William Walton" [no metes and bounds or further description]....

Notes:
This island is not yet marked on the map above. I had first suspected it to be the smaller island next to Daniel Island based on size and being in the "north channel", but it's not anywhere near William Walton's grants and is not included in the division of Abraham's lands (again, Abraham ended up in control of the Cumberland lands of his brother James.) Walton's land grants are on the Slate River (at Walton's Fork and Muddy Creek), being well to the south of James' 7 Islands lands. James bought this island on the same day as he acquired his first tract in the 7 Islands area (#7), so maybe it could be one of the smaller islands in that area.

[Return to Map](#)

The Albemarle-Buckingham lands at The Seven Islands

#7.

VA Patent Bk 35-37

James Daniel 1 Dec 1748, 150a, was a grant to George Abbot 20 Jun 1733 but he failed to pay, now for 15sh to James Daniel, 150a formerly in Goochland now Albemarle "on the South side of the Fluvanna River including Part of the seven Islands exclusive of the intermediate Streams of the River and bounded as followeth, to wit, Beginning at a white Walnut Tree on the south side the River over against Tindals Island running thence down the Side of the River 89 Poles to a red Oak thence north 62 Degrees East 104 Poles to the West end of Ridge Island Thence down the North side thereof 140 Poles to a Beech Thence South 10 Degrees East 34 Poles to the East End of Burnt Island Thence up the south Side thereof 73 Poles to a white oak Thence south 48 Degrees West 36 Poles to a sugar Tree on the south side of the River thence on new Lines the same Course continued 101 Poles to a Pine North 80 Degrees West 145 Poles to Pointers and thence North 80 Poles to the first Station"

Notes:
The southern part of the grant is easy to plat and is about 91 acres. The part in the river including the parts of the two islands just can't be reliably done. However, this grant does give us the historic names of three of the islands in the river. "Tindal's Island", first patented by Thomas Tindall on 11 Apr 1732, is today called Gregory Island. It is not part of James' land, just a marker to start the description. The call leaving the mainland (N62E 104p) does land on the west side of the second island out from the mainland; this should be Ridge Island. The S10E 34p call that should go from Ridge Island to the east end of Burnt Island (?should be the first island from the mainland) is problematic so far.
The description of James' grant is identical to the grant to George Abbat [sic] in VA Patent Bk 15-11. The southernmost boundary call is one and a half degrees off to the land adjoining it that James next bought (#8). The call in question is the "N80W", below it will be called N81.5W.
This land and the adjoining 400 acres (#8) was bequeathed equally to James' sons Abraham and James.

[Return to Map](#)

#8.

VA Patent Bk 32-683

James Daniel 10 Mar 1756, 40sh, 400a Albemarle, "on the south side of and adjoining the Fluvanna nearly opposite to the seven Islands and bounded as followeth to wit, Beginning at his own lower corner of a former Survey at a Sugar Tree at the mouth of a small branch and running thence on his own line south 47 degrees west 102 Poles to a Pine North 81.5 degrees West 130 poles to a Pine thence new Line south 252 Poles crossing the Court House road to Pointers North ?73 degrees... [this part of the page didn't make it onto the film, but using the plat, it's just two words missing, the call is "N73E 265 poles", then N18E 235 poles]...--18 degrees 235 Poles to a Hornbeam at the River and up the river according to its meander to the beginning"...

The above lands #7-8 will be cut into Buckingham County in 1761.

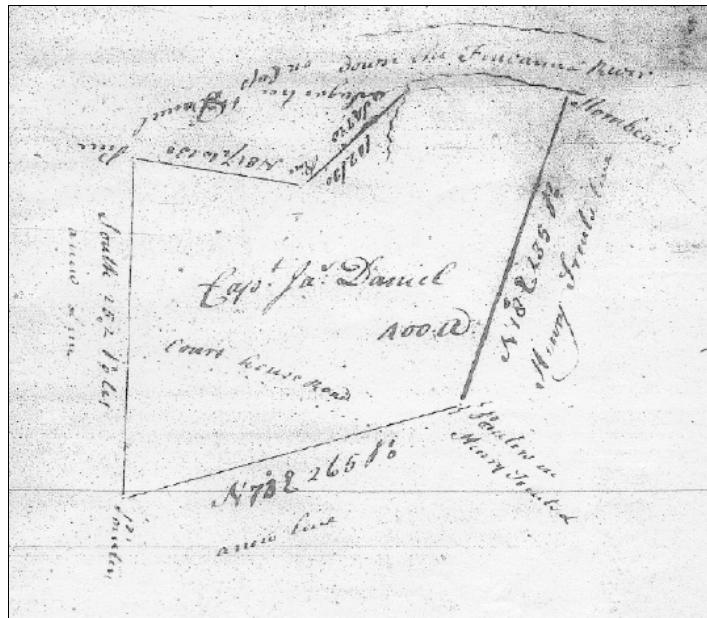
The Albemarle Surveyor's Book of 1750-1755 has two surveys showing James' Seven Islands lands.

The first survey is on p. 180 and reads:

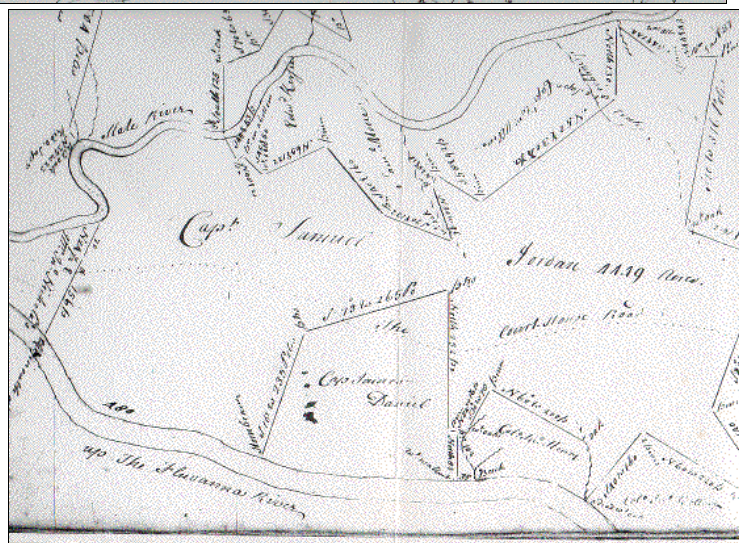
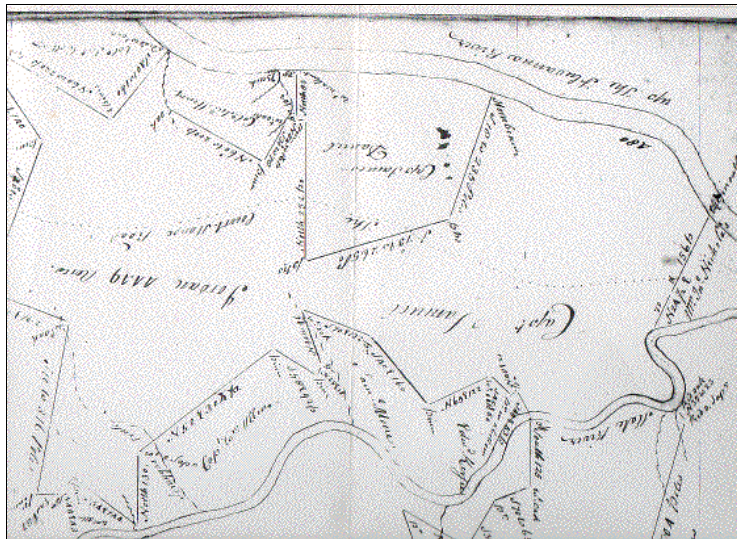
"A plot of 400 Acres Joyning the Fluvanna River on the So Side near the Seven Islands Surveyed for Capt James Daniel Novr 19 1750, by Thos Turpin A.S".

It does not include the adjoining 150 acres of the Abbott land.

N.B. The "court house road" on the surveys is an exact match for the road known today as State Road 652 and Bridgeport Road.



The other survey, on pp 252-253 was done for Capt Samuel Jordan to show his grant of 4449 acres which he had taken on 3 Mar 1760; it shows "Cap James Daniel" with both the tracts of land at the 7 Islands. I'm showing this survey twice here, first oriented correctly, and then upside down so the names can be read.



Notes:

Abraham's land inheritance ends "with half of my tract of land joining where Margaret Abbot did live" . Jame's land inheritance ends with "and the other half the Tract of land joining where Margaret Abbot did live".

James' 7 Islands lands will be cut into Buckingham in 1761, shortly after his death.

Unfortunately, the early Buckingham records are lost, so the disposition of this land at the time cannot be determined. James Daniel instructed in his will "I desire that my executors make John Douglas a lawful deed for all my lands at the Seven Islands if he will pay the money that is due for the same". There are Buckingham surveyors' books from 1762-1814 and beyond, but they don't have any surveys that help to confirm what happened to the 7 Islands lands.

From *Genealogical Records of Buckingham County VA*, by Edythe Rucker Whitley 1984 come some interesting records, the probable sale to John Duglas must have come later:

p. 5 "A List of All the Tithes, Lands and Wheel-Carriages in Buckingham County for the year Anno Domini 1764 (found in records of Pr. Edward co)"

These lists are ordered alphabetically by last name and show tithes-acres-wheel carriages

Abraham Daniel, Christopher Baltimor (Harry, Ben, Caesar, Mingo, Sarey, Nan, Phillis, and Cate), and James Daniel 11-1120-0

p. 13 "Tythables in 1773 & 1774 (found in VA State Archives, Richmond)"

These lists only show tythes. Abraham Daniel appears in 1773 and 1774, both years with 7 tythes. His brother James had already left for Granville County NC.

The 1120 acres shown for Abraham in 1764 cannot be resolved in Buckingham records and there are no deeds in earlier Albemarle for purchases by James Daniel or for his sons Abraham and James. The unaccounted for acreage may belong to Christopher Baltimore?

The later Buckingham Land Tax Book (1782-1803) does not list any Daniel, so the family must have disposed of the land (I have not checked the Duglas name yet). Tax lists for 1783-1786 are not included, but there are land alterations for those years: again no Daniel is listed as buying or selling any lands in the alterations.

There is an intriguing entry in the tax list of 1782 for George Abbott with 150 acres! So much speculation is possible here about James not maintaining his claim on the 150 acres and the lists going back to the original owner, etc., all needing more checking and maybe unanswerable.

The slaves named in the 1764 tax list are slaves James Daniel had left in his will: He gave his daughter Susannah Bedford specifically named slaves. He gave son Chisley specifically named slaves who go to Granville NC with Chisley and are on the tax lists with him there. He bequeathed the rest of his slaves equally to his children Abraham Daniel, Leonard Daniel, Josiah Daniel, James Daniel, John Daniel, Mary Daniel, Mercy Daniel at age twentyone or when married. His inventories named 18 slaves in Albemarle and another 8 in Lunenburg where he had purchased or arranged land purchases for his other sons. There are no Albemarle division orders for the slaves, so the children must have divided them without help from the court or appraisers. The children should have gotten 3-4 slaves each. The slaves listed in the Buckingham tax list for Abraham with brother James Daniel are all listed in the Albemarle inventory of James Daniel; they probably represent both their inherited slaves.

Although there is so little information available, what there is makes me think that James Daniel did not reside on the 7 Islands tract in a major way, more that it qualified him for his posts in Albemarle and that it was likely more of a working tract he had purchased for his sons.

In 1991 the Seven Islands Archeological and Historic District was added to the [National Register of Historic Places](#); they are listed for both Buckingham and Fluvanna counties although technically they are marked as being in Fluvanna on maps. Other records strongly suggest that the 7 Islands area were and are still much more associated with Fluvanna County on the north side rather than Buckingham County on the south side where the majority of James' land was located. Currently owned by the Sorrell family, their son made a wonderful page about the islands at:

[Seven Islands of Fluvanna.](#)

[Return to Map](#)

What happened to the Cumberland lands?

As of November 2011, the below information still needs more work; I've done the probate and chancery records fully, but only the deed indices for the deed books after #6. Most of the deeds are obvious from the index info, but this work will be fleshed out more after I can make another trip to Salt Lake!

The step-by-step land transactions involving these lands is below, but first:

Part of these lands (Leonard's as shown in the plat later) ended up in the hands of the Boatwright Family. There is a wonderful site about the Boatwright lands, with pictures of a specific house there. The site says this house was built in about the 1780s. There are also ruins of another house nearby. This aging of the house would mean it was built while the lands belonged to Abraham Daniel, probably resided upon by his son Leonard before Abraham officially deeded it to him in 1797 - the implication being that either Abraham or Leonard Daniel built the house. The 1791 tax lists in this area show only Abraham with 3 white tithables: this would be Abraham, son Leonard, and son William (the other William here is older and in another precinct). Abraham's home house (and what was likely his father James of Albemarle's house) was more likely located on the lands that were part of Mary's dower lands, shown in the plat later. This is also supported by the 1800 tax lists showing Leonard separate from Mary Daniel. Do visit the site below for the wonderful pictures and Boatwright information!

[James Boatwright House and Plantation - Cumberland County, Virginia](#)

The deed books show no actions by this Daniel family from the 1760s until the late 1790s, i.e. through DB7. Finally in 1797 they are back in action.

DB8-24 or 27 Leonard Daniel and Polly to James Spears 127a. recd 29 ?May 1797

More info on this land to come. As there are no deeds to Leonard before this, it may represent some part of the Megginson land that Abraham deeded to Leonard a bit later.

DB8-28 Leonard Daniel and Polly to Wm Bagby 18 3/4a Cartersville. recd 27 May 1797

More info on this land to come.

DB8-105 Abraham Daniel to Leonard Daniel, 200a, recd 27 Nov 1797

Based on the plats below, this is Abraham selling part of the land his father James bought from William Megginson (transaction #4 above). Leonard's name is on the plat in the disposition of Abraham's lands, to the west of the divided lands. This land was to have gone to James' son James per his will, but some quiet swap or quitclaim must have occurred for Abraham to be able to sell it.

In the index, indented below the above deed, is the following deed, probably recorded on the same day:

DB8-261 Abraham Daniel Es [estate?] to heirs, maybe the same date as 8-105, not a deed, a Ref.

Abraham Daniel died before 23 Oct 1798. His inventory was filed on that day by his administrator Leonard Daniel. Frederick Jones, one of the appraisers was his southwestern neighbor based on the division plat.

WB3-128 inventory and appraisal of Abraham Daniel, 23 Oct 1798, by Leonard Daniel admr, appraisors Frederick Jones, John Stratton Senr, Thomas Norris.

This inventory includes 29 named slaves and personal property, but not the real estate. The slaves and land would be divided in 1801 after a standard chancery suit. The chancery file is online at the Library of Virginia, or you can download a zip file by clicking [here](#) (the file is 14 pdf pages).

The chancery suit

The earliest date on a docket sheet is Nov 1798:

p. 1 Folder

p. 2-3 Complaint:

William Daniel, Abraham Daniel, and James Daniel, Nancy Daniel, Betsy Daniel, Chisley Daniel, and Sally Daniel, infants by Leonard Daniel their next friend in their behalf, and Mary Daniel widow and relict of Abraham Daniel deceased, vs. other children: Jane who md. Elias Wills, Polly who md. William Spears, Patty who md. Matthew Wills, Sucky who md. "another" Elias Wills. That defendants have refused to come to a division of the estate.

p. 3-4 Response: that they are ready and willing.

p. 5 a docket of dates, running from Nov 1798 to Oct 1801.

p. 6 The consent to divide the estate, signed by: Elias Wills and wf Jane, Mathew Wills and wf Martha, Elias Wills Jr and wf Susana, William Daniel, Abraham Daniel, James Daniel, William Spears and wf Polley. This document is not dated. The signatures of William, Abraham and James each have a plus mark before them. That William, Abraham and James sign at all is interesting. The ages in later census of the children named as infants in the complaint are contradicted by later census info, especially Abraham. Abraham seems much older as to not be an infant at the time of the action, and James much too young to be signing. Some of this can be answered by the tax lists, but I've only read to 1790 so far.

p. 7 cover sheet, undated.

p. 8-10 division of the slaves, but not by name.

p. 11-12 cover sheets, undated.

p.13-14 survey plat of division of lands, description of distribution.

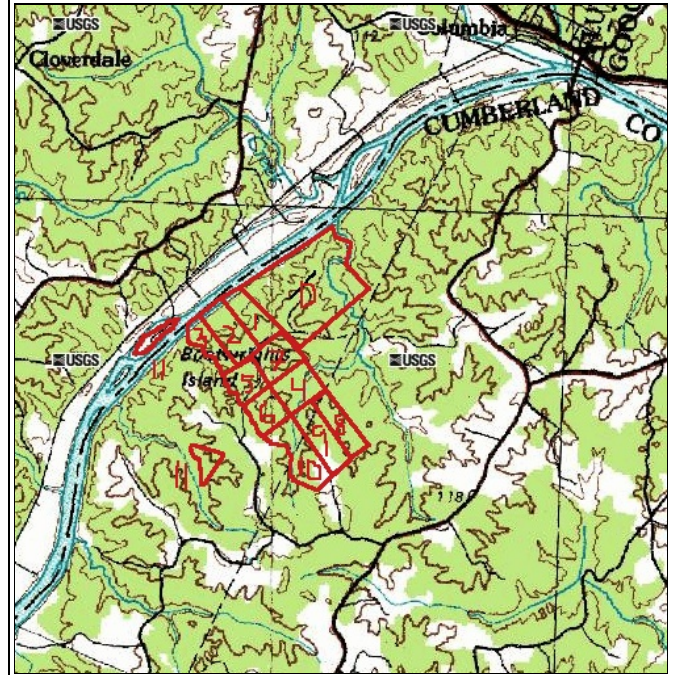
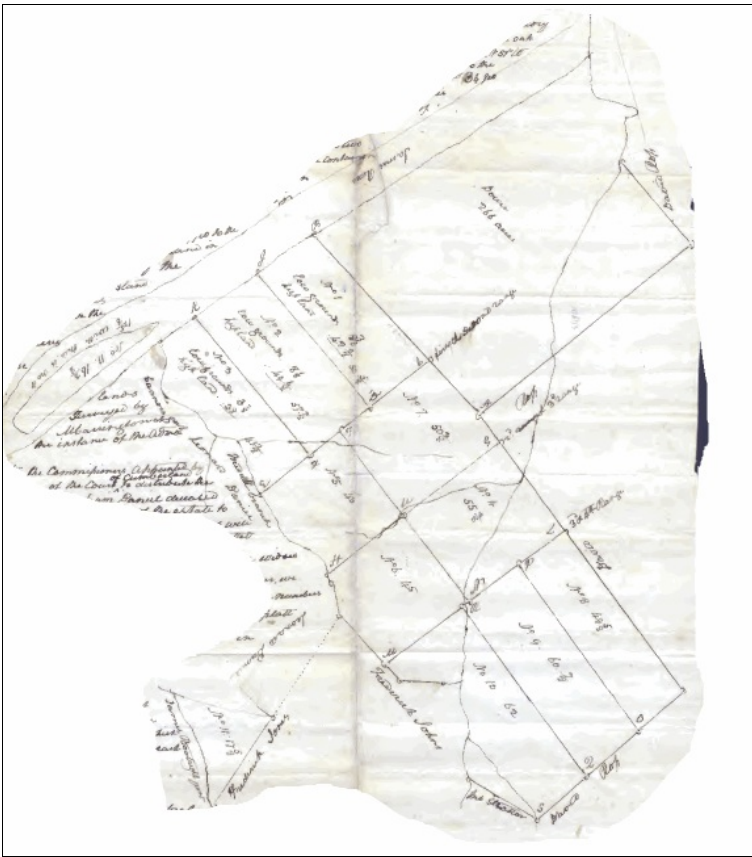
The survey description reads:

781 7/8 acres of land surveyed December 1798 for Abraham Daniels estate, beginning on James River at the mouth of Watkins Creek in Cumberland County running up the said Creek by its meanders to [blank space] in David Ross' line, thence with his line S74E 38 [?]138] poles to a dead post oak & Hickory white oak and dogwood S49W 225 po to prs [pointers] 3po westward of a large for and aft white oak S37E 267p to prs? S49W 174 po to James Boatrights corner prs then on his line N57W 60po to prs corner to Frederick Jones thence on his lines down Margarets branch to the mouth of Margarets Spring thence up the said run to Margarets Spring thence S89W 34po to a post oak and dogwood N43W 52po to prs in Leonard Daniel then on his lines N15W 28 po to three poplars at the Source of the Muddy branch of Cannons gut thence down and the gut to its junction with James River and down the river to the beginning surveyed

also two other small tracts of land belonging the said estate, one containing 17 5/8 acres beginning at [blank] in Leonard Daniels line on Punch Creek running down the same to its junction with a run, branch thereof line to James Boatrights thence up the same to Frederick Jones line thence with the said line N21E 87p to the beginning. The other is and [sic] Island in James River known by the name of Daniels Island containg [sic] 16 3/8 acres amounting in the whole 815 7/8 acres those lands surveyed by Warren Jones? at the instance of the admr.

We the Commissioners appointed by a decree of the Court of Cumberland to distribute the estate of Abraham Daniel deceased have caused the lands of the estate to be surveyed and divided into lots as will be seen by the annexed platt, and alloted the same as follows.

After having assigned to Mary Daniel widow of the said deceased 266 acres as her dower, we alloted the remaining 549 3/8 acres agreeable to the numbers and quantities apear[ing] on the face of the platt divided and alloted as will appear in the following statement the estimated value of the lands being £1375.0.9 which being divided in 11 parts gives to each distributee £125.0.1 or nearly that amount.



The division plat from the chancery file and the division plat overlaid.

The lots were distributed as follows. The last date in the chancery docket sheet is Oct 1801, but one of these lots was recorded as sold in Aug 1801, see later. I am only showing the lot assignments, not the payments to be made between distributees to even out the amounts due each. Leonard is not included in this division; although it is not mentioned, it must have been agreed by all that he had already received his share by the earlier deed from Abraham.

The large lot marked "D" is 266 acres dower land to Mary Daniel. This land will go to the children when she dies, still to be determined by later divisions and sales.

Lot No. 1 to Abraham Daniel 50 5/8a

Lot No. 2 to James Daniel 57 7/8a

Lot No. 3 to Nancy Daniel 41 2/8a

Lot No. 4 to Mathias Wills for Patsy his wife 55 2/8a

Lot No. 5 to Elias Wills Senr for Jenny his wife 43a

Lot No. 6 to Elias Wills junr for Susanna his wife 45a

Lot No. 7 to Sally Daniel 50 2/8a

Lot No. 8 to Betsy Daniel 49 5/8a

Lot No. 9 to Chesley Daniel 60 7/8a

Lot No. 10 to William Daniel 62a

Lot No. 11 to William Spears for Polly his wife, the island 16 3/8a and the triangular section 17 5/8a in the southwest of the plats, actually part of the Megginson to James Daniel land, separated from the main lands.

Over the next several years, some of the distributees sell their shares. Some of the deeds shown here to only one of the siblings may actually have more grantees; all still need fuller checking:

DB8-493 William and Mary Spears to James Boatwright 16 3/8a and 17 5/8a recd 24 Aug 1801. This is lot #11. James Boatwright's will, written 10 Jan 1814, proved Aug 1815, leaves Daniel Island and his Punch Creek tract to his son Leonard Boatwright. Punch Creek is the creek just to the west of Abraham's lands and James Boatwright's name can be seen next to the 17 5/8a triangle of land on the division plat. The real will of James Boatwright can be viewed [here](#) (about 1/3 of the way down the page).

DB9-291 Elias Wills and Jane to William Daniel [Jr? et?] 43a, recd 28 Nov 1803

The "et" may be for et al to indicate they are signing over Jane's share to all the other heirs. This is lot #5, grantees still to be checked.

DB10-224 Abraham Daniel to heirs, maybe same date as DB8-105 (27 Nov 1797), not a deed, a Ref.

DB10-224 William Shelton and Nancy to Leonard Daniel, 41 2/8a James Rv, recd 28 Jul 1806. This is lot #3

DB12-60 William Daniel est to Fredk Jones receipt, recd Apr 1812.

This may be the son William Daniel whose estate is described starting in 1817 below, but it would mean a long wait after his death before the division.

DB13-246 Willis C. Wills [prob Elias] et al to Leonard Daniel, Int Est, recd Feb 1816.

This interest in an estate could be for the rest of Jane or Susanna's interest in father Abraham's estate, or it could be for the estate of her brother William.

One of the heirs of Abraham Daniel, son William died before 2 Nov 1817 when his estate was inventoried and appraised (WB6-18, recd Jan 1818). This inventory showed slaves man Tom, woman Patty and child Billy, boy Henry, girl Sally. There were livestock, tools, and crops, but very few household items, William was possibly still living at home.

The division of William's land (WB6-224) was ordered in Jan 1819 and recorded in Feb 1820, returned by Benjamin Carrington, D. Shields, William Montague. His land was divided in 10 parts and the distributees each got 17a. Until better checking can be done, there's no way to determine the makeup of this 170a total; it represents his inheritance of 62a and the 43a deed to him by sister Jane Wills and another 65a which could be his share of other transfers from siblings. It may or may not include his share of his mother's dower land. The distributees were:

#1 to Leonard Spears and others children of Polly Spears decd formerly Daniel

#2 to Jane Wills formerly Daniel

#3 to Elizabeth Spears wf of Robt Spears

#4 to Abraham Daniel

#5 to ??July? A. Smith child, Rep of Sarah Smith decd formerly Daniel

#6 to Nancy Shelton

#7 to Leonard Daniel

#8 to James Daniel

#9 to Chesley Daniel

#10 to Martha Wills

By all rights the husbands of the married women should have been named unless they were deceased. This was done for Elizabeth Spears, but not for Jane Wills, Nancy Shelton and Martha Wills. I'm not sure that this was done correctly as there is evidence that some of these husbands were still living.

Abraham Daniel was the administrator of his brother William and there are various administrator's accounts over the next years, then finally an administrator's settlement in 24 Oct 1822, recd 23 Dec 1822 (WB7-124). The examiners of this settlement said "this report was incorrect in so many instances as to render it inadmissible and ought to be totally rejected", they ordered \$750.48 with interest from 14 May 1818 to 20 May 1822, to the administrator to be divided equally among the five following persons or their reps as legatees, all others having received their portions: James Wills [sic but this should be Jane], Martha Wills, Elizabeth Spears, the reps of Sarah Smith and the reps of Polley Spears decd.

The next are almost surely for interest in their brother William's lands which had just been distributed, notice the Shelton deed states 17a, and they were all recorded on the same date.

DB15-149 Chesley Daniel to Leonard Daniel, Int Est, recd May 1819

DB15-150 Jane Wills to Leonard Daniel, Int Est, recd May 1819

DB15-154 William Shelton to Leonard Daniel, 17a, recd May 1819

DB15-181 Matthew Wills and Martha to Leonard Daniel, ---a, recd ?26 --- 1819

More siblings signing over rights to brother William's estate:

DB16-11 James [M. in signature] Daniel of Cumberland to Leonard Daniel of Cumberland 31 Dec 1818, \$500, all the interest and claim, he the said James Daniel or heirs hath or may have in the tract of land formerly belonging to William Daniel decd with all it's premises and appurtenances thereunto belonging to have and to hold free from the claim or claims, demand or demands of all person or persons whatever... signed James M.

Daniel, wit B. J. Sandige, Abraham Daniel, recd 9 May 1820

DB16-24 Elias Wills to Leonard Daniel, Int Est, recd -- -- 1820

DB16-224 Abraham Daniel to Leonard Daniel 17a Dec 1821

DB16-494 Abraham Daniel & ND to John D. Garrett 60 2/8a 23 Jul 1822

Abraham had inherited 50 5/8a from his father, and he had already sold his 17a from William's estate, there's a 9 5/8a discrepancy here to be discovered and resolved.

DB20-293 James Daniel of Amhurst to Leonard Daniel of Cumberland 4 Aug 1831, \$120, his full and intere landed [sic] Interest now in the dower of Mary Daniel mother of said James and Leonard, lying and being in the county of Cumberland...wit Wm Montague, Thomas Montague, John Daniel, Leonard Daniel, recd 28 Nov 1831.

More info to come! There are many more deeds and probate records regarding these Daniel lands still to be added!

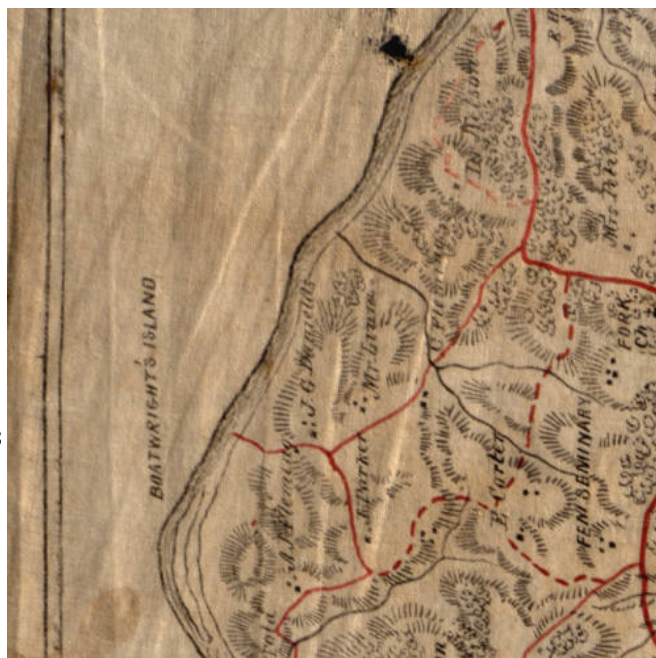
This is a segment from the 1864 "Map of Cumberland Co. Virginia : Surveyed and drawn under the direction of Capt. A.H. Campbell Chf Topogl. Dept. Div No Va. / By Charles E. Cassell Lieut. Engr. P.A.C.S. Commdg. Party" taken from [United States Military Academy at West Point Library Digital Collections](#). You can control and view more of the map here.

I have turned the map but it's still not quite oriented correctly.

Daniel's Island is now called Boatwright's Island. The two names directly to the east of the island are A. J. Fleming and J. G. Daniels [sic].

I believe the A. J. Fleming should be A. V. Fleming for Americus V. Fleming. He was the son of Carr Fleming who bought some of the Daniel land in 1856 and 1858 (fuller descriptions still to come). Americus V. Fleming married Susan M. Daniel the daughter of Robert and Louisa B. Daniel, the son of Leonard and Polly (Spears) Daniel, the son of Abraham and Mary Daniel, son of James and Jane (Hicks) Daniel.

The John G. Daniel is the son of Abraham and Nancy (Garrett) Daniel, son of Abraham and Mary Daniel, son of James and Jane (Hicks) Daniel.



[Return to map](#)

Sources:

I have only put sources that yielded info specific to this page; there are many more sources with information about the Daniel family in these places and times.

VA Patent Books available at [Virginia Land Office Patents and Grants/Northern Neck Grants and Surveys](#) (Library of Virginia)

VA Goochland Deeds, various volumes available on film from LDS

LDS film 1889151 #1-2 VA Albemarle Surveyor's books, 1750-1755, 1791-1853

Albemarle County, Virginia surveyor's plat book, 1744-1755 abstracted and compiled by Chester R. Johnson

VA Albemarle Deeds, various volumes available on film from LDS

Historic Roads of VA, Albemarle County Road Orders 1744-1748 by Nathaniel Mason Pawlett

LDS film 30212 VA Albemarle Will Bk #2 with Inventories & Accounts 1752-1785

VA Cumberland Deeds, various volumes available on film from LDS

LDS film 2024521 VA Cumberland County Personal Property Tax Books 1782-1807, 1809-1844

<http://www.binnsgenealogy.com/VirginiaTaxListCensuses/Cumberland/1791PersonalB/04.jpg> - The 1791 Tax lists, B list p.4

<http://www.binnsgenealogy.com/VirginiaTaxListCensuses/Cumberland/1800Personal/07.jpg> - The 1800 Tax lists p. 7

<http://www.binnsgenealogy.com/VirginiaTaxListCensuses/Cumberland/1800Personal/08.jpg> - The 1800 Tax lists p. 8

LDS film 1929527 VA Cumberland Index to Wills, this is also on film 30737

VA Cumberland Wills, various volumes available on film from LDS

VA Chancery Records, available at [Virginia Memory: Chancery Records Index](#) (Library of Virginia)

[United States Military Academy at West Point Library](#)

Buckingham County VA Surveyor's Plat Book 1762-1858 by Eric G. Grundset 1983

LDS film 1907144 #2-3 VA Buckingham Surveyors Platt Book 1762-1814, also on film 30685

Genealogical Records of Buckingham County VA by Edythe Rucker Whitley 1984

LDS film 29901 VA Buckingham Land Tax Books 1782-1803

[Read about proving my James as the son of James of Albemarle](#)

[Return to the Genealogy Index](#)

9 Oct 2011

Daniel Land Records 1718-1773, extracted from Clara A. Langley's "South Carolina Deed Abstracts"

These are MY extracts of Clara Langley's wonderful abstracts. The first two numbers of an entry are the volume and page of HER books. The next two numbers (after the =) are the Book and page of the South Carolina land deeds.

There were many entries where Robert Daniel is merely referred to as the landgrave, or the Deputy Governor, or the Hon. Robert Daniell in group of commissioners for granting & selling land. I put the first few in, but eventually just noted these entries rather than include them in their entirety.

Of course, any errors in these are mine, with apologies. And if you know of any reason why I may not publish these extracts in this form, please let me know! E-mail me at:

gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvesters and spammers have gotten to be too much.)

[Back to my main Genealogy page](#)

1-8=A-146 Ja. Daniel is the secretary entering deed 23-24 May 1718

1-10=A-186 16 Apr 1719 Sarah Daniel, widow of Robert Daniel, Charleston, to Martha Daniel, widow, of Berkeley Co., term of her natural life 2 lots, Nos. 33 & 34, in Charleston, 600 feet front, bounding E on Cooper River; W on lands unknown; N on marsh belonging to Martha Daniel; S on part of lot of Francis Holmes; and whereas the Hon. Col. Robert Daniel by his will, dated 1st May 1718, duly executed, devised the lots to Martha Daniel, now, in consideration of 100-ft. northern part of lot #34, intended to be granted by Martha to Sarah after the execution of these presents, Sarah surrenders to Martha the 2 town lots Nos. 33 & 34, except the 100 feet above mentioned. Wit: William Blakewey, W. Billing. John Croft, Register.

1-13=A-234 as signer w/others of previous grant

1-13=A236 28 May 1719 George Logan, Sr., Esq., of Berkeley Co., SC, to William Blakewey and Richard Harris, Esqs., of Berkeley Co. and Andrew Allen, merchant, of Charleston, £3000 current SC money, conditioned for the payment of £1500 to Ann Daniel as follows: whereas a marriage is intended between George Logan, Sr. and Martha Daniel, Sr. (widow of the Hon. Col. Robert Daniel, late Deputy Gov. of SC) whereby Logan will be entitled to a considerable number of slaves and other personal estate belonging to her, Logan agrees to pay Ann Daniel (daughter of Martha) £1500 current money within 2 months next after she shall either attain the age of 16 or be married. Wit: Thomas Hepworth, Robert Hume, Hannah Wrath. (Note: Ann will be 16 on 15 Apr 1726.)

1-13-A-238 11 Mar 1720/21 George Logan, gentleman, of Berkeley Co., and Martha Logan (widow of George Logan) to Andrew Allen, Richard Harris & William Blakewey (in trust for John Daniel, son of the Hon. Robert Daniel, Esq.) for £600 current SC money, conditioned for payment of £300 with full interest at 10% for each £100 per annum, in trust for John Daniel, on 11 Mar 1721. Wit: William Hammerton, Edward Rawlings.

1-16=Ba-37 15 & 16 Apr 1719 Martha Daniel, widow, Berkeley Co., to Samuel Eveleigh and Alexander Parris, Esqrs. of Charleston. Whereas the Hon. Robert Daniel owned a plantation of 549 a. on St. Thomas's Island, Berkeley Co., bounding E on Wando River, W on John Codner, N on Martha Daniel's land, S on Cooper River, on which plantation Sarah Daniel and Robert Daniel, her son live; and whereas Robert Daniel by will dated 1 May 1718 devised the plantation to Martha, and divers controversies and disputes arose between Sarah and Martha; Martha claiming the plantation under will of said Robert her husband; Sarah (in behalf of her son Robert, a minor) claiming the same plantation by virtue of the statute of limitation inasmuch as Robert Daniel, husband of Sarah, only son of Robert the husband of Martha, had been in peaceable possession for 14 years before the making and publishing of the last will of Robert the grandfather; and whereas the parties wish to end the controversy, and Martha desires the 549a vested in Robert the grandson: in consideration of the premises and of the natural love and affection Martha bears Robert the grandson, and for the advancement of Marmaduke Daniel, another grandson of Robert her husband in case Robert the grandson should die without issue; and for other considerations: Martha sold the plantation to Samuel Eveleigh and Alexander Parris in trust for Sarah Daniel until Robert should be 21; then to Robert for his lifetime; after his death to heirs of Marmaduke; lacking such heirs, then to Sarah, mother of Robert and Marmaduke; nothing to deprive Sarah of her right or title of dower and thirds. Several provisoes were added in case the grandfather's will should be contested by Robert and Marmaduke. Wit: William Blakewey, William Billing. Robert Yonge, Register.

1-23=Ba-161 1721 ref to Col. Robert Daniel Daniel Esq. in group of grantors.

1-31=Bb-72 27 Dec 1722 John Dela Bere to Alexander Parris, all of Charleston, 1375a = half part of a Barony formerly belonging to Col. Robert Daniel, known as Archers Island, at mouth of Port Royal River, Granville Co., being the greatest of the Islands of the Barony; also 1 Negro man, 2 Negro women, 2 Negro girls, & all his horses, cattle, sheep & swine on the island.

1-35=Bb-149 21 Mar 1722/3 Thomas Broughton, Esq. to Francis Lejau, planter, both of Berkeley Co., for £20 SC money, 640a English measure, part of 48,000a granted by the Hon. Charles Craven Esq & the Lords Proprs. on 19 Aug 1714 to Landgrave Robert Daniel; which 640a Daniel for £12:16 sold to Thomas Broughton. Anne Broughton, wife of Thomas, freely surrenders her right of dower & thirds. Wit: Alexander Parris, Daniel Green, John Vicaridge. Robert Yonge, Register.

1-41=C-133 20 Aug 1714 Martha Daniell, wife of the Hon. Landgrave Robert Daniel, of Berkeley Co. Whereas Robert Daniel for a "competent sum" by 4 Deeds of Feoffment conveyed to Thomas Broughton 4 tracts of land in Berkeley Co. containing 2640a, Martha quit claimed her right and title of dower in the 4 tracts. Wit: John Croft. Before Charles Hill. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-42=C-155 3 & 4 Oct 1723 Robert Daniell, planter, of Berkeley Co., and Hellen his wife to Marmaduke Daniell, planter, of Berkeley Co. fo £1500 current SC money, 84a in Berkeley Co. given to Hellen by will of her father Col. George Logan; bounding N on Mr. Watkins; E on Broad Path; S on Mr. Cartwright; W on marsh of Ashley River & Mr. Cartwright. Wit: Isaac Lesesne, M. Newborough, Jonathan Singletary, Morris (X) Rivers. Before Daniel Huger. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-55=D-173 1718 Robert Daniel in list of grantors 1699.

1-58=D-192 12 Jul 1722 John Daniel wit for Andrews to Green.

1-58=D-202 9 Aug 1717 Hon. Robert Daniel Esq., Dep. Gov. had signed warrant 12 Jun 1717 to Col. George Chicken for lot #5 in Beaufort. Also another similar deed for lot #30.

1-59=D-206 28 Oct 1724 Jonathan Daniel wit for William Tredwell Bull (London) to Rev. Mr. Alexander Gorden, clerk, as POA.

1-60=D-224 18 & 19 Mar 1724 Hon. Arthur Middleton, Esq & Francis Holmes, Sr., merchant of Charleston, as attorneys for Thomas Amory, merchant of Boston, to Noah Serre, planter of Craven Co., lots bounding N on a little street leading from Cooper River to Ashley River by the houses belonging to Col. Robert Daniell, Jonathan Amory & Madam Simons, other bds Noah Royer, Sr., Nicholas Townsend (but in possession of Thomas Pinckney).

1-63=D-254 29 & 30 Sep 1724 Edward Weekley and Elizabeth his wife of Berkeley Co., to Thomas Ellery, gentleman, of Charleston. [this is typical of the various title chains:] Whereas John Earl of Bath, Palatine, George Lord Carteret, Sir John Colleton, Baronet & the Lords Proprs. on 16 Aug 1698 impowered the Hon. Joseph Blake, Esq., James Moore, Esq., then Gove., Landgrave Joseph Morton, Landgrave Edmund Bellinger, Robert Daniel & John Ely, Esq., to grant lands...

1-65=D-282 15 Aug 1719 Robert Daniel in list of Lords Proprs grant of 11 May 1696.

1-67=D-300 17 & 18 Jun 1720 George Logan, Esq. & Martha his wife (late widow of Robert Daniel, Esq.) to Charles Hill, Esq., for £300 current SC money, part of lot #32 in Charleston, fronting 50 ft. on cooper River from the walls of the fortifications down to low water mark. Whereas William, Earl of Craven, Palatine, & the Lords Proprs. on 18 Feb 1680 granted David Maybank the elder lot #32 in Charleston containint 1/2 an a., English measure; & whereas David Maybank the younger, son & heir, by deed poll on 12 Jul 1692 conveyed the lot & building on it to Joshua Wilks; & whereas Joshua Wilks on 3 Feb 1692 sold the lot to George Daresely; & whereas Daresely on 13 Dec 1693 sold to Col. Robert Daniel the lot #32, bounding e on Cooper River; S on a street leading to Ashley River; N on a lot of Mr. Foster of Barbadoes; W on Jonathan Amory; & whereas Robert Daniel by will 1 May 1718 bequeathed to Martha Daniel (his widow, now Martha Logan) that part of lot #32 fronting 50 feeg on Cooper River, bounding N Samuel Wragg; S on Mrs. Susanna Porter (widow of Mathew Porter); now Logan sells to Hill & promises that Martha shall within 6 days appear before the Chief Justice & renounce her right of dower. Wit: Francis Lebrasseur, Benjamin Whitaker. Before Daniel Green. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-77=E-198 25 Mar 1726 Hon. Robert Daniel, Esq., Dep. Gov. grantor 25 May 1717.

1-80=E-255-258 21 Mar 1723 refers to Robert Daniel, Esq., Gov. gave warrant for plat 13 May 1691, survey by his warrant 20 Sep 1716.

1-84=E-371 15 & 17 Sep 1726 refers to warrant of Hon. Robert Daniel, Esq., Dep. Gov., 27 Sep 1716.

1-88=F-29 21 Mar 1719 Livingston to Smith, refers to 2000a which Livingston had purchased from Landgrave Robert Daniel, = the southernmost of the 4000a, on E side of freshes of Edisto River; lying nearest James Rixam (Bixham?), running from Ponpon or Edisto River back directly to the E by a straight line.

1-88=F-33 2 & 3 Jan 1726 refers to Robert Daniel et al, impowered to grant lands.

1-91=F-126 27 & 28 Apr 1727 Henry Simons, planter, & Judith his wife, late Judith Guerard, daughter of Peter Guerard, to Solomon Legare, merchant, of Charleston, for £367:7:6 SC money, 3 lots Nos. 201, 203, & 206 in Charleston; bounding E on a marsh at head of Col. Daniell's Creek; W on the great street leading from Oyster Point to the market place by Capt. Simond's lot; lost #201 bounding N on Peter Guerard; lot #203 bounding N & S on Peter Guerard; lost #206 bounding S on Peter Guerard; N on Daniell's Creek. Should Simons pay Legare the purchase money on 25 May 1728 this mortgage to be void. Wit: John Jones, Samuel Rosco, Robert Taylor. Before John Barksdale. Jacob Motte, Register. Mortgage satisfied in full 14 Feb 1731.

1-95=F-251 1 & 2 Sep 1726 Landgrave Robert Daniell, Esq., & Helen his wife, of Berkeley Co., to Robert Hume, gentleman, of Charleston, for £1500 SC money, 84a on Charleston Neck, willed to Helen by her father Col. George Logan; bounding N on Jonathan Collins (formerly John Watkins); E on the Broad path leading to Charleston; S on Cartwright land; W on Cartwright & on marsh. Wit: Thomas Hepworth, James Rows. Before Jacob Wragg. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-98=F-339 17 & 18 Nov 1727 Francis Goddard, planter, of Berkeley Co., of 1st part; Thomas Hasell, Rector of Parish of St. Thomas, James Mayrant, Thomas Paget, John Moore, James Akin, James Maxwell, Thomas Ashby, & Samuel Simmons, planters, vestrymen of St. Thomas, Parish, of 2nd part; Thomas Broughton, Esq. of Berkeley Co., executor of will of Richard Beresford, planter, of Berkeley Co., of 3rd part. Whereas Richard Beresford bequeathed to Thomas Broughton the yearly profits & produce of his real & personal estate not before devised until his son John Beresford should reach 21 yrs., upon trust that Broughton should pay the same into the hands of the

said vestry to be disposed of as follows: 1/3 to the schoolmaster; 2/3 for the support & education of the children of the parish poor, (see Bk P.); in case of no schoolmaster teaching in the parish, a school to be built, or the profits put out at interest; the vestry to choose the school master & that Broughton should have a vote in naming the schoolmaster & in the disposition of the profits; & whereas no schoolmaster has been in the parish since death of Richard Beresford, the vestry & Broughton decided to purchase land for a free school; & whereas the Lords Proprs. on 13 Jul 1696 granted Mathew Tullada 320a which he on 16 Jan 1713 sold to Francis Goddard; & whereas the Lords Proprs. on 15 Sep 1705 granted Mathew Tullada another 300a which on 6 Aug 1714 he sold to Ann Daniell, daughter of Robert Daniell, Esq. giving Robert Daniell the power to dispose of; & whereas Robert Daniell sold the 300a for Ann to Francis Goodard [sic] for £300 but Robert died before he could execute a deed, wherefore Martha Daniell, widow of Robert & mother of Ann, as executor on 16 Jun 1718 confirmed the 300a to Goddard; now Goddard for £1200 SC money, sells to the rector, vestrymen & their successors, 2 tracts of 320a & 300a, as above recited, except 20a (part of the 300a) adjoining Sweatmans Bridge, for a free school in accordance with Beresford's will. Wit: Richard Harris, John Lapierre, Hugh Campbell, Matthew Quash, Jacob Woolford, Robert How. Before Daniel Greene. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-105=G-160 3 Nov 1721 deed signed before Robert Daniell, J.P.

1-106=G-161 5 Mar 1725-6 deed signed before Robert Daniell, J.P.

1-108=G-279 22 & 23 Jul 1728 John Daniel, gentleman, of Thomas's Island, Parish of St. Thomas, Berkeley Co., to Thomas Hasell, Rector of St. Thomas Parish, the Hon. Thomas Broughton (executor of will of Richard Beresford), Richard Harris, John Moore, Francis Goddard, John Stewart, John Ashby, & Robert Daniel, vestrymen, for £500 currency, mortgages 700a on St. Thomas Island, bounding S & W on Robert Daniel & estate of Richard Codner; N on Isaac Lesesne & a creek; E on Wando River. Whereas Richard Beresford by will dated May 1715 bequeathed to Thomas Broughton & his executors, in trust the residue of the yearly profits of his real & personal estate not previously devised until his son John should come of age, the profits to [be] paid to the vestry & disposed of by them as follows: 1/3 to the schoolmaster & 2/3 towards the support & education of such of the poor children of the Parish as should be sent there to school, or put the money out at interest; & whereas Broughton has on hand £3500 currency which he & the vestry have agreed to put out at interest; now for £500 they take a mortgage on 700a on St. Thomas Island devised by will of Robert Daniell to his widow Martha Daniell the mother of John party hereto; which 700a Martha, when she married George Logan, settled in trust for her son John Daniell. Wit: Jacob Woolford, Thomas Ellery. Before Tweedie Somerville, J.P. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-108=G-287 22 & 23 Jul 1728 Robert Daniell, of Thomas Island, St. Thomas Parish, Berkeley Co., to Thomas Hasell, rector, the Hon. Thomas Broughton (executor of will of Richard Beresford) & Richard Harris, John Moore, Francis Goddard, John Stewart & John Ashby, vestrymen (see page 279 for particulars of Beresford's will) for £500, mortgages 549a on St. Thomas Island where Robert Daniel lives, bounding E on Wando River; W on estate of Richard Codner; N on John Daniel; S on Cooper River; except 300a granted Marmaduke Daniell for life by Robert Daniel; which 549a was settled on Robert by his mother Martha (later Martha Logan). Wit: Jacob Woolford, Thomas Ellery. Before Tweedie Somerville, J.P. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-109=G-296 22 & 23 Jul 1728 Francis Goddard, planter, of St. Thomas Parish, Berkeley Co., to Thomas Hasell, rector of St. Thomas parish, the Hon. Thomas Broughton (executor of will of Richard Beresford), Richard Harris, John Moore, John Stewart, John Ashby, & Robert Daniell, vestrymen, (see page 279 for particulars of Beresford's will) for £300 SC money, mortgages 300a known as Hearty's Island, on Wando River. Wit: Jacob Woolford, Thomas Ellery. Before Tweedie Somerville, J.P. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-109=G-303 22 & 23 Jul 1728 John Ashby, (eldest son & heir of John Ashby) of St. Thomas Parish, Berkeley Co., to Thomas Hasell, rector, the Hon. Thomas Broughton (executor of will of Richard Beresford), Richard Harris, John Moore, Francis Goddard, John Stewart, & Robert Daniell, vestrymen of St. Thomas Parish (see page 279 for particulars of Beresford's will) for £500 currency, mortgages 250a on E side of the eastern branch of the T of Cooper River, bounding NE on Ashby's Creek; NW on E branch of Cooper River; SW on Henry Harris & vacant land; SE on vacant land; according to plat annexed to grant to John Ashby (the father) dated 9 Sep 1696. Wit: Jacob Woolford, Thomas Ellery. Before Tweedie Somerville, J.P. Jacob Motte, Register. Mortgage satisfied 16 Feb 1737 by Mrs. Elizabeth Vicaridge. Signatures: R. How, Robert Austin.

1-109=G-314 22 & 23 Jul 1728 Edward Edwards, planter, to Thomas Hasell, rector; the Hon. Thomas Broughton (executor of will of Richard Beresford), Richard Harris, John Moore, Francis Goddard, John Stewart, John Ashby & Robert Daniell, vestrymen, all of St. Thomas Parish, Berkeley Co., (see page 279 for particulars of Beresford's will), for £300 currency mortgages 365a on NE side Cooper River, bounding SE on Itawan Creek; SW on Nathaniel Williams; NW on a branch of Clowters Creek & Richard Harris; NE on Richard Harris; as specified in plat annexed to grant 23 Jul 1711 by Lords Proprs. to Grace Buckley, widow. Wit: Wit: Jacob Woolford, Thomas Ellery. Before Tweedie Somerville, J.P. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-110=G-325 22 & 23 Jul 1728 Thomas Pagitt (eldest son & heir of John Pagitt) planter, to Thomas Hasell, rector; the Hon. Thomas Broughton (executor of will of Richard Beresford), Richard Harris, John Moore, Francis Goddard, John Stewart, John Ashby & Robert Daniell, vestrymen, all of St. Thomas Parish, Berkeley Co., (see page 279 for particulars of Beresford's will), for £300 currency mortgages 280a on N side of Watcooe Creek; bounding S on Patrick Scott; W on Watcooe Creek & vacant land; N on vacant land; E on Phineas Rogers; as specified in grant from Lords Proprs. to John Pagitt (Thomas's father) on 26 Feb 1696. Wit: Jacob Woolford, Thomas Ellery. Before Tweedie Somerville, J.P. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-110=G-336 22 & 23 Jul 1728 William Poole, carpenter, son & heir of William Poole, planter, to Thomas Hasell, rector; the Hon. Thomas Broughton (executor of will of Richard Beresford), Richard Harris, John Moore, Francis Goddard, John Stewart, John Ashby & Robert Daniell, vestrymen, all of St. Thomas Parish, Berkeley Co., (see page 279 for particulars of Beresford's will), for £400 currency, mortgaged 2 tracts; 1 of 150a on the E side Cooper River on Wisboo Creek, bounding NE on Wisboo Creek; SE on Dennis Hayes & Humphrey Turquet; S on William Poole (formerly Thomas Monck) as specified in grant dated 5 May 1704 from Lords Proprs. to William Poole (the father); the other containing 120a bounding N on Richard Darny & William Poole; E on Humphrey Turquet; S & W on vacant land; as specified in grant from Lords Proprs. to Thomas Monck on 5 May 1704 & conveyed by Monck 1 Jun 1705 to William

Poole, the father. Wit: Jacob Woolford, Thomas Ellery. Before Tweedie Somerville, J.P. Jacob Motte, Register. Mortgage satisfied 23 Jul 1728. Certified by Alexander Garden, Jr., treasurer of vestry to William Hopton, Pub. Reg.

1-111=G-362 22 & 23 Jul 1728 John Steward, planter, to Thomas Hasell, rector, the Hon. Thomas Broughton (executor of will of Richard Beresford, see page 279 for details), Richard Harris, John Moore, Francis Goddard, John Ashby & Robert Daniel, vestrymen, all of the Parish of St. Thomas, Berkeley Co., for £500 currency, mortgages 230a English measure on NW side of Wateree Creek out of Wando River, bounding SE on the creek; SW on Capt. Richard Harris (formerly Thomas Lake); NW on John Annant; NE on Patrick Steward; which 230a John Annant & Mary his wife sold on 12 Oct 1709 to Mrs. Frances Steward, widow, mother of John Steward (party hereto) & which she by deed of gift on 4 Oct 1710 settled on her son John Steward. Wit: Jacob Woolford, Thomas Ellery. Before Tweedie Somerville, J.P. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-111=G-375 2 Jul 1728 Samuel Wragg, merchant, of London, & Robert Johnson, Esq., formerly of SC but now of Westminster, sign articles of agreement as follows: Samuel Wragg agrees to sell to Robert Johnson for £105 money of Great Britain, a lot of land on NE end of the bay in Charleston, SC, which he purchased from Col. Daniell & adjoining Arthur Langhorne's lot; 50 ft. front & 180ft. deep. Samuel Wragg appoints Joseph Wragg, merchant, of Charleston, his attorney to deliver possession to Robert Johnson, binding himself to Johnson in the penal sum of £210 money of Great Britain. Wit: F. Swain, Thomas Pearson, Jr. Wit. to receipt: F. Swain, Charles Molloy. Thomas Pearson (mariner) appeared before Tweedie Somerville, J.P. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-116=H-23 31 Mar 1714 Col. Robert Daniel, Sr., gentleman, of Berkeley Co., SC, & Martha his wife to Samuel Wragg, merchant, of Charleston for £125 SC money, part of town lot #32 measuring 50 ft. front next Cooper River; bounding N on Arthur Langhorne; W on land of heirs of John Croskeys, mariner; S on Col. Robert Daniel's land. Wit: Arthur Langhorne, Joseph Wragg, Job Rothmahler. Joseph Wragg appeared before Richard Allein, C.J. of SC on 14 Mar 1728. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-116=H-25 13 & 14 Mar 1728 Joseph Wragg, merchant of Charleston, attorney for Samuel Wragg of London, merchant, to Robert Johnson, Esq., of SC, (now in Great Britain) for £105 sterling part of town lot #32 measuring 50 ft. front next Cooper River; bounding N on Arthur Langhorne; W on land of heirs of John Croskeys, mariner; S on Col. Robert Daniel. Whereas Col. Robert Daniel, Jr., gentleman, of Berkeley Co., SC & Martha his wife by deed of feoffment 31 Mar 1714 sold Samuel Wragg, then of Charleston, part of town lot #32. Wit: Richard Lambton, Thomas Ellery. Before Richard Allein, C.J. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-123=H-107 13 Mar 1728 Robert Daniel, Esq. (Landgrave by right of succession) to Isaac Lesesne of Berkeley Co. for £25 current SC money 500a in Craven Co. bounding S on Robert Daniel; E on Isaac Lesesne; other sides on vacant land. John Earl of Bath, Palatine, & the Lords Proprs. by letters patent created Col. Robert Daniel, grandfather of above Robert Daniel, a Landgrave, granting him 48,000a. Wit: John Stewart, Henry bossard, Stephen Lee. Before Thomas Cooper. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-123=H-109 13 Mar 1728 Robert Daniel, Esq. (Landgrave by right of succession) to Isaac Lesesne of Berkeley Co. for £25 current SC money 500a in Craven Co. bounding S on Richard Smith; N on Robert Daniel; E & W on vacant land. John Earl of Bath, Palatine, & the Lords Proprs. by letters patent created Col. Robert Daniel, grandfather of above Robert Daniel, a Landgrave, granting him 48,000a. Wit: John Stewart, Henry bossard, Stephen Lee. Before Thomas Cooper. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-127=H-174 3&4 Jul 1729 Robert Daniel, Esq. of Thomas Island, Parish of St. Thomas, Berkeley Co., SC, to the Rev. Mr. Thomas Hasell, rector, the Hon. Thomas Broughton, Esq. (executor of will of Richard Beresford, Esq. the details of which are given in previous books) Richard Harris, Samuel Simmons, William Poole, isaac Lesesne, Thomas Ashby, vestrymen, of St. Thomas parish, for £500, 549a settled on Robert Daniel by martha Daniel (later Martha Logan) widow by release 16 Apr 1719, bounding E on Wando River; W on Richard Codner's heirs; N on John Daniel, gentleman; S on Cooper River, except 30a granted to Marmaduke Daniel for life by Robert Daniel. The 549a were mortgaged on 23 Jul 1728 by Robert Daniel to the vestryment to secure payment of £500 & interest. Wit: Jacob Woolford, Thomas Ellery. Before Alexander Parris. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-128=H-195 18 & 19 Jul 1727 Benjamin Waring, of Berkeley Co., SC, to George Smith, for £125, 500a English measure. Whereas the Lords Proprs. of SC granted Robert Daniel a Landgrave's patent with 48,000a; & whereas Robert Daniel sold several parcels of land to Landgrave Thomas Smith including 1 tract of 500a on W side Wincaw River bounding NE on Wincaw River; SE on George Smith; NW on Edward Hyrne; & whereas Landgrave Thomas Smith on 20 Feb 1718/9 sold the 500a to Benjamin Waring; now Waring sells to George Smith. Wit: George Smith, Thomas Smith, Jr., Hugh Wentworth. Before Tweedie Somerville. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-135=H-315 28 Mar 1715 Col. Robert Daniel, Sr. & Martha his wife to Richard Codner, both of Berkeley Co., for £250 current SC money, & other considerations, 172a on Thomas's Island in 2 tracts; 1 part being 62a known as Brady's Island, alias St. Iagoes Island; the other part being 110a bounding N on Watcoe Creek. Whereas the said Robert Daniel purchased from the Lords Proprs. 172a in 2 plats annexed to 2 grants, 1 under the hadn of the Hon. Robert Gibbes, Esq., Gov., the other under the hands of John Archdale, Esq., Gov., situated on Thomas's Island. Martha Daniel freely yields to Codner all her title of dower. Wit: Isaac Lesesne, Charles Burnham, Judith (X) Daniel, Elizabeth (X) Lesesne. 28 Dec 1717, Daniel appoints Isaac Lesesne, planter, his attorney to deliver possession & seizin. Wit: W. Blakewey, Francis Yonge. Wit. to delivery: Richard Singletary, Thomas Valley, Solomon Gumbers. Before Thomas Cooper 5 May 1730. Jacob Motte, Register. [Next is Codner deeding Brady's or St. Iagoes Island to godsons, 17 Jul 1717, mentions he had purchased of the Hon. Col. Robert Daniel.]

1-137=H-335 24 Nov 1698 Jarrard to Burkley. ... Before Robert Daniel on 29 Nov 1699.

1-140=I-49 refers to Hon. Col. Robert Daniel, Dep. Gov., & and Lords Proprs. on 25 May 1717 granted...

1-141=I-64 refers to Hon. Col. Robert Daniel, Dep. Gov., & and Lords Proprs. on 25 May 1717 granted...

1-144=I-148 16 & 17 Nov 1730 James Akin, planter, to Thomas hasell, rector, the Hon. Thomas Broughton (executor of will of Richard

Beresford), Richard Harris, Thomas Pagitt, Robert Stewart, John Moore, John Daniel & Thomas Bonny, vestrymen, all of St. Thomas Parish, Berkeley Co., for £1200, & interest, several tracts making 845a. Whereas Richard Beresford by will dated May 1715 bequeathed to his executor Thomas Broughton, until his son John Beresford should come of age the residue of the yearly profits of his real & personal estate in trust to be paid to the vestry of St. Thomas Parish; 1/3 to the schoolmaster & 2/3 to support & educate such poor children as should be sent there to school, etc.; or the money to be placed out at interest; & whereas Broughton has £1200 currency on hand which he & the vestry have agreed to invest; & whereas James Akin (see page 76 for full details) owns several tracts of land totaling 845a; now Akin mortgages this land to the vestry. Wit: William Hodgkinson, Thomas Ellery. Before Alexander Parris, J.P. Jacob Motte, Register. Alexander Garden, Rector, declared mortgage fully paid 17 Jul 1754. Wit: William Hopton.

1-145=I-174 27 Jun 1727 William Flavel, executor of will of George Peterson, to James Gay, planter, of Berkeley Co., for £100 SC money, a wooden house lately occupied by George Peterson, now by Mrs. Elizabeth Peterson, widow of George, which house stands on land belonging to John Pamor. Delivery of a key of the house in the name of the whole. Wit: William, Catherine Daniel.

1-149=I-276 25 Jul 1730 mentions Hon. Robert Daniell in group of commissioners for granting & selling land on 27 Jun 1711.

1-150=I-294 19 Dec 1730 Francis Simons, planter, & Anne his wife, to Thomas Hasell, rector, the Hon. Thomas Broughton (executor of will of Richard Beresford, see page 148 for details), John Moore, Thomas Bonny, John Daniel, Robert Steward, & Thomas Pagiss [sic], vestryment of the Parish of St. Thomas, for £500 currency, 2 plantations, or 1000a in all. Whereas the Rt. Hon. Charles Craven, Gov., & the Lords Proprs. by grant under the hand of the Gov. & of Ralph Izard, Charles Hart, Samuel Eveleigh & Nicholas Trott, Dated 3 Apr 1713 granted Benjamin Simons 500a in Berkeley Co.; & whereas the Hon. Robert Daniel, Esq., Dep. Gov., & the Lords Proprs. by grant under the hand to the Gov., & of Charles Hart, Francis Yonge, Samuel Eveleigh, George Chicken, & Nicholas Trott, dated 25 Jul 1717, gave Benjamin Simons another 500a; & whereas Benjamin Simons by will dated 14 Jun 1717 bequeathed the 1000a to his son Francis Simons; now Francis mortgages the land to the vestry of St. Thomas Parish. Wit: Walter Cox, Thomas Ellery, Archibald Yonge, James Maxwell. Before Daniel Greene, J.P. Jacob Motte, Register. On 4 May 1753 Alexander Garden, Jr., rector, declared the principal & interest due fully paid by Francis Simons, son of the mortgager. Wit: William Hopton.

1-154=I-403 13 & 15 Jul 1731 James Taggart, gentleman, to David Hearty, cordwainer, both of Berkeley Co., for £180 SC money, 100a, English measure, in Berkeley Co., bounding NW on the Glebe land of the Parish; NE & SE on Col. Robert Daniel. Wit: Abijah Russ, Robert How. Before Daniel Greene, J.P. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-156=I-443 13 Jul 1731 Edward North, planter, of Colleton Co., to Andrew Allen & Gabriel Manigault, merchants, of Charleston, for £1500 currency, payable with interest on 13 Jul 1735, 500a in 2 tracts; 1 of 300a; the other of 200a in the N part of 450a joining the 300a; all contained in a plat of 4000a granted to Col. Robert Daniel. Wit: Joshua Sanders, Joseph Jones, William Sanders. Before J. Ferguson, J.P. Jacob Motte, Register. Mortgage satisfied by payment by Edward North to Gabriel Manigault, discharged. Wit: John Pennyman for Nathaniel Johnson, Esq., Pub. Reg.

1-162=I-571 20 Mar 1731 Charles King, to Robert How, for £16 SC money, 2a in Berkeley Co., on E the plantation of Charles King commonly called Caintin on Wando River & within the breadth of 1a of the land belonging to Mrs. Mary Pollock. Wit: Thomas Farless, James Taggart. Delivery by turf & twig. Before Robert Daniel, J.P. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-163=I-588 30 Nov & 5 Dec 1731 Alexander Goodbe, planter, to John Daniel, planter, both of the Parish of St. Thomas Berkeley Co., for £500 currency, 250a, English measure, in Berkeley Co., bounding NW on Robert How; SW on Benjamin Godin & the Hon. Arthur Middleton, Esq.; W on Col. John Herbert. Should Goodbe pay Daniel £500 on 1 Jan 1732 this mortgage & a bond for £1000 shall be void. Whereas the Hon. Charles Craven, Esq., Gov. & the Lords Proprs. by grants dated 17 Dec 1714 & 2 plats dated 20 Sep 1696 & another plat dated 24 Dec 1701 granted John Goodebe, Sr. 250a in St. James, Goosecreed; now Goodbe mortgages the land to Daniel. Wit: George Logan, Anthony White, Andrew Shapley. Before Thomas Barton, J.P. Jacob Motte, Register. [Ann Daniel md. Alexander Goodbe]

1-164=I-622 1 Oct 1711 Landgrave Thomas Smith to John Simons, of Charleston, for £30 currency, 990a (part of 24,000a) in Craven Co. Whereas on 18 Jun 1711 the Lords Proprs. under the hand of the Hon. Robert Gibbs, Esq., Gov., granted Robert Daniel, Esq. several tracts in Craven Co. containing 24,000a (part of 48,000 given Robert Daniel with his Landgrave's patent; & whereas Robert Daniel on 19 Jun 1711 sold Landgrave Thomas Smith the 24,000a; now Smith sells 990a (part of the 24,000) to Simons. [right parenth missing] Wit: William Screven, James Ellis, Francis Grecia, William Kitchen. On 13 Nov 1711 James Child, attorney to Landgrave Smith, took possession & delivered the premises to Capt. Percival Pawley, attorney for John Simons. Wit: John Aspenell, Jacob Burdell. Before Henry Wigington. Memo. On 22 Nov 1712 the Rev. Mr. William Screven & James Ellis declared they saw Landgrave Thomas Smith sign, seal & deliver the deed to John Simons. Before George Smith, J.P. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-164=I-625 22 Dec 1712 Blundell to Primate. Before Robert Daniel, J.P. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-165=I-652 23 & 24 Feb 1731 Anthony Mathews, merchant, & Lois (her mark) his wife of Charleston, with the free consent of Lois, to John Morrall (Murrill), planter, of Craven Co., for £300 currency 610a in Craven Co., part of 2340a; also 1a more on N side of & part of 2340a 1/4 mill, English measure from the Bluff. Whereas the Hon. Landgrave Thomas Smith, Esq. on 10 Sep 1711 sold Anthony Mathews 2340a in Craven Co., part of the 24,000a he purchased from the Hon. Landgrave Robert Daniel, Esq., now Mathews sells 611a. Wit: James Mathews, John Mathres, John Croft. Before Gabriel Manigault, J.P. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-167=K-29 14 Mar 1731 Charles Codner, planter, to John Daniell, planter, both of Berkeley Co., for £700 SC money, 350a on Ittawan Island, bounding N on Beresford Creek; NE & SE on Montsom Creek; S on Wando River; SW on John Morgan; NW on Christopher Smith. Date of redemption 25 Feb 1732. Wit: Mrs. Helen Daniell, Isaac Lesesne, Henry Bossard. Before Robert Daniell, J.P. Jacob Motte, Pub. Register. Mortgage satisfied 13 Dec 1732.

1-172=K-178 2 & 3 Oct 1732 Jacob Woolford & wf Elizabeth to Thomas Walker & John Walker, 105a on Thomas Island, Berkeley Co., part of 210a granted Col. Robert Daniell, bounding NW on Watcoe Creek; SW on John Durham; SE & NE on Richard Cogner [sic], ...

1-173=K-191 2 & 3 Oct 1732 William Watson, joiner, & Mary his wife, to John Daniel, ship carpenter, all of Charleston, for £520 SC money, part of lot #115 in Charleston, fronting E 32 ft. on the street leading to Ashley River, & 100 ft deep, bounding S on a house & lot belonging to Thomas Holton; N on Edward Vanvelzin; W on part same lot; Mary Watson to renounce her dower before Nov. court. Whereas the said part of lot was conveyed to William Watson by John Arnold, shop keeper of Charleston, & Mary his wife, by L & R, dated 20 & 21 Mar 1729 together with another part of 2 lots #236 & #237, now Watson agrees to show his papers when necessary to manifest Daniel's title. Wit: Richard Allein, John Fraser. Wit: George Heskett, Rowland Vaughan. Before Theophilus Gregory, J.P. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-176=K-266 19 & 20 Feb 1730 John (his mark) St. Martin, carpenter, to Landgrave Robert Daniell, both of Berkeley Co., for £400 currency, 140a in Berkeley Co., where John St. Martin lives, bounding N on Jonathan Russ; S on a creek of Wando River; E on marshes of Wando; W on Richard Beresford & Jonathan Russ. Wit: William Weekley, Henry Bossard. Before John Daniel, J.P. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-176=K-270 19 Feb 1730 Thomas Russ, planter, & Mary his wife, to Landgrave Robert Daniel, both of Berkeley Co., for 5sh currency, 590a in Berkeley Co., bounding NE on Mr. Secar; S on Richard Beresford; SW on David Russ. Wit: Isaac Lesesne, James Stewart, Robert How.

1-184=La-33 2 & 3 Jan 1726 refers to Robert Daniell impowered to sell lands 16 Aug 1698.

1-191=La-250 1 & 2 Sep 1726 Landgrave Robert Daniell, & Helen his wife (daughter of Col. George Logan) of Berkeley Co., to Robert Hume, gentleman, of Charleston, for £1500 SC money, 84a on Charleston Neck, bounding N on Jonathan Collins (formerly John Watkins); E on the Broad path leading to Charleston; S on Cartwright's land; W on Ashley River marsh & Cartwright; which 84a were given to Helen by her father's will. Wit: Thomas Hepworth, James Rows. Before Joseph Wragg, J.P. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-194=La-338 17 & 18 Nov 1727 Francis Goddard, planter, of Berkeley Co., of the 1st part; Thomas Hasell, rector of Parish of St. Thomas, James Myrant, Thomas Paget, John Moore, James Akin, James Maxwell, Thomas Ashby, & Samuel Simmons, vestryment of St. Thomas, of 2nd part; Thomas Broughton, Esq., executor of will of Richard Beresford, planter, of 3rd part. Whereas Richard Beresford (after other legacies) bequeathed the rest of the yearly profits & produce of his real & personal estate (until his son John should come of age) to his executors upon special trust for several uses; that is, Thomas Broughton to pay the profits yearly to vestry of St. Thomas to use 1/3 to the schoolmaster, 2/3 towards the education of the children of the poor, etc., or put the money out at interest. There having been no schoolmaster since Beresford's death, Broughton & the vestry decide to purchase land for a free school. Whereas the Lords Proprs. on 13 Jul 1696 granted Mathew Tullada 320a in Berkeley Co., which Tullada on 16 Jan 1713 conveyed to Francis Goddard; & whereas the Lords proprs. on 15 Sep 1705 granted Tullada another tract of 300a which Tullada on 6 Aug 1714 conveyed to Ann Daniell (daughter of Robert Daniell) with the condition that Robert Daniell should have power to dispose of the land for Ann's benefit; & whereas Robert Daniell sold the 300a for £300 to Francis Goddard, but Daniell died before he could execute a conveyance & Martha Daniell, mother of Ann, & widow & executrix & devisee of Robert Daneill, by deed of feoffment dated 16 Jun 1718 confirmed to Goddard the 300a; now Goddard, for £1200 SC money, conveys to the Rector & Vestry of St. Thomas parish, the 2 tracts of 320a & 300a as described in the 2 plats, except 20a, part of the 300a adjoining Sweatman's Bridge. Wit: Richard Harris, John LaPierre, Hugh Campbell, Matthew Quash, Jacob Woolford, Robert How. Before Daniel Greene, J.P. Jacob Motte, Register.

1-198=Lb-31 31 Mar 1714 Col. Robert Daniell, Sr., gentleman & Martha his wife, of Berkeley Co., to ARthur Laugharns, merchant, of Charleston, for £125 SC money, part of lot #32 fronting 50 ft. on Cooper River; bounding N on Francis Holmes & John Simmons; W on heirs of Joseph Croskeys, mariner; S on Col. Robert Daniell. Wit: Samuel Wragg, Joseph Wragg, Job Rothmahler. Before Joseph Fox, J.P. Joseph Fox Dep. Reg.

1-200=Lb-?? not here or on near pp.

1-203=Lb-186 1 & 2 Nov 1721 Samuel Eveleigh, Esq., & Elizabeth his wife, to John Lloyd, Esq., all of Charleston, for £100 currency, 640a in Craven Co. Whereas Gov. Gibbs granted the Hon. Robert Daniell several tracts of 24,000a (part of 48,000a given said Daniell by the Lords Proprs.) in Craven Co.; & whereas Landgrave Robert Daniell on 19 Jun 1711 sold the 24,000a to Thomas Smith, Esq.; & he by deed poll on 10 Sep 1711 sold 640a (part of the 24,000) to Samuel Eveleigh, bounding E on a salt marsh; W on Waccamaw River; N on lands not laid out; S on Percival Pawley; now Eveleigh sells to Lloyd. Wit: Solomon Tozer, Duncan Campbell. Before Joseph Fox, J.P. & Dep. Reg.

1-206=Lb-267 17 Sep 1733 Isaac Lesesne, Sr., planter, to Thomas Valley, planter, both of Berkeley Co., for good esteem, well liking, & other considerations, & £5 currency, 500a. Whereas John, Earl of Bath, Palatine, & the Lords Proprs. by letters patent created Col. Robert Daniell a Landgrave, granting him 48,000a; & whereas Robert Daniell, Esq., grandson & heir of Col. Robert Daniell, on 13 Mar 1728, conveyed to Isaac Lesesne 500a in Craven Co., bounding S on Robert Daniell, the grandson; E on Isaac Lesesne; on other sides on vacant land; now Lesesne conveys to Valley. Wit: John Walker, Samuel Fley, Thomas Thradcraft. Before John Daniel, J.P. Nathaniel Johnson, Pub. Reg.

1-206=Lb-270 22 & 23 Nov 1733 Martha Logan, widow, to Gov. Robert Johnson, for £100 currency, part of a low water lot in Charleston fronting 50 ft. on lot #32 & 50 ft. on Cooper River, bounding on all sides on land belonging to Martha Logan; which lot is in the possession of Robert Johnson by virtue of a title from Joseph Wragg, merchant, of Charleston, as attorney for Samuel Wragg, merchant, of London; the shape of the lost being represented on plat B attached to release. Wit: John King, John Brailsford. Before James Abercromby, J.P. Nathaniel Johnson, P.R.

1-226=N-244 2 & 3 Apr 1735 Robert Daniell in group of signers of grant 21 Apr 1718.

1-229=O-25 19 May 1726 Thomas Smith, planter, to Samuel Ash, planter, both of Berkeley Co., for £150 SC money, 250a, part of 4000a, English measure, was granted by Gov. Robert Gibbes & the Lords Proprs., to Col. Robert Daniell; bounding NE on lands belonging to the Cursaw Indians; W on a river; all other sides on vacant land. Wit: William Sanders, John Brown. On 15 May 1735 Henry Livingston appeared before Thomas Dale, J.P. & testified to signatures of Samuel Ash & E. Plomer (below). On 14 Jun 1728 Samuel Ash, for 5 shillings, signed over to Benjamin Perry all his title. Wit: E. Plomer, Henry Livingston. Nathaniel Johnson, Register.

1-230=O-37 15 & 16 Apr 1735 John Simmons, of Charleston, to the Rev. Mr. Daniel Dwight, of St. John's Parish, for £1000 currency, 990a in Craven Co., between Waccamaw River & the sea bounding S on Capt. Anthony Mathews; which land is part of 48,000a was granted by the Lords Proprs. in 1711 to Robert Daniell. Robert Daniell on 19 Jun 1711 sold the 990a to Thomas Smith & he sold the land to John Simmons for £30 currency. Wit: William Scott, Othniel Beale, Andrew Broughton. Before Alexander Parris, J.P. Nathaniel Johnson, Register.

1-232=O-109 10 & 11 Jun 1734 Alexander Goodbee, planter, (son of John Goodbee, planter), & Anne his wife, of St. James Goose Creek, Berkeley Co., & John Daniel, Esq., of Berkeley Co., to Charles Pinckney, Esq., of Charleston, for £530 currency, 240a in St. James Goose Creek, bounding E on Forsters Creek; SE on James Goodbee; W on Benjamin Godin, & Arthur Middleton; N on Thomas Clifford (formerly Job Howes). Whereas the Lords Proprs. on 8 Sep 1696 granted John Goodbee 50a on Forsters Creek; & whereas on 24 Dec 1701 they granted the Hon. James Moore 50a near Goodbee's tract & James Moore on 2 Jan 1711 sold his 50a to Goodbee for £18 currency; & whereas the Lords proprs. on 17 Dec 1714 granted Goodbee 100a adjoining Moore's 50a & whereas by another grant at a later date the Lords Proprs. granted Goodbee 290a adjoining all 3 above named tracts, making 1 tract of 490a; & whereas John Goodbee granted his son James the SE part, or 250a & kept the NW or 240a till his death, & by will dated 18 oct 1720 bequeathed the 240a to his son Alexander; now the Goodbees and Daniell sell the 240a to Pinckney. Wit: Mrs. Sarah Blakeway, Robert Brewton, Jr. Before Thomas Dale, J.P. Nathaniel Johnson, Register.

1-236=O-215 1 May 1703 The Lords Proprs. to Samuel Farley (Farlee) for £4, 200a, English measure, in Colleton Co., bounding on all sides on vacant land. Whereas John, Earl of Bath, Palatine; George, Lord Carteret; Sir John Colleton; Baronet Thomas Amy, & William Thornburgh, Esqrs., Lords Proprs., on 16 Aug 1698 impowered past Bov. Joseph Blake, James Moore, present Gov., Landgrave Joseph Marton & Edmund Bellinger, Col. Robert Daniel & John Ely, or any 3 of them in the absence of Blake, to grant lands, now Bellinger, Moore & Daniel grant Farley 200a. Plat certified by Edmond Bellinger, Sur. Gen. Nathaniel Johnson, Register.

1-236=O-223 7 Aug 1716 mentions Robert Daniell, Dep. Gov. & the Lords Proprs. on 4 Aug 1716 granting to Owen Davis.

1-243=P-72 9 Jan 1735 John Daniell, planter, of St. Thomas Parish, Berkeley Co., to his nephew, Alexander Goodbee, for love and affection, 500a in Craven Co., bounding N on Capt. Richard Smith; other sides on vacant land. Wit: George Threadcroft, Thomas Threadcroft. Nathaniel Johnson, Register.

1-263=Q-127 11 & 12 Sep 1723 John Watkins (Watkins), planter, Mary (her mark) his wife, of Berkeley Co., to Jonathan Collings, mariner, & Sarah, his wife, of Charleston, for £200 SC money, 143-1/2a in Berkeley Co., bounding W on the Broad Path; E on Ashley River; NW on Robert Daniell; S on the Rat Trap belonging to Charles Hart. Whereas Jonathan & Sarah Collings own 175a in Berkeley Co.; John Watkins owns 143-1/2a in Berkeley; they agree to exchange their holdings; therefore, Johnathan & Sarah Collings convey to Watkins 175a commonly called Hobcaw, Berkeley Co., bounding NW on William Watson; NE on Carter Collis; other sides on marsh of Cooper River; & Watkins conveys 143-1/2a to Collings, as above. Wit: William Watson, Richard Splatt, Robert Hume. Before Joseph Wragg, J.P. Nathaniel Johnson, Register.

1-281=R-141 20 & 21 Nov 1734 Charles King, planter, to John Beresford, Esq. for £2100 currency, 600a (except 200a sold to John Daniel) & 100a. Whereas Richard Beresford, planter, of Berkeley Co., by will dated May 1715 bequeathed to his nephew Charles King, on coming of age, 600a (lately purchased from the Lords proprs.) on Cooper River, in Berkeley Co., between the lands of Thomas Burton & Richard Codner, upon the condition that Charles King pay his sister, Mary King, when 18 or on the day of her marriage, £150 currency; & whereas King has paid his sister the money; & whereas King has sold to John Daniel, planter 200a out of the 600a; & whereas the Hon. Robert Gibbes & Lords Proprs. on 23 Jul 1707 granted Richard Codner 100a, English measure, in Berkeley Co.; & whereas Charles Codner, son & heir of Richard, & Ann his wife, on 16 Nov 1734 sold to Charles King the 100a in St. Thomas Parish, on E side Cooper River, bounding N on Charles King; E on Thomas pagit; S on Edward Bullard & John Primat; now Charles King sells 500a to Beresford. Wit: Benjain Whitaker, William George Freeman. Nathaniel Johnson, Register.

1=282=R-164 17 & 18 Jan 1736 Codner to Beresford, several tracts, one is 105a on St. Thomas's Island, bounding N on creeks & marshes; S on the above 350a; E on above 70a; W on Capt. Thomas Walker; which 105a was part of 210a granted by the Lords Proprs. to Robert Daniell, Esq. & by him conveyed to Richard Codner ...

1-289=R-317 16 Apr 1719 Martha Daniel, widow, to Sarah Daniel, widow, both of Charleston, the N part of lot #34, fronting E 100ft. towards Cooper River; bounding W on unknown land; N on the wall or fortification of Charleston; S on Martha Daniel; also all the sandy beach, commonly called the flat directly fronting the 150 ft. down to low water mark. Whereas Sarah Daniel owned for the term of her natural life 2 lots #33 & 34, in Charleston, 600 ft. front, bounding E on Cooper River, W on unknown land, N on marsh belonging to Martha Daniel; S on part of a lot belonging to Francis Holmes; & whereas Sarah on 16 Apr 1719 surrendered the 2 lots to Martha & her heirs, to whom the inheritance belonged by the terms of the will of the Hon. Col. Robert Daniel, husband of Martha; now Martha conveys part of lot #34 to Sarah. Wit: William Blakeway, William Billing. Nathaniel Johnson, Register.

1-291=R-349 22 & 23 Jan 1723 Marmaduke Daniell, gentleman, to (Capt.) John Harleston, gentleman, both of Berkeley Co., for £800 SC money, the N part of lot #34 in Charleston, near Craven's Bastion, fronting E 100 ft. on Cooper river; W on the Hon. James Moore, Esq.; N on a wall or fortification of the town; S on Martha Daniell, widow, (now Martha Logan, widow); also all the sandy beach or

"flat" directly fronting the 100 ft. down to low water mark. Wit: Nicholas Trott, Peter Taylor, Capt. Elias Ball, Arthur Hamilton. Before Anthony Bonneau, J.P. Nathaniel Johnson, Register.

1-302=S-34 9 & 10 Aug 1736 Major Robert Daniel in chain (bought fr Florence O'Sullivan).

1-313=S-145 31 Mar 1737 refers to Robert Daniel Esq., created a Landgrave 12 Aug 1698, 48,000a, and 27 Jun 1711 he was granted 4000a (part of the 48,000a) in Colleton Co. He granted 28 Jun 1711 by deed poll to William Livingston the 4000a.

1-320=S-221 25 Feb 1714/5 Charles Craven & Charles Hart, Ralph Izard, Samuel Eveleigh, Nicholas Trott, & Robert Daniell, Lords Proprs. for £7:10 grant James Fulton 250a in Colleton Co. Memorial entered in Auditor's office 22 May 1733. Thomas Broughton, Sur. Gen., by warrant dated 19 Feb 1707/8 laid out to James Fulton 250a in Colleton Co., E of the freshes of Edisto River, bounding on all sides on vacant land. Plat certified 17 Nov 1709.

1-339=S-396 13 & 14 Aug 1736 Charles Codner, planter, of St. Thomas Parish, Berkeley Co., to the Rev. Mr. Thomas hasell, John Beresford, James Akin, Isaac Lesesne, Jr., John Daniel, William Trewin & Thomas Walker, 7 of the vestrymen of St. Thomas Parish, as security on bond of even date in penal sum of £1000 for payment of £500, with interest, on 25 Mar 1737 (being the "proper money" belonging to the pious & charitable donation of Richard Beresford, Esq.); 170a., on an island formerly called Ettiwan (alias Ittiwan) now known as Daniels Island in St. Thomas Parish, a point of land bounding N on Itchecaw Creek; S on Landgrave Robert Daniel (formerly William Jackson); W on Cooper River; E on John Daniel, Esq., (formerly Timothy Russell); also the land lying between the line of the above tract & Mr. Norton's line toward the W & E & bounding S on land formerly beonging to William Jackson; N on a marsh in Itchecaw Creek. Wit: William (X) Standfast, Robert How. Before Robert Austin, J.P. & Put. Reg.

1-343=S-444 27 Jul 1738 Robert Knight, peruke maker, of Distaff Lane, London, & Mary his wife (lately widow of Marmaduke Daniel, gentleman, of Charleston, SC) to Jonathan Scott, merchant, of Charleston. Whereas Robert Knight, & Mary his wife, by assignment dated 30 Jun last surrendered to Jonathan Scott, merchant, of Charleston, all dower rights & interest in lots #33 & 34 fronting 150 ft. on the Bay of Charleston, leading down to low water mark, lately owned by Marmaduke Daniel, now by Jonathan Scott; & whereas it is necessary to register the deed in Charleston; now Robert & Mary appoint Scott their attorney for that purpose. Wit: James Coppell (clerk to Mr. Alexander, attorney, Threadneedle Street, London), Jonathan Burnyeat, of Charleston (a Quaker). Burnyeat appeared before Robert Austin, J.P. & Pub. Reg. in Charleston. On 16 Aug 1738 Sir John Barnard, Knight, mayor of London, certified that James Coppell, gentleman, of Threadneedle Street, London, testified that Robert & Mary Knight delivered a parchment dated 30 Jun last purporting to be an assignment of Mary's dower in said lots & a letter of attorney dated 27 Jul following, enabling Jonathan Scott to register the assignment in Charleston, SC.

1-343=S-445 30 Jun 1738 Robert Knight, peruke-maker, of Distaff Lane, London, & Mary his wife, (lately widow of Marmaduke Daniel, gentleman, of Charleston, SC) to Jonathan Scott, merchant, of Charleston, for £2:2 British money, surrendered all dower & interest in lots #33 & #34 leading down to low water mark, fronting 100 ft. on the Bay, which lots were formerly owned by Marmaduke Daniel but now by Jonathan Scott. Wit: James Coppell (clerk to mr. Alexander, attorney, Threadneedle Street, London) & Jonathan Burnyeat (a Quaker), of Charleston. Burnyeat appeared before Robert Austin, J.P. & Pub. Reg.

1-346=T-5 20 & 21 Feb 1737 Livingston to Sacheverell, all of Colleton Co. Landgrave Robert Daniel and his 4000a grant (part of 48,000) in title chain.

1-355=T-158 31 Jul & 1 Aug 1739 William Trewin, Esq., & Helen his wife, to Isaac Mazyck of Charleston & Thomas Laroche of Georgetown, merchants, as security for the payment of a bond given this date by Trewin to Mazyck & Laroche, in the penal sum of £2112 SC money, conditioned for the payment of £1056 with interest, on 25 Mar next; 100a, English measure, in Parish of St. Thomas, Berkeley Co, bounding NW on the Parish Glebe lands; NE & SE on Jonathan Russ (formerly Col. Robert Daniel) & John Beresford; which 100a was purchased by Hercules Coite from David Harty, who had purchased it from James Fugart, gentleman; also 300a, part of 500a purchased from the Lords Proprs. by Robert Daniel, Jr. & by him conveyed to Jonathan Russ; which 300a is in St. Thomas Parish, Berkeley Co., bounding NW on Abijah russ; NE on land formerly belonging to Charles King but now to Robert Hew Cainhoy Meeting House & James Taggart; SW & W on John Beresford & James Taggart; (NE on Poiteving & Pollock). Wit: John Johnson, Jr., John Rattray. Before Maurice Lewis, J.P. robert Austin, Pub. Reg.

1-356=T-184 16 & 17 Jul 1739 James Atkins, planter, of Winyaw, to John Daniel, merchant, of Charleston, for £400 SC money, 110a on Black River, Craven Co., bounding S on George Hadrell; N on John Bogs; conditioned for the payment of £400 with interest on 1 Jan 1741. Wit: Abraham Croft, Mathew Roche. Before Henry Gibbes, J.P. Robert, Pub. Reg.

1-365=T-358 18 & 19 Dec 1739 Benjamin Roberts, cordwinder, & Mary his wife, to Samuel Smith, carpenter, all of Charleston, for £550 currency, part of lot #222 in Charleston, on Charleston Green, fronting E 35 ft. on King Street; S 140 ft. on Benjamin Roberts (formerly William Dexter); W on Widow Holme's garden; N on John Daniel; with the dwelling house & buildings. Wit: David Burney, Anna Middleton, Ann Dexter, William Smith. Before Robert Austin, J.P. & Pub. Reg.

1-369=T-425 18 & 19 Jul 1739 William Lewis, planter, to James Lesesne, planter, both of Craven Co., as security on bond of this date in penal sum of £800 conditioned for the payment of £400 currency on 1 Jan 1740, 500a in Craven Co., boudngin S on Richard Smith; N on Robert Daniel; E & W on vacant land; also 200a bounding N & S on vacant land; W on Isaac Lesesne; E on land laid out. Wit: John Dunnam, Jeremiah Cuttino, James Craddock. Before Thomas LaRoche, J.P. Robert Austin, Pub. Reg.

1-372=T-492 22 & 23 Feb 1739 Benjamin Wright, carpenter, & Anne (her mark) his wife, of Granville Co., to Arthur Johnstone, victualer, of Beaufort, for £80 SC money, lot #70 in Beaufort, on Port Royall Island, bounding S on lot #71; W by West Street; N by lot #69; E by lot #79; which lot #70 was granted by the Hon. Robert Daniell, Dep. Gov., on 2 Jul 1717. Certificate signed by Francis Yonge, Surv. Gen., 14 Aug 1718. Wit: William Martin, William Gough. Before Robert Austin, J.P. & Pub. Reb.

1-378=T-602 3 May 1740 William Matthews & Mary his wife, & Benjamin Smith & Ann his wife, to John Daniel, ship carpenter, of Charleston, with the full consent of Mary & Ann, for £2800 SC money, the corner part of lot #14 where John Daniel lives, fronting S 19 ft. 3 in. on Broad Street; bounding W 110 ft. on Union Street; E on part same lot occupied by John Beswick, merchant; N on Edward Croft. Mary & Ann appoint their husbands their attorneys. Whereas John, Lord Berkeley, Palatine, & the Lords Proprs. on 1 Feb 1678 granted John Bullen lot #14 in Charleston; who sold it on 1 Jan 1678 to Laurence Read, merchant; who sold it on 6 Feb 1679 for £3 sterling to Edward Middleton, gentleman, who, at the time of his death owned 1/2 the lot #14 in his own right which was inherited by his eldest son Henry Middleton, oilman, of London; who on 10 Oct 1696 sold it for £140 currency to Joseph Crosskeys; who on 11 Dec 1698 sold for £120 currency to Edward Loughton that part of the half lot bounding S 40 ft. 7 in. on Broad Street; N 42 Ft. on William Dry (formerly Peter Hearn) W on a street or lane left by consent of Joseph Crosskeys & Edward Loughton between the half lot & part of a lot owned by heirs of George Pawley; E on the other part of the half lot owned by Joseph Crosskeys; & whereas Edward Loughton by will dated 24 Dec 1707 bequeathed to his son David Loughton all his houses & buildings in the alley that ran by his corner house from the corner house to the garden, also the storehouse to be built at the corner of the garden; also his dwelling house in the corner after the death of his wife; & whereas David Loughton by will dated 3 Nov 1713 bequeathed all his real & personal estate to his wife Ann, who afterwards married George Barnet, & afterwards married David Hext, gentleman, of Charleston, in whom the property became invested, & joined him on 17 Sep 1717 in conveying to John Bee, merchant, of Charleston for £550 SC money, the part of the town lot; who by will dated 14 Jan 1724 bequeathed his real & personal estate to his wife Mary Bee; who, by will dated 24 Oct 1730 left all her property to her 2 grand daughters Mary Loughton & Ann Loughton, wives of William Mathews & Benjamin Smith; now they convey to John Daniel as above. Wit: John Battray, John Johnson. Wit. to possession & seizen: Richard Shubrick, William Franklin, John Rattray. Before Robert Austin, J.P. & Pub. Reg.

1-381=T-669 23 May 1739 King to Valley. land part granted by Hon. Robert Daniell, Dep. Gov., on 24 Jan 1716/7.

2-4=V-76 20 Dec 1739 Samuel Smith, carpenter, to Robert Harvey, carpenter, both of Charleston, for £275 currency, part of lot #222 in Charleston, bounding E 35 ft on King Street; W on Widow Holmes; N 140 ft on John Daniels; S on Mr. Roberts. Wit: David Burney, Ann Dexter, Anna Middleton, William Smith. Before Robert Austin, J.P & Pub. Reg.

2-4=V-77 22 & 23 Oct 1740 Robert Harvey, carpenter, & Mary his wife, of St Philip's Parish, Charleston, to William Harris, of same place, for £230, part of lot #222 in Charleston on "the green" fronting E 17-1/2 ft. on King Street; bounding S 140 ft on Samuel Smith, Jr., carpenter; W on Widow Holmes's garden; N on John Daniel's tenement. Wit: Benjamin Roberts, James Hilliard. Before Robert Austin, J.P & Pub. Reg.

2-6=V-113 21 & 22 Mar 1739 John Daniell, planter, & Sarah his wife, of Parish of St. Thomas & St. Dennis, Berkeley Co., to Elizabeth Jenys, widow, of Charleston, for £6000 currency, 700a known as Thomas's Island or Daniell's Island, whereon John & Sarah dwell, bounding S & W on William Trewin & Charles Codner (formerly Mrs. Sarah Daniel & Richard Codner); N & W on Isaac Lesesne & the creek back of the island; E on Wando River. Date of redemption: 22 mar 1740. Wit: Thomas Jenys, Charles Pinckney. Before John Dart, J.P. Robert Austin, Register.

2-26=W-21 3 & 4 Feb 1740 William Guy, Jr., gentleman, & Hannah his wife, of Berkeley Co., to Charles Pinckney, Esq., of Charleston, for £1600 SC money, 488a on Foster's Creek, St. James parish Goose Creek, bounding E on the creek & Capt. James Goodbee; SE on James Goodbee; S on Col. John Herbert; W on land lately sold by Charles Pinckney for a free school in St. James Parish; N on Job howes & Arthur Middleton; which 488a consists of 2 tracts, the E tract of 240a having been purchased by Charles Pinckney from Alexander Goodbee & Anna his wife, & John Daniel, Esq.; the W tract of 248a being part of 548a which Pinckney purchased from Benjamin Godin, Esq. To be redeemed by payment of certain sums on certain dates. Wit: William Davy, Ann Blakewey. Before Robert Austin, J.P & Pub. Reg.

2-29=23 Mar 1738 Francis Varambaut & wf Martha to Anthony Portevine, Berkeley, 400a bounding E on Col. Robert Daniel.

2-33=W-211 3 Jan 1699 mentions Robert Daniel in group authorized 16 Aug 1698 to sell & grant. **This grant signed by Robert Daniel.

2-35=W-256 30 Nov & 1 Dec 1733 mentions the Hon. Robert in grp auth to grant.

2-40=W-421 6 & 7 Apr 1742 mentions Robert Daniel in grp that granted 14 Apr 1710.

2-47=X-147 4 & 5 May 1742 mentions Robert Daniel, Dep. Gov. in Grp that granted Dec 1716.

2-50=X-251 25 Aug 1742 Harris to Smith, lot #220 in Charleston, bounding N on John Daniel's tenement.

2-53=X-393 6 & 7 Dec 1742 mentions Dep. Gov. Robert Daniell et al that granted 22 Jun 1716.

2-57=Y-58 15 & 16 Feb 1733 mentions Hon. Robert Daniel in grp that granted 17 Dec 1714.

2-58=Y-91 no date By warrent from Dep. Gov. Robert Daniell, dated 23 Jul 1717, Francis Yonge, Sur. Gen. had surveyed for Joseph Parmenter, 1 lot #45 in Beaufort, Granville Co., bounding S on lot #15; W on Carteret Street; N on lot #44; E on lot #48. Certified 25 Jul.

2-58=Y-92 8 Aug 1717 The Hon. Col. Robert Daniell, Dep. Gov., & the Lords Proprs. Samuel Eveleigh, Francis Yonge, Charles hart, & George Chicken to Joseph Parmenter, lot #45 in Beaufort, Granville co. Recorded in Secretary's office 9 Aug 1717, fol. 413 by John Croft, Dep. Sec. James Home, Register.

2-64=Y-299 9 May 1743 Harris to Wainwright, both of St. Philip's Parish, part of lot #222 on the Green, ...bounding N on tenement of John Daniel.

2-69=Y-452 15 & 16 May 1743 mentions Col. Robert Daniell, Dep. Gov. in grp that granted 13 Jun 1716.

2-71=Y-506 10 & 11 Jun 1743 Trott to Frankland, lot #113, Charleston, E bound leading up to Capt. Daniel's swamp.

2-73=Z-10 27 & 28 Jan 1742 Sarah Blakewey, lately of Charleston, widow, devisee, residuary legatee, & sole executrix of will of William Blakewey, Esq., by her attorney, Charles Pinckney, to Noah Serre, planter, of Craven Co., for £400 British, the S part of a part of lot #33 fronting E 50 ft. on the Bay of Charleston, formerly occupied by the Hon. John Hammerton; bounding S 206-1/2 ft. on Isaac Holmes; W on John Simmons; N on the part sold by William Blakewey to the Hon. Joseph Wragg; also the shole land before the same, down to low water mark. Whereas William Blakewey owned the S part of lot #33, fronting E 78 ft. on the Bay & running the full depth of the lot, & also owned the shole land in front; & whereas by will dated 1 Jul 1727 he ordered the land sold & the money applied to payment of his debts; making his wife Sarah residuary legatee & appointing Sarah, his wife, & John Daniell, executrix & executor; & whereas Sarah paid off the debts; now she sells part of the lot to Noah Serre. Wit: Francis Guichard, Thomas Pinckney. Before Henry Gibbes, J.P. James Mickie, D.P.R.

2-79=Z14 Mar 1716/7 mentions Dep. Gov. Robert Daniel in grp that granted 23 Jan 1716.

2-80=Z-254 25 Jan 1743 mentions warrant from Dep. Gov. Robert Daniel 29 Sep 1716.

2-81=Z-286 9 & 10 Jul 1747 George Hunter, gentleman, to John Daniel, shipwright, both of Charleston, for £600 currency, part of lot #A in Charleston bounding E on Cooper River; N on the part occupied by the Public Fortifications, Granvill, Bastion, & a brick wall & by a wooden bridge over part of the marsh of said lot; S on part of the lot; W on a creek now filed [sic] up but nearly represented by the straight line marked SE 06-1/2 in plat; as by lines colored yellow in plat of part of Lot A. Whereas the Lorts Proprs. on 5 Mar 1680 granted Sir Peter Colleton, baronet; Thomas Colleton, Esq.; & Landgrave James Colleton, lot #A in Charleston with all the marsh belonging thereto, bounding N on lot #1; S on a little creek running out of Cooper River; W tending N; E on Cooper River; W on part of said creek; original grant recorded in Book G fol. 130; which lot A by several mesne conveyances came to John Colleton, of Fairlawn Barony, St. Johns Parish, Berkeley Co., who, by L & R dated 13 & 14 Jul 1736 conveyed to George Hunter; now Hunter sells to Daniel. Wit: George Saxby, John Wragg, John Rattray. Before Jacob Motte, J.P. James Mickie, D.P.R.

2-81=Z-294 30 Apr & 1 May 1744 Joshua Wilks, planter, (son & heir of Joshua Wilks) & Joan his wife, of Christ church Parish to John Daniel, merchant, of Charleston, for £2400 SC money, 600a, bounding E on James Allen; W on col. Robert Brewton, Sr., & Robert Brewton, Jr.; S on Joshua Wilks & Rowser's Creek; N on a great marsh of Wando River; also 170a in Berkeley Co., bounding S on Jacob Bond; W & N on the 600a; E on Jacob Bond & Wando Church. Whereas the Lords Proprs. on 22 Mar 1682 granted John Stephenson 600a on Wando River; bounding E on Martha Smallwood & Mary McMervil; S on Rowsers Creek; Martha Smallwood & William Wilkinson; W on Clement Browne; N on marsh; & whereas, after John Stephenson's death, his wife, Mary (?), inherited the land & afterwards married John Bell, bricklayer, of Berkeley Co., & whereas said John Bell & Ann (?) his wife (formerly wife of John Stephenson) on 27 Jun 1692 sold 200a, part of the 600a, to Joshua Wilks, father of Joshua, party hereto; & whereas said John Bell & Ann his wife, on 29 Oct 1698 conveyed to Joshua Wilks, the father, 400a (the other part of said 600a); & whereas the Lords Proprs. by Sir Nathaniel Johnson conveyed the 600a to Joshua Wilks, son & heir; & whereas the Lords Proprs. on 11 Aug 1677 granted Mary McMervil 170a, English measure, at head of Rowsers Cree, bounding S on marsh; N on land not taken up; W on John Stephenson & Priscilla Sullivan, & land not taken up; & she on 19 May 1688 conveyed the 170a to Nathaniel Law, gentleman, of said Co.; who on 14 Jun 1692 conveyed to Joshua Wilks; & whereas on 5 May 1704 the Lords Proprs. by Sir Nathaniel Johnson conveyed the 170a to Joshua Wilks, son & heir; now he conveys the 2 tracts to John Daniel. Wit: John Rattray, James Grindley. Before Jacob Motte, J.P. James Mickie, D.P.R.

2-84=Z-401 6 Dec 1718 mentions Robert Daniel in grp of Lords Proprs that granted 10 Mar 1714.

2-87=Z-488 15 & 16 Jul 1743 Lionel Chalmers, practitioner in physic, of Berkeley Co., to Sarah Stoutenburgh (late Sarah McKenzie) & John McKenzie, merchant, of Charleston, executrix & executor of will of William McKenzie, merchant, of Charleston, as security on a debt, 460a on SW side Wando River. Whereas the Lords Proprs. on 11 May 1699 granted Francis Gracia 460a on SE side Wando River, in Berkeley Co., bounding NE & SE on a creek; W & SW on vacant land; which by deed of feoffment dated 18 Oct 1708 Francis Gracia, joiner, & Elizabeth his wife, conveyed to George Logan, Esq., of Charleston; & he, by will dated 18 Mar 1719 devised the 460a to his son, Patrick Logan, or by default of heirs, to his daughter Helen; & whereas Patrick died without heirs & Helen inherited; & she married Robert Daniel, Esq., & by L & R dated 31 Jan 7 Feb [sic] 1727 they conveyed the tract to Thomas Cooper, Esq., of Charleston; who by L & R dated 1 & 2 mar 1727 conveyed to Martha Logan, spinster of Berkeley Co., eldest daughter of George Logan; & whereas she married Lionel Chalmers, & by L & R dated 29 & 30 Jul 1743 they conveyed the land to William Carr, Pettigua man; who by L & R dated 31 Jul & 1 Aug 1743 conveyed to Lionel Chalmers, surgeon, who, this date gave bond to Sarah Stoutenburgh & John McKenzie in penal sum of £3304:3 for payment of £1652:1:6 currency, with interest, on 3 Jul next; now he conveys the land to them as security. Wit: James Mickie, William Playters. Before George Haig, J.P. James Mickie, D.P.R. On 14 Feb 1748/9 Sarah Stoutenburgh acknowledged full satisfaction of mortgage. Wit: William Hopton.

2-97=AA-267 23 Mar 1743 Owen to Owen, lot #115, 67 ft square, bounding N on Tradd Street; W on Lewis Pacquereau; S on John Daniel (formerly Thomas Holton); E on King Street leading to the Broad Path.

2-109=BB-74 26 & 27 Jun 1743 Dep Gov. Robert Daniel granted in 1717

2-110=BB-82 9 & 10 May 1745 Cooper to Peronneau [a P= md. a D= later], lots #188-189, #79 mentions bdg W on Col. Robt Daniel in 1713 conveyance

2-112=BB-139 18 & 19 Aug 1745 Croft to Hamilton, lot in Charleston bdg S on John Daniell.

2-113=BB-171 2 & 3 Aug 1745 Mrs. mary Smith, widow of Landgrave Thomas Smith, to John Daniel, ship carpenter, of Charleston, for £1400 SC money part of lot #1 at S end of the Bay, fronting E on the Bay; bounding S on the brick wall that joins Granville Bastion, & on the piles of a small bridge; W on marsh; N on part same lot belonging to heirs of George Smith. Wit: James Reid, John Rattray. Before Robert Austin, J.P. James Home, Pub. Reg.

2-114=BB-212 10 & 11 Aug 1744 Brewton to George Heskett, shipwright, for £2000 SC money, part of half the lot #14 fronting S 20 ft. on Broad Street; bounding W 110 ft on John Daniel's house & lot; N on Edward Croft; E on house & lot belonging to estate of John King....

2-118=BB-293 10 Jan 1745 George Heskett, shipwright, to his son-in-law John Daniell, shipwright, both of Charleston, for love & affection, £5 currency, & other considerations, part of a lot in Charleston, bounding E 26 ft. on part of same lot belonging to Capt. King; N 22-1/2 ft. on George Hamilton; W on John Daniell; S on George Heskett. Wit: George (X) hamilton; John Remington. Wit. to possession & seizin: Adrian Loyer, John Cowden, George Hamilton & John Remington. Before James Home, J.P. & Pub. Reg.

2-123=BB-389 19 & 21 Oct 1732 Robert Hume, attorney-at-law, of St. Philip's Parish, Charleston, to Alexander Hume, gentleman, of London. includes 84a which Hume bought from Robert Daniell, Esq., & Helen his wife.

2-135=CC-243 12 Nov 1746 Provost Marshall Rawlins Lowndes, to John Daniel, ship carpenter, of Charleston. Whereas Robert Hume, gentleman, of Charleston owned part of lot #42 fronting S 31 ft. on Broad Street, bounding W on Mr. De St. Julien; N on Mrs. Watson; E on John MacKenzie; & by will dated 16 Dec 1736 appointed his brother Peter his executor; & whereas Robert Hume gave bond dated 31 Oct 1735 to his brother Alexander Hume, merchant, of London, in penal sum of £5000 British for payment of £2572:10 British, & whereas by act of Parliament by divers Prorogations held at Westminster, Co. of Middlesex, on 13 Jan 1731, it was enacted that after the 19 Sep 1732, the houses, Negroes, real estate, etc., within the plantations of a debtor should be liable for the satisfaction of debts due H.M. subjects; & whereas Alexander Hume, after Robert's death, impleaded Peter as executor in an action for recovery of said £5000 sterling & obtained a judgment for that amount, & costs; & in consequence a writ of fieri facias dated 12 Aug 1746 was issued; now Provost Marshall Rawlins Lowndes, for £1800 currency, conveys to John Daniel, the highest bidder at public auction, the part of lot #42 & the houses thereon, fronting 31 ft. on Broad Street. Wit: John Rattray, James Grindlay. Before Othniel Beale, J.P.

2-140=CC-335 [may just be a chain mention, not sure yet] 15 & 16 Jun 1744 Alexander Hume, of London, (brother & devisee in will of Robert Hume, attorney-at-law, of St. Philip's Parish, Charleston, SC) by his attorneys James Abercromby, Richard Hill, & John Guerard, merchants, of Charleston; to George Saxby, Esq., of Charleston; for £500 British, 184-1/2a in Berkeley Co., SC, on Charleston Neck; & 100a of adjoining marsh land; marked A on the plat; also 84a on Charleston Neck, adjoining the 284-1/2a, marked B on the plat; making 368-1/2a. Whereas Gilson Clapp, merchant, & Margaret his wife, of Berkeley Co., by L & R dated 1 & 2 Sep 1726 (reciting that Gilson then owned 4 adjoining tracts, 1 tract of 112a; 1 of 13a; 1 of 39-1/2a; & 1 of 10a; total 174-1/2a, on Charleston Neck, bounding N on Col. Robert Johnson; S on Charles Hart; W on the highway leading from Charleston; E on marsh of Cooper River; which 174-1/2a he conveyed to Robert Hume & whereas Charles Hart, Esq., of Berkeley Co., by L & R dated 21 & 22 -- 1728 sold to Robert Hume 10a on Charleston Neck, bounding N on the Broad Road; all other sides on Robert Hume; whereas Alexander Trench, gentleman, Granville Co., sold to Robert Hume 100a of marsh land on Charleston Neck adjoining the 174-1/2a, thus making 1 tract of 284-1/2a, according to Plat A attached to a lease dated 15 Jun 1744 between the attorneys of Alexander Hume & George Saxby; & whereas Landgrave Robert Daniel, Esq., & Helen his wife, of Berkeley Co., by L & R dated 1 & 2 Sep 1726 sold to Robert Hume 84a on Charleston Neck, bounding N on Jonathan Condon (formerly John Watkins) E on the Broad Path; S on Cartwright; W on marsh & Cartwright; according to plat B attached to said lease; & whereas Robert Hume who died in 1737 by will dated 16 Dec 1736 bequeathed to Alexander Hume, his brother party hereto, all the land he had bought from Gilson Clapp, Charles Hart & the 100a of marsh purchased from Trench out of Bayly's patent, also the 84a; & whereas said Alexander Hume, of London, by letter of attorney dated at London 5 Aug 1743 appointed James Abercromby, Richard Hill & John Guerard his attorneys to dispose of all the lands formerly owned by Robert Hume; now they sell the 368-1/2a to Saxby. Wit: Robert Hill, James Wright. Before Othniel Beale, J.P. John Beale, Register.

2-156=DD-105 10 & 11 Aug 1746 mentions Robert Daniel in grp as Lords Proprs in 1710 grant.

2-160=DD-190 27 & 28 Jan 1747 Francis Bremar, of Charleston, to James Bremar, of St. Thomas Parish, Berkeley Co., 1025a on St. Thomas Parish; bounding N on James Bremar, Samuel Simons, Andrew Deveaux, & John Daniel....

2-162=DD-247 9 & 10 Mar 1747 Skene to Purry, lots in Beaufort. mentions 1717 grant by Hon. Col. Robert Daniell & other trustees (of Lords Proprs.)

2-164=DD-300 14 Jun 1748 Simonds of Bladen NC to Pinckney of Charleston, lot #200 in Charleston, bounding E on a marsh at the head of Maj. Daniel's Creek in 1694 grant.

2-165=DD-341 2 Dec 1747 Stephen Bedon, Jr., merchant, of Charleston, to Isaac Nicholas, planter, of Stono, as security on bond of even date in penal sum of £4000 currency, with interest, on 1 Jan 1748; 549a & marsh on Daniell's Island, formerly belonging to Robert Daniell, Esq., now to Stephen Bedon, Jr; also all cattle, horses, sheep, hogs, plantation tools, boats, etc. Wit: Henry Bedon, George Bedon. Before Thomas Dale, J.P. John Beale, D.P.R.

2-173=EE-154 21 & 22 Jan 1747 Lionel Chalmers, surgeon, of Christ Church Parish, Berkeley Co., & Martha his wife (lately Martha Logan, niece & devisee of Patrick Logan, gentleman, son & devisee of col. George Logan, Esq., all of same place), to Alexander Peronneau, merchant, of Charleston, for £2250 currency, 460a on SE side Wando River. Whereas William, Earl of Craven, Palatine, & the Lords Proprs. on 11 May 1699, by the Hon. Joseph Blake & other trustees, granted Francis Gracia 460a, English measure, in Berkeley Co., bounding NNW on Wando River; NE on a creek; SE on the creek; W & SW on George Logan; & whereas Francis Gracia & Elizabeth his wife by deed of feoffment dated 18 Oct 1708 conveyed the 460a to George Logan; who, by will dated 18 Mar 1719 bequeathed the tract to his son Patrick Logan with the proviso that should Patrick die without issue then daughter Helen to inherit; &

whereas patrick died without heirs but by will dated 18 Oct 1726 bequeathed to his niece Martha Logan, Jr. (daughter of Martha Logan); now Martha Chalmers, party hereto, the residue of his real & personal estate; & whereas after Patrick's death doubts arose as to the validity of the devise in George Logan's will; to remove such doubts Helen & her husband, Robert Daniel, by L & R dated 31 Jan & 1 Feb 1727 conveyed the 460a to Thomas Cooper, Esq., of Charleston, who, by L & R dated 1 & 2 Mar 1727, for £500 currency, conveyed to Martha Logan, spinster, eldest daughter of George Logan; now she & her husband sell to Perronneau. Wit: Elizabeth Pinckney, The Hon. Charles Pinckney. Before William Pinckney, J.P. John Beale, Register.

2-177=EE-165 9 & 10 Feb 1748 estate of John Daniel in list of creditors in mortgage to pay debts of William Yeomans.

2-179=EE-230 17 7 18 Jan 1748 Fisher to Wells, both of St. Thomas Parish, Berkeley Co; land on N side Wando River, bdg N on Robert Daniell; also on Alston, Beresfor, Wells.

2-182=FF-22 26 & 27 Feb 1747 Branford to Allston. mentions landgrave Robert Daniell was granted 7 Mar 1698 & he ran out 1280a in Craven Co., sold to Smith...

2-190=FF-193 26 Feb 1746 Ann Ellery, widow, of St Johns to Charles Pinckney, Esq., of Charleston. all her marsh or low water land in Colleton Square on S side of the canal, known by letter "g" in plan of Square, bdg S on Landgrave Daniell's lot...

2-192=FF-221 18 Mar 1746 George Logan, of Cape Fear, NC, to Lionel Chalmers, of Berkeley Co., SC, as security on bond of even date in penal sum of £1500 for payment of £750 currency, with interest, on 18 Mar 1745; 620a in Berkeley Co. Wit: Sarah Daniell, John Daniell. Before William Forbes, J.P. for New Hanover Co. William Hopton, Register.

2-192=FF-222 17 & 18 Mar 1746 George Logan, gentleman, of Cape Fear, NC, to Lionel Chalmers, surgeon, of Berkeley Co., as security on above bond (p221); 620a in Berkeley Co., on E side Wando River, bounding E on Lionel Chalmers; S on Col. Thomas Lynch. Wit: Sarah Daniell, John Daniell. Before William Forbes, J.P. for New Hanover Co. William Hopton, Register. On 11 Jan 1754 Lionel Chalmers declared mortgage paid in full. Wit: William Hopton.

2-192=FF-231 4 Dec 1749 George Logan, Jr., of Christ Church Parish, having purchased the mortgaged land, agrees to pay George Logan, Sr.'s bond to Lionel Chalmers, surgeon. Wit: Helen Trewin, John Logan. Before Jacob Motte, J.P. William Hopton, Register. (see p2220).

2-200=GG-63 5 & 6 May 1749 Daniel Conawy, & Ann his wife (formerly Ann Daniel, lately Ann Goodbee, widow of Alexander Goodbee), to John Cart, both of Charleston, as security on bond dated 30 Apr 1748 (signed also by James Mackrellis & Peter Fisher, of Charleston) in sum of £540 for payment of £270 SC money, with interest, on 30 Apr 1749 (?); 380a on E side Cooper River, in St. Thomas parish, Berkeley Co., part of 2 tracts of 1005a granted by the Lords Proprs. to Solomon Bremar & by several mesne conveyances came to Alexander Goodbe; according to plat of 380a attached to bill of sale dated 31 Jan 1723 from Peter Bremar to Daniel Trezevant. Wit: Peter Manigault, Robert Williams, Jr. Before John Rattray, J.P. William Hopton, Register. On 3 Sep 1751 John Cart declared mortgage satisfied. Wit: William Hopton, Register.

2-208=GG-285 30 & 31 Mar 1747 Waties to Pinckney & Peronneau, lots @201, 202, 203, 206 in Charleston. In grant of 1694 bdg E on a marsh at head of Col. Daniel's Creek; & W on the Great Street leading from Oyster Point to the Market Place by Capt. Simmond's lots....

2-210=GG-320 Mackenzie to Watson & Michie, includes lot #42 in Charleston bdg W on heirs of John Daniel (formerly Robert Hume)....

2-227=HH-277 15 Jul 1740 Grant from George II by Lt. Gov. William Bull to Patrick & James Dannielle, 100a in Craven Co., Queensborough Township (50a to each), bounding NE on purchased land; NW on Lynch's Lake; SE & SW on vacant land; also lot #76. Wit: Alexander Cramahe, C.C. Recorded in Secretary's Book EE fol 21 by William George Freeman, Dep. Sec. William Hopton, Register. Plat certified 11 Nov 1737 by James St. John, Sur. Gen., according to warrant issued 15 Sep 1736 by Lt. Gov. Thomas Broughton.

2-228=HH-315 29 & 30 Nov 1750 Pawley to Allston, in chain of title: 18 Jun 1711 granted to Robert Daniel 24,000a, of which a tract of 1490a was situated on Waccamaw Neck in Prince George Parish, Craven Co., bounding E on marsh of the seashore; W on Waccamaw River; N on Archibald Johnston; S on Samuel Allston, son of John Allston; & whereas Robert Daniel on 19 Jun 1711 sold the lands to Thomas Smith....

2-250=KK-95 Adam Daniel wit. for Samuel West, Charles West, & John Ainger.

2-274=MM-61 18 & 19 Sep 1751 Braggins to Buchanan, mentions Lt. Gov. Robert Daniel on 28 Feb 1717 appointed Grace Jackson executrix of husband John Jackson.

2-280=MM-164 30 & 31 Aug 1721 George Logan, planter, & Martha his wife, of Berkeley Co., to Joseph Wragg, merchant, of Charleston, for £500 currency, that part of lot #33 in on [sic] the Bay of Charleston, bounding E 78 ft. on Cooper River; N 210 ft. (or more) on Mrs. Ann Daniel; S on Thomas Dymes; also that piece of land fronting said lot, from the wall of fortification of said town to low water mark. Whereas the Lords Proprs. on 13 Mar 1693/4 sold James Moore lot #33 in Charleston, which on 16 Mar 1693 Moore sold to Capt. William Hawett; who on 16 Oct 1696 sold to Robert Daniel of Berkeley Co., who on 10 Jul 1704 appointed Charles Burnham of Berkeley Co., his attorney, to assign to his son Capt. Robert Daniel & his wife Sarah, for & during their natural lives & no longer, 2 lots in Charlest [sic]; & whereas Burnham therefore on 20 May 1705 turned 2 lots over to said Capt. Robert Daniel & his wife, Sarah; & whereas Robert Daniel, the father, by will dated 1 May 1718 bequeathed to his wife Martha (now Martha Logan) after the death of said Sarah, the said 2 lots #33 & #34; & whereas Sarah Daniel, wife of Robert, on 16 Apr 1719 surrendered her interest in the lots to Martha Daniel; & whereas by L & R at the marriage of Martha Daniel & Col. George Logan, lot #33 was settled in trust for the

use of Martha Daniel, Jr., (now Martha Logan, wife of said George Logan, Jr.); now George Logan & Martha his wife sell lot #33 to Wragg. Wit: Sarah Blakewey, Thomas Dymes, Robert Hume. Before Robert Austin, J.P. William Hopton, Register.

2-286=MM-265 27 & 28 Mar --[see next] John Daniell, gentleman, of New Hanover Co., NC & Sarah his wife, to George Logan & Lionel Chalmers, of Berkeley Co., executors of estate Martha Logan in trust for Martha Logan, for £300 SC money, that piece of low water mark land on Bay of Charleston, bounding E 78 ft. on Cooper River; N & S on other low water lots belonging to John Daniel; W on lot given to Martha my marriage settlement from her mother Martha Logan, now deceased, now in possession of Joseph Wragg; which low water lands on 10 Dec 1714 were granted by Gov. Charles Craven to Col. Robert Daniell, who bequeathed them to his wife Martha, who on 18 Feb 1736 conveyed to John Daniell. Wit: Henry Shaw, William (X) Hankinson. Memo: It is hereby provided that John Daniell grants no other right or title than he stands invested with by deed dated 18 Feb 1736 given him by his mother Martha Logan. Before William Forbes, J.P. of New Hanover Co., NC. William Hopton, Register.

2-286=MM-270 28 Mar 1747 John Daniell to George Logan & Lionel Chalmers, executors, in trust for Martha Logan, to estate of her mother, Martha Logan; a full discharge as executors. Wit: Henry Shaw, William Hopton. Before Robert Austin, J.P. William Hopton, Register.

2-316=OO-187 8 & 9 May 1749 Robert Daniel, planter, to Anthony Bonneau, planter, both of Berkeley Co., for £900 SC money, 590a in Berkeley Co., bounding S on Messrs. Berrisford, Samuel Wells, Joseph Warnock & Anthony Bonneau; E on Isaac Guerin & Anthony Bonneau; N on Lewis Mouzon, Sr., & John Lesesne; W on John Lesesne & Alexander Peronneau. Whereas the Lords proprs. granted John Russ, planter, of Berkeley Co., 590a in Berkeley Co., which he bequeathed to his son Thomas Russ; who sold to Robert Daniel, father of Robert Daniel, party hereto; who by will dated 1 Jun 1732 bequeathed his real & personal estate, except as excepted, to his son Robert; now he sells the land to Bonneau. Wit: Joseph Warnock, Samuel Drake, David Fogartie. Before Francis Lejau, J.P. William Hopton, Register.

2-329=OO-529 10 & 11 Aug Backshell to Lovekin, Robert Daniel, Dep. Gov. in 1716/7 gave warrant for original grant.

2-335=OO-697 10 Jan 1754 James Daniel wit. for Weston to Howell, land in Craven, N side Congaree River...

2-337=PP-1 19 & 20 Mar 1740 Lt. Gov. William Bull, Othniel Beale, David Hext, Isaac Holmes, & Isaac Mazyck, Esq., having been appointed, by an act of the General Assembly, passed 17 Jun 1746, trustees for preserving the fortifications & for appropriating certain surplus lands in Charleston, & whereas it was declared in said act that on a resurvey it was found that certain surplus lands near Queen Street, in NW part of Schenckings Square, as endorsed by yellow lines on a certain plat in the Secretary's office, should be in the hands of said trustees, to be sold within 18 months at public auction, & the money used to pay the owners of lots 248 & 249 taken up by the ditch & rampart, the surplus money to be placed in the hands of the public treasuree; now having divided the surplus land into 4 parcels, according to plat, they sell to William Webb, merchant, of Charleston, the highest bidder, for £660 currency, the SE parcel, #3, bounding E 49 ft on Old Church or Meeting House Street; S 230 ft. on Mrs. Bourgard; W on part purchased by John Daniel; No on part purchased by Henry peronneau. Wit: Charles Pinckney, Samuel Prioleau, Jr. Before John Dart, J.P. William Hopton, Register. Plat of surplus [sic] land bounding E about 98-1/2 ft. on Old Church Street, W 132 ft. on King Street; S about 460 ft on Mrs. Bogar; N 460 ft. on Dr. Martin; lots #1 & #2 purchased by John Daniel; lot #3 by William Webb; lot #4 by Henry Peronneau.

2-337=PP-7 14 Jul 1749 Rawlins Lowndes, P.M. [Provost Marshall], to James Irving. above land sold to satisfy Webb's debts. mentions bdg W on John Daniel.

2-340=PP-88 12 & 13 Sep 1753 Walker to Rattray. 105a (half of 210a) granted to Col. Robert Daniel, on Thomas Island, bounding NW on Watcoe Creek; SW on John Durham; SE on heirs of Richard Codner; NE on Richard Codner being the other half of said 210a....

2-347=PP-355 25 & 26 Jan 1749 Richard Capers, William Bennison, & Richard Bennison, executors of will of George Bennison, gentleman, of Christ Church Parish, Berkeley Co., to Robert Daniel, of same Parish, for £600 currency, 400a, called the White House, bounding W on Richard Caper; S on John Hollybush; N on salt marsh; E on Richard Rowser (formerly as part of same tract). Whereas George Bennison, by will dated 15 Sep 1747, in order to settle his debts, desired his executors to sell White House Plantation; which he had purchased from his son, George Bennison, & another tract of 492a known as the Swamp Plantation, & appointed as executors his brother Richard Capers, & his sons William Bennison & Richard Bennison; now the executors are obliged to sell White House Plantation & apply the money towards payment of said debts. Wit: Jonah Bonhoste, Charles Capers, John Bennett. Before John Rutledge, J.P. William Hopton, Register.

2-350=PP-455 13 & 14 Dec 1731 Alexander Goodbee, planter, of Berkeley Co., to John Daniel & George Logan, gentlemen, as trustees, 380a in St. Thomas Parish. Whereas on 8 & 9 Dec 1725 a marriage was intended between Alexander Goodbee & Ann Daniel, 1 of the daughters of Martha Logan, widow of Col. Robert Daniel, & in consideration of a marriage portion given Goodbee, & to settle a competent maintenance for Ann, & for other considerations, Goodbee by L & R dated 8 & 9 Dec 1725 conveyed to William Blakeway & John Daniel, as trustees, 340a in St. James Goose Creek Parish, Berkeley Co., bounding NW on Robert How (now Thomas Clifford); SW on Benjamin Godin & the Hon. Archibald Middleton; W on Col. John Herbert; in trust for the use of Goodbee during his life & afterwards for Ann Daniel; & whereas John Daniel, the surviving trustee, with the consent of Alexander & Ann Goodbee, has agreed to reconvey the 340a to Goodbee; now Alexander, in consideration of Ann's consenting to reconvey said tract to him, & in consideration of the marriage portion he received, & for her better support, conveys to Daniel & Logan, as trustees, 380a on E side Cooper River; in St. Thomas parish, Berkeley Co., part of 2 tracts of 1005a granted by the Lords Proprs. to Solomon Bremar, & by several mesne conveyances being vested in Goodbee; the 380a bounding according to bill of sale dated 31 Jan 1723 from Peter Bremar to Daniel Trezvant; Goodbee to have the use of the property during his lifetime; then Ann. Wit: Martha Logan, Jr., Andrew Shapely, Lewis Daniel Brebant. Before William Hopton, J.P. & Pub. Reg.

2-352=PP-487 24 & 25 Apr 1750 Daniel Conway, of Charleston, & Ann his wife (lately Ann Goodbee), to Isaac Lesesne (Lessene),

planter, for £270 currency, 380a on E side Cooper River, in St. Thomas Parish, Berkeley Co., part of 2 tracts of 1005a originally granted by the Lords proprs. to Solomon Bremar & by several mesne conveyances vested in Alexander Goodbee, according to plat attached to bill of sale dated 30 Jan 1723 from Peter Bremar to Daniel Trezvant. Whereas by deed of settlement dated 14 Dec 1731 Alexander Goodbee, planter, of Berkeley Co., conveyed the above tract to John Daniel & George Logan, gentlemen, in trust for said Alexander Goodbee during his lifetime, then in trust for said Ann; now she & her present husband, Daniel Conway, sell to Lessene. Wit: Robert Williams, Jr., James Grindlay. Before Lionel Chalmers, J.P. William Hopton, Reg.

2-356=PP-619 30 May 1755 Adam Daniel & John Daniel, sons of John Daniel of Charleston, of 1st part; & Thomas Smith, merchant, of Charleston, & Mary his wife, formerly widow of said John Daniel, executors of will of said John Daniel, of 2nd part. Whereas John Daniel, by will dated 12 Jul 1747, amongst other things, bequeathed to his 3 children, Adam, John, & Mary, all his real estate & a considerable part of his personal estate, & ordered all his real estate divided by his executrix & executor equally amongst said children when 21, & should 1 die before reaching 21 that child's portion to be equally divided between the others; & whereas both Adam & John have reached 21 years & are willing to divide the real estate at the discretion of Thomas & Mary Smith; & whereas Mary, the daughter, has lately married John Parker, planter, but has not yet reached 21 years, but her brothers desire to place her 1/3 interest in the hands of Thomas & Mary Smith, as trustees, now it is mutually agreed that Thomas & Mary Smith may divide the residuary real & personal estate & allot shares to Adam, John & Mary; & whereas for finishing & repairing certain buildings & houses in Charleston, it became necessary for said Mary Smith, during her widowhood & for Thomas & Mary Smith since their marriage, to pay out a considerable part of the estate & moneys of testator, so that an equal division of the real estate cannot be made without injury to 1 or more of the children & devisee; & it is expedient that all parties should agree that division should be made with discretion, rather than exactly; & Adam & John agree that the allotments made by Thomas & Mary Smith shall be final & binding; now they relinquish all claim to Mary Parker's third part; with provisoes in case of her death. Wit: Solomon Isaacs, Joseph Allston, David Brown, Lambert Lance. Before James Grindley, J.P. William Hopton, Register.

2-357=PP-625 12 Jun 1755 Thomas Smith, merchant, of Charleston, & Mary his wife, formerly widow of John Daniel, ship carpenter, & executrix of his will, of 1st part; Adam Daniel, planter, eldest son of said John Daniel, of 2nd part; John Daniel, planter, youngest son of John Daniel, of 3rd part; & John Parker, planter, & Mary his wife, only daughter of said John Daniel, of 4th part. See above agreement for details. In order to divide John Daniels residuary real & personal estate with discretion rather than with exactitude, all being agreed, the estate amounting to £22,500 SC currency, & whereas Adam in consideration of his allotment has agreed to pay John, his brother £3480 currency, to cover inequality; now Thomas & Mary Smith, as executors, allot to Adam the lands; tenements, etc., listed in schedule A, enclosed with a double black line, & valued at £10,980 currency, out of which he is entitled to receive £7,500 currency; that is; lot #1 on S end of the Bay, bounding E on the Bay; S on the brick wall that joins Granville Bastion & on the spiles per small bridge; W on marsh; N on part of lot #1, occupied by John Cooper; also the part of lot #1 remaining unimproved & bounding N on heirs of George Smith; also that part of a lot S of lot #1, known as A in the plat at Charleston, bounding E on Cooper River; S on part said lot; W on a creek now filled up but represented in plat attached to release of said land by George Hunter to John Daniel; also part of lot #115, bounding E 32 ft. on King Street; S 100 ft. on a house formerly belonging to Thomas Holton; N on part said lot belonging to Edward Vanvelsen; W on part same lot' also part of lot #42 bounding S 31 ft. on Broad Street; W on Mr. De St. Julien; N on Mr. Watson; E on John McKenzie; also the corner part of lot #14 bounding S 19 ft. 3 in. on Broad Street; W 83 ft. on Union Street; E on part same lot formerly occupied by John Beswick; N on John Daniel's estate allotted to Mary Parker; also half of an adjoining back piece of land as occupied by Mr. Moran, which was granted by George Heskett to John Daniel; also the piece of ground bounding E 118 ft. on King Street; S 230 ft. on Dr. Martin; W on Mr. Webb & Henry peronneau; N on Barnard Elliott; with all houses, buildings, etc., on said parcels of ground, to the full value of £10,980 currency; subject to the payment to John of £3480 currency for equality of partition; & Thomas & Mary Smith allot to John Daniel, 837a on Wando River, valued at £2000 currency & composed of 3 tracts of 600a, 170a, & 67a, formerly belonging to Joshua Wilks, who sold to John Daniel, the father; also the £3480 paid by Adam; also £2020 currency; total £7500, his full share; marked B in schedule & enclosed within double red lines on plat; & Thomas & Mary Smith allot to Mary Parker the N part of corner lot #14 in Charleston, bounding W 37 ft on Union Street; No on Edward Croft; S on Adam Daniel; E on Capt. King; which includes the other half of the back piece conveyed by George Heskett to John Daniel, the father; with all houses, etc., to value of £1200 currency; also £6300 currency; total £7500; according to schedule marked C & enclosed by single black line; each declares the division just & satisfactory. Wit: Solomon Isaacs, Thomas Crossthwaite, William Scott. Before James Grindlay, J.P. William Hopton, Register. Schedule given shows value of estate £22,500 currency. "A" includes: part lot #1 occupied by John Cooper, £3000; N part lot #1, unimproved, £600; part low water lot adjoining the above southward, £300; part lot #115 on Kin Street, £300; part lot #42 on Broad Street, with 2 brick tenements, £2365; part lot #14, including tenement on Union Street, adjoining northward, £3385; part lot on King Street, £1030; total 10980; cash to John Daniel, £3480; balance £7500; schedule "B"; 837a on Wando River £2000; cash from Adam Daniel, £3480; from testator's personal estate, £2020; total £7500; schedule "C"; N part of piece of lot #14 on Broad Street including other part of back lot formerly belonging to George Heskett, £1200; cash from personal estate, £6300; total £7500.

2-358 PP-635 1 & 2 Jan 1755 William Lloyd, merchant, & Martha his wife, to Thomas Smith, merchant, of Charleston, as security on bond of even date in penal sum of £5600 for payment of £2800 currency, on 1 Jul next; 817a in Christ Church Parish, Berkeley Co., bounding W on Wando River & George Logan; N on George Logan & vacant marsh; E on Arnulds Vanderhorst; S on John Rutledge; which 817a formerly belonged to Thomas Lynch, & purchased by William Lloyd from said Thomas Smith; reseving to Thomas Lynch the burying ground of his father as now railed in. Wit: Robert Williams, Jr., Christopher. Before William Murray, J.P. William Hopton, Register. On 23 Apr 1759 Thomas Smith declared mortgage paid in full. Wit: William Hopton. [does this help relate above John Daniel to the Robert Daniel?]

2-359=PP-663 20 Jun 1755 Adam Daniel, planter, to John Paul Grimke, jeweler, of Charleston, for £5750 currency, part of lot #42 in Charleston, bounding S 31 ft. on Broad Street; W 90 ft. on Mr. De St. Julien; N on Mrs. Watson; E on John McKensie; also the corner part of lot #14 bounding S 19 ft. 3 in. on Broad Street; W 83 ft. 6 in. on Union Street; N on Mary Parker; E on Capt. King (now Mrs. Heskett); with all houses, etc. Wit: John Ratray, Charles Pinckney. Before Jacob Motte, J.P. William Hopton, Register. Plat dated 13 Jun 1755 by Robert McMurdy.

2-359=PP-666 20 Jun 1755 Adam Daniel, John Daniel, planters, & Thomas Smith Sr., merchant, of Charleston, give John Paul Grimke, jeweler, of Charleston, bond in penal sum of £5750 currency, that he may quietly enjoy the property conveyed to him (see p663). Wit: John Rattray, Charles Pinckney. Before Jacob Motte, J.P. William Hopton, Register. 2-359=PP-679 31 Jul 1755 Adam Daniel, planter, son of John Daniel, to Henry Peronneau, gentleman, for £1030 currency, part of a lot in Charleston, bounding W 107 ft. on King Street; N 231 ft. on Dr. Martin; E on estate of Henry Peronneau; S on Barnard Elliot (see p625). Wit: Thomas Raven, George Jackson. Before James Grindlay, J.P. William Hopton, Register. Plat certified 19 Jul 1755 by William Wilkins, Sur.

3-2=QQ-61 3 Oct 1755 Adam Daniel, planter, son of John Daniel, ship carpenter, of Charleston; to John Rattray, gentleman, for £510 currency, part of lot #115 in Charleston, bounding E 32 ft. on King Street; S 100 ft. on a house & lot of Thomas Holton; N on Edward Vanvelsin. Wit: Samuel Wainwright, George Jackson. Before James Grindlay, J.P. William Hopton, Register.

3-12=QQ-337 26 & 27 Mar 1756 Smith to Pawley. 500a Craven, part of land granted by Lords Proprs. to Robert Daniel with his Landgrave patent; & sold by Robert Daniel to Landgrave Thomas Smith....

3-13=QQ-366 24 & 25 Mar 1756 Smith to Horry. Whereas the Lords Proprs. on 12 Aug 1698 created Robert Daniel a Landgrave with 48,000a of land & he surveyed a tract of 12,000a in Craven Co., as part of the 48,000a, bounding N on Winyaw River; other sides on vacant land; according to plat certified by Thomas Broughton, Sur. Gen., on 4 Apr 1711; which 12,000a were granted by the deputies on 18 Jun 1711 to Robert Daniel; & whereas Robert Daniel on 19 Jun 1711 sold Thomas Smith, Esq., of Goose Creek, 2 baronies containing 24,000a, part of the 48,000, of which the first 12,000a was a part....

3-28=RR-76 6 & 7 Oct 1756 Screven, to Henderson. 262a, part of 379a granted in Apr 1717 by Robert Daniel, Dep. Gov....

3-37=RR-321 15 Jan 1757 Adam Daniel, son of John Daniel, of Charleston, to James Hartley, planter, for £650 currency, part of lot #1 at S end of the Bay in Charleston, bounding N on Mr. Edmonds; E 23 ft. on the Bay; S 144 ft. on other part same lot belonging George Somner; W 21 Ft. on Justinus Stull. Wit: Joseph Ball, Jr., George Jackson. Before John Rattray, J.P. William Hopton, Register.

3-38=RR-360 Smith to Horry. similar description to QQ-366....

3-46=RR-546 5 Apr 1757 mentions Robert Daniel in grp of Lords Proprs in grant in 1714.

3-60=SS-221 Parker to Stone. N part of a corner part of lot #14 in Charleston, bounding W 27 ft. on Union Street; N 45 ft. on Edward Croft; S on Adam Daniel; E on Capt. King....

3-60=SS-224 17 & 18 Nov 1757 Joseph Ash & Richard Cochran Ash, executors, of will of John Daniel, planter, of Wando; to John Rose, ship carpenter, of Christ Church Parish, for £4000 currency, 837a on Wando River. Whereas John Daniel owned 837a on Wando River, in 3 tracts of 600a, 170a, & 67a, formerly belonging to Joshua Wilks, bounding N on creeks & marshes of Wando River; E on Capt. Jacob Bond; S on Rousser's Crees & Col. Robert Brewton; W on Brewton & James Allen (Allin-Alling); NW on Allen; & whereas by will dated 12 May 1757 he appointed his brother Adam Daniel, George Barksdale, Richard Cochran Ash, & Joseph Ash, his executors with authority to sell; but Daniel & Barksdale refused to act; now the other executors sell to Rose. Wit: William Blake, Benjamin Guerard. Before John Rattray, J.P. William Hopton, Register. Plat certified 14 Nov 1757 by William Wilkins, Sur., shows within yellow lines 600a granted John Stevenson; within black lines 170a granted Mrs. Mary McMarvell; & within pricked lines 67a granted Joshua Wilkes.

3-61=SS-239 Walker to Lejau & Lejau, executors of Daniel Huger. part is 105a (part of 210a granted to Col. Robert Daniel) on Thomas Island, Berkeley Co., bounding NW on Wattcoe Creek; SW on John Durham; SE on heirs of Richard Codner; NE on other land of heirs of Richard Codner, the remainder of Col. Daniel's 210a....

3-74=TT-210 22 & 23 Feb 1758 Greene to Bland. lot #141 in Beaufort, granted by Dep. Gov. Robert Daniel to Capt. Daniel Greene 12 Jun 1717.

3-86=TT-545 20 Jun 1713 Allan to Gibbon & Allan. 3 lots in Charleston #188, #189, #79; bounding S on a street leading W from Cooper River by the lands of Col. Robert Daniel, Jonathan Amory, Dr. George Franklin, & Dr. John Hutchinson....

3-94=VV-179 25 & 26 Apr 1759 Norman to Hayes. Robert Daniel in grp of Lords Proprs in grant 1714/5....

3-113=VV-668 4 Sep 1755 Adam Daniel, son of John Daniel, of Charleston, to George Sommers, gentleman, of Charleston, for £3900 currency, part of lot #1 in Charleston at A end of the Bay; bounding W on Justinus Stull; N on part same lot; E 47-1/2 ft. on the Bay; S partly on the brick wall & partly on a small wooden bridge leading W; according to plat marked A; with the privilege of an eave-drop from the tenement thereon until a wall shall be built adjoining the N part of said tenement; & in case such wall shall be built higher than or equal in height to the eave of said tenement then with the privilege of an intervening spout to carry off the water; also that part of a low water lot bounding E on Cooper River; N partly on Granville Bastion & partly on said bridge & brick wall; S on other low water lots; W on a creek; according to plat marked B. Wit: Thomas Smith, Humphreys Summers, John Rattray. Before John Hume, J.P. William Hopton, Register. Plats A & G given.

3-147=XX-300 17 & 18 Jun 1761 Elizabeth Brown, widow & Richard Singleton, & Samuel Thomas, planters, executrix & executors of will of Dr. Robert Brown, physician of Charleston, to John Paul Grimke, jeweler, of Charleston, for £1500 currency, the N part of lot #32 in Charleston, bounding E (exclusive of width of small alley) 20 ft. on Bay of Charleston; N 195 ft. on other part said lot belonging to estate of Anthony Mathewes; W on Robert Daniel; S on said alley; which part of a lot Isaac Holmes, merchant, of Charleston (son of Isaac Holmes, merchant), on 14 Oct 1755 sold to Dr. Robert Brown; who, by will dated 12 Nov 1757, appointed said executrix & executors, giving them authority to sell any of his real or personal estate. Wit: Thomas Young, William Guerin. Guerin testified 18 Jul 1761 before Alexander Gordon, J.P. Recorded 22 Oct 1761 by William Hopton, Register.

3-163=YY-136 27 Mar 1762 mentions Dep. Gov. Robert Daniel granted in 1717.

3-182=ZZ-181 8 & 9 Oct 1762 Coachman to Coachman, 1000a, part of Landgrave Robert Daniells 1714 patent of 48,000a, he sold 20 Aug 1714 to Thomas Broughton....

3-186=ZZ-323 27 & 28 Dec 1762 Mouzon to Smith, 200a in St. Thomas Parish, bounding...N on land formerly belonging to Joseph Singletary (now to Robert Daniell, John Singletary, or Nathan Tart)...

3-196=ZZ-695 22 & 23 Apr 1763 Lambton, assignee of estate of Robert Austin; to George Smith; 200a in St. Thomas & St. Dennis Parish; bounding....N on John Singletary & Robert Daniel....

3-214=A3-651 22 & 23 May 1759 William Vanderhorst, gentleman, of Christ Church parish, & Margaret his wife, to William Hopton, gentleman, of Charleston, for £4150 SC money, 2 adjoining tracts of 620a & 460a, English measure, total 1080a in Christ Church parish, on SE side Wando River, bounding N & NW on the river; NE on a creek; SE on said creek; S on William Cleiland (formerly Thomas Lynch). Whereas on 6 Nov 1704 Gov. Nathaniel Johnson granted 620a, English measure, to Thomas Cary; who sold to George Logan, the eldest; who in 1719 devised the land to his eldest son & heir George Logan, Sr.; who, with his wife Martha, by L & R dated 20 & 21 Feb 1739 sold to Lionel Chalmers; who with Martha his wife, by L & R dated 4 & 5 Mar 1746, reconveyed to George Logan, Sr.; who on 22 Jan 1742 appointed his wife, Martha his attorney with authority to sell his land in SC; by L & R dated 1 & 2 Dec 1749, she sold to George Logan, Jr.; who with his wife Elizabeth, (also George Logan, Sr., & Martha his wife; & Lionel Chalmers & Martha his wife) by L & R dated 17 & 18 Dec 1753 sold to William Vanderhorst (Book SS-200-207) the 620a, then bounding W & N on Wando River; E on Francis Gracia & vacant land; S on Thomas Lynch; & whereas William, Earl of Craven, Palatine, on 11 May 1699, by the Hon. Joseph Blake, granted Francis Gracia 460a, English measure, bounding N & NW on Wando River; NE & SE on a creek; W & SW on vacant land' & whereas Francis Gracia & Elizabeth his wife on 18 Oct 1708 sold the 460a to George Logan; who by will dated 18 Mar 1719 bequeathed to his son Patrick Logan (but in case of Patrick's death, then to daughter Helen); & whereas Patrick died without issue, but by will dated 18 Oct 1726, bequeathed the residue of his real & personal estate to his niece, Martha Logan, Jr., (now Martha Chalmers), daughter of Martha Logan; & whereas doubts arose as to the validity of the will of George Logan, grandfather of Martha Chalmers (as to whether it was an absolute devise of the fee simple to Patrick or only as executory devise, with the remainder to testator's daughter Helen contingent upon Patrick's dying without issue; & consequently whether Patrick had power to devise to niece Martha Logan & to secure the premises to Martha the said Helen (Helen Daniel) with her husband Robert Daniel, by L & R dated 31 Jan & 1 Feb 1727 conveyed to Thomas Cooper of Charleston; who by L & R dated 1 & 2 Mar 1727 for £500 currency, conveyed to Martha Logan, spinster (Martha Chalmers), eldest daughter of George Logan; & whereas Lionel Chalmers, surgeon, & Martha (Martha Logan, niece & devisee of Patrick Logan) his wife, by L & R dated 21 & 22 Jan 1747 conveyed to Alexander Peronneau, merchant, of Charleston, (Bk EE-154-160); who with his wife Margaret, by L & R dated 30 & 31 Aug 1757 conveyed the 460a to William Vanderhorst; now he sells both tracts to Hopton. Wit: John Moore, Arnulds Vanderhorst. Proved by Vanderhorst 25 Feb 1764 before Benjamin Smith, J.P. Recorded 28 Feb 1764 by William Hopton, Register. Entered in Auditors Book F6 p. 85 & 86 on 1 May 1762 by Richard Lambton, Dep. Aud.

3-224=B3-233 20 Dec 1758 Deed of partition of will of Joseph Wragg dated 26 Sep 1746; his wife Judith being executrix....Eight shares marked A-H; value £5900 each; C = to Judith Wragg, eldest daughter. 931a (£116:7:6) in St. Helena Parish, Purysburgh, granted 9 Apr 1736; bounding N on James St. John; E & S on Mr. Wright; 1 side on Mr. Owens; 1346a (£4000) called Spring Grove, in Parishes of St. James Goose Creek & St. Johns; purchased 17 & 18 Jan 1727 from Roger Moore & Catharine his wife; also part of lot #115 (£800); purchased from Elizabeth Holmes 1 & 2 Oct 1750; bounding N 30 ft. on Tradd Street; W 130 ft. on Solomon Legare; S on Thomas Holten; E on part same lot; also 262 ft. low water land (£900) E of the E Bay lots, purchased from John Daniel, Thomas Daniel (?), George Logan & Martha his wife, Alexander Goodby & Anne his wife; chattels £83:12:6.

3-225=B3-233 20 Dec 1758 same deed of partition; H = to Charlotte Wragg, 4th daughter, 302a (£1000) near Georgetown, in Craven co., granted 26 Jun 1736 to Robert Wright, who sold to Wragg; between Black & Peedee Rivers; bounding NE on William Swinton; also part of a lot on Bay & Blue house & lot (£7500, deduct 1/3); 1 lot (marked A) between Noah Sere & the blue house; bounding E 28 ft. 3 in. on Bay; S 210 ft. on Mrs. Sarah Blakeway; W on John Simons; N on Joseph Wragg; as purchased from John Daniel & Sarah his wife on 7 & 8 Oct 1741; the blue house & lot bounding E 56 ft. on the Bay; W 68 ft. on Union Street; S 309 ft. on lot A & Mr. Scott; N 308 ft. on C & K; also 1000a (£200 less than nothing, being an expense) on Combahee River, in Colleton co, bounding N on vacant land; E on Mr. Perry; W on Black Creek & John Miles; as by grant 26 Feb 1733.

3-229=B3-409 14 May 1764 Henry Peronneau, merchant, of Charleston, to John Shutterling, baker, for £2000 currency, the NW part of a town lot, being part of a lot sold to Peronneau by Adam Daniel, son of John Daniel; the NW part bounding W 54 ft. on King Street; N 167-1/2 ft. on Dr. Jacob Martin; E on other part; S on the part sold by Peronneau to Martin Miller. Wit: James Andrews, William Webb. Before David Rhind, J.P. Recorded 26 May 1764 by Fenwicke Bull, Register.

3-229=B3-413 14 May 1764 Henry Peronneau, merchant, of Charleston, to Martin Miller, bricklayer, for £2000 currency, the SW part of a lot sold to Peronneau by Adam Daniel, son of John Daniel; the SW part bounding W 54 ft. on King Street; S 167-1/2 ft. on Elizabeth Elliott, widow; E on Peronneau; N on John Shutterling. Wit: James Andrews, William Webb. Before David Rhind, J.P. Recorded 26 May 1764 by Fenwicke Bull, Register.

3-229=B3-426 25 Jul 1737 John Harleston, Sr., planter, of Berkeley co., to his daughter, Anne for love & affection, lot #34 in Charleston, which he purchased from Marmaduke Daniell; bounding 100 ft. on the Bay. Wit: Nicholas Harleston, Richard Gough; Anne Gough (later, wife of Nathaniel Scott). Proved before Lionel Chalmers, J.P. on 11 Jun 1756. Recd 28 May 1764 by Fenwicke Bull, Register.

3-257=C3-555 15 & 16 Jan 1765 Isaac Dacosta, merchant, & Sarah his wife, to John Paul Grimke, jeweler, both of Charleston, for £1800 currency, part of a lot, bounding W 16 ft. 8 in. on Union Street; E on Edward Croft's storehouse; S 70 ft. on John Daniel's house & lot; N on William Carnes. Wit: Daniel Farfara, Thomas Grimball, Jr. Before William Burrows, J.P. Recd 29 Jan 1765 by Fenwicke Bull,

Register.

3-278=D3-465 8 & 9 May 1765 George Smith, Jr., planter, & Mary his wife, to Robert Daniel, planter, both of St. Thomas Parish, Berkeley co., for £1300 currency, 400a where George Smith, Jr. no lives, in St. Thomas Parish, bounding E on Nathan Tart; S on John Dutarque, Jr.; W on John Guerin; N on Robert Daniel & John Singletary. Wit: John Singletary, Thomas Chadwick. Before John Remington, J.P. Recd 12 Jul 1765 by Fenwicke Bull, Register.

3-280=D3-531 31 May 1763 Ann Conaway, widow (formerly wife of Alexander Goodbee, planter, of Berkeley co), of Charleston, daughter of the Hon. Robert Daniell & Martha his wife; of 1st part; to Peter Manigault, barrister-at-law, & Ann Wragg, spinster, of Charleston, of 2nd part; for £425 currency, part of lots #33 & #34 on Bay of Charleston, bounding E 78 ft. on Cooper River; S 210 ft. on Joseph Wragg; N on Marmaduke Daniell (afterwards Capt. John Harleston, now Jonathan Scott); on the part bounding 78 ft. on the Bay & 145 ft. deep going to Manigault; the remainder to Ann Wragg. Whereas Alexander Goodbee & said Ann Conaway (then his wife) by L & R dated 4 & 5 Mar 1727 sold to Joseph Wragg, merchant, the said parts of 2 lots; & whereas Joseph Wragg by will dated 26 Sep 1746 bequeathed all his estate no bequeathed to his wife equally to his children; & whereas be deed of partition dated 18 Mar 1757 a certain part (78 ft. on the Bay & 145 ft. deep) was allotted to Elizabeth Manigault, wife of Peter, & the remainder (except an alley of 10 ft.) was allotted to Ann Wragg; & whereas Peter & Elizabeth Manigault by L & R dated 25 & 26 Aug 1757 sold their part to John Denton; who by L & R dated 29 & 30 Aug 1757 sold to Peter Manigault; & whereas Ann Conaway on delivery of L & R between Alexander & Ann Goodbee & Joseph Wragg was not of age & did not renounce her inheritance; now she releases all her claim to the lots. Wit: Andrew Hunter, William Banbury, Peter Bounetheau. Before John Remington, J.P. Recd 23 Jul 1765 by Fenwicke Bull, Register.

3-287=D3-748 26 & 27 1765 William Donning, planter, of St. George Parish, Dorchester, Berkeley co., to Daniel Doyley, of Charleston, for £6000 currency, 1400a in said Parish, being the remaining part of 2400a after allotting 1000a to Francis Daniel, an infant; the 1400a bounding SE on Daniel Blake & said Francis Daniel; SW on Samuel Hamlin & Co. Richard Bedon; NW on Thomas Broughton (now Benjamin Coachman) & heirs of Mr. Somner; NE on Mr. Waring. Whereas Frances Donning, widow, mother of William, owned about 2400a in St. George Parish known as The Ponds of Weston Hall, on which she lived for many years before her death, & by her will in 1752 devised the land to her son, William, & her daughter, Frances, since dead (Frances receiving 1000a called The Ponds; William the remainder); & whereas Frances, the daughter, married Adam Daniel, Esq., of said parish, & had 1 daughter, Frances, now an infant; & whereas William had asked for & has been granted a partition of the property; the SE part (or 1000a) being allotted to Frances Daniel, the infant; now William sells his share to Doyley. Wit: James Sanders, John Calvert. Before George Johnston, J.P. Recd 2 Sep 1865 [sic] by Fenwicke Bull, Register. Plat shows: Nathaniel Bradwell, D.S., & John De Girardeau, D.S., at request of Miles Brewton, Adam Daniel & Daniel Doyley, resurveyed lands granted....[long description follows]

3-295=E3-212 18 & 19 Feb 1765 Richard Beresford, gentleman, of Upham, in Hampshire, Great Britain, by his attorneys, William Logan & John Logan, merchants, of Charleston (appointed 23 Mar 1764), to William Parker, gentleman, of Charleston, for £2500 currency, 400a in St. Thomas Parish, Berkeley...bounding N on other part of 600a formerly belonging to John Daniel...

3-297=E3-285 27 May 1765 Thomas Martin Sanders (Saunders), planter, & Mary Ann his wife, to John Marion, planter, both of St. Thomas Parish, Berkeley co., for £700 currency, 100a at Kain Hoy in St. Thomas Parish, bequeathed to said Sanders by his father, John Saunders; beginnning on Wando River from a post with 3 notches & a cross standing on the bank, running N 24; W along land of heirs of John Sanders, Jr., 110 chains to a pine tree marked 3 nothches & a cross, thence N 66; E along Robert Daniels land 13 chains 15 links to stake with 3 notches & a cross, thence s 24; E along dissenting church congregation's land 70 chains & some links to marsh on creek, then course continued across marsh to bank on other side; thence to follow the several turnings & windings of said neck & river to first station. Wit: Isaac Lesesne, Jr., Francis Guerin. Before Fenwicke Bull, J.P. & P. Reg. [next deed is David (x) Wilson, a free Negro & boat builder, to John Marion. Land in same area & bounds]

3-304=E3-517 29 & 30 Mar 1764 Robert Daniel, planter, of St. Thomas Parish, & Elizabeth his wife, to John Logan, merchant, of Charleston, for £5000 currency, 2 plantations, 1 of 500a, in Prince George Parish, Craven co., on N side Santee River, bounding NE on John souso; NW on ?; the other being an island of 400a in Santee River, opposite said 500a, granted to John Bell; which 2 plantations formerly belonged to William Litten Russ, who by his will dated 29 Jul 1763, bequeathed them to Elizabeth Daniel. Wit: Elias Vanderhorst, James Moultrie. Before Fenwicke Bull, J.P. & P. Reg. Recd 8 may 1766.

3-304=E3-524 3 Apr 1764 John Logan, merchant, of Charleston, & Elizabeth his wife, to Robert Daniel, planter, of St. Thomas parish, for £5000 currency, 2 plantations conveyed by Robert Daniel to John Logan (see p. 517). Wit: James Moultrie, Elias Vanderhorst. Before Fenwicke Bull, J.P. & P. Reg. Recd 9 May 1766.

3-323=F3-329 8 & 9 Oct 1766 (See Book G, p. 773 for Lease). Henrietta Raven, widow, executrix, & George Bedon, merchant, executor, of will of William Raven, gentleman, of Charlston; of 1st part; to Isaac Lesesne, planter, of Daniels Island; for £2301 currency 700a on Daniels Island, Berkeley co., bounding N on Isaac Lesesne & the creek back of the island; E on Wando River; S & W on William Frewin & Charles Codner (formerly mrs. Sarah Daniel & Richard Codner). Whereas John Daniel of Parish of St. Thomas & St. Dennis, Berkeley co., owned said 700a which by L & R dated 22 & 23 Jul 1728 he mortgaged to the vestry of said Parish for £500; & whereas by L & R dated 21 & 22 Mar 1739 John Daniel & Sarah, his wife, mortgaged the tract to Elizabeth Jennys for £6000 without giving her notice of first unpaid mortgage; & she purchased first mortgage from the vestry on 4 Dec 1744; & whereas by act of assembly no person who mortgaged the same land a second time, while first mortgage was in force, should have any power of redemption in equity or otherwise; & Elizabeth advertised the land for sale (no part of the debt being paid) & Samuel Smyth, butcher, of Charleston, was highest bidder; & whereas Elizabeth afterwards married John Gibbes, Esq., & they by L & R dated 26 & 27 May 1745 conveyed the tract for £1520 to Smyth (p. 345); who by L & R dated 30 & 31 May 1745 conveyed to Elizabeth Gibbes; who by will dated 25 Jun 1755 devised the residue of her estate including this tract to her son William Raven; who by will dated 14 Oct 1765 authorized his executrix & executors (naming Henrietta Raven, George Bedon, & Thomas Smyth, Sr. merchant, of Broad Street, brother of Benjamin Smyth; also Christopher Gadsden & James Parsons) to sell any part of his estate; & to satisfy his pressing creditors, they offered the tract at auction;

now they convey to Lesesne, highest bidder. Wit: Susannah bonneau, Anthony Toomer. Before James Parson, 31 Oct 1766 by Fenwicke Bull, Register.

3-333=F3-679 25 & 26 May 1766 Perry to Perry, St. Pauls Parish, Colleton co., Landgrave Robert Daniel mentioned in early title chain.

3-342=G3-209 6 & 7 Apr 1767 Parker to Stone, in their deed of 1757, N part of a corner of lot #14 in Charleston, bounding W 27 ft. on Union Street; N 45 ft. on Edward Croft; S on John Daniel; E on Capt. King....

3-344=G3-265 31 May 1745 Samuel Smith, butcher, to elizabeth Gibbes, wife of John Gibbes, both of Charleston, for £1520 currency, 700a. Whereas John Daniel, planter, of Parish of St. Thomas & St. Dennis, Berkeley co., owned 700a on which he lived, on St. Thomas Island, bounding N on Isaac Lassene & the creek back of the island; E on Wando River; S & W on Mrs. Sarah Daniel & Richard Codner (lately of William Trewin & Charles Codner); which 700a he mortgaged to the vestry of St. Thomas Parish for £500 by L & R dated 22 & 23 Jul 1728; & whereas John Daniel & Sarah his wife, by L & R dated 21 & 22 Mar 1739, mortgaged to Elizabeth Jenys (Elizabeth Gibbes) the 700a for £6000 currency without telling her of the first undischarged mortgage, & she was obliged to take up the first mortgaged (Daniel being deprived of his equity by law); later selling the land to Samuel Smith for £1520 currency; now he resells to her for same amount. Wit: Thomas Wright, Henry Bedon, (a cooper), John Wilkins, Charles Pinckney. Before Alexander Gordon, J.P. Recd 15 May 1767 by Fenwicke Bull, Register.

4-21=K3-139 30 & 31 May 1768 Sarah Daniel & John Daniel of NC; & Robert Daniel, formerly of NC now of SC; executrix & executors of will of John Daniel, Esq., of New Hanover Co., NC; of 1st part; to George Smith, Jr., planter, of St. Thomas parish, SC, for £1000 SC money, 500a, called Barton's plantation, in St. Thomas Parish, Berkeley Co., bounding S on William Parker (formerly Richard Beresford); E on George Smith (formerly Samuel Commander); W on marsh of Cooper River; N on Cooks (or Walkers) Creek. Whereas John Daniel owned said plantation & by will ordered it sold by his executors to pay his legacy of £1000 to the vestry of the Parish, appointing Sarah, John, & Robert Daniel, his executrix & executors; & whereas on 14 Feb 1767 appointed Robert their attorney to sell the place; now they sell to Smith. Wit: George Smith, Josiah Smith, Jr. Before Fenwicke Bull, J.P. & P. Register. Recd 15 Jun 1768.

4-24=K3-215 4 & 5 Nov 1767 Luptan to Allston....Whereas John, Earl of Bath, Palatine, on 12 Aug 1698 granted Robert Daniel a certain Barony; & on 18 Jun 1711 Daniel had a part, or 1280a, laid out on Waccamaw Neck; which on 19 Jun 1711 he sold to Thomas Smith, Esq.; who on 10 Sep 1711 sold to John Crofts, of Charleston;....

4-33=L3-1 14 Feb 1767 Sarah Daniel, executrix, & John Daniel, executor, being named with Robert Daniel, executor, of will of John Daniel, Esq., of New Hanover Co., NC, thinking it proper "Burton's Plantation" for the payment of a certain legacy of £1000 SC money bequeathed by said John Daniel to the vestry of St. Thomas Parish; appoint said Robert Daniel, of Brunswick Co., NC, their attorneys, to sell the 500a in St. Thomas Parish, Berkeley Co., SC, known as "Burton's Plantation". Wit: Schenckingh Moore, James Turner. Before William Dry, J.P. Entered in Secretary's Book NN p. 30-33, by John Gull, for Sec. Recd 31 May 1768 by Fenwicke Bull, Register.

4-33=L3-2 5 & 6 Jun 1767 Horry to Horry, both of Prince George Parish, Craven Co., ...being part of 12,000a granted by the Lords proprs. to Robert Daniel on 18 Jun 1711, bounding N on Winyaw River; S, E, & W, on vacant land....

4-62=M3-309 6 & 7 Mar 1769 Smith to Belin; 1400a in Prince George Parish, Craven Co.,....being part of 12,000a granted by the Lords Proprs. on 18 Jun 1711 to Robert Daniel, bounding N on Winyaw River or Bay; other sides on vacant land; as by plat of grant dated 4 Apr 1711....

4-62=M3-315 9 & 10 mar 1769 Belin to Horry; 600a in Prince George Parish....being part of 12,000a granted by the Lords Proprs. on 18 Jun 1711 to Robert Daniel, bounding N on Winyaw River or Bay; other sides on vacant land; as by plat of grant dated 4 Apr 1711....

4-68=M3-486 17 & 18 Mar 1769 George Cospella (his mark) Warshing, acting executor, eldest son, & 1 of the heirs of Abraham Warshing, butcher,; of St. Philips Parish, Berkeley Co., & Catherina (German script) his wife, to Thomas Corker, merchant, for £500 currency, the front part of a lot in St. Philips Parish that Robert Rawlins purchased from Hugh Ross by L & R dated 10 & 11 oct 1753; bounding NE 25 ft. on the Broad Path or High Road leading from Charleston; SE 131 ft. on Joseph Wraggs pasture; SW & NW on the part on which Rawlins then lived; also 1 Negro woman. Wit: James Daniel, William Law. Before Robert Rawlins, J.P. Recd 9 May 1769 by R.P. H. Hatley, Dep. Register. On 6 Oct 1809 Josiah Smith, executor of Thomas Corker, declared mortgage satisfied. Wit: William Logan, Register; & John C. Faber.

4-111=P3-224-233 14 & 16 Feb 1770 John Daniell, gentleman, formerly of Brunswick Co., NC, now of Charleston, SC, to Robert Quash the younger, planter, of St. Thomas Parish, for £6500 currency, 500a in St. Thomas Parish, Berkeley Co., bounding SW on Benjamin Wigfall (formerly Lewis Mouzon); SE on John Simmons (formerly vacant); NW & NE on Elias Wigfall; granted by the Lords Proprs. on 14 Apr 1710 to Peter Cottinean (Perre Coutonnau). Wit: Elias Vanderhorst, Joseph Elliott. Before John Troup, J.P. Recd 16 Mar 1770 by Henry Rugeley, Dep. Register. Plat certified 16 Feb 1709/10 by Robert Broughton, Sur. Gen., made at request of Gov. (Sir) Nathaniel Johnston. John Daniell, gentleman, & Sarah Daniell, widow, both of Brunswick Co., NC, give Robert Quash, Jr., bond of performance.

4-112=P3-234-236 -- Jan 1770 Robert Daniell, George Daniel, & Stephen Bedon Daniell, of Brunswick Co., NC, appoint their brother, John Daniell, now in Charleston, SC, their attorney, with authority to sell 500a, called Withswood. Wit: Thomas Gallaway, William Ellery, John Gallaway. Before John Troup, J.P., on 17 Feb 1770. Recd 17 Mar 1770 by Henry Rugeley, Dep. Register.

4-119=P3-496-502 9 & 10 Mar 1770 Robert Daniell, & Elizabeth his wife, to George Smith, Jr., planter, both of St. Thomas Parish, for £4000 currency, 400a, bounding NW on Stephen Miller; NE on Rachell Himilie & Joseph Sanders; SE on Wando River; SW on David Wilson; 200a of which tract was bequeathed by Jonathan Russ in his will dated 18 Nov 1762 to his daughter, Elizabeth, wife of said Robert Daniell. Wit: Robert Gibson, John Mowret. Before John More, J.P. Recorded 9 May 1770 by Henry Rugeley, Dep. Register.

4-130=Q3-270-275 18 & 19 Dec 1769 Elias Daniel, of the Branches of Little Saluda, SC, & Charity (her mark) his wife, to Edward

Laremon, of NC, for £150 currency, 100a on Frashers Branch of Little Saluda, granted 5 Oct 1763 by Gov. Thomas Boone to Elias Daniel, being the plantation on which Elias Daniel first settled when he arrived in SC, bounding on all sides on vacant land. Wit: Alexander (x) Frederick, James Frederick, Sanders Walker. Before John Fairchild, J.P. Recorded 29 Jun 1770 by Henry Rugeley, Dep. Register.

4-133=Q3-367-374 28 & 29 June 1770 Peter Belin, to Elias Horry, Jr., both of Prince George Parish, Winyaw, for £210 currency, 1400a at Winyaw, bounding NE on Elias Horry, Jr., SE & SW on Benjamin Smith of Goose Creek; NW on Mr. Moore & estate of Francis LeJau. Whereas the Lords Proprs. on 18 Jun 1711 granted John Daniel, Esq., 12,000a, bounding N on Winyaw River; other sides on vacant land (plat certified by James Broughton, Sur. Gen.); which 12,000a on 19 Jun 1711 sold by Robert Daniel to Thomas Smith, of Goose Creek, who laid out part of the land in a Township, divided into lots; & by will dated 3 May 1738 gave 6000a to his sons, grandchildren, & great grand children, & authorized his wife Mary, as executrix, to sell the remainder; & whereas she, by L & R dated 6 & 7 Mar 1769 sold 1400a to Peter Gibb, Anthony Bonneau. Before Joseph Dubordieu, J.P. Recd 26 Jul 1770 by Henry Rugeley, Dep. Register. Plat given. [the John D= is an error? means Robert?]

4-148=R3-366 31 Jul 1770 Moses Kirkland, gentleman, of Berkeley Co., to William Moultrie, of Charleston, for £250 currency, 222a, being the NE part of 300a in Saxegotha Township, granted 5 Jun 1742 by Lt. Gov. William Bull to Julius Credy, bounding NE on Santee (Congaree) River; SE on John Liever; SW on vacant land; NW on Saludy River & John Ulrich Shillig. Credy died intestate & his eldest son, Jacob inherited; & by L & R dated 12 & 13 Jun 1765 sold to Moses Kirkland. Wit: Farmer Dewees, Jesse Daniell. Before Philip Pearson, J.P. Recd 1 Nov 1770 by Henry Rugeley, Register. Plat certified 20 Jul 1770 by Philip Pearson, D.S.

4-195=W3-137 19 & 20 Apr 1771 Tutt to Powell, both of Colleton Co., ...250a on Clouds Creek, a branch of Saludy (Santee) River; bounding NE on Elias Daniel; other sides on vacant land....

4-197=W3-189 3 & 4 Feb 1771 Drayton to Stead...1700a in Berkeley Co., at head of Ashley River, called The Ponds tract, formerly in possession of Daniel Doyley; bounding on Benjamin Coachman, Elijah Postell, & estate of Adam Daniel....

4-211=X3-200 29 Feb 1772 Daniel (his mark) Haubick, of Berkeley Co., to Henry Brown, tanner, of Craven Co., for £250 currency, 100a in Saxegotha Township, bounding NE on Santee River; SW & S on vacant land; NW on Christian Bravant; granted 20 May 1747 by Gov. James Glen to Christian Zimmerman; being part of 150a formerly surveyed for Jacob Hans Stainer. In 1755 Zimmerman sold the 100a to Christian Bravant; who by L & R dated 14 & 15 Dec 1768 sold to Haubick. Wit: James Daniel, William Pearson. Before Philip Pearson, J.P. Recd 19 May 1772 by Henry Rugeley, Register.

4-212=X3-238 22 & 23 Jul 1740 Elizabeth (her mark) Moor, widow, of Craven Co., to Thomas Powell, planter, of Berkeley Co., for £40 currency, 400a in Craven Co., bounding N on Thomas Powell; other sides on vacant land; granted her husband, John Moor, on 4 Sep 1735. Wit: Henry Gibbes, John Daniell. Before Henry Gibbes, J.P. Recorded 28 May 1772 by Henry Rugeley, Register.

4-219=X3-409 23 & 4 Oct 1771 Tobias to Fripp...mentions Dep. Gov. Robert Daniel in list of commissioner who granted 19 Jun 1717....

4-227=Y3-209 5 Oct 1750 Scott to Croskeys....mentions by warrant from Robert Daniell, Dep. Gov. dated 18 Jul 1747....Grant of said lot to Scott; dated 8 Aug 1771 signed by Charles hart, Robert Daniell, George Chicken, Samuel Eveleigh, Francis Yonge. Recd 1 Feb 1772. [grant signed must have been 1717 and I have those names listed earlier]

4-237=Z3-19 23 & 24 Oct 1771 Tobias to Fripp....mentions Robert Daniel in list of commissioner who granted 1717....

4-265=B4-15 5 Oct 1768 Agnes (her mark) Daniel, to William Daniel, both of Berkeley Co., for 10 shillings, "from this day for & during water running of grass growing"; 300a on Little River, in Berkeley Co., bounding SE on Jacob Gray; NE on Jonathan Mott; as granted Agnes Daniel 7 May 1767. Wit: James Daniel, Jannet (her mark) Daniel. Before John Troup, J.P., on 1 Dec 1772. Recd 2 Dec 1772 by William Rugeley, Henry Rugeley, Register.

4-273=B4-167 31 Jul & 1 Aug 1772 William Henry Drayton, Esq., to Henry Middleton, Esq., both of Charleston (because Middleton stood security on Drayton's bond to Edward Fenwicke, Esq.), for £5000 currency, 1400a called The Ponds, in St. George parish, Dorchester, bounding SE on Daniel Blake & Francis Daniel; SW on Samuel Hamlin & Col. Richard Beedon; which plantation Drayton purchased from Daniel Doyley. Wit: Dr. Charles Drayton, William Swanton. Before John Mathews, J.P. Recd 13 Jan 1773 by William Rugeley, Henry Rugeley, Register.

4-291=C4-114 27 & 28 Mar 1747 John Daniell, gentleman, of New Hanover Co., NC, & Sarah his wife, to George Logan & Lionel Chalmers, of Berkeley Co., SC, executors of estate of Martha Logan in trust for Martha Logan; for £500 currency, 1/2 of lot #128 in Charleston, (granted Mrs. Edith Summers by the Lords Proprs.) bequeathed by Martha Logan, deceased, to John Daniell, being 55 Ft. in front & of same depth as adjoining lots; bounding E on the Great St. leading from Oyster Point to the market Place & by the churches; W on Richard Brewer; S on Edith summers; N on other part bequeathed by Martha Logan, deceased, to Sarah, daughter of Sarah Blakeway; also the remaining part of a lot #127 (the other part of which belongs to Mrs. Elizabeth Gibbs), 14 ft. front & of same depth as adjoining lots. Wit: Henry Shaw, William (x) Hankinson. Before William Forbes, J.P., of New Hanover Co., NC, 28 Mar 1747. Recd 13 Mar 1773 by William Rugeley, Henry Rugeley, Register.

4-293=C4-156 18 Mar 1773 Martha Logan, widow, daughter of the Honorable Robert Daniel & Martha his wife; & George Logan, William Logan, & John Logan, sons of Martha Logan, of Charleston; of 1st part; to Peter Manigault; Mary Smith, widow; Benjamin Smith (son of said Mary Smith & Benjamin Smith, deceased); Ann Wragg, spinster; & Henrietta Wragg (wife of William Wragg); of other part. Whereas Martha Logan & her late husband George Logan by L & R dated 30 & 31 Aug 1721 sold to Joseph Wragg, merchant, of Charleston, part of lot #33 bounding E 78 ft. on the Bay; W & S on Joseph Wragg, deceased; N 210 ft. on her sister Ann Daniel; & whereas Peter Manigault, Mary Smith, Benjamin Smith (her son), Ann Wragg, & Henrietta Wragg, now own the property in

such shares as allotted to them by partition in accordance with will of Joseph Wragg; but questions have arisen as to whether Martha Logan was of full age at time of conveying to Joseph, & whether she renounced her inheritance to the land, & whether she had more than an estate for life in said premises; now to prevent the expense & trouble of litigation, & for £5000 currency paid by parties of 2nd part to parties of 1st part, parties of 1st part, release their claim to that part of lot #33. Wit: John Cross, Robert Conaway. Before William Rugeley, J.P. Recd 19 Mar 1773 by William Rugeley, Pro. Register.

4-308=D4-96 26 & 27 Nov 1772 The Rev. Mr. Robert Smith & Alexander Gillon, of Charleston, only acting executors of will of Richard Beresford, Esq., of Charleston, to Robert Daniel, Esq., of St. Thomas Parish, for £6045 currency, 400a in Berkeley Co., bounding N on Samuel Commander, Robert Swetman, & vacant land; E on Mr. Varre; S on Thomas Padgit; W on Richard Beresford; also 450a in Berkeley Co., bounding W on Robert Swetman; N on the parsonage of St. Thomas Parish & on James Tagart; E on Thomas Monk; S on James Tagart, Jeremiah Varre, & on said 400a. Whereas Richard Beresford owned said 2 tracts, & by will dated 8 Jul 1772 appointed his wife, Sarah Beresford, his executrix during her widowhood, & Smith & Gillon, with Christopher Gadsden, Thomas Smith of Broad St., & his sons on arriving at age of 21, his executors, with authority to sell the residue of his real & personal estate; now Smith & Gillon sell these 2 tracts at auction to Daniel. Wit: William Gibbons, Peter Meurset. Before John Remington, J.P., 2 Mar 1773. Recd 21 Apr 1773 by William Rugeley, Henry Rugeley, Register.

4-314=D4-263 27 Nov 1772 Sarah Beresford, widow of Richard Beresford, Esq., of Charleston, to Robert Daniel, Esq., of St. Thomas Parish, for 5 shillings, her right to 400a in Berkeley Co., bounding N on Samuel Commander & Robert Swetman, & vacant land; E on Mr. Varre; S on Thomas Padgit; W on Richard Beresford; also 450a in Berkeley Co., bounding W on Robert Swetman; N on the Parsonage lands & James Targart [sic]; E on Thomas Monk; S on James Tagart, Jeremiah Varre, & said 400a. Wit: Peter Meurset. Recd 28 May 1773 by Henry Rugeley, Register.

4-314=D4-269 16 & 17 Oct 1772 L & R (#1) Lewis Blalock, planter, & Elizabeth his wife, to Abel Wilds, planter, both of the Welch Tract, Craven Co., for £450 currency, 104a, being fron & lowland near the river, part of 200a granted 9 Jan 1756 by Gov. James Glen to Anthony Pouncy; the 200a bounding SE on Pee Dee River; NE on "his own land" & William Terral; NE on vacant land; SE on William Terral & vacant land; which 200a by L & R dated 4 & 5 Apr 1765 were conveyed by Pouncy to Blalock. Wit: Daniel Sparks, Aaron Daniel. Before Alexander Mackintosh, J.P., 11 Dec 1772. Recd 28 Apr 1773 by Henry Rugeley, Register.

4-314=D4-269 16 & 17 Oct 1772 L & R (#1) Lewis Blalock, planter, & Elizabeth his wife, to Abel Wilds, planter, both of the Welch Tract, Craven Co., for £1800 currency, 200a in the Welch Tract, granted 10 Mar 1743/4 by Gov. James Glen to William Terral; who by L & R dated 25 & 26 Nov 1757 conveyed to John Blalock; who by L & R dated 14 & 15 Dec 1760 conveyed to Lewis Blalock; bounding SW on Pee Dee River; other sides on vacant land. Wit: Daniel Sparks, Aaron Daniel. Before Alexander Mackintosh, J.P. Recd 2 Jun 1773 by Henry Rugeley, Register.

4-322=E4-106 30 Nov & 1 Dec 1770 Benjamin (his mark) Wages, to Samuel Fulton, both of St. Marks Parish, Craven Co., for £130 currency, 100a on a small branch of Rocky Creek; in said Parish, bounding on all sides on vacant land; granted 16 Jun [no year in this transcription] by Lt. Gov. William Bull to Thomas Daniel; who conveyed to Wages. Wit: James Carr, William Thompson, George Adams. Before Peter Grant, J.P. Recd 28 Jun 1773.

4-324=E4-144 30 Jun & 1 Jul 1773 Horry to Horry...land in Prince George Parish, Winyaw...being part of 12,000a granted 18 Jun 1711 to Robert Daniel; then bounding N on Winyaw River; other sides on vacant....

[Back to my main Genealogy page](#)

Mathew Daniel b. 1745/6, res. Caswell/Person NC, d. 1825 in Pittsylvania VA

30 August 05 - updates for 1815-1820

This is the data from my records to help develop the family of Mathew Daniel (probably pronounced Dannel) of Caswell/Person Co NC, d. 1825 in Pittsylvania VA. His first wife, mother of his children, was Rachel Satterfield. His second wife was Agatha Marr (widow of Perkins and Paine). Many family listings (probably based on the Person County Heritage article about this family) have the Mathew who was born in 1786 as the son of a John Daniel, but they have left out a generation: his father was actually this Mathew who died in 1825. A by-product of this work became trying to flesh out what happened to Mathew's son John, b. ca1780 - I thought for a while there was a possibility he could be the father of John Daniel b. 1809 who went to Wayne TN and later Tishomingo MS (married Nancy Holmes), the ancestor of current researcher James Madison Daniel (contact him at jdani@shreve.net). The name pronunciation (Dannel), namesakes (Calvin, Green, Rachel), some collateral names (Ragan, Brewer), the timing, and the migration routes were interesting for this possibility. DNA is showing the Wayne TN John Daniel to be in the line of Job and Elizabeth (Andress) Daniel, so my theory is probably a no-go, but I'm keeping the various data and info here in case it helps someone else. The data is in chronological order. I've included other data that helps distinguish the various Daniel families of the area, or that I can't account for. I indicate the county of the activity frequently merely by Casw, Pers, Granv, etc. My comments/analysis are in [straight brackets].

Casw Tax 1777 St. James:

name, wh poll, blk poll, acres, location, value of property £.sh.p

Matthew Daniel n/a, n/a, n/a, n/a, 0

Casw DB A9 Mathew Daniel, John Saterfield are wits 22 Aug 1777 for Bedwell Saterfield to Robert Payne both of Casw, 92a on Richland Spring cr a prong of Flat Rv adj Hosea Tapley's former line, tract grtd to Saterfield by Earl Granvill 20 Oct 1771.

#600 Mathew Daniel enters 200a on waters of Flatt R, bd John Satterfield; formerly entered by and surveyed for John Saterfield. 26 Aug 1778

p. 200 #1117 Robert Dickins and William Waite enter 200a on waters of Richland Spring Cr and Flatt R, bd Mathew Daniels and others. 17 Jul 1779

[they also entered on waters of S. Hico Cr bd entry of Sturgis, and on waters of Storeys Cr bd Henry Fuller and Edmone Lewis on the same date.]

Casw DB A294 State of NC #22, to Thomas Person 640a in Casw & Granv cos on Tar R and Cub Cr adj Daniels, Persons, Bumpass, Bowles. 24 Sep 1779. (#22 not found in land grant office for Thomas Person)

Casw DB A464 State of NC #255, to Gabriel Davey 640a on Flat R adj claim of Matthew Daniel, John Satterfield, Henry Ford, John Womack, William Rankin. 20 Dec 1779

Casw DB A590 State of NC #151, to Matthew Daniel 200a on Flat R adj Robert Dickens, John Satterfield. 20 Dec 1779

John Daniel, s/o Mathew b. 1779/80 [1st taxable in 1801]

Casw Tax 1780 St. James:

name, wh poll, blk poll, acres, location, value of propert £.sh.p

Mathew Daniel n/a, n/a, n/a, n/a, 240.19.0

Casw John Daniel 300a 13 Oct 1783 Rutledges Ck [~=St. Lawrence from tax lists]

Casw DB B337 State of NC #579, to Sarah Terry 607.5a on Rutledge Cr adj Charles Burton, John Daniels. 13 Oct 1783

Casw Tax 1784 St. James:

name, wh poll, blk poll, acres, location, value of propert £.sh.p

Mathew Daniel 1,0, 200, Richland Cr, 166.13.4

Matthew Daniel, s/o Mathew, b. 23 May 1786, d. Apr 1869, md. 1810 Betty Lea, 9 chn: Romulus, George, Carter, Phoebe Ann, Rachel, Martha, Calvin, Emily, Green
[info from family listings, all fits census]

Casw DB E110 Gabriel Davey to Robert Dickens both of Casw, £32, 640a on Flat R adj Daniels, Satterfield, Ford, Womack, Rankin. 18 Jul 1786. wit Ad Murphey, H. Harelson.

Casw DB E230 Joel Pope of Casw to Thomas Daniel of Granv, £120, 249a in Casw & Granv on Aaron's cr adj William Person, Chandler, Smith. 21 Dec 1787. wit A. Barker, Thomas Ligon, John Evans.

Green Daniel, s/o Mathew b. 1787-1788 [age 62 on 1850 census VA Pittsylvania]

Casw DB H194 Thomas Palmer Jun to Baylor Byrd both of Casw, £66, 380a on Hillsborough Road adj Reubin Taylor, John Wilson,

Shadrack Roberts. 21 Jan 1788. wit Jno Armstrong, Matthew Daniel.

Casw WB B218 Jan 1788 Mary Daniel, base born ae 4 years, bound to John Currie

Casw WB B281 Jul 1789 POA, Aaron Parker to Samuel Neely to deliv deed and convey land whereon Parker lives on both sides Flatt Rv adj Jeffreys, Wm. Green, and Samuel Neeley unto James Jay. 10 Oct 1785. wt. Robert Paine, Mathew Daniel

#1-3 Flat Rv Primitive Bapt Chur 1786-1945 (Person)

Minute Bk 1 1786-1890. Index of bk by John Burch Blaylock.

list and writing on a page in front of minute book: [although m/f lists are separate, the husband/wife seems to match fine]

Males: ...James Daniel, Robert Paine, Wm Paine,...John Womack, **Mathew Daniel**,...Hardin Payne... (also Claytons)

Females: ...Salley Daniel, Aggatha Paine, Prudence Paine,...Lucy Womack, **Rachel Daniel**,...Betsy Daniel...

Daniel James p. 6 mentioned as member Jul 1787

Mathew p. 13 joined Sep 1789

Rachael p. 13 joined Oct 1789 by bapt

Mathew p. 81 dismissed by letter Dec 1809

James & wf p. 86 dismissed by letter Nov 1812

Lewis p. 101A joined Nov 1822 by bapt

Lewis p. 129 appt clk May 1836. died betw Feb & Mar mtgs 1847

Casw DB G305 Thomas Person of Granv to Joseph Jones of Dinwiddie co VA, £10, 665a on Castle Cr of Hico adj land Roger Atkinson, purch of Lawrence Rambo, Moses Walker, Atkinson, 22 Jul 1790 wit John Daniel, Rebeckah Hargrave, P. Bennett.

[Person Co Heritage:

Aggatha Marr md.1 Constantine Perkins, md.2 21 Sep 1790 to Robert Paine II (1748-1808, he md.1 Elizabeth Miller) [Robert Paine d. >18 Sep 1807<Feb 1808]

[Matthew's 1st wf was Rachel Satterfield]

1790 Census [no #, alph, done from tax list]

Caswell

St James Dist: p. 82, col 2

Mathew Daniel,

James Daniel

Casw DB G220 Robert Dickens of Casw to Richard Oakley of ??, £70, 640a both sides Little Cr of Deep Cr adj Wm. Howel, Anthony Cozzart, being tract grtd Thomas Burk 3 Mar 1779. 4 Jan 1791. wit Matthew Daniel, Jno Bumpass.

Person Wills/Inv/Tax Dec 1802: est acct - Joseph Parks decd , return, sales listed and payments listed 1793 and 1798 to cash paid Matthew Daniel a note of hand 3.15.8

Person p. 82 Sep Ct 1793 List of Taxable Property in:

Name, Quantity of Land, Where Situated, Free Poles, Black Poles, Stud Horses, Wheels of Pleasure St James Distr taken by R. Dickins

James Daniel 312a Flat Rv 1-5 [my guy]

Mathew Daniel 200a RS? Crk 1-0 [RS is for Richland Creek?]

St Lukes Distr taken by Peter Farrow

Nash Distr taken by Jno Gwin

St Laurance Distr by John Campblle

Person Tax p. 123 Sep Term 1794

St. James

James Daniel 312a 1-6 [my guy]

Mathew Daniel 200a 1-1

St. Lukes

Nash

St. Laurance

NC Marriage Bonds - Person

Elizabeth Cooper md. Joseph Neeley, bd 29 Oct 1794, Bdsman: Mathew Daniel, Wit: J Womack

Pers DB-B75 Jan 1795 Charles Bostick of Person to Mathew Daniel of Person, £66.19?4, 210 acres on Hendley Mill Creek, waters of the South Hyco Creek, adj Derby Hendley's line wt. Wilson Vermilion, Edwd Clay.

Pers DB B17 Mathew of Person to James Satterfield of Stoke, £58 curr money of this state 200a, granted by State 20 ?Dec 1779, waters of Flat Rv, adj Robert Dickens, John Satterfield. wt. Jno Hall, Isaac Saterfield. 2 Mar 1795.

Pers Recd Bk 1-209 will David Vanhook wr 9 Jun 1795. wf Victory, sons Robert, William, dau Lucia under 21, dau Elizabeth. exr wf Victory and bro Jacob Vanhook. wit Jas D. Hendley, Matthew Daniel

Person Tax, pt. 2 p. 82 Sep Ct 1795

St James

St. Lukes

Nash

James Kay Daniel 321a 1-1 [son of Josiah of Granville]

St. Laurance

Mathew Daniel 210a 1-0

Person Tax p. 242 Sep Ct 1796

St James

James Daniel 312a 1-6 [my guy]

St. Lukes

Nash

James R. Daniel [=K] 321a 1-1 [son of Josiah]

Pers DB C99 Matthew of Person to Samuel Wheelor of Person, £141.6.8, 210a Henleys Mill Ck, waters of So Hico, adj Darby Hendley. wit Nathen Ragon, Samuel Winstead. [I don't have date, DB C=1797-1806]

Person Tax Sep Ct 1797

St James

James Daniel 312a 2-6 [my guy]

St Lukes

Nash

James K. Daniel 321a 1-1 [son of Josiah]

St Laurance

Anna Daniel 2-1

Mathew Daniel 410a 1-0

Person Tax Sep Ct 1798

St. James

James Daniel 312a 2-5 [my guy]

St Lukes

Nash

James Daniel 321a 1-1 [the other James]

St Lawrence

Matthew Daniel 200a 2-2 [2 taxables, this is John appearing a little bit early, or he was actually born 1777/8]

Person Wills/Inv/Tax Dec 1802: est acct - Joseph Parks decd , return, sales listed and payments listed 1793 and 1798 to cash paid
Matthew Daniel a note of hand 3.15.8

p. 41 est of Edward Atkinson, return Sep 1805, Matthew Danl (Mar 1798) paid 1.12.1, also Wm Cocke 20.0.10 (Aug 1798), Leas, John Womack 1.5.0. (Oct 1800)...

Pers DB C266 William Glenn to Matthew Daniel of Person, £70 117a Flat Rv, adj A. Rose, Jesse Watson Mitchel and others, John Browning. Granted by state to William Glenn & sold by Thomas Barnett sheriff to Edward Atkinson, sold to Mathew Daniel. wt. Alexander Graham, Robert Glenn. [DB C=1797-1806] [I wonder if this becomes the 112a of Mathew's son John.]

Person Tax Dec Ct 1799

St. James

Matthew Daniel 200a 1-1

James Daniel 312a 2-5 [my guy]

St Lukes

Nash

James K. Daniel 321a 1-2 [son of Josiah]

St Lawrence

Pers DB C331 Jacob J. Mooney/Moonett of Person to Mathew Daniel of Person. 1 Nov 1799, for 500 Spanish Milld Dolars, 291a on waters of Flat Rv and Deep Ck, adj Hardy Crewes old line, Richland Spring Ck, John Paine, James Paine. wt. Wm Jeffreys, Hardy Crewes. recd Jun 1802 [Deep Creek is located in St. James Distr]

1800 Census Person

p.193 Mathew Daniel 1-1-1-0-1/2-0-0-1-0/0-1 [sons Green ~11-12, Matthew 14, John 20]

p.195 Jas. K. Daniel 1-0-0-1-0/1-0-1-0-0/0-1 [son of Josiah]

p.201 Jas. Daniel 1-1-3-01/4-2-0-1-00-9 [my guy]

Person Tax Dec Ct 1800

St James

Mathew Daniel 291a 1-1
James Daniel 312a 2-5 [my guy]
St Lukes
Nash
James (K) Daniel 321a 1-2 [son of Josiah]
St Laurence
Robert Daniel 1-0

1801 Person taxables:
St. Lukes:
William Daniel 100a, 1wh 1blk [s/o my James]
St. Lawrence:
Robert Daniel no land 1wh
Nash:
James K. Daniel no land 1wh 1blk [s/o Josiah of Granville]
St. James:
Mathew Daniel 291a 1wh 1blk no horse
James Daniel 312a 1wh 6blk no horse [my guy, his son John is 16]

John Daniel no land 1wh 0blk no horse [1st appearance, so b. ca1780, I believe it's Mathew's son.]

Pers Wills/Inv/Tax Mar 1802 An acct of sailes [sic] of est Paul Jeffryes decd...Wm Daniel 1 lot of cattle 4 head 9.5.0, Wm Daniel 1 lot of cattle 3 head 11.15.0...Mathew Daniel 1 bay colt 10.0.0...James Daniel 1 lott [sic] tools 1.0.0, George Roberts 1 lott tools 1.13.0...James Daniel 1 lot tools 1.5.0, William Cocke 1 lot tools 0.17.6...Mathew Daniel 1 lot corn 10 barrels 10.16.8...James Daniel 1 croscut [sic] saw 1.0.0...
p. 84 Mar 1802 est sale John Paine decd James Daniel 1 yoke oxen 15.14.0...James Daniel 1 ox cart 7.0.0...

Casw DB N105 Vines Mathis (Matthews) of Casw to Jesse Womack of Sumner co TN, £50, 24.75a in Casw on N. Hico, being part of tract grtd Jordan Whitlow 17 Nov 1787, adj William Richmond, Daniel McGilvery. 13 Sep 1802. wit Green Womack, Wm. Daniel, John Womack.

Casw DB N106 Vines Mathis (Matthews) of Casw to Jesse Womack of Sumner co TN, \$150, 136.5a on N. Hico adj Christopher Dameron, being part of tract grtd Joseph Carney 13 Oct 1783; one half acre excepted for use of the Meeting House. 30 Sep 1802. wit John Womack, Green Womack, Wm. Daniel.

1802 Person Taxables
Capt. Lawson's co: nope [alph by first name!]
Capt Elijah Daniel's company: [alphab by last]
Elijah Daniel 187a 1wh 2bl 0horse
William Daniel 100a 1wh 1blk 0 horse
Capt Gabriel Gun's co: lots of Lea
Capt Thomas Wilkerson's co: nope
Capt Richard Carnal's co: nope
Capt William Duty's co:
Robert Daniel no land 1wh 0blk 0horse
Capt Day's co:
John Daniel no land 1wh 0blk 0horse [he's next to and called "son of M" in 1811 list]
Matthew Daniel 291a, 1wh 1blk 0 horse
Capt Lyon District [doesn't say company]:

Person Taxables 1803
Capt Day's co:
Matthew Daniel 291a 2wh 1blk 0horse [~son John is back as second taxable]
Capt Lyons co:
Capt Duties [sic] co:
Robert Daniel no land 1wh 0blk 0horse
Capt Penix's co:
Capt Wilkerson's co: nope
Cap Gunn's co: Lea here
Cap Lawson's co:
Capt Daniel's co: [my guys]
William Daniel 100a 1wh 2blk 0horse
James Daniel 312a 1wh 7blk 0horse
Elijah Daniel 187a 1wh 2blk 0horse

Casw WB E136 Oct 1804 will of Robert Lyon names dau Ann Daniel.

Person Taxables 1804
Capt Daniel's co: [my guys]

William Daniel 100a 1wh 2blk 0horse

James Daniel 312a 1wh 6blk 0horse

Elijah Daniel 179a 1wh 3blk 0horse

Capt Lyon's co:

Capt Malone's co: [alph by first name]: nope

Capt Henry Day's co:

Matthew Daniel Senr 291a 1wh 2blk 0horse

John Daniel no land 1wh 0blk 0horse [he's next to and called "son of M" in 1811 list]

Capt Atkinson's co:

Robert Daniel no land 1wh 1blk 0horse

Capt Sarjent's co: Lea here

Capt Jone's co: nope

Capt Penick's co:

Jno Daniel md. 25 Jul 1805 Lucy Murphey (Casw)

John Daniel md. 5 Dec 1806 Patsy Yarbough, bd. James Satterfield, wit Ira Lea [Person, she is Elizabeth Daniel in her father's will.]

[I'm showing these together in both date places. I can make a case for either of them being s/o Mathew, the first because of possible later location (weak, but), the second because of the bondsmen's involvement with the family. However, the ideas/theory I have formed about the family in 1830-1850 (below) make the Yarborough marriage the one.]

Pers DB C416 Mathew Daniel, Joseph Hubbard, John Paine, Robert Paine are bds, 27 Feb 1804, Daniel, William, Thomas, & Richard Clayton to David Clayton Sr., 430a E side Richland Spring Ck. Hardy Crews Sr, Hardy Crews Jr.

Person Taxables 1805

Capt Hubbard's co: [my guys]

Elijah Daniel 178 1wh 3blk 0horse 0cotton machines

James Daniel 312 0wh 5blk 0horse 0cotton machines

Capt Morrow's co:

Mathew Daniel 291a 1wh 1blk 0horse 0cotton machines

[Based on the 1806-7 lists, It's quite likely that Matthew is not taxable (age 60), and that John is the taxable here. Or is John over in Caswell, just md. Lucy Murphey? I don't think so, especially since I now think this John is the one who md. Patsy Yarborough. Either way, the 1805/1806 lists and beyond establish that father Mathew was b. ca 1745/6.]

Capt Paine's co: William Cocke Esq

William Daniel 100a 1wh 2blk 9horse 0cotton machines [s/o my James]

Capt Street's co: nope

Capt Malone's co: nope

Capt Atkinson's co:

Robert Daniel no land 2wh 1blk 0horse 0cotton machines

Capt Sargent's co: Lea here

Capt Penick's co:

Casw WB E236 Jan 1806 POA of Nehemiah Daniel of Patrick co VA to William (son of Robert Lyon) of Caswell co to recv Ann Daniel's part (his wife) in est of Robert Lyon. 20 Jan 1806

Pers DB C558 Archibald Murphy of Caswell to John Daniel of Person, 22 Jan 1806 \$730 323a Person co on both sides of middle Fork of Cain Ck, adj Goodloe Warrin, Hemphill, McGhee, Frederick Debow, Wm Oliver. wt. H. Harralson, Henry Day junior.

[This is a new guy, not mine, not s/o Mathew.]

Pers DB D32 John Breesee of Person to Meredith of Granville 17 Nov 1806, \$375 308a adj John Baird, Agness Barnett, crossing Spoonwater, Charles Halliburton, Richd Andrews. wt. Minge Yancey, Breesee Lewis.

Jno Daniel md. 25 Jul 1805 Lucy Murphey (Casw)

John Daniel md. 5 Dec 1806 Patsy Yarbough, bd. James Satterfield, wit Ira Lea [Pers]

[I'm keeping these together although out of date order. I can make a case for either of them being s/o Mathew. The first because of possible later location, the second because of the bondsmen involvement with the family. However, the later data and my resulting theory make me think the son of Mathew married Elizabeth Patsy Yarborough.]

Person Taxables 1806

Capt Hubbard's co: [my guys]

James Daniel 312a 1wh 5blk 0horse 0cotton machines

William Daniel 100a 1 wh 2blk 0-0

Elijah Daniel 179a 1wh 3blk 0-0

Capt Paine's co:

Capt Malone's co: nope

Capt Atkinson's co: nope

Capt Sargent's co: Lea

Capt Street's co: Major Green,

Capt Moore's co:

John Daniel 323a 1wh 5blk 0-0 [the new "other" John]

Capt Day's co:

Mathew Daniel 291a 0wh 1blk 0-0

[No taxable, so for sure Mathew has turned 60 (if he wasn't already in the 1805 lists.)

John Daniel 112a 1wh 0blk 0-0 [he's next to and called "son of M" in 1811 list, so now the 112a is the marker]

Pers Rec Bk 4-210 Mar Ct 1807 Inv est Susannah Paine by R. Atkinson, adm. Bill of sale: Joseph Hargis to Andrew B. Wood. wit James Williamson, Mathew Daniel.

Mearydieth md. 15 Sep 1807 Sally Lawson, bd Thos Clayton, wt Jesse Dickins [Pers]

Pers Recd Bk 5-27a will Robert Paine wr 18 Sep 1807, pr Feb 1808. Sons James, Robert, Solomon; grandson Robert, son of James; all my children: Martha Shapard, James Paine, Sarah Brooks, Polly Shelton, Robert and Solomon Paine. Wit John Womack, Mathew Daniel, James Mann. Codicil: to William Browne, Minister

Person Taxables 1807 (after Aug court)

Capt Hubbards co:

Mathew Daniel 291a 0wh 1blk 0-0

James Daniel 312a 0wh 5blk 0-0 [my guy, b. 1747, just turned 60 so levy free]
skip 1

William Daniel 100a 1wh 3blk 0-0 [my guys]

Elijah Daniel 179a 1wh 2blk 0-0 [my guys]

Lewis Daniel no land 1wh 1blk 0-0 [my guys]

Capt Paine's co:

Capt Rainey's co: nope

Capt Lea's co: Lea

Capt Chamber's co: nope

Capt John Moore's co:

John Daniel 323a 1wh 5blk 0-0 [the other guy]

Capt Street's co:

Meredith Daniel 300a 1wh 1blk 0-0

Capt Day's co:

John Danl 112a 1wh 0blk 0-0 [=son of Mathew]

this roll ends after 1807 taxes

Pers DB D259 Joseph P. Obryan of Person to Meredith of Person, 18 Jan 1808, £150 VA curr, 250a adj Bairds, Thomas Lawson, Isaac Van Hook, Jno Wilkerson & Dennis decd. wt. Irvin Lawson, Francis Lawson.

Aggatha Marr md.1 Constantine Perkins, md.2 21 Sep 1790 to Robert Paine II (1748-1808, he md.1 Elizabeth Miller) [Robert Paine d. >18 Sep 1807<Feb 1808]

Person Wills/Inv/Tax Mathew Daniel, John Womack, James Mann wit to will of Robert Paine wr 18 Sep 1807, pr Feb 1808, exrs John Womack, James Cochran, William Cocke, John Paine & James Paine [lots]

Long estate follows:

p. 39 May 1808 still est of Robert Paine, inv notes:

Assigned a/c on Mathew Daniel £1.14.10 1/2

Mathew Daniel's assumsit for John Burchett 0.5.0

Elizah Daniels assumsit for John Burchett 0.5.6

John Womack 7.4.0 [doesn't ditto for the assumsits, prob indep note]

p. 39 acct of sales held 30 Jan 1808, buyers: William Cocke 1 Bell 0.0.6, John Daniel Jun [likely s/o my James who is about 23/24, the younger in the area, so called junior]...Lewis Daniel 3 Bushels 3 pecks rice 1.10...John Daniel...

p. 43 May 1808 Acct of Sales of est Thomas Paine decd 20 Mar 1807 [but it's right here with Robert Paine's stuff]: buyers:

Elizah Daniel - 1 Doctor Book £0.10.0, 1 Hilling Hoe 0.6.8, 1 shot Gunn 2.2.6, 10 lb packed Cotton @-- 0.16.8

Mathew Daniel Jun - 1 Razor Case and Razor 0.6.0

p. 58 Aug 1808 POA by Aggatha Paine to William Miller Marr wr 27 May 1808, wit Jacob P. Womack, John Womack. pr by John Womack. to handle her affairs in est of decd husband Robert Paine

Person Wills/Inv/Tax Nov 1808 inv est William Tapp 20 Oct 1808, notes: Matthew Daniel on open acct 0.18.0...George Daniel on open acct 1.13.0, in a list where all are marked "doubtful"

Nov 1808 still William Tapp, notes - Matthew Daniel & Mathw Daniel Jun note date 25th Decem 1807 due 25 Decem 1808 6.10.9

Person Taxables 1808

Capt Benj Chambers co: nope

Capt Streets co:

Meredith Daniel 558a 1wh 0bl 0"R. Goode", 0 R. Spirits 0StHorse

Capt Day's co:

John Daniel 112a 1wh 0bl 0-0-0

Matthew Daniel 291a 1wh 1bl 0-0-0 [Perfect timing for son Mathew b. 1786 to be counted as a taxable.]

Capt Hubbard's co: [my guys]

Lewis Daniel no land 1wh 0bl 0-0-0

William Daniel 100a 1wh 4bl 0-0-0

James Daniel 312a 1wh 5bl 0-0-0

Elijah Daniel 179a 1wh 2bl 0-0-0

Capt John Paine's co:

Capt Rainey's co: no D's here

Capt Lea's co: nope

Capt Olliver's co:

John Daniel 323a 1wh 6bl 0-0-0 [the other guy]

Person Wills/Inv/Tax Feb 1809 John Daniel a buyer at est of Elizabeth Bailey

Person Wills/Inv/Tax Feb 1809 Mathew Daniel et al apptd to lay off a lott to Mary Clayton wid Daniel Clayton

Abstracts of Vital Records from Raleigh, North Carolina, Newspapers 1799-1915 Vol. 1 1799-1819. Lois S. Neal

1143 Daniel: M. On the 9th ult., Mr Matthew Daniel, of Person [county], to Mrs. Aggatha Paine, of Pittsylvania [county], Virg. Ra
NCSw Thurs 2 Nov. 1809 211:4.

Person Wills/Inv/Tax Nov 1809 Mt Daniel signs division of slaves for Hale family.

Person Wills/Inv/Tax Nov 1809 Jno Daniel et al appr on est Joseph Hale

#1-3 Flat Rv Primitive Bapt Chur 1786-1945 (Person)

Minute Bk 1 1786-1890. Index of bk by John Burch Blaylock.

Daniel James p. 6 mentioned as member Jul 1787

Mathew p. 13 joined Sep 1789

Rachael p. 13 joined Oct 1789 by bapt

Mathew p. 81 dismissed by letter Dec 1809

James & wf p. 86 dismissed by letter Nov 1812

Lewis p. 101A joined Nov 1822 by bapt

Lewis p. 129 appt clk May 1836. died betw Feb & Mar mtgs 1847

Person Taxables 1809

Capt Day's co:

John Daniel 112a 1 wh 0bl 0-0-0 [label says Retailers of goods, and Retailers of Spirits]

Matthew Daniel for self & Father 291a 1wh 1bl 0-0-0

Capt Hubbard's co: [my guys]

James Daniel 312a 1wh 5 bl 0-0-0

Elijah 179a 1wh 4 bl

no William or Lewis

Capt Paine's co:

Capt Rainey's co: nope

Capt Lea's co: nope

Capt Olliver's co:

John Daniel 323a 2wh 5bl 0-0-0

Can't tell comany name, probaby Olliver, for

Meredith Daniel 250a 1wh 1bl

Capt Webb's co: nope

Capt Chamber's co: nope

Matthew Daniel md. 13 May 1810 Betsey Lea [Pers]

1810 Census Pittsylvania VA [this was constructed from the tax lists by Netti Schreiner-Yantis] Matthew Daniel 1 tithable, 10 slaves, 5 horses, taken 11 April 1810

1810 Census Person

p. 127 James Daniel [mine] 0-0-2-1-1/1-2-0-0-1/0-9 [sons Lewis, John, George]

p. 128 Jno Daniel Esq. 3-0-1-1-0/1-0-2-0-0/0-9

[It's likely this is the John of the 323a, because of the numbers of slaves all these people have been showing.

p. 136

John Daniel 1-1-0-1-0/2-0-0-1/0-1 [I don't think this is s/o Mathew; the Meredith group is over on Rutledge's Creek and seem to stay very separate.]

Moaday [Meredith] Daniel 0-0-0-1-0/1-0-1-0-0/0-3

William Daniel 0-0-0-1-0/0-0-0-0/0-4

p. 149 Mathew Daniel 0-0-2-0-0/0-1-0-0/0-5

[Mathew and maybe bro Green? Green marries in 1814. It shouldn't be brother John, he should have children by now.]

[So, father Mathew has gone (to Pittsylvania), but I can't find him, is he in Rockingham; based on his will he can't be the Mathew Danel in SC Greenville p.101/499 3-2-2-0-1/1-2-1-1-0]

[John Yarborough is on p. 147, land in his will on Deep Creek]

Person Taxables 1810

Capt Paine's co: [my guys]

William Daniel 100a 1wh 2bl 0-0-0 [now called "Stores" and Relailer of Spirits", all other t's are crossed, not here]

James Daniel 312a 1wh 5bl 0-0-0

Capt Rainey's co: nope

Capt Lea's co: nope

Capt Olliver's co:

John Daniel 323a 2wh 6bl 0-0-0 [the other guy]

Capt Chamber's co: nope

Capt Webb's co:

Meredith Daniel 250a 1wh 1bl 0-0-0

Capt Day's co:

John Daniel 112a 1wh 0bl 0-0-0

Mathew Daniel 291a 2wh 1bl 0-0-0 [Young Mathew and brother Green.]

Capt Hubbard's co: nope

Pers DB D254 Haywood Jones, Allford Jones & Samuel Jones all of Person, to Mearydith Daniel of Person 21 Nov 1810 \$400 308a adj John Baird, Agness Barnett, crossing Spoonwater, Charles Halliburton, Richard Andrews. wt. John Holloway, Isaac Vanhook

Person Wills/Inv/Tax est Robert Paine, paid 23 Oc 1809 by cash of Elijah Daniel 0.9.2, 21 Apr 1811 by cash of Mathew Daniel Sen 1.14.10 1/2, returned at May court 1814

Richard md. 3 Jul 1811 Fanny W. Daniel [Person]

Fanny W. md. 3 Jul 1811 Richard Daniel bd Archd Cea, wt. D. C. Townes [Person]

Person Recd Bk 6-12 Aug 1811 will of John Yarbrough wr 6 Feb 1811. wf Sarah, sons William, John, James; daus Mary, **Elizabeth Daniel**, Catharine Smith. wit Henry Day, James Paine, William Yarbrough

Person Taxables 1811

Capt Chamber's co: nope

Capt Days's co:

John Danile (son of M) 112a 1wh 0bl 0-0-0 [1st records I have reflecting this pronunciation]

Mathew Danil Jun 291a 1wh 2bl 0-0-0

Capt Webb's co:

Meredith Daniel 558a 1wh 1bl 0-0-0

Capt Hubbard's co: [my guys]

William Daniel 100a 1wh 2bl 0-0-0

Lewis Daniel no land 1wh 0bl 0-0-0

James Daniel 312a 1wh 5bl 0-0-0

Capt Paine's co: William Cocke esq

Capt Mitchell's co: nope

Capt Lea's co:

Thomas Daniel no land 1wh 0bl 0-0-0

[this is where tons of Leas are]

Capt Olliver's co:

John Daniel 323a 1wh 6bl 0-0-0

Person Taxable property 1812

no Company names, all alph

Meredith Daniel 250a 1wh 1bl 0-0-0

skip 1

Matthew Daniel 291a 2wh 1bl 0-0-0 [Mathew and Green]

skip 3

John Daniel 112a 1wh 1bl 0-0-0

skip 14

James Danniel 312a 1wh 5bl 0-0-0 [my guy]

skip3

Lewis Daniel no land 1wh 3bl 0-0-0 [my guys]

William Daniell 100a 1wh 4bl 0-0-0 [my guys]

skip 19

John Daniel 323a 1wh 6bl 0-0-0 [the other guy]

Person Wills/Inv/Tax May 1813 acct of sales est John Bumpass 5 Dec 1812: Mathew Daniel one large Pewter Dish .65 [looks like \$ now]

Person Wills/Inv/Tax May 1813 indenture 17 Aug 1812 William Singleton to John Daniel both of Person, Singleton in debt, mortgages

to John Daniel

[This the "other John", it shows up added to his 323a]

Pers DB D388 Lucy Black of Person to John Daniel of Person 25 Aug 1813, \$150 101a on both sides of the main road & on the head waters of Cain Ck of Hico & Wins Ck of Dan Rv, adj Joseph - Hall decd, James Hamlet decd, David Hemphill. wt. H. Haralson, Richard Ogilby

Pers DA D441 Robert Paine of Person to Lewis Daniel of Person 17 Nov 1813 \$400 51a on bank of Richland ck running up the old Turning ?-ow on Paul Jeffreys' Heirs' line...below the mill on the edge of the river. wt. Henry Womack, Lewis Graves, John Vanhook, Samuel Holeman. Recd Aug 1815

Person Taxable Property 1813 [all alph]

John Daniel 323a 1wh 7 bl 0-0-0 [the other guy]

skip 18

Meredith Daniel 250a 1wh 1bl 0-0-0

skip 19

Mathew Daniel Jun 291a 1wh 2bl 0-0-0

skip 3 John Daniel 112a 1wh 1bl 0-0-0

skip 1

Lewis Daniel 312a 1wh 5bl 0-0-0 [my guys]

William Daniel 100a 1wh 4bl 0-0-0 [my guys]

James Daniel no land 1wh 0bl 0-0-0 [my guy]

Green Daniel md. 2 Mar 1814 Elizb Day bd. Jon Danl, wt Ira Lea [Person] [Green and Elizabeth go later to Pittsylvania.]

Person Wills/Inv/Tax Aug 1814 div of lands John Warren decd, Jno Daniel on commission

Pers Recd Bk 6-222 Aug 1814 Plat of land of John Warren decd, and division to Thomas Brandon, John McCain, John Scott in right of their wives; sons Bluford and Stuart Warren; William Phelps in right of wife Jane. 3 May 1814. Lands are on VA line on Winns Ck.

Commissioners: Goodlo Warren, Edmond Dixon, David Hemphill, Jno. Daniel.

[Winns Ck is in NW Person and NE Caswell, ok as far as location.]

Person Taxable Property 1814

Capt Day's distr:

John Daniel 112a 1wh 1bl 0-0-0

skip 9

Mathew Daniel 291a 1wh 2bl 0-0-0

Capt Bradsher's co: nope

Capt Oliver's co:

John Daniel 424a 1wh 6bl 0-0-0 [the other guy, 323 + 101 acres]

skip 5

John Daniel gdn for Mary Graves 43 3/4a and Nancy Graves 51 7/10a

Capt Hargis' co:

Capt Fowler's distr: [my guys]

William Daniel 100a 1wh 4bl 0-0-0

James Daniel no land 1wh 0bl 0-0-0 [he's about to move to KY]

Lewis Daniel 368a 1wh 7bl 0-0-0

Capt Wm A. Lea's distr:

James Daniel 317a 1wh 4bl 0-0-0

[this is the Lea group]

Capt Webb's distr: nope

Capt Douglasses [sic] distr: nope

Person Wills/Inv/Tax Feb 1815 acct of sale Elizabeth Winstead, Meredith Danil [sic] 1 cow & calf \$11, 1 wheel 25¢, total 11.25

These are the "other John", unloading his 423a

Pers DB D437 John Daniel of Person to James Daniel of Person 27 May 1815, \$600 101a on both sides of main road on the head waters of Cain Ck of Hico & Wins Ck of Dan rv, adj Heirs of Joseph Hall decd, Heirs of James Hamlet, David Hemphill. wt. Robert Hamlett, John McAdin

Pers DB D438 John of Person to Stephen Oliver of Person 31 May 1815, \$1305.25 323a on waters of Cain Ck adj Goodloe Warrin, David Hemphill, Frederick Debow, Oliver. wt. Durrett Oliver, Jonathan Haralson

Pers DB D436 Meredith of Person to Francis Lawson of Person 16 Aug 1815, \$650 250a adj Baird, Thomas Lawson, Gabriel Davey, John Wilkinson, Ben Denny decd. wt. Thomas Lawson, ?W. Jeffreys

Pers Wills/Inv/Tax p.13 Aug term 1815, John Daniel of Person 1st part to Alexr Cuninghame of Person 2nd part and Harrison Stanfield of Person 3rd part, 23 May 1815. John Daniel is to Alexr Cuninghame \$787.70 due on note, agreed to convey to Harrison Stanfield the following property: one negro man by the name of James and Sucky his wife and her two chn Anderson and Randolph, in trust for

[purpose of securing note]. wit John Garner

Wills/Inv/Tax p.15 Aug term 1815 John Daniel of Person to James Daniel of Person, 7 May 1815, \$2065, 11 Negroes viz Adam about 45, Phillis 36, Judy 16, Hall 10, Milly 9, Delsey 8, Mary 6, ?Irene/Wins? 4, Nancy 2, Moriah 2mos, Phill a Negro man 53. wit George Elliot Junr [could be the jurat though], Robert Hamlet, John ?Meador?

Pers DB D482 12 Nov 1815 Matthew Daniel assisted setting off land for Mary Mitchell, widow of Charles Mitchell.

Also in November 1815 found in the "Wills, Inventories and Taxables for 1815-1817" is:

p.47 Nov Term 1815 John Daniel, Mathew Daniel [in list of 12 freeholders] who with sheriff lay off land of James Higger?, dower to widow Nancy. The jury signs at end, I think they are real signatures or very good copies of the original return, as was sometimes done.

Pers Tax Lists 1815

Capt. Days District [alphabetical]

John Daniel, B N, 112a val \$84 [the B N does not have periods and letters are separated]

Matthew Daniel 291a, \$291, 1 white poll, 2 black polls

Randal Ragan 1 wp

several Yarbroughs including "John, for mother"

In Capt Webb's Distr [alph]

William M. Ragan, Jesse Ragan, Thomas Ragan

Capt. Daniel's Distr [alph]

James Daniel, Miller 1wp

Green Daniel 1 wp [son of old Mathew, b. 1787/8, newly married in 1814]

William Daniel 100a \$330, 1wp 4bp [my guys]

Lewis Daniel 363a \$1180, 1wp 8bp [my guys]

[I think this year's data may clinch that this is John Daniel who married Patsy Yarbrough and that he is the one in 1830 Monroe whose daughter Rachel married Thomas Ragan]

Pers Tax Lists 1816

Capt. Faulkners Distr:

John Daniel 0a, 1 wp

Capt. Fowlers Distr:

James Daniel 0a, 1wp

skip 1 Lewis Daniel 551a val 1951, 2wp 8 bp [my guys]

next Green Daniel 0a, 1wp [not part of Lewis' fam, and William died unmarried w/o chn]

next William Daniel 100a, val 250, 1 wp, 4 bp [my guys]

Capt. Day's Distr:

Matthew Daniel 291a, 300, 1 wp, 2 bp

next John Daniel Senr 112a, 90, 1 wp, 2 bp

Randal Ragan

Yarbroughs

Capt. Bailey's Distr:

Joseph M. Daniel 0a, 1 wp, 0 bp, 1 store

[I believe this is son of John of Charlotte VA, son of James of Albemarle]

Capt Leas Dist

James Daniel 418a, 2306, 1 wp, 9 bp

Capt Isham Edwards:

John Daniel Junr for Nancy Graves

John Daniel for Leah Graves

Person - Inventory of estate of Saml Winstead Senr taken 8 Nov 1816. returned Nov 1816. note on Matthew Daniel [due?] 13 Mar 1817 \$7.38 1/2

Person 1817 Taxables

Capt Davey's Distr Meredith Daniel 225a val 337, 1wp, 1bp

next John Daniel 112a, 112, 1 wp, 1 bp

next Matthew Daniel 291a, val 219, 1 wp, 2 bp

Ragans

Yarbrough

[I'm not taking all distr names anymore]

Capt Fowler's Dist

Lewis Daniel 756a, val 2857, 3 wp, 9 bp

next Green Daniel 0a, 1 wp

skip 2

James Daniel 0a, 1 wp

skip 1

William Daniel 100a, val 333, 1 wp, 4 bp

Person - estate John Cates, return by Jesse Evans, Feb 1818: Green Daniel in list of monies paid

p.96 acct of sale of property Wm. Blalock 2 Mar 1818, return May 1818 [long]; on p.98 Green Daniel bought 1 Cow for \$11.00

Person 1818 Taxables, p. 252

Capt Fowlers Dist

James Daniel 0a, 1 wp

next Green Daniel 0a, 1 wp

skip 2

Lewis Daniel 756a val \$3500, 1 wp, 8 bp

[William Daniel of the 100 acres d. 1818]

Capt Davey's Dist

Mathew Daniel 291a val \$291, 1 wp, 2 bp

next John Daniel 112a, val \$112, 1 wp, 1 bp

Ragan, Yarbrough

Person - est Charles Rountree in acct w/ Jesse Evins admr: James Daniel judgment \$751, recd May 1819, p. 248 [I don't think he's related to Mathew]

1819 Taxables:

Capt Fowlers Distr

James Daniel 0a, 1 wp

Green Daniel 0a, 1 wp

Lewis Daniel 856a, \$3157, 1 wp, 7 bp, [a 100 acre rise, from John Daniel?]

Capt Tomlinsons Distr

John Daniel 12a \$12, 1 wp 2 bp [yes it's twelve acres and Lewis above is up by 100]

Yarboroughs

end of list add ons: **Mathew Daniel 291a, \$291, 1 wp 2 bp**

Capt Jones

no Daniel, but Thomas Ragan, and Peter

Capt Hargins Distr [sic, but it's Hargins here]

Randol Ragan

Person - estate Josiah Daniel, 1819 admr Lewis Daniel (his bondsman was Ira Lea on 11 Nov 1817) [This is Lewis, son of my James administering on Josiah Jr., son of Josiah (1743-1811), son of James of Albemarle.]

1820 Census VA Pittsylvania

p. 50 Mathew Daniel 1-0-0-0-1-1/0-0-1-1-1/[24-32 slaves, # hard to read for adding up] [This is father Mathew and son Green with his new family.]

1820 Census Person

p. 440 Matthew Daniel 3-0-0-2-1-0/0-0-1-0 [0 males 16-18, 2 males, 16-26, I can't figure who they would be from any of these records.]

p. 442

John Daniel 1-1-0-0-1-0/3-0-0-1-0/0-2

Meredith Daniel 0-0-0-0-1-0/3-0-0-1-0/0-1

p. 454 Lewis Daniel 2-0-0-1-1-0/2-0-1-0-0/0-17 [my guys]

p. 456 James Daniel 2-0-0-0-0-1/3-2-0-0-1/0-0

[So where has John Daniel of the 112a, son of Mathew gotten to? There is a John Daniel in Caswell 1820 with 0-0-0-2-1-0/no females, not likely him. I think it's likely John is on the road to somewhere else. In the Monroe TN family that I am proposing is his, the daughter Rachel was b. 1814/5 TN.

Person co tax list 1823 [hard to tell if other names in lists define them, only two Johns.]

p. 27 Capt. Bracher's Dist...Mathew Daniel 0a, 1 wh poll, 2 bl poll

p. 37 Capt. Day's Co...John Daniel 303a, 0 wh poll, 2 bl poll

[This is Capt. Day's co, previous home to the Mathew family; so is this John, s/o Mathew with new acreage? There is a deed to John Daniel in Person BkE-300 that I don't have, right time frame to answer this question. But he should have a poll listed if he's s/o Mathew. Or did I misread 303 for 323 and this is the other John Daniel, still in possession of 323a he sold in 1815? (not completely impossible, but a stretch)]

p. 40 Capt. William's Co...John Daniel 0a, 1 wh poll, 1 bl poll

p. 47 Capt. Sweaney's Dist...Lewis Daniel 846a, 1 wh poll, 9 bl poll and 400a, 0 wh poll, 1 bl poll [my guy]

Pers DB C114 Division of lands Daniel Clayton Sr decd to heirs, all of full age. descrip and names. Commissioners [doing division]: George Wood, Daniel Clayton, Jno Daniel, Thomas Clayton, William Clayton. pr May 1824

Person WB 10-168 wr 8 Jan 1825, pr Sep 1825 Mathew Dannill of Pitsilvanyney [sic] County VA, to wife a gartha [see Agartha later] Danell the tracks of land whereon I now live and in Rockingham County and the tracks of land lying in Person County No Carolina together with my farming utensils of every kind stock of horses cattle hogs & sheep household and kichen furniture to maintain her self in a good and comfortable manner & I do further relinquish all ?her? old stock of negroes to be disposed of as she may think proper after the death of my wife Agartha I wish my tracks of land on which I now live divided into two parts as follows [bounds] so as to

include 70a including 300a of the Rockingham land to be layed off most convenient to it for my son John Danell & also Ezchel bob & Charlott and his heirs for each. to my son Green Danell all the upper part of my river tracts and also 215a of the Rockingham Track ..with a negro boy named Jude and frank. to my dau Lucy Griffith a negro woman Eliza and her son Jackson and her increase. to Mathew Dannel Griffith a negro boy Moses. to the children of my son Mathew Dannel by his present wife two negroes Dinah? and ?Luthena-d and there increase... and its to be understood then the youngest child arrives to the age of 21 the said Negroes are to be equally devided between them. to my dau Jean Wallice one Negro woman Molly and her four children Biddy Russell Henry & Eliza and there increawse. after death of my wife agartha Dannel I wish all my stock of horses cattle sheep hogs and all my household & kichen furniture plantation utensils with all my other property of Every kind not herein before devided [not really devised] to be sold and the proceeds there of together with all my bank acco-ts to be first applied to the payment of all my just debts then Twenty Dollars ...to be devided between Robert & Jean Wallice and the ballance of the proceds of my bank books etc I wish equally Devided between my son John Danell Green Danell my dau Lucy Griffith and the Heirs of my son Mathew Danell.

wr 8 Jan 1825. wit James Dep--ath, John Harrison, Robert Harisson, Thomas Harrison. sig Mathew Danell.

added item: It is my wish after the death of my wife Agartha Danell the tracks of land lying in Person No Carolina be put in the possession of Isaac & William Saterfeld & Green Danell to be disposed of as they may think most expediant for raising and educating the said Heirs of Mathew Danell.

wit James Y Gareth [it's trying to be the same as above wits], John Harrison, Robert Harrison, Thos Harrison.

pr Sep 1825

So...family of Mathew Daniel (d. 1825):

Mathew Dannnill of Pitsilvanyney [sic] County VA

wife Agartha

land whereon I now live [i.e. VA Pittsylvania]

land in Rockingham County

land in Person County NC

son John Danell

son Green Danell [md. 1814 Elizabeth Day]

dau Lucy Griffith

grandson Mathew Dannel Griffith

children of my son Mathew Dannel by his present wife [md. 1810 Elizabeth Lea]

Heirs of my son Mathew Danell

dau Jean Wallice, Robert & Jean Wallice

<http://www.nyvagenealogy.com/VD1825.html>

VA Death Records:

MAR 21 1825 MATTHEW DANIEL PITTSYLVANIA

AUG 16 1825 AGATHA DANIEL PITTSYLVANIA

[I don't know their source.]

Person - estate of Elizabeth Daniel 1828

Mathew Daniel Guaddian [sic] March term 1828 "Mathew Daniel Guar. In acount with his children", acct of Mathew Daniel guardian of the children of Elizabeth Daniel wife of Matthew Daniel.

[And here's where I start the real speculations.]

1830 Census

VA Pittsylvania

Green Daniel 0-0-1-0-0-0-1/0-0-0-0-0-0-1 [s/o Mathew of 1825 will]

NC Person

Matthew Daniel 1-0-1-2-0-0-1/2-1-0-0-0-1 [s/o Mathew of 1825 will]

TN Monroe Regiment 67

p. 109 Mathew Dannel 0-1-0-0-2/0-0-2-1-1-0-1

p. 112 John Daniel 0-2-0-0-0-0-0-1/0-1-1-0-0-0-0-1

p. 114 Daniel Robert 1-0-0-3-0-0-0-1/0-2-1-0-1-0-1

[Pronunciation of Dannel for Mathew. Are these 2 guys age 20-30 sons of John Daniel (s/o Mathew), is one of them John (1809-1860)? The migration path from NC to Monroe to Wayne and Tishomingo is nice looking. Unfortunately, the other male could also be the Calvin Daniel who ends up in Haywood TN in 1840, he's again in the 20-30 column. But that could be John b. 1780 at age 50 with Elizabeth age 53. Not sure of the Robert, i.e. could he be that loose Robert in the Person County Tax Lists or another line come into the county.]

1840 Census

John Daniel in Monroe TN p.190a has 0-0-0-1-0-0-0-0-1/0-0-0-2-0-0-0-0-1, good ages for John b. 1780 (s/o Mathew), he's next to a young Jerry Daniel. The boy and 2 girls are perfect fits to be the children of the Mathew of 1830, so he has probably died. He can't be the Mathew in Burke Co GA with 1-2-0-0-0-0-1/0-1-0-0-1, bad age, and I don't think so based on the 1850 Burke census.

There's another John Daniel in Monroe p. 145b, with 1-0-0-0-1/1-0-0-0-1.

Calvin Daniel in Haywood TN with 0-0-0-0-1/0-1-0-1, he may be in Upshur Co TX for 1850 census.

Green Daniel is in Pittsylvania, 1-0-0-0-1-0-0-1/0-0-0-0-1-0-0-1 [looks like with just the one son from 1830 and his own family?

1850 Census

TN Monroe p. 31b - **Elizabeth Danels** age 73 b. VA, living (looks like with daughter) **Rachael** Ragan 35 b. TN and her husband Thomas Ragan 39 b. NC.

[She's almost surely the widow of John Daniel of the 1830 Monroe census, and is the daughter a namesake for Rachael Satterfield Daniel, wife of old Mathew and mother of John?] If this is the Person County family, then this would be Elizabeth "Patsy" Yarborough of the 1806 marriage to John Daniel. And lastly, the Ragan surname: William Green Daniel (b. 1836), son of John (b. 1809) and Nancy Daniel, married a Rebecca Jane Ragan.

Mathew Daniel b. 1786 is still in Person NC with wf Elizabeth, kids Rachel, Calvin, Emily, Green.

The Mathew Daniels of IL White is age 40, has son Calvin. A possible good fit for the 1830 Monroe Co Mathew, but there are a lot of Daniel families that get to White Co IL, so I don't really know if this is any good.

Green and Elizabeth Daniel are alone in 1850 Pittsylvania VA and there are tons of other Daniel lines around, I haven't id'd who his son is from 1840.]

I don't have other TN data for any of these people.

[Other later data, just for completion from my notes, not all are necessarily relevant.]

Person estate - Romulous Daniel 1877 [s/o Mathew and Betsy Lea Daniel per family write-ups]

Person estate - Elizabeth Daniel 1892. adm Lucy Daniel, F. O. Carnn. looks like Lucy is dau and Elizabeth is Mrs. Jno Daniel, and the estate of John Daniel decd was in tenths, heirs named. I didn't take full notes, this goes into early 1900s. [I don't really know who this is.]

Person estate - Thomas Daniel 1892

Person estate - Calvin Daniel [s/o Mathew and Betsy Lea Daniel per family write-ups]

18 May 1895 W. A. Daniel affirmed that he believed Calvin Daniel d. intestate, value of estate is about \$1250, that Delphia Daniel, W. A. Daniel, C. G. Daniel and G. A. Daniel are entitled as heirs and distributees. admin returns to 1898. 18 May 1895 Delphia Daniel widow of Calvin renounces her right to administer upon his estate and requests appt of W. A. Daniel his admin.

Person estate - S. W. Daniel 1898

Person estate - Lucy Daniel 1902

Person estate - R. K. Daniel 1913

<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/ar/crawford/bios/t-z.txt>

CRAWFORD COUNTY, AR BIOGRAPHIES - T - Z

SOURCE: History of Benton, Washington, Carroll, Madison, Crawford, Franklin, and Sebastian Counties, Arkansas. Chicago: The Goodspeed Publishing Co., 1889.

William T. Wallace, retail liquor dealer, was born in Johnson County, Ark., February 10, 1849, and is a son of Vincent and Ruth (Suggs) Wallace. The father was born in Benson County, N. C., in 1815 [there is no Benson NC, is this an error for Person?], and was a farmer and minister of the Methodist Episcopal Church, South. The great-grandfather, William Wallace, was a Revolutionary soldier, and according to the family tradition was of Scottish parentage. He was twice married. His second wife became the mother of several sons, who went West, and settled perhaps in Tennessee. His first wife's maiden name was Ferguson, who became the mother of two sons: Orren and Robert, the latter of whom was the grandfather. On account of real or imaginary mistreatment by his step-mother he left home as soon as he became large enough to find employment, and went to work for daily wages. He had had the benefit of but two weeks' education at school, but during leisure hours acquired sufficient education to transact such business as pertained to his occupation. His energy in business and faithfulness to his employers soon gave him a reputation as a farm manager, and his services were sought and liberally paid for by such men as Jesse Dickens and James Paine, wealthy planters of Person County, N. C. Feeling the embarrassment of a limited education he made an extra effort to send his children to school, of whom there were twelve of one mother, whose name before marriage was Jane Smith Daniel. Her father, Mathew Daniel, came from or near Petersburg, Va. His mother's maiden name was Smith. Her mother's maiden name was Rachel Satterfield, whose mother was a Jay. After Rachel's death Mathew Daniel married a lady whose name was Agnes Marr. She had first been married to a Mr. Perkins, and after his death became the second wife of Dr. Paine, the father of James Paine, of Person County, N. C., who was the father of the late Robert Paine, bishop of the Methodist Episcopal Church, South. The children of Robert and Jane Wallace were Elizabeth, Lucy, Greene, Vincent, Orren, Emily, Rachel, Jane, William, Robert, Jr., Martha and George. Robert, Sr., is said to have been a kind and indulgent father, though firm in his family government. A man of ready wit, who took delight in repartee. He died October 8, 1846, being about seventy-two years of age, and was a member of the Missionary Baptist Church. [there's more on descendants]

odds and ends:

VA Pittsylvania Marriages

DANIEL, Thomas, age 22, single, occ Farmer, s/o John and Lucy Daniel to
Martha Vernon, age 20, single, d/o Richard and Sarah Vernon. 26 September

1867. Married by J.N. Manning.

1860 census, Martha Vernon b. 1847/8, d/o Richard, in Pittsylvania.

Is this John Daniel md. 1805 in Caswell to Lucy Murphy?

1860 Lucy Daniel in VA Petersburg p. 149 age 72 b. VA, if her she's travelled quite a ways.

There's a Thos W. Daniel in Petersburg b. NC there on p. 131 age 30 single b. NC]

Pittsylvania Genweb Surveys:

Survey for Ann O. DANIEL on 28 Oct 1769. 100 ac on branches of Mayo River.

Survey for James DANIEL on 10 Dec 1764. 100 ac both sides Owens Creek.

Adjoins: ANDERSON, GRAYS, OWENS.

1777 oaths Pittsylvania has two James Daniel, one in Robert Payne's co.

Sources:

- ***Abstracts of Land Entries: Caswell County NC 1778-1795, 1841-1863 and Person County NC 1792-1795.*** Dr. A. B. Pruitt
- LDS film #0018430 Casw NC Grantees A-K 1777-1919
- LDS film #0018428 Casw NC Grantors A-K 1777-1919
 - Deed Bks are 0018432 = A, 0358224 = B-D, 0018433 = C-D then on from there
- ***Caswell County NC Deed Books 1777-1817.*** Katharine Kerr Kendall
- LDS film #0018071 Tax Lists for various counties, various yrs, from St. Archives
- ***Caswell County NC Tax Lists 1777, 1780, 1784.*** TLC Genealogy 1990
- ***Caswell County NC Land Grants, Tax Lists, State Census, Apprentice Bonds, Estate Records.*** Katharine Kerr Kendall 1977
- ***Caswell County NC will books, guardian accounts, tax lists, mortality schedules, POAs from deed boks.*** Katharine Kerr Kendall 1979
- ***Heritage of Caswell County NC.*** ed. Jeannine D. Whitlow
- Granville County Deeds
- LDS film #0418148 Person County Marriage Bonds (book transcr of originals in NC archives)
- ***Abstracts of Vital Records from Raleigh, North Carolina, Newspapers 1799-1915 Vol. 1 1799-1819.*** Lois S. Neal
- 19600 NC Person Index to Deeds, info added from 0551477 NC Person Deed Bks A-D, etc.
- LDS film #0019591 NC Person Wills, Inventories, & Taxables 1792-1797 (=court books)
- LDS film #0019592 NC Person Wills, Inventories, & Taxables 1801-1804 (=court books)
- LDS film #0019593 NC Person Wills, Inventories & Taxables 1807-1815 (=court books)
- LDS film #0019594 NC Person Wills, Inventories & Taxables 1815-1820 (=court books)
- ***Person County NC Compilations; Land Grants, 1794, 1805, 1823 Tax Lists, Recd Books Abstracts 1792-1820, Letters of Attorney.*** Katharine Kerr Kendall, index by Mary Frances Kerr Donaldson
- LDS film #2047037 #2 NC Person Bastardy Bonds
- LDS film #0019611 NC Person Cross Index to Wills
- LDS film #1977620 NC Person Wills and Inventories (CRX)
- LDS film #0019599, [=Sutro Library film 530 Roll 31]
 - #1-3 Flat Rv Primitive Bapt Chur 1786-1945 (Person)
 - #4 Wheelers Chur 1790-1898, later called Upper South Hico Church.
- ***Person patchwork.*** Virginia Reavis Lyle
- ***Person County Heritage***
- Person and Caswell County records also checked on site at courthouses in Roxboro and Yanceyville
- LDS fiche - NC Marriage Bonds
- US Federal Census
- A supplement to the 1810 census of Virginia: tax lists of the counties for which the census is missing by Netti Schreiner-Yantis
- online sources as noted

[Read about my James Daniel of Granville/Person NC to Christian KY](#)

[Return to my Genealogy Index](#)

□
6 Aug 2005

Art on the Half Shell

Historic Urbanna's Fine Art and Fine Craft Festival

9 May 2009

The Art on the Half Shell Foundation Mission Statement:

A community cultural arts festival organization dedicated to promoting all aspects of the visual and performing arts for the cultural and economic benefit of our community and its visitors. In this endeavor the Foundation will support a wide variety of artists in order to promote their work and talents while stimulating community interest and economic development.

Heading east on Virginia Street toward the festival. That's the Marble House on the left.



Perfect weather made for a perfect day of walking along Virginia Street and Rappahannock Avenue.



Many Middlesex community organizations also participate, helping to make the day fun and informative for locals and visitors. An estimated 2000 happy people attended this year!



Seventy seven very talented artists came from all over Virginia, and also from Maryland, Washington D.C., North Carolina, and Florida to participate in this wonderful day!

[Return to the Middlesex Tour Page](#)

[Return to my main Genealogy Page](#)

The Briery Swamp and Area



You know how those place names get into your soul after years of research? And then when you go and first see the word on a sign and your heart just leaps? Well, Middlesex is like that for me at every street sign and every village name and every watercourse and every road and every....

And then there's the glorious fun of heading down side roads and just seeing where they take you.



Passing a little branch of the Briery





Wares Bridge Road (State Rte 602) goes on the southern side of the Briery, crosses it, and then goes on to the Dragon Swamp.



The Dragon Run Country Store is near the intersection of Hwy 17 (The Tidewater Trail) and Rte 602, right across the road from the Hermitage Baptist Church.



Crossing the Briery on Wares Bridge Road



[Return to the Middlesex Tour Page](#)

[Return to my main Genealogy Page](#)

Parish Register of Christ Church Middlesex County VA from 1653 to 1812

Daniel Entries

Notes:

My goal in creating this was to give a complete listing of any Daniel entries in the register. Secondary was to group families when it is absolutely clear. I put the groupings up as closely as I could in order of the marriage date or first child. I've not tried to link the groups to each other, so second wives and families may not be listed next to the first wife and family. I had visions of building on this with the court, probate, and land records, but I've decided to keep this purely the register and perhaps put up extractions from other records separately.

The first number of an entry is the page number of the book published by the Colonial Dames, to make it easier when checking the book.

**A question mark before an entry indicates some possibility it belongs with that group, but it's not positive. Therefore, a questioned entry may be in two different family groups. At the end is the complete list of these entries.

I did not always put apostrophe for superscripted letters.

Any comments or clarifications of mine are in [straight brackets].

At the end is the list of all the slave entries, including those that I placed in the family groups.

[My Visit to Christ Church and Middlesex:](#)

Pictures of my visit to Christ Church with more information on the Daniel family involvement, and a history of the churches.

The Daniel entries:

12 Not there or on near pages.

14 Richard Daniell sone of William & Jochebed Daniell was borne Sept. 30th 1678.

21 Mary Daniel ye Daughter of William Daniel & Jochebed his Wife departed this Life upon 12th of September & was buried 13th Ditto 1678.

25 Agatha Daniel ye Daughter of Wm & Jochabed Daniel baptz 13the March 1683/4.

32 buried: 18 Aprill Bett an negro of William Daniells. [1686]

32 christened: 20 Novbr John ye Sone of Wm & Jochebed Daniell [1686]

31 buried: -- Xemb. [Dec] John sone of William & Jochebed Daniell. [1686 list]

44 George Gray the sone of Mr Samuell Gray and Mrs Ann Gray his wife was borne 23th of Aprill being St. George's Day and was baptized the 5th of May at his owne house, Mr William Churchhill and Capt William Daniell being God Fathers, and Mrs Ann Grimes God Mother 1695.

29 William Daniell Junr & Constance Vause both of this pish was married 24 July 1686.

33 married: 24 Janry. William Daniell Junr & Constance Vause both natives. [1686]

40 William Sone to Mr William & Constance Daniell baptz at home the 8th of September 1689. Christened at the Upper Chappell ye 11th day Xember [Dec] 1689.

51 John the Sone of Mr William Daniell & Constance his Wife was borne the ffirst Day of ffebruary & baptz 10th of March 1691/2.

259 Jack a Slave belonging to Wm Daniel junr dyed Feby 26. buried Feby 27 1717.

309 Nan daughter of Judy a slave belonging to Wm Daniel junr born Novemr ye 6. [years before and after this section on the list are 1717 and 1719.

312 Kate daughter of Judy a Slave belonging to William Daniell junr born Novemr 1. 1721.

[Elizabeth d/o William and Mary Daniell bpt 15 Mar 1701/2]

62 Sarah ye Daughter of William & Mary Daniell was Baptized ye 23 day of February 1703/4.

78 Jno Son of Wm & Mary Daniell baptized Do. day &c. [15th day of ffebruary 1707]
88 Mary Daughter of Wm & Mary Daniell...[other names and parents] Were all Seven baptized the 7th day of March 1713.
?175 Mary Daniel dyed March ye 26. & was buried march [sic] ye 27 1719.
95 Anne daughter of Wm Daniell Senr & mary [sic] his Wife born Octo. 12. baptized Novemr ye 4. 1716.
101 Agatha daughter of William Daniell Senr & Mary his Wife born Janry 29. baptized Febry 15. 1718.
?181 William Daniel dyed May ye 29 & was buried May ye 31 1723.
183 Elizabeth Daniell dyed July ye 27. & was buried July ye 29. 1726. [she was d/o William and Mary Moseley]

310 Ben son of Kate a slave belonging to William Daniel Senr born Sept ye 8 1720.
262 Jenny a Slave belonging to William Daniel Senr dyed Janry ye 10. buried ye 11 1720.

267 Sarah a Slave belonging to ye estate of William Daniel jr dyed Febry ye 9 1726.
213 Sary daughter of Judy a Slave belonging to ye estate of Wm Daniel junr born Ap. ye 6. 1724.
219 Judy & Winny daughters of Judy a Slave belonging to ye estate of Wm Daniell junr born May 24 1727.
271 Judy a Slave belonging to ye estate of Wm Daniel junr dyed June ye 18 1730.
271 Winny a Slave belonging to ye estate of Wm Daniel junr dyed June ye 18 1730.
269 Jack a Slave belonging to ye estate of Wm Daniel junr dyed March ye 13 1728.
271 Charles a slave belonging to ye estate of Wm Daniel junr dyed June ye 20 1730.
229 Margery & Lucy daughters of Judy belonging to ye estate of Wm Daniel junr born August ye 24. 1731.
272 Margery a slave belonging to ye estate of Wm Daniel junr dyed Septemr ye 27 1731.
233 Alice daughter of Judy a Slave belonging to ye estate of Wm Daniel dec'd born May ye 15 1733.

36 Robert Daniell & Margt Price, both natives of this pish mari'd 7th ffebry 1687
50 "Here begins a Short Accot of Christenings Marriages & Burialls Transcribed out of a Book Kept at the Upper Chappell from ye 7th of Aprill Anno 1689 &c. Some of it being Recor'd before." [but can't really tell when this record stops and goes back to the regular register]
50 Robert the Sone of Robert & Margaret Daniell was borne 21th Septmb. 1691.
55 Henry the Sone of Robert & Margt Daniell [in list with note on side saying] were all 10 of them Baptize the 15th Day of March 1701/2.
68 Garrett ye Son of Mr Robert Daniel & Mrs Margaret his wife was Born July ye 7th Anno Domini 1705.
78 James Son of Robert & Margt Daniell borne 5th November 1709.
177 Robert Daniell died December ye 27 & was buried Decemr ye 29. 1720.
?189 Margret Daniel dyed March ye 17 1734.
?190 Margret Daniel Dyed August 11th 1734.

59 Alice a Negro Girle Slave belong to Capt Robert Daniell was borne the 2th Day of Septembr In the Yeare 1698.
59 Ben a Negro boy Slave of ye Said Daniell was borne the ffirst Day of Aprill 1702. (Capt Robert Daniell)
59 Captain a Negro boy Slave of ye Said Daniell was borne the ffirst Day of Aprill 1702. (Capt Robert Daniel)
259 Captain a Slave belonging to Robert Daniel dyed Novemr ye 20. buried Novemr 21 1718.
49 Negroe Cate Belonging to Mr Robert Daniel was Born May Ye 3d. 1704.
272 Cate a slave belonging to Margrett Daniel dyed Febry ye 3 1731. [I also left w/Margaret]
75 Winnie A negro belonging to Cap. Robt Daniell borne ye 5th day of Aprill 1707.
75 Mingo A negro belonging to Cap. Robert Daniell borne 10th day of Aprill 1710.
305 Dinah daughter of Alice a slave belonging to Robt Daniel senr born May 17. [in early part of a list that later shows 1717 and on.]

308 Phillis son of Judy a negro belonging to Robert Daniell born June ye 23 1717.
310 Judy daughter of Alice a Slave belonging to Robert Daniell July ye 17 17 . [this is on a birth list within 1717-1721. 2 blanks after the year 17--]

210 Toby Son of Kate a Slave belonging to Margrett Daniel born Decemr ye 22. 1722.
264 Toby a slave belonging to Margrett Daniel dyed Decemr ye 29 1722.
211 Jack Son of Alice a Slave belonging to Margarett Daniel born June ye 12 1723.
212 George Son of Kate a Slave belonging to Margrett Daniel born Decemr ye 21. 1723.
216 Winne daughter of Kate a Slave belonging to Margrett Daniell born Novemr 9 1725.
221 Amy daughter of Alice a slave belonging to Margrett Daniell born March 28.1728.
271 Amy a slave belonging to Margret Daniel dyed May ye 15 1731.
221 Crozier & Daphny son & daughter of Kate a slave belonging to Margrett Daniel born April 26. 1728.
226 Margery daughter of Alice a Slave belonging to Margret Daniel born Ap. 1 1730.
229 Ben Son of Dinah a Slave belonging to Margrett Daniel born Septemr ye 15. 1731.

272 Cate a slave belonging to Margrett Daniel dyed Febry ye 3 1731. [I also put above]
230 Billy Son of Alice a Slave belonging to Margrett Daniel born April ye 18. 1732.
272 Will a slave belonging to Margret Daniel dyed Septemr ye 3 1732.

63 James Daniel & Margaret Vivion were Married Jan ye 27th 1704.
64 Rachel Daniel ye Daughter of James and Margoret Daniel his Wife was Born Octobr ye 14th and was Baptized Novembr ye 15th Anno Domini 1704.
67 Peter Ye Sone of James & Margaret Daniel his Wife was Baptized Septemb Ye 29th [no year deducible, there are mixed entries, but they are 1696 to 1706]
72 Charles Ye Son of James Daniel & Margaret his Wife baptized 1708/9.
96 James Son of James & Margrett Daniell born Febry ye 17 baptized March ye 17 1716.
109 John son of James & Margrett Daniel born Janry ye 19. baptized Febry 18 1721.
114 Phebe daughter of James & Margrett Daniel born March ye 12 1723 baptized April ye 5. 1724.
120 Vivion Son of James & Margrett Daniel born July ye 1st baptized July 29 1726.

[I also put these slaves under James and Jane (Hicks) Daniel]
306 Jack Son of Wan a slave belonging to James Daniell born May ye 17. 171_. [that's a blank after the 171-, soon after in the list is 1719]
263 Tom a slave belonging to James Daniel dyed August 30. 1720.
264 Jack a slave belonging to James Daniel dyed July ye 28 1723.
232 Venus daughter of Phillis a Slave belonging to James Daniel born March ye 19. 1732.
273 Venus a slave belonging to James Daniel junr dyed August ye 14. 1733.
235 Gawin Son of Phillis, a Slave belonging to James Daniel Junr born May ye 22, 1734.
238 Hannah, Daughter of Judy, a Slave belonging to James Daniel born Janry 27, 1735.
296 Sally Daught of Hannah a Slave bel'g to James Daniel, born Aug 20th 1757
296 [next entry] Cate Daughr of Juday a slave bel'g to Dit'o born Aug 26th 1757. [Dit'o is for James Daniel]

63 Marvill Mosely & Aggatha Daniell were Married Aug ye 31st 1704.

72 Ann Ye Daughter of Richard Daniel & Elizabeth his wife was likewise Baptized this Day anno Domi 1708. [=21 Nov]
75 Judith Daughter of Richard & Elizabeth Daniell baptized 22d aprill 1711.
95 Elizabeth daughter of Richard & Elizabeth Daniell born Sept. ye 5. baptized Sept. 30. 1716.
103 Jochebed daughter of Richard & Elizabeth Daniell born July ye 14. baptized Augt ye 4. 1719.
110 Richard Son of Richard & Elizabeth Daniel born March 17. 1721 baptized Ap: ye 15 1722.

80 married: Robert Perrott & Catherine Daniell ye 25th of March 1706

82 married: William Daniell & ffrances Boseley 24th October 1710.
91 James son of William & Frances Daniell born May ye 12. baptized June 12. 1715.
99 Constant daughter of William & Frances Daniell born Febry ye 6 baptized March 16. 1717.
178 Frances Daniell dyed Decemr ye 28 & was buried Decemr ye 29. 1720.
181 William Daniell dyed Octo ye 11. & was buried October ye 13 1723.

82 married: Hen: Ware & Margtt Daniell 15th August 1711.

83 Curtis Perrott & Anne Daniell married Septemb'r ye 3 1714.

83 George Chowning & Elizabeth Daniell married Febry ye 4 1714.

95 William Son of Robert & Elizabeth Daniell born Decemr ye 3 baptized Decemr ye 16. 1716.
101 Robert Son of Robert Daniell Junr & Elizabeth his Wife born Janry 24. baptized Febry 15. 1718.
107 Ruben Son of Robert & Elizabeth Daniell born april 22 1721. baptized May 14 1721.
112 Margret daughter of Robert & Elizabeth Daniell born Ap. ye 10. baptized May ye 19. 1723.
117 Mary daughter of Robert & Eliza Daniel born March ye 22. 1724. baptized April 11 1725.
122 George Son of Robert & Elizabeth Daniel born Septemr ye 13. baptized October ye 1. 1727.
128 Samuel Son of Robert & Elizabeth Daniel born Febry ye 7. baptized March 1. 1729.
187 Elizabeth the Wife of Robert Daniel dyed March ye 3 1730.

[Note: I have duplicated the family grouping of Robert and Mary (Meacham) Daniel here (and also left it in its place where it falls by date in the register). This is just to place this second wife in line with Robert's first wife Elizabeth and family. Just fyi, I'm not trying to build or prove lines in this document, just grouping the undeniable families.]

167 Robert Daniel & Mary Meacham Married October ye 8 1731.
134 Esther daughter of Robert & Mary Daniel born August ye 5. baptized August 27 1732.
139 Milecent, Daughter of Robt & Mary Daniel, Born Novr 18th Baptized Decr 15th 1734.
190 Millicent Daughter of of [sic] Robert Daniel Dyed January 26th 1735.
144 Benjamin ye Son of Robert & Mary Daniel born January 4th 1736.
152 Katherine Daughter of Robert & Mary Daniel born Febry ye 27th 1740/1.
193 Katherine Daughter of Robert & Mary Daniel died March 24th 1740/1.
193 Mary Wife of Robert Daniel died March ye 9th 1740/1.
?194 Robert Daniel Died July ye 8th 1742.

167 Robert Daniel & Elizabeth Carter married April ye 29th 1731.
133 William Son of Robert & Elizabeth Daniel born Janry ye 22. baptized Janry ye 30. 1731. [old style]
138 John Son of Robert & Elizabeth Daniel born Febry ye 17. baptized March ye 10 1733.
143 "Given into ye Secret: off Oct 4 1736" [a note on side in front of a set of braced entries, one being:]
Christopher, Son of Robt & Eliz. Daniel, born Sept. 27. Baptiz'd Octor 8th 1736.
148 Garret Son of Robert & Elizabeth Daniel born Janry 20th bapd Febry 19th. 1738/9.
192 Garret Son of Robert & Elizabeth Daniel dyed Febry: ye 19th 1738/9.
150 Peter Son of Robt & Eliz'a Daniel born Febry ye 6th 1739/40.
?[maybe, I also put with another entry] 193 Peter Daniel died March ye 8th 1739.
152 Robert Son of Robert & Eliz. Daniel born May 2d. Bapd May 10th 1741.
155 Mary Daughter of Robert & Eliz'a Daniel born Janry 28th. Bapd Febry 12th 1743.
161 Agatha Daughter of Robert & Eliz'a Daniel born Janry 6th 1746/7.

[?maybe this Robert?]

265 Harry a slave belonging to Robert Daniel dyed Janry ye 20 1724.
270 Ben a Slave belonging to Robert Daniell dyed Febry 25 1729.
226 Amey daughter of Frank a Slave belonging to Robert Daniel born May ye 23. 1730.
232 Winney daughter of Frank a Slave belonging to Robt Daniel born Febry ye 1. 1732.
272 Winney a slave belonging to Robt Daniel dyed Febry 24 1732.
274 Sam a Slave belonging to Robt Daniel Dyed March 26th 1735.
274 Frank a Slave belonging to Robt Daniel Dyed January 17th 1735.
242 Gloster Son of Judy a Slave belonging to Robt Daniel born July ye 8th 1738.
277 Gloster son of Judy a slave belonging to Robert Daniel died March ye 11th 1738/9.
277 Jack a Slave belonging to Robt Daniel dyed Octr ye 19th 1738.
246 Peter Son of Judy A Slave belonging to Robert Daniel born June 8th 1740.
249 Sampson Son of Juda a Slave belonging to Robert Daniel born May 13th 1742.
278 Sampson a slave belonging to Robert Daniel died Febry ye 8th 1742.
290 Phill a slave belonging to Robert Daniel born August 10th. [no years in this part of list, but the later ones are 1752 and on.]

164 William Daniel & Anne Watts Married Decemr ye 7 1721.
112 Lucy daughter of William & Anne Daniel born April ye 21 baptized May ye 26 1723.
118 Josiah Son of Wm & Anne Daniel born July ye 13. baptized Augst ye 22 1725.
?196 Josiah Daniel died Decemr ye 21st 1746.

127 Agatha daughter of William & Anne Daniel born July ye 5. baptized august ye 10. 1729.
?196 Agatha Daniel died Decemr ye 29th. 1746.
133 Sarah daughter of William & Anne Daniel born Janry ye 12. baptized Febry ye 4. 1731.
139 Rachel, Daughter of Wm and Wm [sic, two Wm's] and Ann Daniel born Nov. 9th Baptiz'd Dec 22nd 1734.
145 Ann Daughter of William & Ann Daniel born ye 18 of Octor Baptized Novr ye 20th 1737.
196 Ann Daughter of Wm Daniel died Novemr ye 25th 1746.
152 Frances Daughter of Will & Ann Daniel was born Novber 9. Bapt Decber 5th 1740.
?196 William Daniel died Novr ye 28th 1746.
?290 Clara a Negro Girl belonging to Ann Daniel born August 1st. [no years in this part of list, but the later ones are 1752 and on.]

165 James Daniel & Jenny Hicks Married Novemr ye 11 1725.
124 Margrett daughter of James & Jenney Daniel born July 5. baptized July ye 18 1728.
130 Chickeley Son of James & Jane Daniel born Janry ye 16. baptized Janry ye 31. 1730.
135 Ruth daughter of James & Jenny Daniel born Janry ye 18. baptized Febry ye 11 1732.
140 Abraham Son of James & Jane Daniel born Janry 13h Baptiz'd Feb. 16th 1734.

[I also put these slaves under James and Margaret (Vivion) Daniel]

306 Jack Son of Wan a slave belonging to James Daniell born May ye 17. 171_. [that's a blank after the 171-, soon after in the list is 1719]
263 Tom a slave belonging to James Daniel dyed August 30. 1720.
264 Jack a slave belonging to James Daniel dyed July ye 28 1723.
232 Venus daughter of Phillis a Slave belonging to James Daniel born March ye 19. 1732.
273 Venus a slave belonging to James Daniel junr dyed August ye 14. 1733.
235 Gawin Son of Phillis, a Slave belonging to James Daniel Junr born May ye 22, 1734.
238 Hannah, Daughter of Judy, a Slave belonging to James Daniel born Janry 27, 1735.
296 Sally Daught of Hannah a Slave bel'g to James Daniel, born Aug 20th 1757
296 [next entry] Cate Daughr of Juday a slave bel'g to Dit'o born Aug 26th 1757. [Dit'o is for James Daniel]

166 Henry Daniel & Mary Johnson Married Febry ye 11 1728.
128 Margret daughter of Henry & Mary Daniel born march ye 3. baptized March 22 1729.
187 Margret daughter of Henry Daniel dyed March ye 22 1729.
131 George Son of Henry & Mary Daniel born March ye 17. 1730. baptized april ye 4 1731.
138 Mary daughter of Henry & Mary Daniel born Febry ye 12. baptized March ye 10 1733.
189 Mary ye Wife of Henry Daniel dyed Febry ye 21. 1733.

150 Jane Daughter of Henry & Betty Daniel born Novr ye 13th Bapd Decr 5th 1739.
193 Jane Daniel Died March ye 10th 1739.
152 Henry Son of Henry & Beatey Daniel born March 7th Bapt. March 29 1740/1.
194 Henry Daniel Died September 7th 1743.
155 Catherine Daughter of Henry & Betty Daniel born June 25th 1743.
194 Catherine Daughter of Henry & Betty Daniel Died August 21st 1743.
157 Robert Son of Henry & Betty Daniel born Octor ye 18th 1744.
?298 Henry Son of Henry & Betty Daniel born June 6th. [this list comes after a slave list starting 1740s and ending 1758, this list starts with no years then gets to 1748/9 and 50s]

221 Nan daughter of Dillah a slave belonging to Henry Daniel born Febry ye 8 1727.
268 Nan a Slave belonging to Henry Daniel dyed Febry ye 10 1727.
223 Judy daughter of Dillah a Slave belonging to Henry Daniell born Janry ye 31. 1728.
278 Jude belonging to Henry Daniel died October ye 16th 1740.
229 Cate daughter of Dillah a Slave belonging to Henry Daniel born June ye 15. 1731.
234 Toby Son of Dillah a Slave belonging to Henry Daniel born October ye 5. 1733.
237 Wingo, Son of Dinah, a Slave belonging to Henry Daniel, born Ap: 24th 1735.
238 Bristow Son of Dillah, a Slave belonging to Henry Daniel born Dec: 17, 1735.
247 Frank Daughter of Jone a Slave belonging to Henry Daniel born Febry 25th 1740.
250 Peter Son of Jone a Slave belonging to Henry Daniel born Novr 24th 1742.
296 Sarah Daughr of Frank, a slave belonging to Henry Daniel born Feby. [this list area is 1755 and 1756]

167 Robert Daniel & Mary Meacham Married October ye 8 1731.
134 Esther daughter of Robert & Mary Daniel born August ye 5. baptized August 27 1732.
139 Milecent, Daughter of Robt & Mary Daniel, Born Novr 18th Baptized Decr 15th 1734.
190 Millicent Daughter of of [sic] Robert Daniel Dyed January 26th 1735.
144 Benjamin ye Son of Robert & Mary Daniel born January 4th 1736.
152 Katherine Daughter of Robert & Mary Daniel born Febry ye 27th 1740/1.
193 Katherine Daughter of Robert & Mary Daniel died March 24th 1740/1.
193 Mary Wife of Robert Daniel died March ye 9th 1740/1.
?194 Robert Daniel Died July ye 8th 1742.

168 Charles Daniel & Jane Mickleburrough Married Septemr ye 20th 1732.
137 Jane daughter of Charles & Jane Daniel born August ye 18. baptized Septemr ye 9. 1733.
[also put under Henry and Betty] 193 Jane Daniel Died March ye 10th 1739.
140 Peter Son of Charles & Jane Daniel Born January 30th Baptiz'd Feb: 23d 1734.
[maybe, I also put with another entry] 193 Peter Daniel died March ye 8th 1739.
144 Charles ye Son of Charles & Jane Daniel was born Marth [sic] 2d 1736.
149 James Son of Charles & Jane Daniell born June 15th 1739.
150 Thomas Son of Charles & Jane Daniel was born December 11th & Baptd Febry 3rd 1740.

[?] 191 Given into ye Secret: Off. Otr [sic] 1736. [the note for a list which includes:] Jane Mickleburrough dyed Augst 10th (Charles Daniel) 1736.

242 Bowker Son of Kate a Slave belonging to Charles Daniel born May 24th 1738.
246 Jack A Slave belonging to Charles Daniel born September 17th 1740.
249 Anthony Son of Kate a Slave belonging to Charles Daniel born March 18th 1741/2.
250 Will Son of Kate a Slave belonging to Charles Daniel born Febry 27th 1743.
250 Robin Son of Nan a Slave belonging to Charles Daniel born March 7. 1743.
279 Bob a slave belonging to Charles Daniel died June ye 27th 1744.
254 Sarah Daughter of Nana a Slave belonging to Charles Daniel born Octor 17th 1745.
255 Jenney Son of Kate a Slave belonging to Charles Daniel born April 1st 1746.
256 Lucy Daughter of Judy a Slave belonging to Charles Daniel born May 27th 1746.
293 ---lle Daugt of Nann a slave belong [sic] to Charles Daniel born April 21st 1748.

148 Agatha Daughter of Ave Daniel born Decemr ye 22. bapd Janry ye 25th 1738/9.
194 Agatha Daughter of Ave Daniel died Sept 15th 1742.

152 Frankey Daughter of Constant Daniel born March 31st Bapd April 19th 1741.

153 Mary Daughter of Obediah & Sarah Daniel born Sept 19th Bapd Octor 4th 1741.
157 Moseley Son of Obediah & Sarah Daniel born Janry 13th bapd Febry 3d 1744.
253 Rachel Daughter of --- a Slave belonging to Obediah Daniel born Octor 26th 1744.

155 Ann Daughter of Garritt & Clary Daniel born Febry 21st 1742.
230 Cate daughter of Hannah a Slave belonging to Garrett Daniel born June ye 28. 1732.
236 Jack Son of Hannah, a Slave belonging to Garrett Daniel born Novr 30th 1734.
240 Jemmy Son of Hannah a slave belonging to Garret Daniel was born Jan 27 1736.
?195 Garret Daniel died Janry ye 28th 1744/5.
279 Alce a slave belonging to Clary Daniel Died Augst 2d 1745.

156 William Son of Richard & Ann Daniel born March 9th Bapd March 18th 1743/4.
160 John Son of Richard & Ann Daniel born Sepr 23d 1746.
298 Agatha Daughter of Richd & Ann Daniel born March 29th 1748.
299 Richard son of Rich: & Ann Daniel, born April 16th 1750.
286 Elizabeth Daughter of Richard and Ann Daniel born Dit'o 1st 1755. [= 1st March 1755]
288 * Son of Richd & Ann Daniel born Novr 18th Bapt 26th 1752.
?290 Clara a Negro Girl belonging to Ann Daniel born August 1st. [no years in this part of list, but the later ones are 1752 and on.]

158 Frances Daughter of Robert & Lucy Daniel born Novr ye 25th 1745.
286 Leonard Son of Robert & Lucy Daniel born March 10th Baptd March 16th 1755.
287 Ann Daniel Daughter of Robert and Lucy Daniel was born 23d Augt. [no year, but this list is early 1750s]
288 *verley Son of Robert & Lucy Daniel born June 8th 1752.
297 Lucy Daughter of Robert & Lucy Daniel born Decr 4th Bapts 26th Do. [appears to mean 1758 for the ditto]

160 Dorrothy Daughter of John & Susanna Daniel born Decr 11th. Bapd Janry 22d. 1746.

284 Curtis Son of William & Eliz'a Daniel was born Augt 14th. [no years in this couple pages, just before is in the early 1790s, but this section and next page seems to be 1750's (several have 175* and many have actual 1750s years given) this Curtis is clearly in the 1750's section]
287 Josiah son of William & Eliza Daniel born Decr 30th. [no year, but this list is early 1750s]

285 Nelson Son of George & Mary Daniel was born Febry 8th 1754

197 Elizabeth, Daughter of John & Elizabeth Daniel was born Decr 20th 1771, & baptized the 18th Jany following.

304 married: John Daniel & Clara Williamson married August 2d 1772. [list of Samuel Klug, Minister]
171 Richard Son of John & Clara Daniel was born February 6 1776.
283 William Son of John & Clara Daniel was born November 19th 1781.

282 Robert Beverley, Son of Beverley & Milly Daniel was born August 21st 1776.
282 Lucy Daughter of Beverley & Milly Daniel was born August 23d 1778.
282 Frances Ann Travers Daughter of Beverley & Milly Daniel was born January 2d 1780.

283 John son of Thomas & Judith Daniel born February 12th 1783.

283 Thadeus, Son of George & Elizabeth Daniel was born the 18th July 1784.

I've left these Daniel daughter marriages in this list and a couple other Daniel male marriages because I cannot create any further family grouping for the Daniel surname from these records. There are children listed for some of these other surnames).

163 Oliver Segar & Jane Daniel Married May ye 12. 1720.
164 Thomas Amis & Rachel Daniel Married Novemr ye 14 1722.

167 Henry Nixon & Sarah Daniel Married Decemr ye 10th 1730.
 167 Ralph Skelton & Mary Daniel Married June ye 10th 1731.
 167 James Pressnall & Anne Daniel Married May ye 14th 1732.
 168 Edward Bristow & Elizabeth Daniel Married April ye 13th 1733.
 168 William Owen & Judith Daniel Married June ye 1 1733.
 168 Arthur Ware & Jane Daniel Married Janry ye 26th 1733.
 169 Jno Towles & Margarett Daniel Married Octr 9th (Banns) 1735.
 169 Henry Mickleburrough & Susannah Daniel Married February 17th 1736.
 198 Robert Daniel jr. & Pene Lee married Decr 29th 1768.
 198 Bartholomew Yates & Anne Daniel married May 11th 1769.
 199 Peter Kemp & Betty Daniel married May 18th 1769.
 199 William Daniel & Lucy Guttery married July 26th 1770.
 199 Churchhill Gibson [long blank space] M. Daniel married July 1771. son of [two long lines for name] August 17th 1773.
 201 William Shackelford & Catharine Daniel married Decr 21st 1776.
 201 Lunsford Daniel & Lydia Daniel married July 10th 1777.
 202 Oliver Daniel & Mary Stevens married January 1st 1780.
 208 Abner Cloudas & Sarah Daniel married April 4th 1782.
 208 Thomas Daniel & Judith Tool married May 24th 1782.
 205 Batchelder Thurston & Peggy Daniel married March 16th 1786.
 207 George Daniel & Lucy Clare married February 12th 1789.
 207 Henry Daniel Shepherd & Mary Daniel married December 19th 1789.
 207 Leonard George & Susanna George Daniel married Decr 31. 1789.
 207 Nelson Daniel & Jean Blackburn married Februa-- -- ----. [clearly in a list of 1790]
 280 William Brooking & Betty Daniel married Sepr 22d 1792.
 257 [this is a small section between slave births & deaths, called Fragment 115 and 116] Burgess Kidd & Sarah Daniel married July 27th 1793.
 303 married: Matthew Kemp & Lucy Daniel May 21st 1801.

289 Elizabeth Daniel born 24th of October 1793. [no parents given here]

The following entries are not as positively identifiable with a family group from these records alone. I've placed most of these, some in multiple places with note]

175 Mary Daniel dyed March ye 26. & was buried march [sic] ye 27 1719.
 181 William Daniel dyed May ye 29 & was buried May ye 31 1723.
 181 William Daniell dyed Octo ye 11. & was buried October ye 13 1723.
 183 Elizabeth Daniell dyed July ye 27. & was buried July ye 29. 1726.
 185 Margrett Daniel junr dyed May ye 5 & was buried May ye 8. 1727.
 185 Moseley Daniel dyed May ye 24. & was buried May ye 25. 1727.
 187 Mary Daniell dyed Febry ye 12. 1729.
 189 Margret Daniel dyed March ye 17 1734.
 190 Margret Daniel Dyed August 11th 1734.
 191 Given into ye Secret: Off. Otr [sic] 1736. [for a list] Jane Mickleburrough dyed Augst 10th (Charles Daniel) 1736.
 193 Peter Daniel Died March ye 8th 1739/40.
 193 Jane Daniel Died March ye 10th 1739.
 193 Peter Daniel died March ye 8th 1739.
 194 Robert Daniel Died July ye 8th 1742.
 195 Garret Daniel died Janry ye 28th 1744/5.
 196 William Daniel died Novr ye 28th 1746.
 196 Josiah Daniel died Decemr ye 21st 1746.
 196 Agatha Daniel died Decemr ye 29th. 1746.

Slave records:

This is the complete listing: again, I've placed many with the above families when clear or with a question mark when they possibly belong to the group.

310 Ben son of Kate a slave belonging to William Daniel Senr born Sept ye 8 1720.

262 Jenny a Slave belonging to William Daniel Senr dyed Janry ye 10. buried ye 11 1720.

259 Jack a Slave belonging to Wm Daniel junr dyed Febry 26. buried Febry 27 1717.

309 Nan daughter of Judy a slave belonging to Wm Daniel junr born Novemr ye 6. [years before and after this section on the list are 1717 and 1719.

312 Kate daughter of Judy a Slave belonging to William Daniell junr born Novemr 1. 1721.

267 Sarah a Slave belonging to ye estate of William Daniel jr dyed Febry ye 9 1726.

213 Sary daughter of Judy a Slave belonging to ye estate of Wm Daniel junr born Ap. ye 6. 1724.

219 Judy & Winny daughters of Judy a Slave belonging to ye estate of Wm Daniell junr born May 24 1727.

271 Judy a Slave belonging to ye estate of Wm Daniel junr dyed June ye 18 1730.

271 Winny a Slave belonging to ye estate of Wm Daniel junr dyed June ye 18 1730.

269 Jack a Slave belonging to ye estate of Wm Daniel junr dyed March ye 13 1728.

271 Charles a slave belonging to ye estate of Wm Daniel junr dyed June ye 20 1730.

229 Margery & Lucy daughters of Judy belonging to ye estate of Wm Daniel junr born August ye 24. 1731.

272 Margery a slave belonging to ye estate of Wm Daniel junr dyed Septemr ye 27 1731.

233 Alice daughter of Judy a Slave belonging to ye estate of Wm Daniel dec'd born May ye 15 1733.

305 Dinah daughter of Alice a slave belonging to Robt Daniel senr born May 17. [early part of list that later shows 1717 on.]

308 Phillis son of Judy a negro belonging to Robert Daniell born June ye 23 1717.

310 Judy daughter of Alice a Slave belonging to Robert Daniell July ye 17 17 . [this is on a birth list within 1717-1721. 2 blanks after the year 17]

259 Captain a Slave belonging to Robert Daniel dyed Novemr ye 20. buried Novemr 21 1718.

210 Toby Son of Kate a Slave belonging to Margrett Daniel born Decemr ye 22. 1722.

264 Toby a slave belonging to Margrett Daniel dyed Decemr ye 29 1722.

211 Jack Son of Alice a Slave belonging to Margarett Daniel born June ye 12 1723.

212 George Son of Kate a Slave belonging to Margrett Daniel born Decemr ye 21. 1723.

216 Winne daughter of Kate a Slave belonging to Margrett Daniell born Novemr 9 1725.

221 Amy daughter of Alice a slave belonging to Margrett Daniell born March 28. 1728.

271 Amy a slave belonging to Margret Daniel dyed May ye 15 1731.

221 Crozier & Daphny son & daughter of Kate a slave belonging to Margrett Daniel born April 26. 1728.

226 Margery daughter of Alice a Slave belonging to Margret Daniel born Ap. 1 1730.

272 Cate a slave belonging to Margrett Daniel dyed Febry ye 3 1731.

229 Ben Son of Dinah a Slave belonging to Margrett Daniel born Septemr ye 15. 1731.

230 Billy Son of Alice a Slave belonging to Margrett Daniel born April ye 18. 1732.

272 Will a slave belonging to Margret Daniel dyed Septemr ye 3 1732.

265 Harry a slave belonging to Robert Daniel dyed Janry ye 20 1724.

270 Ben a Slave belonging to Robert Daniell dyed Febry 25 1729.

226 Amey daughter of Frank a Slave belonging to Robert Daniel born May ye 23. 1730.

232 Winney daughter of Frank a Slave belonging to Robt Daniel born Febry ye 1. 1732.

272 Winney a slave belonging to Robt Daniel dyed Febry 24 1732.

274 Sam a Slave belonging to Robt Daniel Dyed March 26th 1735.

274 Frank a Slave belonging to Robt Daniel Dyed January 17th 1735.

242 Gloster Son of Judy a Slave belonging to Robt Daniel born July ye 8th 1738.

277 Gloster son of Judy a slave belonging to Robert Daniel died March ye 11th 1738/9.

277 Jack a Slave belonging to Robt Daniel dyed Octr ye 19th 1738.

246 Peter Son of Judy A Slave belonging to Robert Daniel born June 8th 1740.

249 Sampson Son of Juda a Slave belonging to Robert Daniel born May 13th 1742.

278 Sampson a slave belonging to Robert Daniel died Febry ye 8th 1742.

290 Phill a slave belonging to Robert Daniel born August 10th. [no yrs this pt of list, later ones are 1752 on.]

211 Frank Son of Kate a Slave belonging to John Daniel born July ye 4. 1723.

221 Nan daughter of Dillah a slave belonging to Henry Daniel born Febry ye 8 1727.

268 Nan a Slave belonging to Henry Daniel dyed Febry ye 10 1727.

223 Judy daughter of Dillah a Slave belonging to Henry Daniell born Janry ye 31. 1728.

278 Jude belonging to Henry Daniel died October ye 16th 1740.

229 Cate daughter of Dillah a Slave belonging to Henry Daniel born June ye 15. 1731.

234 Toby Son of Dillah a Slave belonging to Henry Daniel born October ye 5. 1733.

237 Wingo, Son of Dinah, a Slave belonging to Henry Daniel, born Ap: 24th 1735.

238 Bristow Son of Dillah, a Slave belonging to Henry Daniel born Dec: 17, 1735.
 247 Frank Daughter of Jone a Slave belonging to Henry Daniel born Febry 25th 1740.
 250 Peter Son of Jone a Slave belonging to Henry Daniel born Novr 24th 1742.
 296 Sarah Daughr of Frank, a slave belonging to Henry Daniel born Feby. [this list area is 755 and 1756]

 230 Cate daughter of Hannah a Slave belonging to Garrett Daniel born June ye 28. 1732.
 236 Jack Son of Hannah, a Slave belonging to Garrett Daniel born Novr 30th 1734.
 240 Jemmy Son of Hannah a slave belonging to Garret Daniel was born Jan 27 1736.

 306 Jack Son of Wan a slave belonging to James Daniell born May ye 17. 171. [that's a blank after the 171, soon after in the list is 1719]
 263 Tom a slave belonging to James Daniel dyed August 30. 1720.
 264 Jack a slave belonging to James Daniel dyed July ye 28 1723.
 232 Venus daughter of Phillis a Slave belonging to James Daniel born March ye 19. 1732.
 273 Venus a slave belonging to James Daniel junr dyed August ye 14. 1733.
 235 Gawin Son of Phillis, a Slave belonging to James Daniel Junr born May ye 22, 1734.
 238 Hannah, Daughter of Judy, a Slave belonging to James Daniel born Janry 27, 1735.
 296 Sally Daught of Hannah a Slave bel'g to James Daniel, born Aug 20th 1757
 296 [next entry] Cate Daughr of Juday a slave bel'g to Dit'o born Augt 26th 1757. [Dit'o is for James Daniel]

 236 Dinah Daughter of Letty, a Slave belonging to Wm Daniel born June 24th 1734.
 253 Annaka Daughter of Judy a Slave belonging to Wm Daniel born Sepr 3rd 1744.
 256 Daffery Daughter of --- a Slave belonging to ye Estate of Wm Daniel born April 27th 1747.

 242 Bowker Son of Kate a Slave belonging to Charles Daniel born May 24th 1738.
 246 Jack A Slave belonging to Charles Daniel born September 17th 1740.
 249 Anthony Son of Kate a Slave belonging to Charles Daniel born March 18th 1741/2.
 250 Will Son of Kate a Slave belonging to Charles Daniel born Febry 27th 1743.
 250 Robin Son of Nan a Slave belonging to Charles Daniel born March 7. 1743.
 279 Bob a slave belonging to Charles Daniel died June ye 27th 1744.
 254 Sarah Daughter of Nana a Slave belonging to Charles Daniel born Octor 17th 1745.
 255 Jenney Son of Kate a Slave belonging to Charles Daniel born April 1st 1746.
 256 Lucy Daughter of Judy a Slave belonging to Charles Daniel born May 27th 1746.
 293 ---lle Daugt of Nann a slave belong [sic] to Charles Daniel born April 21st 1748.

 245 Harry son Cate [sic, no "of"] a Slave belonging to Constant Daniel born Feby ye 1st 1739/40.

 253 Rachel Daughter of --- a Slave belonging to Obediah Daniel born Octor 26th 1744.

 279 Alce a slave belonging to Clary Daniel Died Augst 2d 1745.

 290 Clara a Negro Girl belonging to Ann Daniel born August 1st. [no yrs this pt of list, later are 1752 on.]

 295 Judy Daughter of Hannah a slave belon'g to Frances Meacham Daniel born Nov. 20. 1751.

 292 Jane Daughter of Beck a slave belong'g to --- Daniel born March 18th. [no years in this part of list, but just before are 1753 and after are 1748 and on.]

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

Christ Church Parish Middlesex VA

and the Daniel Family



Beverly and I went to the church after services on Mother's Day, hoping to get a glimpse of the inside. It turns out we were greeted and so warmly welcomed by Father Paul and members of the congregation. Father Paul gave us a wonderful tour of the church, explaining much of the history and special aspects of the church, especially its continuity with the colonial days. We were also invited to the hall to share in the get-together after services where we visited with more members of the congregation. It was a very special day and we are so grateful to Father Paul and everybody else for the special time we spent at Christ Church, Middlesex.

These pages are about Christ Church Parish, Middlesex, and the early Daniel family's membership and involvement. Quotes from the Vestry Book or from the Parish Register are in italics; the double page numbers at the start represent the page from Chamberlayne's transcription—the page number in the original manuscript. I am keeping the Daniel entries from the vestry book in chronological order, regardless of whether they apply to the Middle Church or the Upper or Lower Chapels. There are no Daniel entries for the Lower Church in the vestry book or in the parish register; however, some Daniel branches were in the Lower precinct by the 1782 and more in the early 19th century. Citations about the specific churches are in their particular sections. Except for the couple Lower Church pictures, all the pictures are from the Middle Church.

I have also made a [time table](#) of the vestry book entries regarding the building, furnishing, supplying, maintaining, repairing, and the persons responsible for the three churches. It is fascinating to follow the development of the parish and its churches. This page can be read [here](#) (use your back button to return to this page).

For a brief history of the formation of the parish see the first two paragraphs at [Formation of Christ Church Parish](#).

Other important early reads:

1. [Bishop William Meade's article about Middlesex parishes from *Old churches, ministers and families of Virginia* \(1861\).](#)
2. [The Rev. John Moncure's article about Christ Church Middlesex, included in the book *Colonial Churches: A Series of Sketches of Churches in the Original Colony of Virginia, with Pictures of Each Church* \(1907\).](#)

The two parishes south of the Rappahannock, called Lancaster and Piankatank were united to form Christ Church Parish, Middlesex, and a church was ordered built:

Vestry 26 Sep 1665 at house of Mr Henry Corbin:

It was there Unanimously Agreed Upon good Consideration That Mr Henry Corbin and Mr Cuth. Potter doe Treat wth The Vestry of Peanckatanck or wth whome They Shall appoint for ye Firme Settling of ye Bounds of our Pish, or the Uniteing of both Prishes into one Upon Such Termes as They Shall Think Fitt and what ye Said Mr Corbin and Mr Potter Shall accord wth Them, we Shall rattafie allow and Confirme. It was also ordered yt the Church wardens Take a list of a () The Tythables and lay ye Levey for ye Minister of 8000lb of Tobacco and Caske, and 17000lb of Tobacco for ye building of a Churc() according to ye Modall of ye Middle-plantaconn Church in all Respects, at ye place agreed upon, And that ye Church wardens pay to mr Morris 6000lb of Tobacco, and 2000 to Mr Henry Corgin for Money lent him as per ordr of ye Vestry, and ty Mr Jno Curtis who hath Undertaken ye building of ye Said Church be paid the 17000lb of Tobacco and Caske.

The Mother Church, also called the Middle or Great Church

Vestry 29 Jan 1666 [newstyle] for South Side of L() at house of Sr Henry Chickley, for Christ Church Pish:

Imprs We doe accord and Agree that ye Two prishes Formerly called Lancaster and Peanckatanck from hence forth be united as one, and called Christ Church prish

Itm That a Mother Church be built in ye Small Indian Field next ye head of Capt. Brocas his ground. It being Adjudged by us to be about ye Middle of ye prish

Itm That ye Mother Church be called by the Name of Christ Church

Itm That the late reputed prish of Pyancketancke doe this yeare Levey to the late Reputed Bounds, Includeing the Thickett Plantaconn and Harwoods Pattennt and noe more, for the repaire of their Church and other Contingencies.

Itm That the late prish of Lancaster Doe Levey to the late reputed bound () for the building of Their Chappell of Ease, and Their other contingences the Thickett onely Excepted

Itm That the Mother Church be forthwith built by the Undertakers Capt Cuth: Potter and Mr John Appleton and that They be equally joyn() in ye Trouble of receiveing the whole Levey with the Foure Church-Wardens, and they be hereby Impowered to receive Thirty Thousand wight of Tobacco and Caske this prsent yeare within ye aforesaid prish and that present and Due payment by made Thereof to the Undertakers, alsoe that Sixteene Thousand weight of Tobacco and Caske be also Levied and due payment be made Thereof to Mr Richard Morris Parson of ye Said

Pish.

[other business]

Itm That Mr Corbin be appointed and Requested to take Bond of the Undertakers for building the Mother Church, In every respect to be done and Finished according to the Middle plantaconn Church, To be finished in Six Months, Glass and Iron worke convenient Time to be given for its Transportation out of England

Itm. It is Agreed That Major Genrll Robert Smith and Henry Corgin Esqr be requested to move to the Assembly for Continueing the Union of the Two late Parished of Pyancktanke and Lancaster.

Vestry 31 Dec 1666 held at Christ Church:

[an order to finish the Upper Chapel precedes this]

Itm. It is Ordered and Agreed That Mr Cuthbert Potter doe Finish the Mother Church In the most Decent Manner he Shall Think Fitt and when it is finished Some of this Vestry be appointed to view the Middle plantation Church and this, and for wt Charge the Said Potter hath been at more then he was Obliged too in Compleatly Finishing the Said Work, to be Considered by this Vestry, and Sattisfaction made him for the Same.

Vestry 14 Jun 1668:

Itm. It is Agreed upon That ye Petition Should be Delivered by the Consent of the Pish to the Grand Assembly for the Ratification of ye former Act Made for the County of Lancaster to be Divided into Two Countys.



The Mother Church was also called the Great Church or the Middle Church; there were also built an Upper Chapel and a Lower Chapel (more on these later).

The history of the Mother Church is still visible in three layers:

The original church was wood, but its foundation stands today, as seen in the lowest layer of the bricks of today's church and in the interior flooring.

The second, middle layer is the church as it was re-built (ordered in 1711, completed 1721).

The upper layer shows the repairs made in the 19th century during the re-establishment of the Anglican Church in America. The original bricking (middle, 1700s) was done in the pattern called Flemish bond (also known as running bond), but the later repairs (1800s) to the upper part are done in common American bond.

There is a dating brick showing the initials of the builder IH 1714 (before J was in use, when I was used for both I and J). This builder was John Hipkins as can be seen in the [time table](#). I missed getting a picture, but you can see the dating brick and other good pictures at [Kallicrates'](#) fabulous blog about visiting the colonial churches in Virginia in the late 2000s (it's truly worth a visit).



Library of Congress, Prints & Photographs Division, LC-J7-VA- 3185 and LC-J7-VA- 3189

The Carnegie Survey of the Architecture of the South, created by Frances Benjamin Johnston in the 1930s, includes five pictures of the church. The two pictures above from her work show some interesting feature differences from today: the chimneys on both sides, the vining on the walls, the shutters, the

lites in the front door, the less kept yard with far fewer graves, and the absence of today's brick fence. The Garden Club of Virginia supported the project of restoring the grounds and building the brick fence in the 1940s.

See all of [Johnston's photos of the church here](#) and read about [the entire collection here](#).
[Click here for more very interesting information and pictures of the restoration and fence.](#)



The flooring and the grave of Edward Thompson which was discovered and preserved during the work done in the 19th and 20th centuries.
Here lyeth Interred ye body of M Edward Thompson of London Marchant who departed this Life ye 29th of Aprell 1674 Aged 27 yeares Borne at Trumpington CambridgeShire

Others noted as buried inside the church (but there aren't markers for them):

Capt. Wormley's wife's son Aylmer D. 16th was Buried 18th of Jan. in the Chancell near the South end of ye Communion Table 1669.

Mary wife to Tho. Reeves & her Sone were Buried in ye Alley Nov. 27th 1669 (near her pew).

Edward Thompson was Buried in the Entering into ye Chancell May 21st 1674.

Mr. John Sheppard Minister of this parish Departed this Life 30th of June 1683 about 5 or 6 of ye Clock afternoone & was buried in ye Great Church at ye head of ye lie on ye Second day of July following &c.

Henry Chicheley Kt. & his Majts Deputy Governor of Virginia Departed this Life on Monday morning Early being 5th of Feb. 1682/3 & was Buried in Christ Church Chancell Middlesex County neare the Communion Table 9th of Feb. 1682/3.

The Honorable Lady Madam Katherine Wormley wife to the hon. Ralph Wormley Esqr Departed this Life 17th of May 1685 & was buried on the Chancell of the Great Church betweene ye Hon. ---- Chicheley and ----.

Below are the plans of the building as drawn by Dell Upton in *Holy Things and Profane*. Fig. 61 is the current layout, Fig. 70 is the reconstructed plan based on primary documents. The change in the original southeast corner door (now a smaller window) and the addition leading from the northeast door (originally a window) can be seen from outside in the pictures following. Note that the northeast window described as original in Fig. 61 does not actually show up in the plan reconstructed from primary source descriptions.

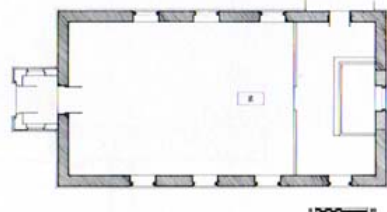


FIG. 61. Christ church. Plan. The northeast door was originally a window, and the southeast window was the south door. The chancel rail and the communion enclosure are modern, but reproduce the location and approximate size of the original screen and communion enclosure, respectively. Key: g = graveslab of Mr. Edward Thompson (d. 1674), a London merchant. (Drawing, Dell Upton.)

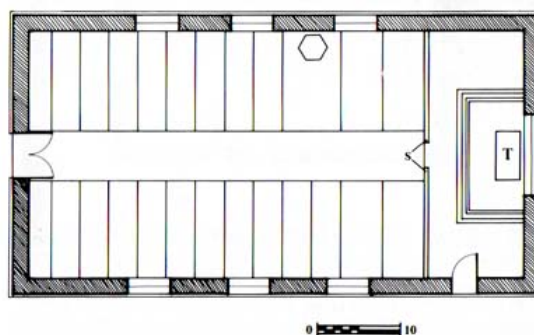


FIG. 70. Middle church (began 1712), Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County. Reconstructed plan. Key: T = table, s = screen. (Drawing, Dell Upton.)



The Daniel family in Christ Church Parish

William Daniell, the progenitor of the Daniel family of Middlesex was in Middlesex by 1669 (actually records are fairly clear he was there by 1661). His land was in the middle precinct so he attended the middle church. He was active in civic affairs through the 1670s, but his first appearance in the parish records is not until 1678 when the death of his daughter Mary is registered:

Mary Daniel ye Daughter of William Daniel & Jochebed his Wife departed this Life upon 12th of September & was buried 13th Ditto 1678.

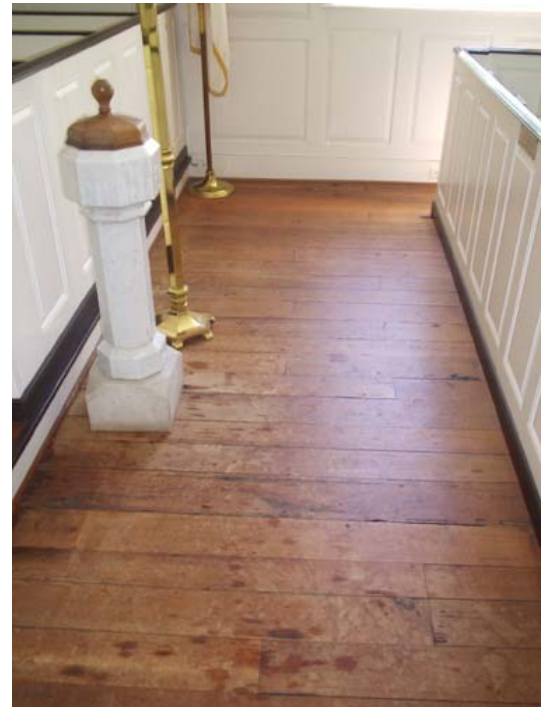
(Complete Daniel listings in the Parish Register are [here](#).)

Just 18 days later William registered the birth of his son:

Richard Daniell sone of William & Jochebed Daniell was borne Sept. 30th 1678

The Baptismal Font

Father Paul told us it has long been the practice not to clear the water spots on the floor. The flooring here is very early period.



On 10 May 1684 William Daniel was recommended to be a justice of the court. The same day that he was sworn in as a justice (2 June 1684) he was also added to the vestry of the church (the governance of the county and of the church were effectively the same in colonial times):

At a Vestry held the 2th of June 1684 at the house of Mr. Richard Robinson for Christ Church parish in Middlesex County. mr duell Pead Minister.

Present: Mr. Richd Perrott Senr, Capt Walter Whittaker, Mr Robert Smith, Collo Cuthbert Potter, Mr Humphry Jones, Mr Nathaniell Kemp, Mr John Man, Mr Richd Robinson, Mr Oswald Cary, Mr Alexandr Smith, Mr Robert Dudley, Mr Robt Price, Mr John Wortham, Mr William Daniel, Mr William Churchill.

It is ordered by this prsent Vestry That mr John Wortham mr William Daniell and mr William Churchill be Added to this Vestry, and they all Thre this Day prsonally Appearing was likewise this Day Accordingly Sworne Members Thereof.

A copy of the "Vestry Mens Oath" was added in the blank space on the page including the Vestry of 19 Nov 1663; this was done in about 1701-2 by the clerk John Nash when the Vestry book was first written in and old records were copied into it. No doubt, William Daniel swore to something similar in 1684:

I A B As I doe Acknowledge my Selfe a True Sonne of the Church of England, Soe I doe believe The Articles of Faith there profess () and doe oblige myselfe to be conformable to ye Doctrine and Disipline There Taught and Established, and That as Vestry Man for this Pish of Christ Church I will well and Truely performe m() Duty Therein, being Directed by the Laws and Customes of This Cuntrey, and the Cannons of ye Church of England, Soe Far as They will Suite with our present Capacity, And This I Shall Senseerely do According to the best of my Knowledge Skill and() Cuning, Without feare favour or partiallity, and So helpe me God.



The three levels of the pulpit: the highest level was occupied by the priest, the middle by the lay reader, the lowest by the clerk of the court who could handle business before and after services. Father Paul still honors this practice today: when he gives announcements and the like he comes down from the pulpit to the floor.

On the same day that William Daniell was added to the vestry (2 Jun 1684), the following order was made by the vestry:

It is ordered by this present Vestry that ye Communion Table at the Great Church and also at both Chappells be Railed in, as Convenient as possible may be; without Obstructing any passage, and that ther be Benches and Forms provided for all the Thre Churches, for Convenience of Seating the people and that Each Respective Church Warden in his Respective place Se it done and performed with all Expeditin &c.

William Daniell would be paid for part of this work as shown in the vestry of 6 Dec 1686 below.

Vestry 5 Jan 1685, *It is ordered yt mr Wm Daniell be Ch. warden for the Great Church in ye Middle precinq In ye place of mr Jno Wortham &c.*

Vestry 6 Dec 1686. *It is ordered that Mr. William Daniell Senr prsent Church warden be paid for Railing in ye Communion Table and other Reparations at the Great Church according to his Accompt the Summe of 1400 lb Tobo.*

Vestry 6 Dec 1686 *It is ordered by this psent Vestrey that mr Oswald Cary be Church warden for the Great Church In the Middle precinq In the place of Mr William Daniell Senr.*

Today's communion table and railing are in the same place as originally constructed.

Father Paul pointed out that the only cross of the church is here; the Anglican Church, as part of distinguishing themselves from Rome and the Catholic Church, did not put them on the top of the churches or elsewhere in the interiors. They also did not use stained glass.

The insignia on the chairs (crown on the left, church emblem on the right) illustrate that government and church were one and the same in the colonial era.



27=28 vestry 5 Nov 1678:

It is Ordered by this prsent Vestry yt the pious gift of Ralph Wormely Esqr of a large Silver Flaggon for Communion plate Subscribed (Christ Church in ye County of Middlesex) be Recorded, And that it Shall Remaine for the Use of the Said Church for Ever

No, that's not the original communion plate in the picture!



35=35 vestry 7 Nov 1681:

Capt Henry Creeke out of his pious zeal and love to the Church, hath Bestowed and given upon the 17th Day of Aprill Last 1681. upon the uper Chappell of Ease to Christ Church in Middlesex County Vizt one Silver Trencher plate, weighing about [] ounces, Ingraven with the Coate of Armes of Henry Corbin Esqr upon the Inside of the Brim Thereof And on the out Side of the bottom thereof, is Ingraven (the name of Henry Corbin Esqr) Also one Damask Table Cloath, and two Damask Napkins, all wch are Marked I-C being for ye use of the Communion Table of the Said Chappell, and there Soe to Remaine for Ever &c. Nota That ye Table Cloath and Two Napkins are in ye Custody of mr Humm. Jones.

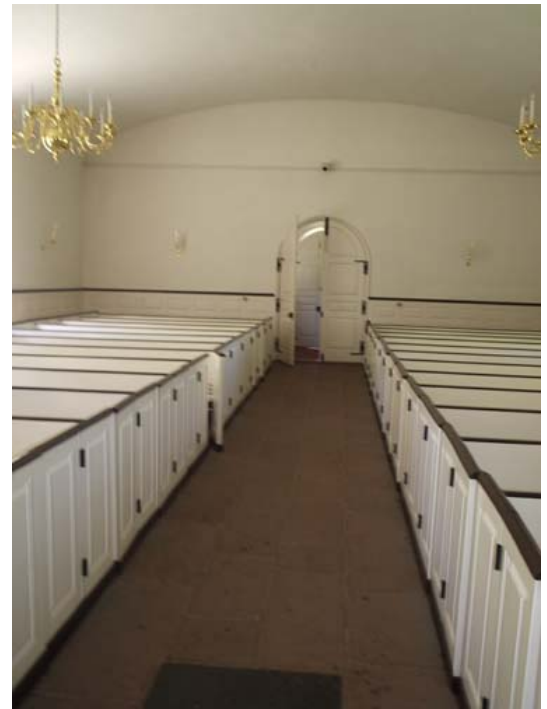


The side aisles, where servants and slaves stood during services, were very narrow! (That's Beverly.)



Capt. William Daniell continued in the vestry almost to his death (1698) as listed below ("in list" in these notes means in the list of vestrymen present; the first page number is from the transcribed book by Chamberlayne, the second number after the equal sign is the page number in the original vestry book.)

56=57 vestry 3 Oct 1687, Mr William Daniell in list.
 58=59 vestry 12 Nov 1688, Mr William Daniell in list.
 61=62 vestry 2 Apr 1689, Mr William Daniell in list.
 62=63 vestry 25 Aug 1689, No William Daniell
 63=65 vestry 12 Nov 1689, Capt William Daniell in list.
 66=67 vestry 1 Jun 1690, Capt William Daniell in list.
 66=69 vestry 11 Nov 1690, Mr William Daniell in list.
 69=72 vestry 22 Jun 1691, Capt William Daniell in list.
 69=72 vestry 22 Jun 1691. *Ordered by this prsent Vestry That Mr William Daniell Mr John Wortham and Mr Allexandr Smith doe meete Sometime betweene this and the next Vestry held for This Prish, on the Gleabe of the Same, and View the Plantation and houseing to Se wt Repaireing they want and make Report to the next Vestry according to the best of theire Judgments wt Reparation is wanting to the Said houseing belonging to the foresaid Gleab.*
 70=75 vestry 24 Nov 1691, Mr William Daniell in list.
 72=78 vestry 15 Nov 1692, Capt William Daniell in list.
 74=81 vestry 5 Dec 1693, Capt William Daniell in list.
 74=81 vestry 5 Dec 1693. order that *Mrs Lettice Lidford, reliq and admx of mr Matthew Lidford by paid 4666 lbs tobo and cask, "lying at ye Severall places under Written and that the persons in whose hands or in whose houses the Tobacco is, Deliver the Same to her upon Sight of this Order &c."* list: *At Capt William Daniells 690 Gro - 81 Ta .* [Also in this list are John Head, mr Henry Thacker, Lt John Smiths, mr Maurice Cocks.]
 (entries continued below)



The "modesty doors" were maintained in the rebuilding of the church.

77=85 4 Sep 1694, Capt. William is not listed, but he's active in other records. However, on this day his son Robert Daniell was called as a vestryman: *It is ordered by this Vestry that mr John Grimes Lt John Smith, and mr Robert Daniell Vestrymen, and to have Notice given them agt the next Vestry.* Robert would have been incredibly young to serve on the vestry and he does not appear to serve at this time; his name does not appear in the list of vestrymen until 1702.

At this same vestry, the next order is that *this Vestry Booke be left at the Mother Church.*

78=87 vestry 22 Nov 1694, Capt William Daniell in list.
 79=89 vestry 10 Nov 1695, Capt William Daniell in list.
 80=91 vestry 7 Jan 1695, Capt William Daniell in list.
 81=93 vestry 10 Nov 1696, Capt William Daniell in list.

This is the last appearance of Capt. William Daniell as a vestryman; the next vestry was 9 Nov 1697 and he was not listed. His will was probated on 3 Oct 1698, before the vestry of November 1698.

An interesting statistic is noted by the Rutmans in their extraordinary study *A Place in Time*. They remark on the difference between the different types of gentlemen in relative attendance at court and vestry. From p. 161-162:

"Too many times visitors to the early Chesapeake (that is to say, other historians) have seen what is only most apparent: the poverty of the Henry Davises and the Bodgams on the one hand and the wealth of the Wormeleys on the other. They have thought in terms of an oligarchy of prominent gentlemen ruling the powerless through county court and vestry. We see something different: a complex layering of society, with

court and vestry as bits of societal rabbling joining the first gentlemen of the province to the county families among whom they lived. The juxtaposition is particularly clear in 1677 and 1681, when events were extraordinary. But the rabbling was a permanent part of the social structure. For men oriented solely to the county - Worthams and Joneses and Seagers - court and vestry were the apex of public careers. They worked their way up to their seats and took status from the positions. The cosmopolitan gentlemen, if they took seats on court or vestry at all, did so as a matter of right. Notably their appointments were not preceded by any period of testing in lesser offices. Equally notable is the fact that when they were named to court or vestry they sat only sporadically, leaving the month-to-month business of the county to the more county-oriented, lesser gentlemen who were all but constant in attendance.⁵⁵ The consequence of their sitting, moreover, was not the accrual of status to themselves - they had plenty of that - but the imparting of status to court and vestry, a status necessary to these bodies if they were to do the work of administering and adjudicating within a status-minded society."

Note 55 (on p. 267): "County records and Chamberlayne, ed. *Vestry Book of Christ Church* indicate presence at court and vestry meetings. Robert Beverley appeared at 32.5% of the court sessions during the years he was a member and 23.7% of the vestry meetings; Ralph Wormeley appeared at 5.5% of the courts and 43.2% of the vestries; John Burnham at 44.1% and 33.3% respectively. These examples of cosmopolitan gentlemen are in sharp contrast to the records of county-oriented gentry. John Wortham attended 86.7% of the courts and 91% of the vestry meetings following his appointments; Randolph Seager 88.8% of the courts and 66.6% of the vestries; William Daniell 89.4% and 78.7%."

Capt. William Daniel fits in every way into the category of "county-oriented gentry". He worked his way up the status ladder in all the categories the Rutmans described and his attendance as shown above also shows him as such.

The Daniel name does not appear in the next three vestries of 26 Jul 1699, 4 Nov 1699, 18 Nov 1700. In 1702 Robert Daniel begins serving on the vestry (he had long been settled in the Briery Swamp region and represents the Upper Church).

The Cemetery

The grounds of the church are lovely, peaceful, and beautifully kept. The oldest graves and stones are near the church. Captain William Daniell's death in 1698 is not listed in the parish records, so I suspect he is buried on his own land and not at the church.





Early Grymes and Yates graves are on the south side of the building.



Wormeley graves from the 18th century are on the east side, right next to the building.



The graves of Lt. General Lewis Burwell "Chesty" Puller and his wife Virginia Montague Evans



There is a large Montague section (mostly later generations) on the north side of the church. The church hall and offices are in the background.

Beyond that is the entrance to the school.



The Upper Chapel

The earliest entries in the Vestry Book are actually for what was called the parish of Lancaster, i.e. the upper part of today's Middlesex. The following is the order for the building of a church there (this precedes the order of the next year for the middle church, after Lancaster and Piankatank parishes were united):

Vestry 31 Apr 1665 at house of Henry Nicholls:

It being Judged the place formerly Determined by a Vestry to Build the Church upon, was most Inconvenient to the Generallity of the People, and would be of Exterordinary Charge, upon better Consideration it was now Unanimously Agreed for ye Final Determination where ye Church Should be built That Lotts Should be Cast whether on the North or South Side of Sunderland Creek The Lott falling on the North Side It was accordingly Ordered and Decreed to be built on the Land of Mr Rowland Burnham Decd with the approbation of Mr Henry Corbin now in possession of the Said Devidend, and Mr John Curtis and Mr Abra. Weekes Church Wardens were Ordered to agree with Workmen with all Convenient Expedition for the building of ye Said Church in Such Decent manner & Form as is usuall, and that They provide all Things fitting, and to be Satt)) And paid out of (). Agreed by reason the Church was built on ye North Side, That Mr Henry Corbin Mr Richard Perrott Mr Abraham Weekes Mr Jno Haslewood Mr Nicho Cock Mr Robert Chowning, Doe Each of Them This prsent yeare Marke a Cow Calfe for ye use of ye Pish and to keepe it w() Equall Care as Their owne Till it be Two yeares old, and Then all of them that Shalbe livinge, and Their Encrease if any to be Disposed of by ye Vestry as a Stock for ye Pish, and ye Marke of the Said Calfe to be onely a Crop on ye Right Eare. It was further Ordered at that Meeting for ye more Certaine and Convenient Meeting of ye People, That Henry Nicholls have Six hundred pounds of Tobacco allowed him out of his Leveys for the use of his house for one Yeare, till a Church be built & Finished.

Sunderland Creek is described in various land grants, including those to Rowland Burnham, as being 14-15 miles up from the mouth of the Rappahannock. This is a perfect fit for today's Lagrange Creek; as well, the landowners in the order were all settled at the heads of the branches that form this creek, close to the main road today and just across from where the second building would be located. Today, Sunderland Creek Road leads to from the outskirts of Urbanna over to LaGrange Creek. The Rutmans, in their book *A Place in Time* also came to this conclusion and labeled their map as such.

Bishop Meade, in his work *Old Churches, Ministers and Families of Virginia* says that the church ordered above was not built, but I think it was, based on the following order, and that it was what would be called the Upper Chapel. The Upper Chapel was definitely referred to in the Parish Register by 29 Sep 1669 when Richard Perrott acknowledged payment for building a pew there for Henry Corbin, and there are no other orders for building a chapel other than the ones already quoted.

Vestry 31 Dec 1666 held at Christ Church:

"Imprs It was then Ordered that marmaduk Hornsbee who had Undertaken to build the Chappell in the Uper Precints of the Said Pish be released and Discharged from his obligaconn, And that Mr Abra. Weekes doe with the Tobacco that is already Leveyed and in his hand Indeavor to Finish the said Chappell, and for wt further Charge he Shalbe at in finishing of it, to be pd at the Charge of the whole Parish

The parishes of Lancaster and Piankatank, which were the upper and lower parts of Middlesex had been formed in 1657, so a place of worship would have been built there at some point.

A new Upper Chapel was eventually built in the early 1700s, at a spot reportedly about 1/2 mile away from the original (although the exact location of the original Upper Chapel is not firmly known). The second Upper Chapel was given over to a Baptist congregation in about 1845 and is today's Hermitage Baptist Church. For some pictures of the church today, [click here](#).

Vestry 2 Jul 1707:

Ordered Yt a new Church be Built; As soon as conveniently may be in Ye Upper Prcincts; in Stead of Ye Chappell now gone to Ruine & Yt it be placed in Ye most convenient place near Pipers Spring; in Mr Richard Kemps plantation; Ordereed that Ye Vestry Meet at Ye Mother Church Ye 24 of July Instant if fair; If not Ye next fair day; to consult & consider upon Ye dimensions & Method of Building a Church in Ye Upper Precincts at Ye place Appointed; Ordered that Mr John Smith & Mr Christopher Robinson between this & Ye next Vestry goe upon Ye Glebe & make Inquiry into Ye State of Ye Buildings there; and Report their Opinions thereon to Ye Next Vestry.

The above order was not completed and repairs to the old Upper Chapel continued until a few years later.

Vestry 4 Jan 1710/11:

Ordered That Three Churches be built in ye pish of Christ Church. Ordered That A new Church be built, as Soone as conveniently may be, in the upper Precincts, instead of the Chappell, now gone to ruine: And that it be placed neare Mr Marvell Moselyes Plantation, on the Maine Roade.

Ordered That the above Church be Sixty foot long, & five & twenty foot wide.

Ordered That One hundred Thousand pounds of Tobcco be Levyed this yeare towards building the Upper Church &ca 100000 [lb Tobo]

Ordered That the Churchwardens Collect One hundred Sixty nine pounds of Tobcco per Pole of Eight hundred niney nine Tythables & make payment thereof according to the Tenour of the Severall Orders abovementioned.

Vestry 23 Jan 1710[11]: *Ordered by the abovenamed Gentlement of Vestry as followeth (vizt). In pursuance of an Order of Vestry made the 4th day of January Instant That A New Church be built as Soone as conveniently may be in the Upper Precincts instead of the Upper Chappell now gone to ruine.*

[Followed by a lengthy full description, shown in [time table](#) section.]

William Daniel Jr. and Robert Daniel, sons of Captain William Daniel moved to the upper precinct, probably around the time of their marriages (1686 and 1687), but certainly before the births of their first children; they settled on the lands their father had bought them in 1683. Robert Daniel served the upper precinct, and would later serve on the Vestry.

92=108 vestry 20 Nov 1701. *Capt Robert Daniell is appointed Ch. warden for the upper precinq. of this Prish ye Ensuing yeare.*

[William Churchhill for Lower, Capt Tobias Mickleburrough for Middle]

Robert Daniel did answer the call to serve on the Vestry a few months later:

93=109 vestry 4 May 1702, Capt Robert Daniell in list.

93=110 vestry 7 Nov 1702, Capt Robert Daniell in list.

96=113 vestry 6 Nov 1703, NO Robert Daniell

99=117 vestry 15 Feb 1703/4, NO Robert Daniell

100=119 vestry 18 Nov 1704, NO Robert Daniell

101=120 vestry 5 Mar 1704/5, Mr Robert Daniell in list.

102=121 vestry 26 Nov 1705, NO Robert Daniell

104=123 vestry 18 Nov 1706, Mr Robert Daniel in list. [sic on Daniel]

106=125 vestry 2 Jul 1707, Capt Robert Daniel in list. [sic on Daniel]

At this 2 Jul 1707 vestry, the first order to rebuild the Upper Chapel was given as shown above. However, it wasn't done and repairs and entries continue for the old building until later in 1710.

107=126 vestry 24 Jul 1707, Robert Daniel in list. [sic]

109=127 vestry 13 Nov 1707, Capt Robert Daniel in list. [sic]

111=129 vestry 30 Dec 1707, Capt Robert Daniel in list. [sic]

112=131 vestry 2 Nov 1708, Capt Robert Daniel in list, his group is also marked Gentlemen.

114=133 vestry 8 Nov 1709, NO Robert Daniel

115=134 vestry 18 Nov 1709, NO Robert Daniel

116=135 vestry 29 Dec 1710, Capt Robert Daniell in list. [back to ll now]

117=135 vestry 29 Dec 1710. payments ordered:

Richard Daniell keeping Ditto 2 months & 12 dayes & one Pe of Shoes [The ditto was for "A pish woman named Ann Furrell", she was previously also kept by Samll Loe, in the entry just above this one. N.B. Richard Daniell lived in the middle precinct.]

118=135 vestry 29 Dec 1710, *Ordered That Capt Robert Daniell be Churchwarden for the Upper Precincts Mr Harry Beverly for the Middle Precincts & Collo Matthew Kemp for the Lower Precincts.*

118=136 vestry 4 Jan 1710/11, Capt Robert Daniell in list.

119=137 vestry 23 Jan 1710, NO Robert Daniell

Also here, as already given above: *In pursuance of an Order of Vestry made the 4th day of January Instant That A New Church be built as Soone as conveniently may be in the Upper Precincts instead of the Upper Chappell now gone to ruine.* [followed by long list of full descriptions/requirements for the church, given in the [time table](#)]

122=138 vestry 5 Feb 1710, Capt Robert Daniell in list.

123=138 vestry 5 Feb 1710, *Ordered That Captn John Smith Captn Robert Daniell & Mr John Robinson be appointed Overseers of ye sd Building to oversee & direct the sd worke.* [This follows last vestry order for new church to be built, complete descriptions, list of repairs and improvements to be made to the church, then that John Clark offer'd to do work, then bonds on him, etc.]

123=139 vestry 7 Jan 1711, Capt Robert Daniell in list.

125=140 vestry 7 Apr 1712, Capt Robt Daniell in list.

128=141 vestry 9 Jun 1712 [year supplied by Chamberlayne], NO Robert Daniell

131=143 vestry 21 Jul 1712, NO Robert Daniell

133=144 vestry 22 Sep 1712, Capt Robt Daniell in list.

135=145 vestry 21 Jul 1713, Capt Robt Daniell in list.

136=145 vestry 8 Oct 1713, Capt Robt Daniell in list.

137=146 vestry 8 Oct 1713, payments ordered:

To Capt Robt Daniells Accot 0100 [tobacco]

To Richd Daniell for keeping Easton Moxum & Jno Wakum 00883

The above payment to Richard Daniel is interesting, it looks like normal county payment for maintaining poor persons. However, five months later, in the court order books is found:

OB5-168 2 Mar 1713/14 "Richard Daniell confest jdgmt to Churchwardens of Chr Ch Par for 500lb tobo it being the Fine of Elizabeth Moxom's haveing a bastard Child which he is ordered to pay to the Churchwardens with costs als exo."

The big question is: was Richard Daniel actually the father of Elizabeth Moxom's child, first accepting county payment for maintaining her, but later being called to account as the father? The records are not explicit enough, but normally if an outsider was paying for the fine of an illegitimate birth they did not have to confess judgment, they are merely noted as paying.

The Parish Register shows that Elizabeth Moxom married Andrew Terry nine months later. The child was "Easter Moxham" and she d. 28 Nov 1720, buried 30 Nov 1720. We'll never know the absolute truth about this.

138=147 vestry 7 Jun 1714, NO Robert Daniell, then on the next page:

139=147 vestry 7 Jun 1714, *Ordered That the Clarke of the Vestry waite on Capn Robert Daniell to know whether ["he", supplied by Chamberlayne for illeg word] will Act as A Vestryman and Report his Answer to the next Vestry.*

The rest of Robert Daniell's service is described later after the Lower Chapel section.

The Lower Chapel



Also at the 7 Jun 1714 vestry

139=147 vestry 7 Jun 1714: Ordered That A New Church be built as Soone as conveniently may be in the Lower Precincts, on the North Side of the Old Church.

Ordered That the above Church be fifty foot Long in the cleare and five and twenty foot wide in the cleare.

The full description is given in the [time table](#). The original orders were amended two times with regards to the length of the church.

144=150 vestry 11 Nov 1714:

This Vestry Taking in consideration That the Demensions in A former Order of Vestry about building ye Lower Chappell being too Short by Ten foot, It's Ordered That the sd Chappell is to be built Ten foot Longer, That is, Sixty foot Long in the Cleare and five and Twenty foot wide in ye cleare, In all other matters Reference to be had to former Order.

145/146=150/151 vestry 1714:

This Vestry taking into Consideration the Dimensions of the Lower Chappell mentioned in former Orders of Vestry not being Uniforme It is therefore Ordered That the said Chappell be built two and fifty long in the cleare and Thirty foot wide in the cleare.

The Daniel family did not have any people in the lower precinct until the late 18th century and more in the early 19th century. There are no entries for any

Daniel in the lower precinct in the vestry book.



Back to vestry orders for the Daniel name:

141=148 vestry 12 Oct 1714, Capt Robert Daniell in list.
143=149 vestry 13 Oct 1714, Capt Robt Daniell in list.
144=150 vestry 11 Nov 1714, Capt Robt Daniell in list.
145=150 vestry 6 Dec 1714, Capt Robert Daniell in list.
146=151 vestry 3 Jan 1714, NO Robert Daniell
147=152 vestry 8 Jul 1715, NO Robert Daniell
148=152 vestry 12 Sep 1715, NO Robert Daniell

At this point procession orders begin for the county; they continue through the rest of the book and are very valuable for locating and identifying people. I am only giving here the procession orders that include Daniel family members, putting them in quotes. [My identification of the Daniel named is in straight brackets].

149=153 vestry 12 Sep 1715, per order of Msex county court 2 Aug 1715 "This Vestry have divided this parish into Severall Precincts, And have appointed two Intelligent honest Freeholders of every Severall Precinct to See all the Lands within the said Severall Precincts processioned as followeth (Vizt) "Ordered that James Smith and James Daniell Sometime between the Last Tuesday in November and the last day of March next Procession every particular mans land betweene the piping Tree and Prittiman's Rolling Road from the River to the Dragon."
[This is in the middle precinct and is for James Daniel, son of Captain William.]

150=154 vestry 5 Oct 1715, Capt Robt Daniell in list.

151=154 vestry 5 Oct 1715, payments ordered:

Richard Daniell for burying Jno Wakum (Assigned to Mm Churchill) 200 [=lbs tobacco, Mm Churchill in previous entry is Madm Eliz'a Churchill.]

Robert Daniel is nearing retirement and four years away from dying. He has been a vestryman and a justice of the court for some time. Although he tries to retire from court, he actually serves on the court and vestry through most of 1719.

Middlesex OBS-288 3 Apr 1716 "Robert Daniell another of the Gentlemen named in the new Commission of the Peace not appearing at his summons to give his reasons for not takeing the Oaths sent the following reason by Mr. Price, vizt., that he had served the County severall years and was not [now] grown old so that he could not endure rideing monthly to the Courthouse and also that he is dim of sight so that he can hardly see to write his own business, therefore desires to be excused."

John Smith, Senr. had just done same for "being an old man and distempered".

153=155 vestry 8 May 1716, NO Robert Daniell

154=156 vestry 10 Oct 1716, NO Robert Daniell

157=157 vestry 5 Aug 1717, NO Robert Daniell

158=158 vestry 18 Oct 1717, Capt Robt Daniell in list.

162=159 vestry 31 Mar 1718, NO Robert Daniell

163=160 vestry 16 Jun 1718, Capt Robt Daniell in list.

166=162 vestry 16 Sep 1719, Capt Robt Daniell in list.

167=162 vestry 16 Sep 1719, procession orders:

"Ordered That James Smith and James Daniell procession every particular mans land between the Piping Tree, and Prittymans Rolling roade from Rappa River to Piank A Tank beginning to procession the Second Tuesday in November next, And finish the Same by the last day of March next." [=James, son of Capt. William Daniel]

169=164 vestry 7 Oct 1719, Capt Robert Daniell in list.

171=166 vestry 22 Jan 1719, NO Robert Daniell

172=166 vestry 22 Jan 1719, re a suit by "John Grymes Esqr in behalfe of the Vestry and Parishioners and Matt Kemp Admr of Matt Kemp Gentleman deced". Robert Daniell is in list of justices repounding, they empower Harry Beverly to Sue the Admr of Jno Clark deced for overpayments to him from parish.

172=166 vestry 22 Jan 1719, Ordered That Capt Robt Daniell's Account of Charges in the parish cause be referred 'till the Laying of the next Levy.

172=167 vestry 7 Mar 1719, Capt Robt Daniell in list.
173=167 vestry 7 Mar 1719, more on the Clark suit, Robt Daniell in list of justices responding.
174=168 vestry 10 Oct 1720, Capt Robt Daniell in list.

175=168 vestry 10 Oct 1720, payments ordered:
Capt Robt Daniell his charges in the parish Cause allowd 5lb 11s -- 666 lb Tobo [value = tobo pymt]

Robert Daniel died on 27 Dec 1720 and so no longer appears in the lists of Vestrymen.

From here on, the relation of the Daniel mentioned will be in [brackets].

178=171 vestry 9 Oct 1721, payments ordered:
Robert Daniell for his accot mending ye Horse Block at ye Uper Chapell. [=Robert (1691-1742), son of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel]

184=177 vestry 16 Jul 1723, procession orders:
"James Smith & James Daniel for Land between the Pipeing-Tree & Prittymans roleing road from Rappa River to Piankatank." [=James, son of Captain William Daniel.]
"James Macham & Robt Daniel for between Robt Wmson's Land (including Wmson's Land) and the [continues on p.178 here] And the Bryary Swamp, to the Millston Valley running from the Main Road to the Dragon, on the south Side of the Main Road." [=Robert (1691-1742) son of Robert and Margaret.]

187=179 vestry 10 Oct 1723, payments ordered:
Robt Daniel allow'd one parish Levy 1a [I don't think it means 1 acre, but?] -- *34 1/2 lb Tobo* [=Robert (1691-1742, son of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel]
188=181 vestry 7 Apr 1724, returns of processions: *Mr James Smith & James Daniell return'd their proceedings of their Processioning.* [=James, son of Capt. William Daniel]

198=188 vestry 16 Jun 1724, procession orders:
"From the upper Bounds of the two Last mention'd precincts up the County to ye Road leading from Prittymans to the Dragon Bridg [sic] James Smith & James Daniel are appointed to Examine &c: in the Sd precinct. [=James, son of Capt. William]

200=190 vestry 8 Oct 1724, payments ordered:
Richd Daniel's Accot allow'd 1400 [tobo]

202=191 vestry 29 Jun 1725, procession orders:
"Mr James Smith & Mr James Daniel, are appointed to Examin &c. frm the Lower Bounds of mr Grymes's Land up the County to the Road leading from Prittymans to the Dragon Bridg." [=James, son of Capt. William]

203=192 vestry 7 Oct 1725, payments ordered:
Richd Daniel's Accot for keeping Mary Coffley 2000 [Tobo]

206=195 vestry 28 Jun 1726, procession orders:
"Mr James Smith, & Mr James Daniel, are appointed to Examin (&c:) from the lower bounds of Mr Grymes's Land, up the County to the Road leading from Prittymans to the Dragon Bridge." [=James, son of Capt. William]

207=196 vestry 13 Oct 1726, payments ordered:
Richd Daniel for keeping Mary Coffle 2000 [lb Tobo]
later in list:
Richd Daniel for keeping a Parish Child 1/2 year 400 [lb Tobo]

The above is the last entry for Richard Daniel, son of Capt. William. Richard died before Jun of 1727 and it appears his son William continued caring for Mary Coffley in his stead, shown in a later vestry.

209=198 vestry 8 Jun 1727 procession orders:
"Mr James Smith & Mr James Daniel, are appointed to Examin &c: from the lower bounds of Mr Grymes's Land, up the County to the Road leding from Prittyman's to the Dragon Bridg." [=James, son of Capt. William]

211=199 vestry 10 Oct 1727 payments ordered [all in a row]:
Caleb Brooks for keeping Mary Coffley 5 months & od days & burying her 1100 lb Tobo.
Willm Daniel for keeping Mary Coffley 2 months 334 lbs Tobo [little doubt this is the son of Richard Daniel]
John Lewis for a Coffin for Mary Coffley 100 lbs Tobo
John Lewis for keeping a Parish child one year 750 lbs Tobo
Jno Jones for keeping a Parish Child 9 months 565 lbs Tobo
William Daniel for keeping the Sd Child 3 months 185 lbs Tobo

213=201 still the vestry or 10 Oct 1727, procession orders:
"Order'd that Mr James Daniel, & Mr Edward Smith procession Every particular p[erson's added by CGC] Land between the pipeing-Tree & prittymans roleing road, from Rappa R[iver added by Chamberlayne] to piankatank. begining to procession the 2d Tuesday in Novembr & finish the ["Same" added by Chamberlayne] by the 24th Day of March next." [=James, son of Capt. William]
also on same list: "Order'd that Mr Garrot Daniel, & Mr Ralph Shelton, procession Every particular person's Land between the Briery Swamp, (from the Millstone Valley to the Dragon Swamp) and the upper End of the County, and from the main road to the Dragon Swamp, on the South Side of the main road beginning to p["rocession" added by Chamberlayne, then continues on p. 202] the Last Tuesday in November & finish the Same by the 29th Day of March Next.

The above is the first appearance of Garrett Daniel (1705-1744/5), son of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel. He had inherited half of Robert's part of Jamaica. The road ran through his section and the above procession order helps prove that his house was located on the southern side of the road, because when a person's land crossed over districts, the person was charged in the district where his house was located. However, the original road of the time actually ran a ways north of today's (The Tidewater Trail, Hwy 17), so Garrett's house still could have been north of today's road.

216=203 vestry 15 Jun 172[8 added by Chamberlayne]. procession orders:

"Mr James Smith [sic on James, see the return below] & Mr James Daniel to do the Same from the lower bounds of Colo Grymes's Land up the Parish to the road leading from Pritymans to the Dragon Bridge." [=James, son of Capt. William]

"Mr Garrot Daniel, & Mr Ralph Shelton, to do the Same from the new Drago[n added by Chamberlayne] Bridge road on the South side the main road to the upper End of the Parish. [=Garrett, son of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel]

later in this vestry:

Mr James Daniel & Mr Edward Smith [sic on Edward, not James, see the order above], return'd the proceedings [sic] of their Processioning.

Mr Garrott Daniel & Mr Ralph Shelton, return'd the proceedings of their Processioning.

218=205 vestry 4 Oct 1728, Coll. Armistead Churchill Accots to this Vestry for a fine of five Shill. [same for 15 shill for] Majr Edmun Bearkley. Order'd That the above Sd fines of five Shill & fifteen shill together wth Francis Porter & his Wife's fine & Cost and a fine of 750 pounds of Tobo recover'd against the **Widdow Daniel** and the Depos in the Collecters hands be Equally divided by the Ch: wardens between Elenor Bromel, Mary Kilshaw Ann Callahan & Lettis Pateman.

The "Widdow Daniel" mentioned is either: Margaret, widow of Robert Daniel (d. 1720); Mary (Moseley), second wife of William Junior (d. 1723); Elizabeth (Wortham), widow of Richard Daniel (d.1727). The collectors' names are middle precinct names and may be collectors for that area only, which would push this identification more towards Elizabeth, widow of Richard.

219=206 vestry 16 Jun 1729, procession orders:

"Mr James Daniel & Mr Edward Smith to do the Same from the lower bounds of Colo Grymes's Land up the Parish to the Road leading from Prettymans Landing to the Dragon Bridge."

Garrett Daniel is not assigned his district this year.

225=211 vestry 11 Aug 1731, procession orders:

"Order'd that mr John Mosley & mr James Daniel, Procession Every persons Land between ye lowe["r" added by Chamberlayne] end of the new Dragon bridg road & ye Bryary Swamp thence to ye Millstone Valley runing from the main road to ye Dragon on the South Side of ye main road begining to Procession the Last Tuesday in October & finish the Same by the 27 Day of March next."

***This is a different James Daniel, in the district describing precisely where Robert (d.1720) and William Junior (d.1723) had lived. The only James Daniel who is of age and a landowner (requirements for processioners) is James, son of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel. So this is a sighting of the man who will later become "James Daniel of Albemarle".

cont'd on p.212 "Ordered that Mr John Briant & Mr Garrot Daniel Procession Every persons Land between the Bryary Swamp (from the Millstone Valley to the Dragon Swamp) and the upper End of the County on the South Side of the main road begining [sic] to Procession ye last Tuesday in Novembr & finish ye Same by ye 29th day of March next." [=Garrett, son of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel]

Note: The Prittyman area is now being done by Mr John Smith jur. & Mr Samll Batchelder and Mr John Smith & Mr Larrance Orrill, i.e. not the elder James, son of Capt. William.

230=216 vestry 11 Oct 1732, procession returns: "Mr John Bryant & mr Garrit Daniel." [=Garrett, son of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel]

239=224 vestry 8 Oct 1735, procession orders:

"Order'd that Mr Larrance Orrill, & Mr Willm Daniel, Procession Every persons Land between Pritty-mans Roleing Rode and the new Dragon bridg Road, running from the Main Road to the Dragon on the South Side of the Main Road, beginning to Procession the 3d Tuesday in Octobr and finish the same by the 26th Day of March next." [=William Daniel, son of Richard and Elizabeth (Wortham) Daniel]

"Order'd that mr Garrot Daniel, & Mr John Jones, Procession Every persons Land between the Bryary Swamp, from the Millstone Valley to the Dragon Swamp, and the upper End of the County on the South Side of the Main Road beginning to Procession the last Tuesday in Novembr & finish the same by the 29th Day of March next." [=Garrett, son of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel]

250=233 vestry 5 Sep 1739 procession orders:

"Order'd Mr Lawrence Orril & mr William Daniel Procession Every persons Land between Prityman's roling Road and the new Dragon Bridg Road running from the Main Road to the Dragon on the South Side of the Main Road beginning to procession the 3d Tuesday in October & finish the same by the last Day of March next." [=William Daniel, son of Richard and Elizabeth (Wortham) Daniel]

contd on p251 "Order'd that Mr Garrott Daniel & Mr John Jones procession Every persons Land between the Bryary Swamp, and from the Millstone Valley to the Dragon Swamp and the upper end of the County on the South Side of the Main Road beginning to procession the last Tuesday in Novembr and finish the Same by the last Day of March next." [=Garrett, son of Robert Margaret (Price) Daniel]

259=242 vestry 24 Aug 1743 procession orders:

"Order'd the mr William Daniel Senr & mr John Murry Procession Every persons Land between Pritymans roling Road and the new Dragon Bridg Road running from the main Road to the Dragon on the South Side of the main Road beginning to procession the third Tuesday in Octobr and finish [continues on p243] The Same by the last Day of March next." [=William, son of Richard and Elizabeth (Wortham) Daniel. He is now Wm Sr.]

"Order'd that mr John Machen & mr William Daniel procession Every Persons Land between the lower end of the new Dragon Bridg Road and the Briery Swamp thence to the Millsone [sic] Valley, running from the Main Road to the Dragon on the South Side of the Main Road. beginning to Procession the last Tuesday in October and finish the same by the last Day of March next."

[This is William (1716-1778), son of Robert (1691-1742) and Elizabeth (LNU) Daniel, grandson of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel. This William had inherited his father's lands, he later married Susannah George.

265=248 vestry 12 October 1745, payments ordered: Charles Daniel alow'd as pr Accot 50 [lbs Tobo] [=Charles son of James and Margaret (Vivion) Daniel.]

268=252 vestry 1 Sep 1747, procession orders:

"Order'd that mr John Murry & mr Robt Daniel Procession Every persons Land between Pritymans roling Road, and the new Dragon Bridg road running from the main road to the Dragon on the South Side of the main road beginning to procession the third Tuesday in Novembr and finish the same by the last day of March next."

[This is Robert Daniel (1718/19-1771) who married Lucy Daniel (1723-bef 1778), daughter of William and Ann (Watts) Daniel, granddaughter of Richard and Elizabeth (Wortham) Daniel. Robert was the son of Robert and Elizabeth (LNU) Daniel and grandson of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel. He was born and raised on the Briery lands in the upper precinct but moved over to the middle precinct when he married Lucy. Lucy's brother and sister, Josiah and Agatha, had inherited the lands of their father William, but they both died shortly after. Although the land couldn't be divided until their mother died, the remaining siblings had title to it; thus Robert, husband of Lucy, was a landholder and eligible to be a processioner.]

"Order'd that mr John Meacham & mr James Daniel Procession Every persons Land between the lower end of the new Dragon Bridg road and the Briery

Swamp, thence to the Millstone Valley running from the main Road to the Dragon on the South Side of Main road beginning to procession the Second Tuesday in Decembr and finish the same by the last day of March next." [=James (1715-1779), son of William and Frances (Nash aka Boseley) Daniel, grandson of William and Constant (Vause) Daniel. The land had passed by inheritance through them to this James.] continued on p.253 "Order'd that mr William Jones & mr Henry Daniel Procession Every person's Land between the Briery Swamp, and from the millstone Valley, to the Dragon Swamp and the upper End of the County, on the South Side of the main road beginning to Procession the last Tuesday in november and finish the same by the last Day of March next." [=Henry (1701/02-1767), son of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel. He had inherited the other half of his father's Jamaica lands.]

274=258 vestry 2 Oct 1749, payments ordered:

Charles Daniel Clk. of the Middle Church 8 months 800 lb Tobo [=Charles, son of James and Margaret (Vivion) Daniel]

later in list is: *George Daniel* 600 lb Tobo [=George, son of Robert and Elizabeth (LNU) Daniel, grandson of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel]

277=262 vestry 5 Oct 1750, payments ordered:

To *Charles Daniel* Clerk of the Mother Church 1200 [lbs Tobo] [=Charles, son of James and Margaret (Vivion) Daniel]

later in list is:

To *Richard Daniel* for keeping Margaret Bowman 300 [lbs Tobo] [=Richard (1721/2-1770), son of Richard and Elizabeth (Wortham) Daniel]

later in list is:

To *Richard Daniel* for burying Margaret Bowman 200 [lbs Tobo]

281=265 vestry 4 Sep 1751, procession orders:

"Ordered That John Machen & James Daniel procession every persons Land between the lower end of the new Dragon Bridge Road and the Briery Swamp thence to the Millstone Valley runing [sic] from the Main Road to the Dragon on the south side of the main Road begining [sic] to procession the second Teusday [sic] in December and finish the same by the last day of March next." [=James (1715-1779), son of William and Frances (Nash aka Boseley) Daniel, grandson of William and Constant (Vause) Daniel.]

"ordered That Henry Daniel & Lewis Mountague procession every persons Land between the Briery Swamp and from the Millston Valley to the Dragon Swamp and the upper end of the County on the South side of the Main Road begining [sic] to procession the last Teusday [sic] in November and finish the same by the last day of March next." [=Henry, son of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel.]

284=268 vestry 2 Oct 1751, ordered That the fine money being two pounds ten shillings in the hands of James Daniel be divided between Ann Cain & Mary Matthews. [=James, son of William and Frances (Nash/Boseley) Daniel, grandson of William and Constant (Vause) Daniel.]

288=273 vestry 5 Oct 1753 payments ordered:

To *George Daniel* for Horse blocks & hanging Gates 200 lb Tobo

[This could be either of 2 George Daniels, both are now of age:

1. George (1727-1758), son of Robert and Elizabeth (LNU) Daniel, grandson of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel. He married his cousin Mary Daniel, daughter of Henry and Mary (LNU) Daniel.

2. George (1730/31-1794), son of Henry and Mary (LNU) Daniel, grandson of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel. He married his cousin Frances Daniel, daughter of William and Ann (Watts) Daniel.

There's a case to be made for either one.]

290=275 vestry 2 Oct 1754, payments ordered:

To *George Daniel* for Blocks & ca 600 lbs Tobacco [same possible id's as above]

293=277 vestry 1 Sep 1755, procession pcts:

"That John Murray & Robert Daniel procession every persons Land between Prettymans Roling Road and the new Dragon Bridge Road runing [sic] from the Main Road to the Dragon on the South side of the main Road begining [sic] to procession the second Tuesday in October and finish the same by the last day of March next." [=Robert, husband of Lucy, son of Robert and Elizabeth (LNU) Daniel, grandson of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel, as described above in entry "268=252 vestry 1 Sep 1747".]

"That John Machen & William Daniel procession every persons Land from the lower end of the new Dragon Bridge Road and the Briery Swamp thence to the Millstone Valey runing [sic] from the Main Road to the Dragon on the South side of the Main Road begining [sic] to procession the second Tuesday in November and finish the same by the last day of March next." [=William (1716-1778), son of Robert and Elizabeth (LNU) Daniel, grandson of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel. The other eligible William Daniel was of age, but did not have land so did not qualify as a processioneer, he's William (1731/32-by 1782), son of Robert and Elizabeth (Carter) Daniel, grandson of William and Mary (Moseley) Daniel.]

299=282 vestry 5 Oct 1757, payments ordered:

To *James Daniel* for account of Ralph Watts 158 lb Tobo [=James Daniel (1715-1779), son of William and Frances (Nash/Boseley) Daniel, grandson of William and Constant (Vause) Daniel.]

To John Greenwood *William Daniel* & Charles Lee Patrolers 24 each 72 lb Tobo [same id as before]

301=284 vestry 1 Nov 1757, payments ordered:

To *James Daniel* for Account of Ralph Watts in Cash £1//16//5 218 lb Tobo [=seems it can only be James, son of William and Frances (Nash aka Boseley) Daniel, grandson of William and Constant (Vause) Daniel]

later in list:

To John Greenwood *William Daniel* & Charles Lee patrolers each 24 [=] 72 lbs Tobo [John Greenwood and Charles Lee are close Jamaica neighbors and involved with William Daniel (1731/32-by 1782), son of Robert and Elizabeth (Carter) Daniel. The other William Daniel available is William (1716-1778), son of Robert and Elizabeth (LNU) Daniel, grandson of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel. Patrolling is a job most often done by younger men starting out their civic activities, so I think it's more likely the first younger William described.]

307=288 vestry 4 Oct 1758, payments ordered:

To John Greenwood *William Daniel* and Charles Lee Patrolers 32 each [=] 96 lb Tobo [=same probable id as before]

310=290 vestry 7 Aug 1759, procession orders:

"Ordered That Willm Daniel & James Daniel procession every persons Land between the lower end of the New Dragon Bridge Road and the Briery Swamp thence to the Milston Valey [sic] runing [sic] from the Main Road to the Dragon on the south side of the Road begining [sic] to procession the last Teusday [sic] in October & finish the same by the 27th day of March next." [William still has to be William (1716-1778), son of Robert and Elizabeth (LNU) Daniel, grandson of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel. James still has to be James, son of William and Frances (Nash aka Boseley) Daniel, grandson of William and Constant (Vause) Daniel]

312=293 vestry 5 Oct 1759, payments ordered:

To George Daniel per account £4 12S 0D [pence] [=George (1730/31-1794), son of Henry and Mary (LNU) Daniel, grandson of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel]

314=294 vestry 1 Oct 1760, payments ordered:

To John Daniel for keeping Thomas Moxam 3 months £1 10S 0D [=seems it can only be John (1733-1772), son of Robert and Elizabeth (Carter) Daniel, grandson of William and Mary (Moseley) Daniel]

318=297 vestry 24 Nov 1761, *Ordered That Robert Daniel be appointed Receiver and that he Receive of every Tithable person within this Parish thirty four and a half pounds of Tobacco and pay the same to the several Parish Creditors.* [The only Robert Daniel of this time who had the status for this job is Robert (1718/19-1771), son of Robert and Elizabeth (LNU) Daniel, grandson of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel.]

Ordered That the said Receiver give Bond and security for the due performance of his Office to the Church Wardens.

320=298 vestry 6 Oct 1762, payments ordered:

To George Daniel for the Quitrents of the Glebe Land & Taxes 2 years £2//7//6 [=George (1730-1794, son of Henry and Mary (LNU) Daniel, grandson of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel]

322=299 vestry 6 Sep 1762, Robert Daniel Gent is elected a Vestryman in the Room of Christopher Curtis Gent who refuses to serve. [=Robert (1718/19-1771), son of Robert and Elizabeth (LNU) Daniel, grandson of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel.]

Ordered That the Fine money in the hands of George Daniel & Christopher Robinson Gent. being £7//12//6 be divided between the Widows Robson & Smith to them £3//15 & to Joseph Crosly £1//17//6 & the other remaining £1//17//6 to any poor person the Church Wardens shall think proper. [=George (1730-1794, son of Henry and Mary (LNU) Daniel, grandson of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel]

Ordered That the above depositum of 176 pds of Tobacco be paid to George Daniel and the ballance of his account being 100 pounds of Tobacco be paid him by the Church Wardens in money.

322=300 vestry 14 Sep 1763, Robert Daniel in list of Gentlemen of the Vestry. [=Robert (1718/19-1771), son of Robert and Elizabeth (LNU) Daniel, grandson of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel.]

324=301 vestry 14 Sep 1763, procession orders:

"Ordered That Jas Daniel & John Sword procession every persons Land between the lower end of the New Dragon Bridge Road and the Briery Swamp from thence to the Millston Valley runing [sic] from the Main Road to the Dragon on the south side of the Main Road begining [sic] to procession the first Tuesday in December and finish the same by the last day of March next." [=James (1715-1779), son of William and Frances (Nash aka Boseley) Daniel, grandson of William and Constant (Vause) Daniel]

325=302 vestry 14 Sep 1763, Robert Daniel Gent: Took the Oath of a Vestryman and took his place in the Vestry accordingly. [=Robert (1718/19-1771), son of Robert and Elizabeth (LNU) Daniel, grandson of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel.]

325=302 vestry 4 Oct 1763, Robert Daniel in list

326=303 vestry 4 Oct 1763, payments ordered:

To Capt Robert Daniel for Adcock Smith per Acct £3//13//2 1/2 [=Robert (1718/19-1771), son of Robert and Elizabeth (LNU) Daniel, grandson of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel. Robert is on his way to becoming "Major Robert Daniel".]

To James Daniel £0//3//0 [=James (1715-1779), son of William and Frances (Nash aka Boseley) Daniel, grandson of William and Constant (Vause) Daniel] later in list:

To John Daniel for keeping Katharine Alston half a year 400 lb Tobo [=can only be John (1733-1772), son of Robert and Elizabeth (Carter) Daniel, grandson of William and Mary (Moseley) Daniel]

later in list:

Ordered That Robert Daniel & Robert Elliot be Church Wardens for the ensuing year.

[This is almost surely still the Robert Daniel who is serving on the vestry. One of the other Roberts (ca1709-1781, son of William and Mary (Moseley) Daniel is getting a bit old. The other Robert who might be considered eligible is Robert (1741-1782), son of Robert and Elizabeth (Carter) Daniel, grandson of William and Mary (Moseley) Daniel, seems too young.]

328=304 vestry 9 Oct 1764, Robert Daniel in list

329=304 vestry 9 Oct 1764, [Ordered] *That the fine money in the Hands of Robert Daniel Gent James Wortham & Edward Ware to be paid to the Church Wardens £7//10//0* [=Robert the vestryman]

329=305 vestry 9 Oct 1764, payments ordered:

To John Daniel for Katharine Allstone £3//15//6 [=can only be John (1733-1772), son of Robert and Elizabeth (Carter) Daniel, grandson of William and Mary (Moseley) Daniel]

later in list:

To John Adcock Smith to be paid Robert Daniel Gent £2//1//11 [=Robert the vestryman]

To Robert Daniel Gent. by Account £7//15//3 [same as above]

[Ordered] *That Robert Daniel & Robert Elliot Gentn be continued Church Wardens for the ensuing year.* [same as above]

331=306 vestry 17 Jul 1765, Robert Daniel in list.

331=307 vestry 21 Oct 1765, Robert Daniel in list.

332=307 vestry 21 Oct 1765, payments ordered:

To Arthur Dye and his Wife to be paid Robert Daniel 1000 lb Tobo [=Robert the vestryman]

later in list: To John Smith Adcock to be paid Robert Daniel £3//5//0 [=same as above]

334=309 vestry 23 Dec 1766, Robert Daniel in list

334=309 vestry 23 Dec 1766, payments ordered:

To George Daniel for ballance of his account £2//5//11 [=George (1730-1794, son of Henry and Mary (LNU) Daniel, grandson of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel]

336=310 vestry 23 Dec 1766, *By ballance due the Parish from Robert Daniel Gent £5//2//1* [=Robert the vestryman]

336=310 vestry 1 Jul 1767, Robert Daniel in list

337=311 vestry 1 Jul 1767, procession orders:

"That John Sward and *James *Daniel [on next page is another * with Chamberlayne's footnote "Scratched through in original but still legible"] Henry Shapord Procession Every Persons Land between the Lower End of the New draggon Bridge Road and the Bryary Swamp from thence to the Mill stone

Valley Runing [sic] from the Main Road to the Dragon on the south side of the Main Road begining [sic] to Procession the second Tuesday in October and to finish the same by the Last day of March Next." [=James (1715-1779), son of William and Frances (Nash aka Boseley) Daniel, grandson of William and Constant (Vause) Daniel]

339=313 vestry Tuesday 1 Dec 1767, Robert Daniel in list

We of this Vestery According to an Act of Assembly have Subscribed that We are Conformable to the Doctrine of the Church of England and the discipline thereof As Witness Our hands. [This has all the vestrymen in the intro list, plus two more names; the list is their real signatures on the left with the clerk's list on left.] Robert Daniel in the list

341=315 vestry Tuesday 1 Dec 1767, payments ordered:

To George Daniel for Delinquents 675 [lbs Tobo] [=George (1730-1794, son of Henry and Mary (LNU) Daniel, grandson of Robert and Margaret (Price) Daniel]

For a fairly full calendar of the orders for building, furnishing, supplying, maintaining, repairing, and the persons responsible for the three churches, [click here](#).

[Visit the web site of Christ Church Parish](#)

[Visit the Historic Cemetery, Christchurch](#)

(wonderful work is being done to preserve the records of the cemetery)

Thank you for reading, and I hope you get the chance to visit Middlesex someday and follow this sign!



A note from the [Historical Marker Database](#):

"This marker is now more than a mile west of the church. It was probably moved here when Route 33 was widened and never returned. It was likely originally erected on Route 33 near the intersection with Union Park Road. What is odd is that it was originally erected half a mile from the church when Route 33 passes by the church half a mile further down the road."



Sources:

1. *The Vestry Book of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia, 1663-1767*. Transcribed, Annotated, and Indexed by C. G. Chamberlayne 1927
2. LDS film 30822 Vestry Book of Christ Church Parish, 1663-1767. [the original]
3. *The Parish Register of Christ Church, Middlesex County, Va. from 1653-1812*. The National Society of the Colonial Dames of America in the State of Virginia 1897, reprinted 1964, 1975, 1990
4. LDS film 30821 Parish register and miscellaneous material, 1653-1814, Christ Church Parish [the original]
5. *Old churches, ministers and families of Virginia : in two volumes*. Bishop William Meade 1861
6. *Colonial churches; a series of sketches of churches in the original colony of Virginia....* Southern Churchman Co. 1907
7. *Holy things and profane : Anglican parish churches in colonial Virginia*. Dell Upton 1997
8. *A Place in Time, Middlesex County, Virginia 1650-1750*. Darrett B. Rutman and Anita H. Rutman 1984
9. *A Place in Time, Explicatus*. Darrett B. Rutman and Anita H. Rutman 1984
10. *Order Book Abstracts of Middlesex County Virginia. vol. 3 1680-1686 (p. 1-240 of Order book no. 2, 1680-1694)* Ruth and Sam Sparacio
11. LDS film 32449 Order book, v. 1, 1673-1680 -- Order book, v. 2, 1680-1694. [the original]
12. The Library of Congress, Prints and Photographs Division
13. VERY SPECIAL THANKS TO FATHER PAUL OF CHRIST CHURCH!

[Return to the Middlesex Tour Page](#)

[Return to my main genealogy index](#)

15 Apr 2010



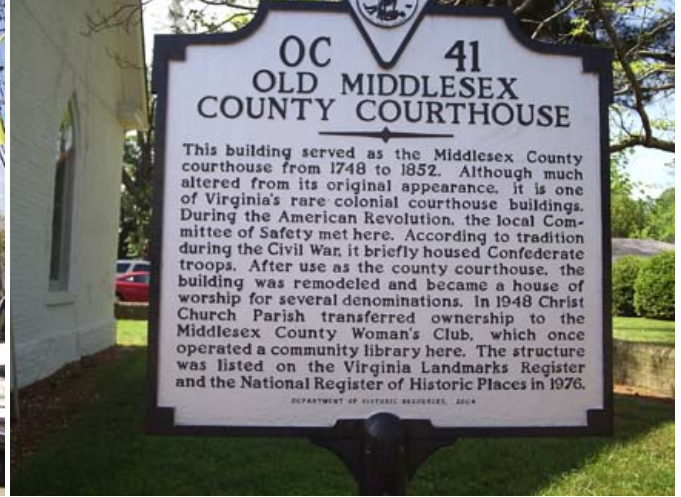
Potted Croton

The Courthouses of Middlesex VA

This page is about our visit to the Courthouses and the Daniel involvement in the Courts of Middlesex. The extant courthouses are the one at Urbanna (1740s), the later one at Saluda (1850s), and its annex (1996). However, the history of the formation of Middlesex County and the struggles to build the first courthouses is so fascinating and dramatic. Click below to read a history of:

[The "First" Courthouses, 1670s to 1740s](#)

The "Second" Courthouse, built in the 1740s



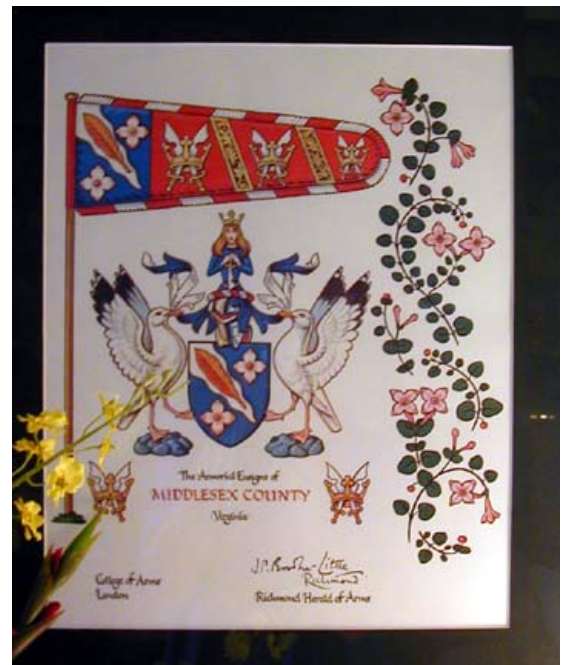


We visited during the Art on the Half Shell Festival.
There was a delightful student art exhibition in the Old Courthouse.

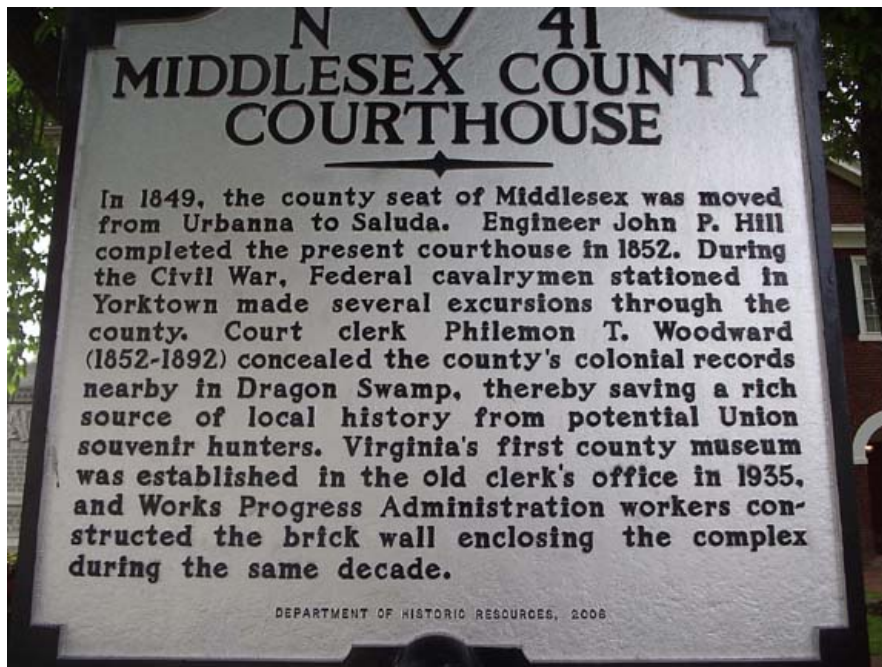


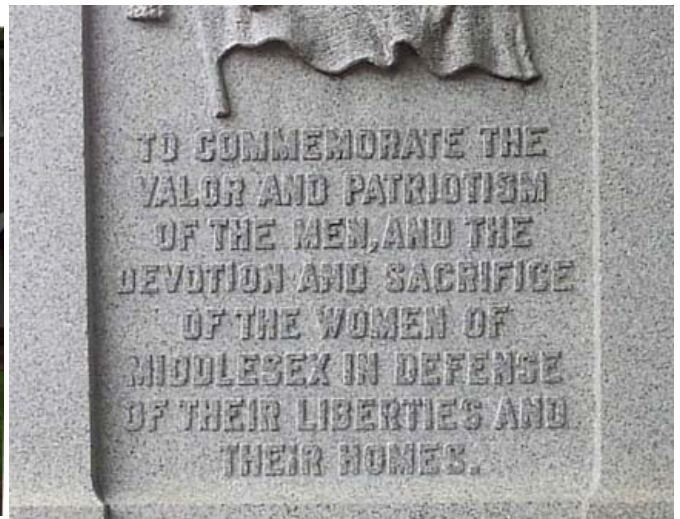
"The Armorial Ensigns of Middlesex County Virginia"

These were designed by the College of Arms, London, and given to the County of Middlesex by the Bank of Middlesex. They were presented by the British Herald of Arms in 1977.



The "Third" Courthouse, built in the 1850s





The Woodward Building, completed in 2007



I have visited dozens of courthouses over the years, but only a few times have I found myself taking photos of the actual record books. However, after so many years and so many reads of those two loose will books on film, it was a whole different story here in Middlesex! This courthouse and the records were the true goal and highlight of the trip for me.



The signature and seal on Capt. William Daniel's loose will. Although it looks like there might be something there, I was unable to distinguish any particular shapes in the seal. The tall pyramid shape is actually just lines formed by the wax folding on itself.

However, on Robert Daniel's will, the stem and leaves are very clear!



[Read the History of the First Courthouses](#)

[Return to the Middlesex Tour Page](#)

[Return to my main genealogy page](#)

The Daniel family in the early Court records

To present every court record involving a Daniel would make this page way too long, so I have only included the milestone records of the first two generations, records that provide new information or correct old errors in the understanding of the Daniel family, and other records of interest.

Transcribed court records on this page are in *italics*.

PLEASE NOTE: The "firsts" mentioned here are only the firsts in the court records; there may be earlier appearances of the person in other county records, some noted here, some not. And, of course, there are many more of the same types of actions in the years following a "first".

The first appearance of William Daniel in the court records

OB1-11 court 6 Jul 1674 *Cornelius Peters Servant to William Daniell comeing into this Country without Indenture by this Court adjudged Sixteene yeares old & ordered to serve from his arrivall according to Act.*

William Daniel Sr. would claim this man on a certificate granted him in 1691.

William Daniel's first jury duty

OB1-13 court 6 Jul 1674

William Hughes suing Samuell Conby for a certain Letr of Agreement made betwixt them being referred to a Jury, they bring their Verdict as followes Vizt. Wee whose names are subscribed as Jurors doe agree that William Hughes shall be paid two hundred pounds of Tobacco by Samuell Conby with Costs of Suite as witness our hands this Sixth of July 1674

*Rowland Macrory William Daniell Peter Mountague
John Wortham Alexander Murry Alexander Smith
William Hathaway Daniell Banbury William Chaney
John Allen Christopher Kilby John Harvie*

Which said Verdict is by the Court confirmed and ordered to be paid accordingly

The first "Mr." William Daniel, his first act as security

OB1-29 court 5 Apr 1675

The administration of the estate of William Haddawy was granted to William Downeing Senr. Mr. John Wortham & Mr. William Daniell became the Seccurity for the true Admon according to the Act & to give Bond when required

William Daniel's first suit and win

OB1-31 court 3 May 1675

Order is granted to William Danl. against George Jennings for a barrell of Indian Corne to be forthwith paid with costs.

William Daniel sued and his first militia rank

OB1-33 court 5 Jul 1675

The Suite comenced by Ralph Whitton against L. Wm. Danll. about a Cow is dismist.

This is the first rank shown for William Daniel, Lieutenant. There will not be another mention of him as Lieutenant until 10 May 1684.

William Daniel's first county office

OB1-54 court 10 Apr 1676

Thomas Williams Pet: to this court to be discharged from being Constable, it is granted, and William Daniell is Ordered to Succeed him for ye ensuing yeare, and ye sd Williams is ordered to carry him before one of his Mats. Justices of ye peace to be Sworne.

William Daniel as appraiser (a step in the status ladder)

OB1-62 court 7 May 1677

Administration of Joseph Chipp granted to Mr. Robert Boodle. *Ordered that Mr. John Wortham, Mr. George Reeves, William Daniell, and William Downing doe repaire to ye howse of Robert Boodle and appraise ye Estate of said Joseph Chipp.*

William Daniel would be discharged from this security on 2 Jun 1679.

William Daniel's first bill of debt

OB1-174 court 7 Apr 1679

This Bill bindes me William Daniell my heires & Exeors. to pay unto John Purvis his heires exers ye just sume of Two hundred & thirty pounds of good Swt. St. tobaccoe of ye Grounds of my owne Plantation & Caske Cleare of Ground leaves & trash Tob the performance of wch: I binde my heires exers & Admrs. unto the abovesd John Purvis his heires & Assignes to be paid at or upon ye 10th day of Octobr next ensuing the date hereof as Witness my hand this 17th Jany: 1678.

signed William Daniell. witnesses Thomas Dawcons, John Simes. Based on the several entries here, John Purvis is "Comdr of ye Shipp Duke of Yorke", various people are indebteding themselves to him, mainly for planks of wood.

William Daniel contributes to the defense of the county and colony

OB1-181 court 26 May 1679

An Acct. of Horses, Armes & furniture as they were delivered to this County Souldiers June ye 10th 1679 Appraisemt: being then made of them by Mr. John Wortham, Mr. Willm. Daniell, Mr. Alexander Smith, Mr. George Reeves & Mr. Willm. Watson as followeth. (vizt)

The list follows in 3 columns: Soldier, Names of Horses, Armes &c, price. Among those providing help is ...*Mr. Willm. Daniells bridle, sadle furniture & pistolls*

He would be paid for these at a later court

OB1-202a court 8 Dec 1679

It is Ordered that ye Sheriff of this County doe make paymt: out of this County Leavey to ye serverall persons under written for Armes by them furnished toward ye setting out of this County Souldiers as followeth (Vizt):...To Mr. William Daniell for a Bridle Sadle furniture & pistolls...

William Daniel views tobacco

OB2-16 court 7 Mar 1680/81

Ordered that Mr. Richard Willis & Mr. William Daniell doe goe to ye House of John Davis of this County upon Saturday next, being ye 12th Instant, and there very carefully & deligently looke upon, & if they think it necessary breake in peices & view the hogshead of tobaccoe paid by ye said John Davis to Capt. Walter Whitaker, High Sherriff of this County. And that they very carefully preserve ye Daughts or Samples both good & bad, and bring the same & produce them to ye next Courte helde for this County; And that they then attende ye Courte to make a true reporte upon their Oathes of there doings therein.

OB3-21 court 4 Apr 1681

Whereas Mr. William Daniell and Mr. Richard Willis by Ordr: of the last Courte held for this County were appoynted to goe to the House of John Davis and theire looke upon & veiwe ye hogshead of tobaccoe paid by ye said John Davis to Capt. Walter Whitaker & bring ye samples both good & badd to this Courte, wch: the said veiwers haveing now produced in Courte, some of which appeareing to be very badd old trash tobaccoe & other some good & merchantable. And ye said Veiwers saying upon their Oathes that ye said hogshead of tobaccoe is false packed & above halfe of it trash tobaccoe. It by this Courte ordered that ye said John Davis doe forthwith pay to ye said Capt. Walter Whitaker ye summe of five hundred & eleaven pounds of very good swt. sented tobaccoe and caske and that ye said John Davis doe before ye next Courte held for this County, build or cause to be built a good sufficient & strong Pillory & a pr of Stocks and cause ye same to be sett up & fixed at ye Courte Howse of this County, where ye Sherriff of this County shall appoynte to ye end such offences as this may for ye furture receive a more publique punishment with: costs.

William Daniel's first guardianship

OB2-47 court 7 Nov 1681

Upon ye Petition of John Vaus, ye Orphant of John Vaus, deced., Mr. William Daniell is appoynted his Gaurdian [sic]. But it is ordered & provided that ye Estate of ye said John Vaus shalbe anserable to Christopher Robinson, his late Gaurdian, for all such sumes of money or tobaccoe as ye said Chrstr: Robinson stands any way oblidged for & on behalfe of ye said John Vaus or hath paid for him.

Panthers in Middlesex!

OB2-98 court 1 Jan 1682/83

payments by county... *To Mr. William Daniell, assignee of William Brookes, for a Panthers head - 500 [lbs tobo]*

And haberdasher problems!

OB2-107 court 5 Mar 1682/83 Willm. Daniell on jury for Majr. Robert Beverley v. Mr. Richard Wilson of London, Haberdasher. Wilson's many suits against Beverley have caused him sales and value problems with his tobacco, etc.. Jury finds for the plaintiffe and allow him £35...

William Daniel's first apprentice of record

OB2-118 court 4 Jun 1683

William Wood, Sonn of William Wood, about the age of foureteene yeares, is bound an Apprentice to Mr. William Daniell untill he comes to the age of one & twenty yeares.

Lt. William Daniell is commissioned to serve as a Justice

DB2-144/146

Virginia Sigilli

*By his Excellence to all whereas for ye more and Administracon of Justice in the Countrey and the greater Ease of the people, in obteyning the same his Royall Majtie King Charles the First of ouer blessed memory was pleased by his Instructions Directed to ye Honble: Governr: and Councell of State Requireing them herre to appoynt places Covent: for Inferior Courts of Justice and Comisions for ye same. In Obedience whereunto It was ordered by the Governr: & councell ye 29th day of June 1642 (underlined in book) yt: Commissionours should be appoynted in every County for Keeping monethly Courts, which hath continued & confirmed by divers Acts of Assembly, Know Ye therefore that I Francis Lord Howard Baron of Effingham his Majties: Leiut: & Governr: Genll: of Virginia have assigned you Mr. Richard Perrot Senr; Capt. Walter Whitaker; Mr. Robert Smith; Mr. Abraham Weeks; Coll: Cuthbert Potter; Mr. Matthew Kemp; Mr. John Man; Mr. Oswald Carey; Mr. John Wortham; **Lt: William Daniell** Joyntly & severally and every one of you Justices to keepe the peace for Middlesex County and that you cause to be kept all Ordinances Statutes and Acts of Assembly sett forth for ye Conservation of the Peace and the good rule and government of the people in all and Singular theire Articles in the said County according to the force forme and effort of the same. And to all that shall act of doe any thing contrary to ye fforme of any Ordinances Statutes and Acts of Assembly & that you cause to come before you any or all such that shall thereto threaten or assault any of his Majties: leige people either in their bodies or burning their houses to give good & sufficient Securities before you of the peace, and if they shall refuse to finde such Securities, then to cause them to be kept safely in prison untill they shall finde such security. I have allso assigned you & every foure or more of you whereof Mr. Richd: Perrott Senr., Cap: Walter Whitaker; Mr. Robert Smith, Mr. Abraham Weekes and Coll: Cuthbert Potter I will to be Justices of the Peace for Middlesex County granting unto you power and authority to hear all suites betweene party & party as neare as may bee according to the laws of England & lawes & Customes of this Countrey with power to you and every of you totale Examinacon supon [sic] oath for ye better menifestacon of the truth & all such matters and that you keepe or cause to be kept Orders of Court or proclamacons directed to you, or comeing to yr hands from me or the deputy Governr; and Councell, And to publish the offenders and breakers of the same according to ye lawes & useages of this Country and ffurther you are hereby required to keep or cause the Clarke of the Court to keep & recorde of all Judgements matters of the Controversye decided or agreed upon by you or any foure of more of you whereof (lists last mentioned five) I will have to be one and ffurther I comand you & every one of you, that you dilligently minde ye keeping of the peace ordinances statutes acts of Assembly & all & singular the rest of the premises & at ye certaine dayes & places once every two Monethes at least to the whole or any four of you I will have to be one doe meet at ye usuall place of holding Courts and all & Singular others ye premises doeing there what to Justices belongs as neere as may be according to ye lawes & Customs of England, and according to ye lawes & Customes of this Country I do also by the Tenor: of these presents comand the Sherriffe of the County of Middlesex that at these Certaine dayes & places aforesaid which all or any more [sic] of you as aforesaid shall appoynt him, that he cause to come before you or any four or more of you as aforesaid such & so many good and lawfull men of his Bally-wick by whom the truth of ye matter in ye premises aforesaid may be the better known, and enquired into. Given under my hand & Seale of the Collony this tenth day of May 1684.*

Signed Effingham

William Daniel is sworn a Justice of the Court

OB2-168 court 2 Jun 1684

First is the regular list of justices: Mr. Richard Perrott, Senr, Capt. Walter Whitaker, Coll. Cuthbert Potter, Mr. Matt. Kempe, Mr. John Man, Mr. Oswald Carey. The 1st entry is re Sherriffes Oath to be put on the Records (somebody just took the oath, but the record doesn't say who). The 2nd entry is:

Mr. John Wortham & Mr. William Daniell haveing taken ye Oathes of Alegeance and Supremacye & the Oath of Justices of the peace are added to the Commission according to an Order from his Excellency, Francis Lord Howard, Barron of Effingham, beareing date ye 10th: of May 1684.

The first recorded swearing ordered to be done before William Daniel, Justice

OB2-209 court 5 Apr 1685

Probate of ye Last Will and Testamt. of Mr. Willm: Gordon, deced, being granted to Mrs. Mary Gordon. It is ordered that ye sd. Mr. Gordon's Estate be appraised and inventoryed ye (blank) day of (blank) by Mr. Alex: Smith, Mr. John Batchelder, Mr. Antho: Barloe and Mr. Richd: Willis or any three of them after there being sworne before Mr. Willm. Daniell.

William Daniel handles an important bequest to the county

OB2-239 court 1 Feb 1685/86

The Courte doe order & desire Majr: Robert Beverley and Mr. William Daniell to enter upon & take possession of one hundred acres of Land given & devised by Mr. William Gordon, deced., by his Last Will & Testamt. for & towards ye erecting and maineteyneing a Free Skoole in this county, and that Majr: Beverley survey ye same and bring a Platt thereof to ye Courte that ye bounds thereof may be putt upon Record.

The first appearance of William Daniel Jr. in the court records

OB2-248 court 5 Apr 1686

Ordered that Mr. James Attwood, Mr. Marvill Moseley, Daniell Long & Mr. William Daniell Junr., or any three of them doe appraise & Inventory the Estate of Thomas Cordwell...and if Mary Cordwell, ye Widdow of ye said Thomas Cordwell, shall as she hath done heretofore Indeavr: to obstruct ye doeing thereof, the Sheriff is to sumons her to appeare at ye next Courte to shew her reasons for soe doeing.

N.B. This record strongly suggests that William Daniel Jr. is already living on the Briery lands his father had bought for him and his brother Robert, bounding Thomas Cordwell. Appraisers were usually neighbors.

William Daniel acting as PoA

OB2-278 court 8 Feb 1686/87

Judgemt. is confessed to John Catter by Mr. William Daniell, Attor: of William Brookes, for one pound Sterling with: costs.

William Daniel Jr.'s first county office

OB2-289 court 4 Apr 1687

Mr. William Daniell Junr. is appointed Surveyor of the High Wayes in the roome of Tho. Cordwell.

N.B. This shows William Daniel is definitely on the lands at the Briery.

More militia business involving William Sr. and Jr.

OB2-317/319 court 23 Nov 1687

Justices present include "Mr. William Daniell"

This Court being met together by vertue of his Excellencys command signified by his Letter of the 14th Instant to take an Accot. of what Men in this County are capable to finde Horse & Men as likewise to serve on foot in the Militia of this County. Upon full examination of the same doe humbly make returne as followeth: That the persons whose names are underwritten are by this Court thought of sufficient abilitie to finde a Man & Horse & Armes: [list includes]...Mr. William Daniell Junr....Mr. Robert Price... [Robert Price is the future father-in-law of Robert Daniel.]

And they say upon further examination that the persons under written are thought by this Court capable to serve as footmen and to finde themselves Armes, &c.: [These names are not the more prominent men of the county in the first list.]

Equipment and decor for the militia, William Daniel will be in charge of it later

OB2-326 court 5 Dec 1687

Att a Particular Meeting of his Majties: Justices of the Peace for Middlesex County December the 12th 1687 Present Capt. Walter Whittaker, Mr. Oswald Carey, Mr. Jno: Wortham, Mr. Will: Daniell - Whereas his Excellencie by his Letter dated the 28th day of November last, hath been pleased to signifie to this Court that forasmuch as by the Fourth Act of Assembly made at an Assembly begun at James City the 16th day of Aprill 1684, it was enacted that every Trooper & Foot Soldier should bee provided with: Armes & Ammunition by the 20th day of March in the yeare of our Lord 1686, and keepe the same cleane and well fixed fitt for service upon the penalty of being fined as by the aforesaid Law is directed & appointed, And that his Lordpp. is given to understant that there is an almost if not totall failer in the compliance with: the directions of the said Act in all the Counties in this Colony soe that if his Lordpp: should proceed to put the said Act into due execution it might bee very burthensome; And his Excellency designing as a particular favour to all persons concerned to make the same as easy as possible haveing been pleased further to signifie that if the Court will undertake to provide this county with: Trumpetts, Drums, Coullours & other Trophies fitt & convenient for such & soe many Troopers of Horse & Companies of Foot as shalbe in the County, And pay for the same by a Leavy on the County, to which his Lordpp. by his said Letter gives his concurrence and take care that the said Trumpetts, Drums and Coullours & other Trophies bee here by the tenth day of November next, that then the severall persons who have hitherto failed in being provided wth: Armes & ammunition as is appointed shall have liberty untill the said tenth day of November to p:vide themselves. Upon reading which Letter, this Court haveing considered the same wth: all due respect & observance and being very sensible of his Excellencies greate favour to the Inhabitants of the County, who are lyable to bee proceeded against & punished for not complying wth: the said Law, in giving them a longer time to provide themselves wth: Armes & ammunition, It is therefore ordered & resolved that Mr. Christopher Robinson doe by the first oppertunity of sending for England, send for two Brass Trumpetts wth: Silver mouthpeeces to bee hanged in Black and wth: Silke, on Horse Collours wth: Staffe. two Bootes & two handsome Bells, two Drums wth: six spare heads, and four pair Drumsticks and two Belts, and one foot collours for which this Court doe promise and ingage the said Mr. Christopher Robinson shalbe paid in this County Leavy next yeare.

The first court record noting William as William Sr.

OB2-370 court 3 Sep 1688

Mr. William Daniell Senr., in open Court became securaty for ye said Capt. Whitakers due administring upon ye sd. Estate [estate of Mr. John Cutter, deced.]

William Daniel to take tithe lists

OB2-409 court 13 May 1689

Mr. Abra: Weekes is appoynted to take the List of Tithables in the Uper Precinques of this County for the Insueing yeare.

Mr. Willm: Daniell is appoynted in the Middle Precinques ut supra.

And Mr. Robert Dudley in the Lower Precinques ut supra.

The first court record showing William as Capt. William Daniel (actually this is the first time in all the county records)

OB2-411 court 1 Jul 1689

Whereas att a Court held for Middx. County ye 12th day of Decembr: 1687, Mr. Christopher Robinson was desired & ordered to send for England two brasse Trumpets, with silver mouth peeces, to be hanged in black & white silk, one Horse Collours wth: Staff: two bootes & two belts, two Drumes with six spare heads & foure paire of Drumsticks & two belts & one Foot Colloures; It is therefore order [sic] upon ye desier of the said Mr. Christopher Robinson tht what of ye sd. Trophes be remaining now in ye sd. Mr. Robinsons possession be delivered to Capt. William Daniell for the use of this County.

William Daniel Jr. moves up in office

OB2-414 court 2 Sep 1689 Present: ...Mr. Willm: Daniell...

first entry: Mr. William Daniell Junr. being presented by Mr. Mathew Kemp, High Sheriffe, to this Court for Under Sheriffe, who after takeing the usuall Oath is accordingly admitted.

William Sr. certificate for importation

OB2-425 court 7 Oct 1689

Certificate according to Act is granted to Mr. Willm: Daniell Senr. for ye Importation of foureteene persons into this Country haveing proved ye same by his Corporall Oath (vizt.) James Jones, Phill: Wheeler, Ann Simson, Mary Strahan, Fran: Cross, Wm: Prest, Cornels: Peterson [this name is slightly indented below Prest's name], Wm: Fabins, Augustin Smallwell, David Jones, Eliz: Guss, James Hose, Daniel Clark, Will: Murray. Certificate issued Feb. 1, 1702

N.B. Cornelius Peters and Daniel Clark had been age-adjudged in court in 1674 and 1675/6.

Did the court go back and add the issue date of 1702? Did the family claim it after the death of William Sr. in 1698? There is no grant of land claiming this certificate.

Undersheriff William Daniel Jr. at work

OB2-440 court 6 Jan 1689/90

It is ordered that Mr. Willm Daniell, Under sher: doe give notis to Mr. Matt: Kemp to appeare at ye next Courte to answer Mr. Richard Willis upon an Information now exhibited & the Clerk is ordered to returne ye same Information to ye next Courte.

The first appearance of Robert Daniel, and the death of his father-in-law Robert Price

OB2-442 court 3 Feb 1689/90

Probate of ye Last Will & Testamt. of Mr. Robert Price, late of this County, deced., is granted to John & Robert Price, Sonnes of ye sd. deced., they being Exrs. named in the said Will.

two entries later is:

John Price, Orphant of Mr. Robert Price, doth come into Courte & choose his Bro. in Law, Mr. Robert Daniell, to be his Guardian, which is accordingly given.

next is:

Robert Price, Orphant of Mr. Robert Price, deced., does also come into Courte & chooses Mr. Thomas Loe to be his Guardian, who is hereby admitted.

N.B. The above is a great example about the age requirements for executorship: it is NOT 21. A man may be named executor at any age, but he cannot serve as such until age 17. John Price was 17 and Robert was 15.

OB2-452 court 3 Mar 1689/90

Mr. Willm: Daniell & Mr. Chr: Robinson are desired to meete at ye House of Mr. Robert Price, late of this County, deced., upon ye 11th of this Instant & there equally devide whatsoever of ye Estate of ye said Robert Prices Estate amongst ye Orphants & Widdow, ye Relicte of ye sd. deced., according to ye sd. Will.

William Jr. loses a judgment, or does he?

OB2-445 court 3 Feb 1689/90

Judgmt. is granted to Mr. Christofer Robinson agt. Mr. Wm: Daniell Junr. for six pounds five shills: Sterl., due by an Obligation as being securaty for Mr. Richard Perrot with costs.

OB2-452 court 3 Mar 1689/90

Judgmt. is granted to Mr. Willm: Daniell Junr. agt. Mr. Richard Perrot for p:sent paymt. of six pounds five shills: Sterling wth: costs. Execucon agt. his body iss: ye 5th day of March 1689/90.

William Daniel Jr. and Robert Daniel serve their first jury duty, together

OB2-475 court 7 Jul 1690

Mathew Kemp agt Richard Robinson 3 Dec 1688, case about George Haslewood, William Anderson. jury:...Mr. Willm. Daniell Junr., Mr. Robert Daniell...

Undersheriff William Daniel Jr. loses a detainee!

OB2-477 court 7 Jul 1690

Judgmt is grtd to Coll. Cuthbert Potter agt Mr. Matt Kemp as High Sheriffe, for 568lbs tobo & caske & fower barells and a halfe of Indian Corne, it being for suffering Doctor Robert Boodle to goe at large, who was in Custodie of Mr. Wm. Daniell, then Under Sheriffe of ye sd. Mr. Kemp by vertue of an execution upon a Judgmt. of this Courte grtd the 3d day of Mar 1689/90, for ye same with costs of this suite. Exo. iss: the 9th Octo. foll: agt. his body.

Robert Daniel's first county office

OB2-505 court 4 Jun 1691

Mr. Robert Daniell is appointed Surveyor of the High Way in the roome of Thomas Crispe and that he cleare the Road according to Law.

This allows for thoughts about how the precincts were defined at the time. William Jr. was first appointed on 4 Apr 1687, and may or must have served three years, although there is no renewal of his services noted in the court records. Thomas Crisp replaced William Daniell Junr. on 3 Feb 1689/90 for the "Middle Precinques", but William Jr. was clearly up on the Briery lands. However, they are right at the border between the Middle and Upper Precincts.

Robert Daniel's first suit

OB2-521 court 5 Oct 1691

A nonsuite is granted to Mr. Robert Daniell agt Mrs. Cary Stamper wth. costs.

William Sr. renews his certificate of importation, with some changes

OB2-523 court 5 Oct 1691

Certificate according to Act is granted to Mr. Wm. Daniell for ye importacon of fifteen p:sons into this Country vizt. James Hose, Augustine Smallwake, Elizabeth Evans, James Jones, Ann Simson, Wm. Seabin, Phillip Wheeler, Cervase Peterson, Wm. Bruse, Daniell Clark, Wm. Prest & four Negroes haveing proved ye same in Court by his Corporall Oath. Test Caleb Whelling, Cl. Cur. Msex

A reorganized list of the names on his two certificates:

<u>7 Oct 1689</u>	<u>5 Oct 1691</u>
James Jones	James Jones
Phill: Wheeler	Phillip Wheeler
Ann Simson	Ann Simson
Wm: Prest	Wm. Prest
Cornels: Peterson	Cervase Peterson
Augustin Smallwell	Augustine Smallwake
James Hose	James Hose
Daniel Clark	Daniell Clark
Wm: Fabins?= Mary Strahan	=Wm. Seabin? Elizabeth Evans
Fran: Cross	Wm. Bruse
David Jones	four Negroes
Eliz: Guss	
Will: Murray	

Capt. William and the Court face a county problem

OB2-527 court 9 Nov 1691

A Warrant issued by Mr. Chr. Robinson & Capt. Wm. Daniel for ye raiseing of men to Suppress & take severall outlyeing Negroes is by this Court continued & confirmed.

Capt. William Daniel in action during the struggles to build a new courthouse

OB2-533 court 7 Dec 1691

It is ordered yt. Mr. Chr. Robinson, Captn. Wm. Daniel & Mr. John Wortham doe agree with Mr. James Curtis & Mr. John Piskins for ye Building of a Court House thirty foot long & twenty foot wide & a Prison of ye same demencions of ye old one.

OB2-539 court 4 Jan 1691/92

This Court doth agree wth. & confirm ye agreemt. made wth. Mr. James Carter & Mr. Jno. Hipkins by Mr. Chr. Robinson, Captn. Wm. Daniel & Mr. Jno. Wortham, for 23000lbs tobo & cask for ye Building a Court House & Prison according to ye Dementions as in ye hands of Mr. Chr. Robinson.

Note: All other records involving Capt. William Daniel and the building of the courthouse will be found on the [page about the early history of the courts.](#)

Robert Daniel rises in office

OB2-549a court 4 Apr 1691/92

Mr. Robert Daniel is appointed Constable for ye ensueing yeare in ye roome of Mr. Thomas Criss.

Capt. William Daniel buys a lot in the newly forming town (Urbanna)

OB2-573 court 14 Nov 1692

An Account of the severall persons that tooke upp Lotts in ye Towne and hath Deeds for the same, which are to repay ye County according to Proportion, vizt [list of 12]...Capt. William Daniell one halfe acre - 100.

William Daniel Jr. first serves as a security

OB2-590 court 2 Jan 1692/93 Mr. Thomas Stapleton and Mr. William Daniell Junr. securities for Mrs. Elizabeth Whelling to administer the estate of Mr. Caleb Whelling.

William Daniel Jr. apparently had an apprentice to be released

OB2-595 court 3 Jan 1692/93

Judgment is granted to William Tyndall against Will. Daniell Junr. for one pair of Freedome Shoes & a Capp wth. costs, he ye said Tyndall paying to ye said Daniell one quart of Rum.

Capt. William Daniel and others looking after county assets

OB2-611 court 18 Feb 1692/93

An Account of Tobaccos in severall Gentls. Hands to be lookt after & secured for the Countys use, vizt. No. 92: 690--811 lbs. Capt. William Daniell looks after.
[about 12 more follow]

An important executorship that Capt. William will work on until his death

OB2-613 court 6 Mar 1692/93

Probate of the Last Will and Testament of Christopher Robinson, Esqr. deced, is granted to Christopher, John and Benjamine Robinson, Executors & to Mr. John Robinson, Coll. John Armestead, Mr. William Churchhill, Capt. Willm. Daniell, Edwin Thacker & Mr. Paul Thilman, Exrs. or Overseers of sd. last Will & Testament.

The work on this probate goes on for a number of years; the vast majority of the remaining court records of William Daniel Sr. are about this probate.

Robert Daniel and the bear!

OB2-669 court 5 Dec 1693 county accts, paid to Robert Daniell for a Beares head - 00100

Capt. William represents the County in important infrastructure business

OB2-689 court 2 Apr 1694

Capt. Mathew Kemp, Capt. William Daniell and Capt. Robert Dudley, or any one of them is requested to goe to Glocester County Court & treat with the Justices there concerning the repaireing & mending of Dragon Bridge & that a time may be then sett when they may vew the same.

OB2-694 court 4 Jun 1694

It is ordered that Capt. Mathew Kemp, Mr. Willm. Wormeley, Capt. Willm. Daniell, Capt. Robert Dudley, Mr. Maurice Cock & Mr. John Smith Senr., or any four of them doe meet ye Glocester Gent. at ye Dragon Bridge on ye 5th Instent and treat with them about the mending & repaireing the same and what agreement shall be by them made is ordered to be confirmed. signed Will. Skipwith. Test Edwin Thacker. Cl. Cur.

OB2-695 court 2 Jul 1694

It is ordered that Capt. Mathew Kemp, Capt. William Daniell, Capt. Robt. Dudley or any two of them doe meet at ye 14th Instent at ye Dragon Bridge & joyne wth. ye Glocester Gents. in repaireing or rebuilding the same & likewise that they be impowered to address ye Governor in what they shall see convenient about the said Bridge. Capt. Kemp is appoynted to waite upon his Excellency.

Capt. William works on another attempt at building a Courthouse

OB3-10 court 7 Jan 1694/95

Ordered that Capt. William Daniell & Mr. John Smith, Senr., doe make an agreement with what workman they shall think fitt to build a Court House and Prison in Mr. Richd. Robinsons Old Feild and what agreement shall be by them made is ordered to be confirmed.

The killing of Capt. William Daniel's mare

OB3-20/21 court 4 Feb 1694/95:

Mr. Thomas Stapleton, Attorney for Capt. Wm. Daniell vs. Edwd. Clarke

Mr. John Avrett, Attorney for Edwd. Clarke vs. Capt. Willm. Daniell

Mr. Sampson Dorrell, Attorney for Edwd. Clarke vs. Capt. Wm. Daniell Ye three witnesses wch. were subpd. for Capt. Wm. Daniell vs. Edwd. Clarke were sworne to prove his Declaration.

Capt. William Daniell having brought an action of the Case against Edwd. Clarke and sett forth that ye said Edwd. Clarke of this County did about the middle of August last past or some time thereabouts shoote a Mare of yor. Pettitionrs. worth two thousand pounds of sweet sented tobacco & caske. Now so it is may it please yor. Wrpss. that the latter clause of the Seventy seventh Act of Assembly made at James Citty Anno 1662 gives duple damages to ye party pr'seeved against any that shall shoote or any other wise unlawfully kill horse, mare cattle or hoggs. Yor. Pettitionr. therefore humbly craves Judgmt. against the sd. Edwd. Clarke for the summe of Four thousand pounds of sweet sented tobacco and caske being the duple vallue allowed by the Law aforesaid, And that the said Clarke pay cost of suit &c.

To which the Deft. appearing pleaded Not Guilty, the whole matter of the fact being putt for Tryall upon James Curtis &c. (Jurors) who say upon there Oaths that they finde for the Plt. Six hundred pounds of tobacco which Verdict is by the Court confirmed. Judgment is therefore granted to the said Capt. William Daniell, against the sd. Edwd. Clarke for the summe of Twelve hundred pounds of tobacco, being duple the vallue of the said Mare, according to ye said Seventy seventh Act of Assembly made at James Citty 1662, wth. cost of suit als exe. Exo. issued ye 5th day March 1694/5 agt. ye body.

Capt. William is still in charge of tithe lists

OB3-47 court 27 May 1695

Capt. William Daniell is appoynted to take ye List of Tythables in ye Middle Presincts.

Capt. William has two slaves' ages adjudged

OB3-128 court 11 May 1696

George, a Negroe belonging to Capt. William Daniell, is adjudged nine yeares of age. Billey a Negroe belonging to Capt. William Daniel, is adjudged six yeares of age.

It is at least possible that George went to son James Daniel as shown in the 1715 inventory of what was in James' hands from the estate of Capt. William Daniel.

Still taking the tithe lists

OB3-135 court 11 May 1696

Capt. William Daniell is appoynted to take the List of Tythables in the Middle Presincts of this County.

Robert Daniel apparently still serving as constable

OB3-140 court 1 Jun 1696

Middx. ss Aprill ye 20th 1696. Complaint being made to me by Thomas Stapleton ye 14th of this instent that Robert Chowning stood indebted to the said Stapleton eight bushells and three pecks of Indian Corne and refused payment, the said Stapleton therefore obteyned a warrent against the said Chowning signed by me and directed to Mr. Robert Daniell) [no opening parenth; the warrant would be directed to an officer of the court to be served] who accordingly brought the said Chowning before me & upon hearing & debate of the matter, I doe find that there is justly due to Mr. Thomas Stapleton eight bushells and three pecks of Indian Corn. Judgment is therefore granted to Thomas Stapleton agt. Robert Chowning for eight bushells and three pecks of Indian Corne. Test. Hen. Thakcer. Exec issued agt. ye body ye (blank).

William Daniel the Justice issues an order to be executed by Robert Daniel, still constable

OB3-169 court 1 Feb 1696/7

Complaint being made before me this day by Willm. Lyall yt. Willm. Batchelder stands indebted unto him One hundred thirty and five pounds of good sweet sented tobacco & refuseth payment. These are therefore in his Majesties name to will and require you to bring the body of the said William Batchelder before me or some other of his Majesties Justices of the Peace for this County to answer the complaint. Faile not as you will answer ye contrary at your perrell. Given under my hand Febry. ye 23d. day 1696/7. Willm. Daniell. This to Robert Daniell, Counstable or his Deputy.

This Complaint comeing before me to end ye difference depending; It is ordered that William Batchelder forthwith pay unto Willm. Lyall a hundred & ninety pounds of tobacco in Middlesex County als exe., Given under my hand Febry. ye 25th day 1696/7. Willm. Daniell. Exec. issued agt. ye body 15th Febry. 1696/7. Test Edwin Thacker, Cl Cur Middx.

The last appearance of William Daniel as a Justice of the Court was 11 Oct 1697 (OB3-198)

The last order to a living William Daniel Sr. in the court records

OB3-210 court 7 Feb 1697/8

Order is granted to John Robinson, William Churchhill, Willm. Daniell, Edwin Thacker and Paul Thilman, Exrs of Christopher Robinson, Esqr., deced., against the Sheriffe for the non appearance of Sr. William Skipwith, Baront., late Sheriffe of Msex Co, for the sum of £100 Sterling and 10000 lbs of sweet sented tobo &c. An Attachment is granted ye Sheriffe &c.

Robert Daniel serves on the jury at the investigation of the minister for manslaughter

OB3-233-242 court 4 Sep 1698 This is a huge case with many depositions, etc. But the final declaration in the investigation comes down: *Wee Jurors being sumoned by virtue of an Order of Mr. Mathew Kemp, Corroner for the County of Middlesex, the 4th day of July Ano. Dom: 1698 to meet at the House of Mr. Samuell Gray, Minister, then and there to make Inquest on how a Mullatto boy called Jack, a Servant belonging to the said Mr. Samuell Gray, came by his death. In Obedience whereunto wee Jurors whose names are hereunder written have made enquiry after the said Mullatto boy, his deth, and doe returne this Verdict; That wee doe finde that the said Mulatto boy called Jack came by his death by the Stripes and Blowes he reced. upon his body and head; Given under our hands and seales this 4th day of July Ano. 1698.*

Then Robert becomes security for the minister!

OB3-241 court 4 Sep 1698 Samuell Gray of Msex, Minister, £100 bond to appear regarding case, secs Robert Daniell and Paul Thilman.

The first appearance in the court records of Richard Daniel

OB3-246 court 5 Sep 1698 *Richard Daniell, Plt. against Elizabeth Summers, Deft., dismiss &c.*

This is perplexing. Richard was born 30 Sep 1678 so he is not 20 years old yet; technically he cannot sue in his own name yet (a guardian or "next friend" has to do it for him). This is one record I haven't checked against the originals yet: I doubt the writing was mistranscribed as

Richard for Robert, but I'm wondering if the clerk had made the error?

This is NOT, however, the first appearance of Richard in Middlesex records; he was a witness to his father's deeds to his half-brothers in 1697. He was 19 and able to witness, but would not be able to swear to them in court until he was 21.

The probate of the will of Capt. William Daniel and the first appearance of James Daniel in the court records

OB3-254 court 3 Oct 1698

Probate of the Last Will and Testament of William Daniell, Gent., deced. is granted to Richard Daniell and James Daniell, Surviveing Executors, and the Codisall annexed to the said Will was duely proved by the wittnesses thereto subscribed.

At this same court and for a few after, the actions of the executors of the will of Christopher Robinson (still going on) name Capt. William Daniel when quoting previous actions, then give a list of "surviving executors" which doesn't include Capt. William.

Richard Daniel's first loss of a suit

OB3-271 court 6 Feb 1698/9

Judgment grtd to Thomas Herford v. Richard Daniell for £2.3.5 due by Bill with cost.

William Daniel (who had been William Jr., but no longer) didn't show up for jury duty!

OB3-303 court 13 Nov 1699

William Daniell being by the Sheriffe returned impannelled as a Jury man and being legally called failed to appeare. It is therefore ordered that he be sumoned to the next Court to answer his Contempt therein.

Capt. William Daniel and the College of William and Mary.

OB3-321 court 5 Feb 1699/1700

Order is granted to his Excellency Francis Nicholson Esqr., &c. Founder and Trustees of his Majesties Colledge William and Mary in Virginia against the Sheriffe for the non appearence of Richard Daniell and James Daniell, Executrs: of Capt. William Daniell, deced., for the sume of Forty shillings Sterling.

OB3-331 court 4 Mar 1699/1700

Judgment is granted to his Excellency Francis Nicholson Esqr., &c. Founders and Trustees of his Majesties Royall Colledge William and Mary in Virginia against Richard Daniell and James Daniell, Executors of Capt. William Daniell, deceased, for the sume of Forty shillings Sterling money of England due in Writeing under the hand and seale of the said decesed and ordered to pay cost.

I had at first a romantic theory that William had perhaps been some kind of a founding subscriber, but the college was actually supported by tobacco taxes and export duties on furs and animal skins so I suspect this is just collection of payments in arrears. The duties charged were so small as to mean that the 40 shillings would represent an incredible amount of animal skins; the charges for tobacco had not been defined before the time of Capt. William's death.

Then again, the second order says he had signed something obligating him, so perhaps it was a donation. Or, could it have been some tuition for one of his sons? If so, it was more likely for Richard, but nothing in Richard's later life and civic service strongly suggests that he was educated to this extent.

James Daniel's first jury duty, proving he was born earlier than thought

OB3-351 court "first Munday" in July 1700. James Daniel on jury investigating Sarah Swan concerning *a Childe supposed destroyed by her...the said Sarah Swan proved it to be hir Childe and wee Jurors on sight thereof doe finde that the said Childe was lost through willfull neglect of the Mother...* May 6 1700. The summons says: Sarah Swan...*servt to Honorable Ralph Wormeley, Esqr., being under the suspicion of haveing brought a bastard Childe into the World dead...*

Richard Daniel's first military office

OB3-352 court 1 Jul 1700

Richard Daniell apptd Corporll. [with other officers] under Capt. John Grymes. They tooke Oaths enjoyed by Act of Parliament to be taken instead of the Oath of Allegiance and Supremacy the Test and Attestation.

The first Grand Jury service by a Middlesex Daniel

OB3-359 court 5 Aug 1700 James Daniell named on the Grand Jury.

One of the few appearances together by one of the older sons and James Daniel:

OB3-366/7 court 2 Sep 1700 Robert Daniell and James Daniell on jury for Harry Beverley pltf v. Richard Willis; jury finds for pltf.

James Daniel takes up a Runaway Servant

OB3-382 court 7 Oct 1700

Certificate grtd to James Daniell of this Co for the taking up of a Runaway Servant named James Brock belonging to Mr. John Baylor of Gloucester County above ten miles from his Master's House, the same being proved by his Oath.

Three of the Daniel brothers sign a petition to the House of Burgesses about the laws of the county

OB3-383 court 9 October 1700

The Right Worshipfull the House of Burgesses for the Collony of Virginia. The Freeholders of Middlesex County doe present these following greevences &c., vizt.,

First, that the Minister of the Parrish of Christ Church in this County hath by Law a very sufficient sallary, being sixteene thousand pounds of tobacco a year, and doe humbly desire that there may not be any greater sallary allowed to the said Minister, which if there be will be a great oppression and (?crime) to the inhabitants of the said County; and that the County and Parrish continue as it now is intire and undevide;

2ly. That there be noe Circular Judges allowed which will be an oppression to the Countrey;

3ly. that noe Negroes be keep at any Quarter or Plantation without the Master of English Overseers for when Negroes are left to them selves on any Plantation, gives them opportunity to committ many crymes and thefts

4ly. That the 4 lb. p gallon Imposition be taken of the Rum imported into this Collony which is a great prejudice to trade

5ly. That Spanish Money may not be exported out of this Countrey, but that it may pass currantly from man to man, and that all Pieces of Eight pass for five shillings apeice.

signed by 25 men including William Daniell, Richard Daniell, James Daniell, also Blaise, Shoares, Thilman, Curtis, Dudley, Kemp, Mountague (2), Bristow, Moseley, Killbee, Hadley, Clarke, Colbert, Smith, Porter, Crank, Scarbrough, Nicholls, Williamson, Vivion, Williams

James Daniel is sued

OB3-386 court 11 Nov 1700

Peter Bramwell in an action of the Case v. James Daniell dismiss for want of prosecution.

Robert Daniel becomes the guardian for the future wife of his nephew William Daniel (son of brother William and Constant Vause)

OB3-385 court 11 Nov 1700

Probate of Elizabeth Boseley decd grtd to Robert Daniell and Robert George, Overseers of sd Will during minority of Frances Nash and Hannah Boseley, excxs.

James Daniel doesn't show up for the Grand Jury! But....

OB3-393 court 2 Dec 1700

Ordered that Richard Gabriell, James Daniell, Henry Wood and Minor Minor, four of the Grandjury, be summoned to the next Court to answer their contempt in not appearing.

OB3-397 court 3 Mar 1700

James Daniell likewise dismiss, he paying cost

This order refers to the four Grand Jury defaults: failing to appear in December Court as Grandjurymen, &c., he making a lawfull excuse, is dismiss from paying his Fine, he paying cost.

30 March 2010: I've stopped here for now, but will continue adding.

Sources:

Court Record Abstracts of Middlesex County (titles vary). by Sam and Ruth Sparacio

Court Records of Middlesex County (originals on LDS films)

[Read the History of the First Courthouses](#)

[Return to the Middlesex Tour Page](#)

[Return to my main genealogy page](#)

15 Apr 2010

[Discount Weekly Rates](#)

I just can't resist. I call these "Colonial Infrastructure, Urban and Not" or some such. They are from Middlesex County: the Vestry Book of Christ Church Parish, the county Court Order Books, and the deed books.

And my apologies ahead to all my friends, collaborators, correspondents, and fellow genealogists who happen to be guvmint workers.

I also invite you to visit:

[My Trip to the Middlesex](#)

with more information on the Daniel family from the records

9 Oct 1721, payments ordered: To Robert Daniell for his accot mending ye Horse Block at ye Uper Chapell.

[He repaired the parking lot, yes?]

For this one you have to know that Richard Daniell ran the local ordinary:

6 Nov 1717, payments ordered: To Richard Daniell the usuall allowance for looking after the Court and takeing care of the Horses &c.

4 Nov 1718 county accts: To Richard Daniel as usuall for looking after ye Court, cleaning the same and finding candles &c.

[So the bartender was the courthouse maintenance guy.]

5 Mar 1722/23 The Petition of Richard Daniell for a Stable is rejected.

[Due to potential parking congestion between the bar and the courthouse?]

[Animal control and animal protection]

5 Dec 1693 county accts, paid to Robert Daniell for a Beares head

3 Feb 1689/90 Ordered that Mr. William Daniell Senr., be paid out of ye next Levie two hundred pounds of good tobacco for sattsiefing an Indian for a wolves head.

7 Jul 1690 Mr. Samuell Northington haveing Attachmt duely issued & returned agt ye Estate of Abraham Farrow, for 1000lbs tobo & caske & the Sheriffe haveing returned a Horse of the sd. Farrows Estate upon said Attachmt., now vallued by Mr. Willm. Daniell Junr. & Mr. Jno. Smith, upon there Oaths at 800 lbs tobo. It is therefore ordered that ye sd. Horse be condemned & delivered to ye sd. Samuell towards paymt. of his sd. Debt, he makeing ye same appeare to be due by Bill under ye hand of ye sd. Farrow wth costs.

3 Jul 1699 Robert Daniell on jury for Richard Willis v. John Zaccary, John Roane, and Mathew Hunt, re killing a hog. jury found for defts.

4 Aug 1701 John Bristow v. Thomas Kidd, that defd took up and detained pltf's horses several times. Deft confessed and said Horses did him great damage, both in his Corn and Tobacco and that he gave pltf notice. It is therefore ordered that Robert Daniell, John Micham and Richard Kemp doe veiw [sic] what damage the said Horses hath done on the Defendt.'s Plantation and likewise veiw the Fences on the 12th of this Instant, August, and report there proceedings to the next Court.

[Guvmint contractors, hmmm]

7 Dec 1691 It is ordered yt. Mr. Chr. Robinson, Capt. Wm. Daniel & Mr. John Wortham doe agree with Mr. James Curtis & Mr. John Piskins for ye Building of a Court House thirty foot long & twenty foot wide & a Prison of ye same demencions of ye old one.

18 Feb 1692/93 pay to Mr. James Curties...for materials and building Court House & Prison, pay to John Hipkings for carpenters Worke done on it. And it is further ordered that Capt. William Daniell, Mr. Jno. Smith, together wth. the Sheriff of this County, or his Deputy, doe goe to Mr. James Curties & receive the Plancke sawed for the said Court House & ye remaining part of the nayles wch. is in his possession wch. hee is to give a true & just account of upon Oath, hee being fully satisfied & paid for the same by ye County...

[Still takes about the same amount of time and number of people today to get things started]

2 Apr 1694 Capt. Mathew Kemp, Capt. William Daniell and Capt. Robert Dudley, or any one of them is requested to goe to Glocester County Court & treat with the Justices there concerning the repaireing & mending of Dragon Bridge & that a time may be then sett when they may vew the same.

4 Jun 1694 It is ordered that Capt. Mathew Kemp, Mr. Willm. Wormeley, Capt. Willm. Daniell, Capt. Robert Dudley, Mr. Maurice Cock & Mr. John Smith Senr., or any four of them doe meet ye Glocester Gent. at ye Dragon Bridge on ye 5th Instent and treat with them about the mending & repaireing the same and what agreement shall be by them made is ordered to be confirmed.

2 Jul 1694 It is ordered that Capt. Mathew Kemp, Capt. William Daniell, Capt. Robt. Dudley or any two of them doe meet at ye 14th Instent at ye Dragon Bridge & joyne wth. ye Glocester Gents. in repaireing or rebuilding the same & likewise that they be impowered to address ye Governor in what they shall see convenient about the said Bridge. Capt. Kemp is appoynted to waite upon his Excellency.

[More from the department of transportation]

4 Aug 1707 Upon the Petition of James Daniel against Philip Colvert for not mending the Draggon Bridge, it is ordered

said Colvert mend the Bridge some time between this and next Court and that he make what additions necessary according to Agreement, and it is hereby further ordered that Capt. John Smith, James Daniel and John Vivion or any two of them on the Saturday before the next Court view the Bridge and make report of their proceedings to next Court.

6 Jun 1709 Upon the Petition of John Micham and James Micham setting forth that Alexander Graves hath turned their Path to the Upper Chapple so inconvenient that a man can hardly ride without danger, it is therefore ordered William Daniell and John Pace lay out ye said Path in ye most convenient place and make report of their proceedings to ye next Court.

5 Jan 1724 On the Petition of James Daniell in behalfe of himselfe and diverse of the Neighbourhood between the Dragon Swamp and Capt. Smith's Mill setting forth that they have no Road to pass from the said Mill to the Maine Road leading to the Church or Courthouse. It is ordered that William Bristow, Surveyor of the Highway clear a good Cart Road from Capt. Smith's Mill to the Maine Road leading to Church and the Courthouse to go according to the Report formerly made by John Grymes and Edwin Thacker, Gent.

[And fix the potholes!!!]

[Environmental impact reports, but these don't have as good language as other places about evaluating whether it's a good idea, the effects, etc.]

6 May 1706 The Petition of Gawin Corbin setting forth that he is about to build a Mill upon the Creek called Corbin's Creek and haveing land on the one side thereof prays that an acre of land may be ordered to him on ye other side thereof according to Act of Assembly in that case made and provided. It is therefore ordered Capt. Robert Daniell, Mr. William Daniell and Marvill Moseley or any two of them lay out ye acre of ground on the South side of the Creek opposite to Corbin's land and value the same and make report of their proceedings to the next Court.

3 Jun 1706 Capt. Robert Daniell, Mr. William Daniell and Marvill Moseley being appointed by Order of last Court to lay out an acre of land on the South side of Grange Creek to build a Mill on and to make report of their proceedings to next Court ye Order not being complied with is continued.

2 Dec 1706 Robert Daniell and William Daniell, two of the Gentlemen appointed to lay out one acre of land on ye South side of Sunderland Creeke for Colo. Corbin to build his Mill on haveing made their Report is is ordered to be recorded.

[Took 'em six months]

[Don't know what to call this one, community arts something or other]

1 Jul 1689 Whereas att a Court held for Middx. County ye 12th day of Decembr: 1687, Mr. Christopher Robinson was desired & ordered to send for England two brasse Trumpets, with silver mouth peeces, to be hanged in black & white silk, one Horse Collours wth: Staff: two bootes & two belts, two Drummes with six spare heads & foure parie of Drumsticks & two belts & one Foot Colloures; It is therefore order [sic] upon ye desier of the said Mr. Christopher Robinson that what of ye sd. Trophes be remaining now in ye sd. Mr. Robinsons possession be delivered to Capt. William Daniell for the use of this County.

[Guvmint budget control, inflation concerns, trade policy by referendum, hasn't worked out too well where I live]

9 October 1700. The Right Worshipfull the House of Burgesses for the Collony of Virginia. The Freeholders of Middlesex County doe present these following greevences &c., vizt.,

First, that the Minister of the Parrish of Christ Church in this County hath by Law a very sufficient sallary, being sixteene thousand pounds of tobacco a year, and doe humblely desire that there may not be any greater sallary allowed to the said Minister, which if there be will be a great oppression and (?crime) to the inhabitants of the said County; and that the County and Parrish continue as it now is intire and undevided;

2ly. That there be noe Circular Judges allowed which will be an oppression to the Countrey;

[snip]

4ly. That the 4 lb. p gallon Imposition be taken of [off] the Rum imported into this Collony which is a great prejudice to trade

5ly. That Spanish Money may not be exported out of this Countrey, but that it may pass currantly from man to man, and that all Pieces of Eight pass for five shillings apeice.

Signed by 25 men incl William Daniell, Richard Daniell, James Daniell, also Blaise, Shoares, Thilman, Curtis, Dudley, Kemp, Mountague (2), Bristow, Moseley, Killbee, Hadley, Clarke, Colbert, Smith, Porter, Crank, Scarbrough, Nicholls, Williamson, Vivion, Williams

[Ah, the requirements and pains for guvmint service]

12 Sep 1715, per order of Msex county court 2 Aug 1715 "This Vestry have divided this parish into Severall Precincts, And have appointed two Intelligent honest Freeholders of every Severall Precinct to See all the Lands within the said Severall Precincts processioned...

7 Mar 1708/9 Robert Daniell, Gent., appearing to shew cause for his not sitting as a Justice and alledging that he was at Court all day the day the Order for summoning him was made and that he was just stept out of Court, whereupon ye Court are of opinion that he be excused.

[Can't even go to the little boys' room without causing a hubbub]

[And what if nobody shows up?]

7 Feb 1708/9 [there are six entries like this for the different justices]

Robert Daniell, Gent., not appearing as a Justice by which means the Court could not decide several Causes for want of a fuller Court, it is therefore ordered he be fined according to Law unless he appears at next Court and shews [sic] good cause to ye contrary.

[And term limits, here we come]

3 Apr 1716 Robert Daniell another of the Gentlemen named in the new Commission of the Peace not appearing at his summons to give his reasons for not taking the Oaths sent the following reason by Mr. Price, vizt., that he had served the County severall years and was not [now] grown old so that he could not endure riding monthly to the Courthouse and also that he is dim of sight so that he can hardly see to write his own business, therefore desires to be excused.

[John Smith, Senr. had just done same for being an "old man and distempered".]

[Liability issues and the fine print]

3 Oct 1709 In an action of Trespass upon the Case between Robert Daniell, Gent., Plt. and George Beverich, Commander of the Carter Frigate, Defendt. for twenty four pounds sterling damage by means of Defendt suffering four thousand eight [sic] hundred pounds of tobacco and caske of the Plt's to be burned as set forth in the Declaration, Mr. Leonard Hill promises in open Court that he will (in case Defendt be cast in this action) deliver ye Defendt.'s body to Prison or pay the debt with all damages and costs as shall be awarded by the Court, whereupon at motion of said Hill, Attorney for the Defendt. reference is granted him till next Court.

6 Dec 1709 In an action upon the Case between Capt. Robert Daniel, Plaintiff and George Beverich, Commander of the Carter Frigate, Defendt. for twenty four pounds sterling damage by means of the Defendt's Servants burning four thousand eight hundred weight of the Plt.'s tobacco in casks as set forth in the Declaration, a Reference being granted to Defendt. at last Court and he failing now to appear at Plt.'s motion, Judgment by nihil dicit is granted him for the sume against the Defendt and Mr. Leonard Hill his Security returnable to next Court as usuall.

2 Jan 1709/10 The action of trespass upon the Case between Robert Daniell, Gent., Plt. and George Beverich, Commander of the Carter Frigate, Defendt. is referred till the next Court.

7 Feb 1709/10 In an action of Trespass on the Case between Capt. Robert Daniell, Plt. and George Beverich, Commander of the Carter Frigate, Defendt. the Defendt having put in his Plea of Not Guilty &c. and Plt. having joyned the issue, the Tryall is referred till ye next Court for want of a Jury.

1 May 1710 The action of Trespass on ye Case between Capt. Robert Daniell, Plt. and George Beverich, Commander of the Carter Frigate, Defendt. is continued till next Court.

5 Jun 1710 The action of Trespass upon the Case between Capt. Robert Daniell Plt. and George Beverich, Commander of the Carter Frigate, Defendt is postponed till tomorrow.

5 Jun 1710 The action of Trespass upon the Case between Capt. Robert Daniell, Plt. and George Beverich, Commander of the Carter Frigate, Defendt. is continued till next Court till Colo. Corbin's Cause against the said Beverich is tried.

3 Jul 1710 Corbin v. Beverich Judgment [long document]. Tobacco was to be shipped, but the Carter Frigate burned. Corbin charged neglect, Beverich denies, says since there was no bill of lading signed yet. Corbin wins.

3 Jul 1710 The action of Trespass upon ye Case between Capt. Robert Daniell, Plt. and George Beverich, Defendt. is dismissed.

3 Jul 1710 John Bell being summoned an Evidence for Capt. Robert Daniell against George Beverich, and having attended five days, ordered said Daniell pay him for ye same with costs als exo.

[Ouch, Robert, after 9 months you lose and still pay costs]

[Drug law enforcement, but the devil's in the details]

7 Dec 1714 Richard Daniell being presented by the Grandjury for selling Liquors October last in this County without a Lycence, the Defendt. appeared and alleadged that he sold no Liquors in his House but confessing that he sold both Syder and Brandy in the Field and submitting himselfe to the Court, it is considered by the Court, and accordingly it is ordered that the Defendt. be fined two thousand pounds of tobacco to be disposed of as the Law directs and that he pay costs als Exo.

[Objects of pity, did the narcs get 'em in a sting operation or was it entrapment?]

4 Jan 1714/15 Upon the Petition of Jonathan Herring, Richard Daniell, Rice Curtis, Edward Couch, Arthur Thomas, Matthew Parry, Thomas Crank Junr., and Thomas Hipkings praying that ye Court would represent them to the Honorable Alexander Spotswood Esqr. his Majesty's Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Cheife of the Dominion, as objects of pity who were presented by the Grandjury for selling Liquor by retaile without Lycence (and upon their tryall confest ye fact and were accordingly fined as the Law directs they affirming the offence was ignorantly committed). The Court do therefore desire Mr. Christopher Robinson to wait on the Governor and give him a true representation of their case submitting it wholly to his Honor's Clemency.

[Fighting city hall or civil disobedience? This is actually from Essex County]

By Court order 16 May 1716. The subscribers surveyed and processioned the land of John Hudson "x x beginning upon a point between Lucas Creek and a small branch thereof x x" etc., "and then we being stopt and the Surveyors Chaine then and there forcibly taken up by Wm Price of the sd County, for which reason we Could not proceed pursuant to the sd

order. Given under our hands and seales this 5th day of Jun 1716." Jury = Tho Short foreman, Charles Brown, Thomas (T his mark) Aires, ffra Smith, Charles Brown Jun'r, Wm (W his mark) Daniel, James Cogghill, Thomas O'eson [sic], Jno (x his mark) Morgan, John Miller, Matt'w (x his mark) Collins, Edwd (x his mark) Scrimshaw.

[Return to my Main Genealogy Page](#)

Be notified of
page updates

enter email

OK

it's private

powered by
[ChangeDetection](#)

William Daniel Sr. of Middlesex ("Capt. William") named four sons in his will: William, Robert, James, and Richard. We currently have DNA test results for three of these sons as shown in the tree below; lines are colored based on matching tests and the test kit numbers are included.

Capt. William Daniel

- William Jr.**
 - Obadiah
 - Moseley
 - William
 - John 223826 *17
 - Ichabod 100256 *17
 - Robert
 - Robert
 - Travis 142779 *23
 - Robert
 - Robert
 - private 119371 *23
 - Samuel 400169 **22**
- Robert**
 - Robert
 - Samuel 126627
 - Benjamin 236042
 - Henry 108355
 - Chesley 40078
 - James K
 - Josiah prob son
 - James J 20231 *37
 - Walter K N75969 *37
 - Josiah 40078
 - George B
 - Francis M
 - Alvin C 172081
 - Claude W 277453
 - James 48481
 - Thomas 176514
 - Leonard N86320
 - Samuel 143930
 - James**
 - Peter 4163
 - Charles
 - Charles 513064
 - Thomas 59830
 - Richard**
 - ?
 - Benjamin 13086
 - ?
 - Robert 20707

d. Test #48481 represents James Daniel (1747-1820) who md. Sally Cocke. In his counties of Christian KY, Person NC, and Granville NC there is always another (often more than one) James Daniel. Old works melded them and made errors in placing the various James's, resulting in some very "creative" genealogies. These errors became so "written in stone" that, even when the different James's were eventually distinguished by research into their lands, ages and other data from the records, it didn't seem proof enough to overturn the old errors. DNA finally placed this James (48481) in his correct line, as the record evidence showed. For further details on this work see ["James Daniel is the Son of James of Albemarle"](#).

PLEASE - If you are a Daniel male, or have a male Daniel relative, please join the DNA project and help all Daniel searchers in their quest! The join site is [here](#).

If you know you are a Middlesex Daniel or if your results match any of ours, I also hope you'll allow me to include them on this page.

Comments or connections?

Email me at

gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvesters and spammers have gotten to be too much.)

[Return to my main Genealogy Page](#)



[Coupon Offer Codes](#)

The differing DNA of the Daniel Family of Middlesex VA

Working on a solution for the differing results

- Description of the conflicting DNA
 - A deeper look at the records and what they indicate
 - James' true age
 - The terms of the will of Capt. William Daniel (1694) and the codicil (probably 1696)
 - Subsequent actions by Capt. William
 - Lifespans of the lines
 - A developing answer to the DNA discrepancy via new results
 - The unlikely alternative
-

William Daniel Sr. of Middlesex ("Capt. William") named four sons in his will: William, Robert, James, and Richard. Each is called "my loving son" and each received a relatively equal share of land. It is fairly clear from the will and other records that William Jr. and Robert are older sons from a first wife, the second wife being Jochebed. DNA tests for William Jr. and Robert match each other, while tests from James are different. Normally this would be sufficient to show that James is not a blood son. In this case, it may seem a more difficult issue, but that is in great part because of the way the results were represented in the early stages. While the matching DNA of William Jr and Robert and the record evidence that sets James apart from the other three sons are highly persuasive on their own, a test from son Richard will settle the issue for any in doubt.

What's not in doubt is that all four boys were raised by Capt. William. In the early stages of testing for Middlesex Daniel DNA, the mismatch led to discussions of the relative merits of the paper claims of the lines. This is now irrelevant because all the lines are now clearly proved by paper trail, and are further proved by DNA from multiple sons. I am now persuaded that the bloodline is William Jr. and Robert. The point of this writing is: 1) to evaluate the record evidence in terms of the idea that James is not the blood son of Capt. William, but a pregnancy brought into the marriage by Jochebed; and 2) to present new DNA evidence to possibly answer for the discrepancy and identify the surname of the natural father of James. Below are interpretations of primary source records as they show the differing status of James among the four sons.

Analyzing the records

It is not any one, but the sum of the following facts that helps show James to be of a different status from the other sons of Capt. William.

James' birth year and changes in family order:

James was on jury duty "the first Munday" in July 1700 (=5 July 1700) and he was on the 5 August 1700 Grand Jury. So he was born before July 1679. However, Richard was documented as b. 30 September 1678; July of 1679 would be just days over 9 months later, very unlikely even if premature, thus pushing James' birth year to before 1678. Allowing any reasonable time before the Richard pregnancy makes James' birth by or before mid-year 1677. William and Jochebed's daughter Mary d. 12 September 1678. If she was an infant (more likely than an older child dying per the Rutmans' mortality statistics for early Middlesex), she would have been born in the 1676-1677 range, thus pushing James' birth year back to the 1674-1676 range. There is a reasonable possibility that James is the first child involved with Capt. Wm's second marriage, thus possibly a pregnancy brought into the marriage by Jochebed and "adopted" by Capt. William. Capt. William was a widower with two small boys by the early 1670s, he wasn't going to wait long to remarry and children would follow soon after, which also fits these ca1674-1677 birth years. This birth order of the sons conforms to Capt. Wm's will as well. The traditional 1680 birth year for James was estimated by just plugging him into a perceived gap in the children, but it's not based on, or supported by, records of any kind, and is disproved by the jury duty.

The will of Captain William:

The terms of the will should be examined more critically than has been done in the past. Clauses that are out of the norm and special terms in wills are there for a reason and their significance must be included in developing the family layout. The special terms in the will of Captain William and his subsequent actions indicate that James is of a different status from the other sons.

--The residence clause for James:

"Itt Is also my will & Pleasur y't my Sone James Daniell: shall Live upon ye land: which I have given by this my will, to my Loving Sone Richard Daniell: So long as my Loving wife Shall Live, but after her Deceas, to Remove to his own."

This is not a particularly common clause, even in wills dealing with first and second families by different wives. James and Richard were both underage when this was written and Jochebed was alive: normally any remaining sons could stay until they decided to leave, i.e. marry or just move off to their own lands when ready. They have each been given a tract of land by the will. There would be no real reason for William to command that James move to his own land, except that William is protecting Richard's land from potential claim. That is, James is Jochebed's son, William has raised him as his own and has given him his starting land, but that is all he intends, especially once Jochebed has died: this clause somewhat reflects the use and possession laws that gave people potential claims to land (the same laws that brought about Lease & Release as the way for people to sell land privately). This residence clause will also make more sense in the later facts about the land disposition.

--The timber clause for James (added vertically to the side, but below the codicil).

"ITEM: It is my will that my son James Daniell shall have siperus timber, etc., ofe my Sone Ricd Daniell land for his own youse to build with."

Timber and water clauses are common. William is still helping James get started, but James does have to remove (or already has) from what will be Richard's land. The position and handwriting of this clause (added vertically in the margin of the cover page of the will) suggest that it may have been written at the time of the codicil.

The codicil:

Capt. William originally made Jochebed his executrix along with Richard and James. The original overseers named in 1694 were "Moris Cock & John Smith Sen." In the codicil William Sr. said "I propose my two Sons Will & Robt. Daniell overseers with Mr Jno Smith Sr". John Smith Sr. died before 6 April 1696 and Maurice Cocke died before 3 January 1697/8 (their probate dates). This means the codicil was written before 6 April 1696, helping to narrow down the date of Jochebed's death. After Jochebed's death, Capt. William involved his elder sons with helping to manage his estate, giving them an important job. If they were not his blood sons he would have no reason to give them such a responsibility.

The entails in the will:

In the 1694 will the following entails for want of heirs are made on the various tracts of land:

--William Jr.'s goes to Robert.

--Robert's goes first to Richard and then to James and then to the daughters.

--James' goes to James [sic] and then to the daughters. The start of this bequest has Richard scratched out and James written in. It appears that Capt. William or the writer forgot to correct the rest and the second devisee was to have been Richard and then the daughters.

--Richard's goes straight to the daughters, i.e. bypassing James. The start of this bequest has James scratched out and Richard written in.

(All too often, the published transcriptions of this will correct these paragraphs without telling us about the changes!)

The norm is to keep land in the male heirs' hands when possible: one might expect Richard's to go first to James, but James is given no chance at Richard's land even though it bounds his own tract. William Sr. intends only the one tract to go to James. William Jr. already has heirs so his entail is not going to obtain, but William Sr. does keep it in the family. Robert already has heirs so his entail also is not going to obtain, but if it should occur through the deaths of Robert's children, it first goes to the younger son Richard, and only then to James; Capt. William later undoes William Jr.'s and Robert's entails entirely as shown next.

Undoing the entails:

On 6 September 1697 William Sr. formally deeded the land he had given to his sons William Jr. and Robert and which he had already confirmed in his will. This was not really necessary as they had heirs but, just in case, William is undoing the entails of the will in writing.

These deeds include full quitclaim and defense from any potential claims, such as by the entails of the will:

"unto the possession of my Son Robert Daniell to him and his heirs Lawfully begotten of his body forever. To have and to hold to him and them peaceably to enjoy forever, and doe by these presents Quitt all Claim by tittle or Intrest to that said land or to any part or parcell thereof from me my heirs Exors or Admrs forever, I William Daniell Senr Gentleman of the County aforesaid doe by these presents firmly bind my heirs Executrs & Admrs to Sow defend and Keep harmless my Son Robert Daniell & his heirs or and from all maner of trouble damages [?]lett or mollestation of any person or persons whatsoever that Shall or may lay any Just lawfull Claim or tittle thereunto or to any part or parcell thereof"

There is a comparable quitclaim to William Jr. executed at the same time. This is somewhat normal quit claim language for deeds, but these deeds weren't even necessary except to override the will. Richard, the youngest son, is one of the witnesses to these deeds, not James who is closer if not already of legal age but who is now being excluded by the deeds from any possible claim to William Jr.'s or Robert's lands. Of interest, this is also Richard's first appearance in any court, land, vestry, probate records, etc. of Middlesex, he's just 24 days shy of age 19; he's involved in this important legal move and he'll be able to attest to it if necessary.

It doesn't much matter whether Jochebed has died before these 1697 deeds because William had already defined and limited her dower in the will: "And It is also my further will & I do hereby bequeath to my Said dear wife a Negro woman named Anatto, over & above her Sd third part of my Personall estate She being Contented wth ye use of my Plantation as aforesaid In full of her Dower, or thirds of all my Lands."

The plantation William had given her use of was the one where he lived (and which was going to their son Richard), i.e. she can't easily make dower claim to any of his other lands. At the time of the writing of the will, Jochebed's dower rights could have been a third of 565 acres or 188 acres, but she's being restricted to 115 acres with an extra slave to her own. If she's dead at the time of the 1697 deeds there's no need to worry anyway about her dower claims on any of William and Robert's lands. If she's alive, these deeds do further protect them from her dower claims. But I think it's likely she has died based on the dating of the codicil, and William is now spurred to override the entails in his will; the effect of which is that James is restricted to the single tract of land given by the will and no more.

Capt. William didn't change any of the entails for James or Richard by deed at this time (1697), leaving them the same. James is close to, if not over, 21 and Richard is getting close; finalizing or clarifying their lands after the death of Jochebed might have seemed a reasonable thing to do, but he didn't need to: Richard or the daughters are already the ultimate recipients in the case James has no heirs, and technically James cannot sell his 150 acres to anyone else if he has no heirs.

Lifespans of the various lines:

The lifespans of males in James' line are significantly different from those of Capt. William and the other sons. It is very important to undo here the long held myth of the birth year of William Sr. It is traditionally given as anywhere from 1625-1630. This is totally unfounded and started from the mix-up by early writers of William of Middlesex with the Williams of Over Tabley, of Wigan, etc., all of which are completely disproved. A look at the full records of William Sr. of Middlesex show a man born about 1638-1640; his life actions fall completely in line with this birth range.

Generation 1	
Capt. William Sr. ca1638/40-1698	abt 58-60
Generation 2	
William Jr. ca1665-1723	abt 58
Robert ca1667-1720 (and I think he's actually younger)	abt 53
James ca or before 1677-1748 (and I think he's b. earlier, so he could be 73+)	abt 71+
Richard 1678-1727	49
Generation 3 average age of adult sons, ages in parentheses not used	
William Jr.'s sons d. at ages: 34, (<15), 67, 27, 72, (<~22)	50
Robert's sons d. at ages: 51, 66, 39, 52	52
James's sons d. at ages: 68, 90, 75, 64, 77	74.8
Richard's sons d. at ages: 42+, ~49	46

Comments or connections?

Email me at

gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvesters and spammers have gotten to be too much.)

[Return to the main Daniel DNA page](#)

[Return to my main Genealogy Page](#)

Be notified of
page updates

enter email

OK

it's private

powered by
[ChangeDetection](#)

William Daniel Sr. of Middlesex ("Capt. William") named four sons in his will: William, Robert, James, and Richard. We currently have DNA test results for three of these sons as shown in the tree below; lines are colored based on matching tests and the test kit numbers are included.

The chart is a hierarchical tree structure showing the lineage of the Williams family. It is organized into three main columns: the left column for William Jr's lineage, the middle column for Robert's lineage, and the right column for James's lineage. The chart includes names, birth dates, and death dates for many individuals. The chart is color-coded: red for the Williams family, blue for the James family, and black for the Robert family. The chart is a hierarchical tree structure showing the relationships between the individuals.

```

graph TD
    WJr[William Jr] --> Obadiah
    WJr --> Robert1[Robert]
    Obadiah --> Moseley
    Obadiah --> Ichabod[100256 *17]
    Moseley --> William[William]
    William --> John[223826 *17]
    Robert1 --> Robert2[Robert]
    Robert2 --> Travis[142779 *23]
    Robert2 --> Robert3[Robert]
    Robert3 --> Robert4[Robert]
    Robert4 --> private[private 119371 *23]
    Robert4 --> Samuel[400169 **22**]

    Robert --> Robert5[Robert]
    Robert --> Henry[108355]
    Robert --> James1[James]
    Robert5 --> Samuel1[126627]
    Robert5 --> Benjamin[236042]
    James1 --> Chesley[40078]
    James1 --> Josiah1[Josiah]
    James1 --> James2[48481]
    Josiah1 --> JamesK[James K]
    Josiah1 --> Thomas1[Thomas 176514]
    Josiah1 --> Leonard[N86320]
    Josiah1 --> Samuel2[143930]
    JamesK --> Josiah2[prob son]
    Josiah2 --> JamesJ[James J 20231 *37]
    Josiah2 --> WalterK[Walter K N75969 *37]
    GeorgeB[George B] --> FrancisM[Francis M]
    FrancisM --> AlvinC[Alvin C 172081]
    FrancisM --> ClaudeW[Claude W 277453]

    James --> Peter[4163]
    James --> Charles1[Charles]
    Charles1 --> Charles2[513064]
    Charles1 --> Thomas[59830]

    Richard --> B1[?]
    B1 --> Benjamin[13086]
    Richard --> B2[?]
    B2 --> Robert[20707]
  
```

d. Test #48481 represents James Daniel (1747-1820) who md. Sally Cocke. In his counties of Christian KY, Person NC, and Granville NC there is always another (often more than one) James Daniel. Old works melded them and made errors in placing the various James's, resulting in some very "creative" genealogies. These errors became so "written in stone" that, even when the different James's were eventually distinguished by research into their lands, ages and other data from the records, it didn't seem proof enough to overturn the old errors. DNA finally placed this James (48481) in his correct line, as the record evidence showed. For further details on this work see ["James Daniel is the Son of James of Albemarle"](#).

e. Test #513064 represents Charles, son of Charles, son of James and Margaret (Vivion) Daniel. The tester had been unable to get recent family information and records were simply not available. The test showed he belonged in this line and he was finally able to obtain the one piece of information needed to trace back accurately!

5. Using a special mutation to propose a likely line membership and a potential branch marker AND digging deeper into the records to prove:

Test #223826 arrived with the oldest documented ancestor as John Daniel, b. VA, md. 1832 in WVA Kanawha to Elizabeth Leadman (b. ca 1815). John d. young in 1832-1836, leaving only one son. The son Christopher Columbus Daniels and all further descendants consistently go by Daniels. The two step mutation at marker 458 made this tester a very likely descendant of Obadiah, s/o William Jr., s/o Capt. William. A one step mutation on this test could merely be used to suggest a relation to Obadiah, but it could also have represented a mutation that could have happened in any of the other branches.

Obadiah had four sons, Moseley, John, Ezekiel, and Ichabod.

By elimination, Ichabod is not the ancestor, his descendants are well documented and the entire family goes to TN after Ichabod's death.

Ezekiel d. before 22 Jun 1790 when his will was probated. His estate goes to his siblings and their heirs, i.e. he died unmarried and childless.

John had a son Garrett, but it currently looks like he may have also gone to TN (this idea still needs more proof).

Moseley had three children, William, Sarah, and Mary. Moseley died ca 1795 and his children are named in a chancery suit in 1801 regarding their uncle Ezekiel, with William representing himself and his underaged sisters. William drops out of the Goochland records before 1830. Sister Sarah md. Francis Blankenship in 1809 VA Goochland, and it looks certain that they moved to WVA Kanawha before 1830. Brother William had several children, including sons in the right years to be this test's ancestor John who also md. in WVA Kanawha. My theory was that we were looking at the herding of some family members: Sarah (Daniel) Blankenship and her brother William (or maybe a son of William) went to WVA Kanawha together. This drove us to the tax records which had not been examined, both in VA Goochland and in WVA Kanawha. The two records show a perfect migration of father William and his children. The lists also reveal the names of other sons of William: Micajah, Leonard M., and the John of the test.

This test was originally shown with a broken "proposed" line from William to John - that has now been solidified, but I've left the expanded lineage because of how this test and breakthrough occurred.

6. Linking a line from both directions:

Test #236042 - The descendants searching back were not going to be able to break through out of KY: the records there stop with a Leonard b. in Virginia ca 1793. This Leonard appears in Daviess County KY and then back to Shelby County, where at least three different Daniel lines met up, meaning it might have been possible to erroneously "assign" their Leonard to the wrong line. This Leonard's children do show some interesting namesakes for Middlesex, e.g. Josiah (a son of Benjamin), so Middlesex was an interesting possibility to look at.

At the same time the searchers of descendant of Benjamin of Middlesex come to a stop with his son Leonard b. before 1765. This older Leonard disappears from the Middlesex records by 1791, but where to? The 1810-1820 census only shows one Leonard the right age to be the Leonard son of Benjamin who left Middlesex; he's in Shelby KY and has a son the correct age to be the younger Leonard described above. A young Leonard married Maria Cox in 1826 in Shelby and he is there in 1830 with a new wife and child and an older woman (i.e. could be a mother), then this younger Leonard disappears from the Shelby records right as a Leonard of the same age shows up in Daviess KY. The wife of this Leonard in Daviess turns out to be Maria. It makes sense that the young Leonard of Shelby is the young Leonard of Daviess. But we couldn't just declare the two Leonards to be father and son without another major piece of linking evidence, and it was provided by the matching DNA!

7. Getting on the right track:

Tests #13086 and #20707 have previously been thought to come from other lines, but their match shows them to be somehow related to the Middlesex Daniel family. Although there is still a ways to go to find how they fit into the family, at least the searchers now know in which direction to head and which erroneous lines they can now discard.

Placing these tests directly into Middlesex families has proved difficult thus far and the research on them has led both to some burned counties in NC and SC, breaking through has not been possible to date. One question to ponder is whether it's possible these tests actually come from a related line that didn't start in Middlesex, but arrived at a different time and place.

Below are the DNA results for the Middlesex Daniels. The branch mutations at markers #458, #447, and CDYb are shown in bold and outlined together. The back mutation described above is shown as *22*. The significance of the 66/67 Davis match is explained [here](#) (This is the same article mentioned and linked to in #1 above.).

[illegible]

PLEASE - If you are a Daniel male, or have a male Daniel relative, please join the DNA project and help all Daniel searchers in their quest! The join site is [here](#).

If you know you are a Middlesex Daniel or if your results match any of ours, I also hope you'll allow me to include them on this page.

Comments or connections?

Email me at

gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvesters and spammers have gotten to be too much.)

[Return to my main Genealogy Page](#)



[Coupon Offer Codes](#)

The Dragon Run in Middlesex VA

We visited the Dragon where it crosses Route 603 (Farley Park Road) and where it crosses Route 602 (Wares Bridge Road). Both are spectacular, no photo does it justice!

The Dragon Run at Farley Park Road (Route 603)





Under the bridge



The Mascot Trail

The Friends of the Dragon Run has established a walking trail, located just before arriving to the Dragon on Farley Park Road. There are very well-blended signs giving wonderful information about the flora and early native and colonial uses. It's an easy walk (although some of the middle and last parts of the trail were pretty obscure when we were there!)

A list of the flora identified can be read [here](#).

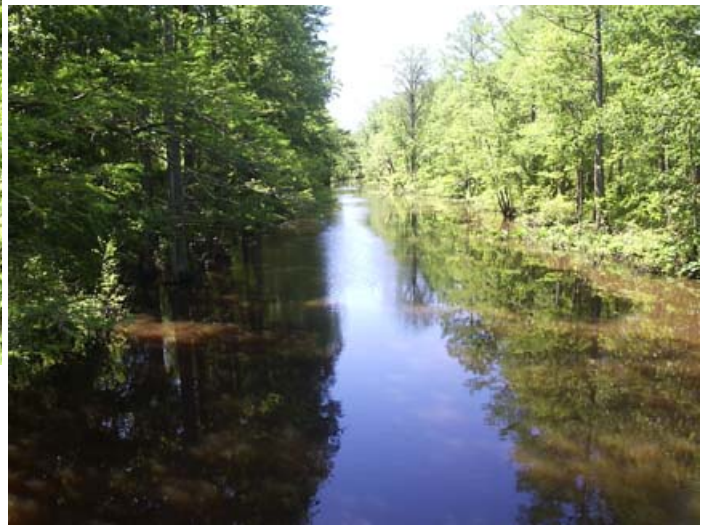
[Visit the Friends of the Dragon Run for more wonderful info](#)





**The Dragon Run
at
Wares Bridge Road
(Route 602)**









[Return to the Middlesex Tour Page](#)

[Return to my main Genealogy Page](#)

Hewick Plantation

Hewick Plantation is located about a mile west of Urbanna, on the north side of Old Virginia Street (State Route 602), where Town Bridge Road (State Route 616) and State Route 615 meet Old Virginia Street.

Note: The records referred to on this page are transcribed fully at the end.

Interestingly, the historical marker is in error regarding the acquisition of the land of Hewick. The 300 acres mentioned was a patent of land granted to Christopher Robinson on 5 June 1678 (Virginia Patent Book 6, p. 646). However, this 300 acre tract was located on the Briery Swamp, about 7 miles northwest of Hewick; it is the land Christopher Robinson sold to William Daniel who then gave it to his sons William Jr. and Robert. The abstract of this deed and grant show:



DB2-129 (also DB1a-65): Christopher Robinson to William Daniell, for 7500 lbs of good sweet sented Tobacco and caske, already paid by William Daniell, 300a of land in the afor'd Written Patent. I do make Mr. Richd Robinson of sd county my lawfull attornee [sic] [to handle the transaction]. Witnesses John Vauss, John Smith. Written 11 Sep 1683, acknowledged 3 Dec 1683, and wife Agatha Robinson relinquished on the same dates.

The "aforesaid patent" is quoted on p. 127 just before this deed [underlining mine]:

Herbert Jeffreys Esqr. Governour & Capt. Genell. of VA, letter patent to Mr. Christopher Robinson, 300 acres in Middlesex *lyeing betwixt Daniel Longs land, Henry Nicholls his land, Thomas Cordwells land & the Bryery Braunch begining to be measured out & Surveyed at a Redd oake Corner tree thence runneing West South West fifty foure poles to a white oake in a braunch & downe the braunch by the Runne to Briery Braunch Runne & Downe that Runne to Thos. Cordwells Corner tree & thence by Thomas Cordwells Lyne East Three hundred & Twenty Poles to the said Cordwells Corner Hickory thence South east by South Twenty Poles & South Southeast thirty six poles by Mr. Lindseys Lines to Henry Nicholls his white oak & g---me thence north north east halfe a point eastward two hundred & Eight poles to the Redd oake begunne at the said land.* For transportation of 6 persons whose names are on the records mencioned underneath this Patent...paying to our Sovereign Lord the King for every Fifty acres of land yearly at the Feast of St. Michael the Arch Angell the fee Rent of one shilling. That if said Christopher Robinson not plant or Seate or cause to be planted or seated upon the land within three years then it may be lawfull for any Adventurer or Planter to make choyce thereof. Written 5 Jun 1678.

To see this 300 acres platted and located, see the article [Lands of the Early Daniel Family](#).

So HOW DID the lands where Hewick stands come to Christopher Robinson?



He obtained ownership of the lands in right of his first wife, Agatha Obert. Her father Bertram Obert's will was written 30 Nov 1659 and probated 25 Jan 1659[1660] in Lancaster Court (before Middlesex was formed). His lands were devised thusly to his underage children:

--to eldest son Bartram, a Neck of Land called the Broad Neck adjoining to Richard Lewys from the head of a little branch runing strait along to the line of marked trees which branch is the middle of the three...[entailed to his Brother, Chichester]
 --to daughter Lettice, a Nect [sic] of land called Long Neck adjoining to the aforesd Broad Neck for hir [sic] life time...[entailed to the next Sister, Agatha Obert]
 --to daughter Agatha, a neck of land adjoining to the Long Nect [sic] called Cherryes Neck for her lifetime [no entail included here]
 --Lettice's & Agatha's two Necks of Land are next entailed to the child his wife was carrying; all if a boy; if a girl, then she gets one of the Necks & the other Neck to son Bartram and his heires
 --to Wife, Ann Obert, for life all the rest of my land in Rappahannock River...then the land & plantation and house to Son Chichester Obert.

It was not until March 1683/84 that the true disposition of the lands was finalized. The various deeds reveal that Bertram's lands escheated to the crown because he was foreign born and the heirs had to re-apply for them; they also show the deaths of some of the heirs as well as the third daughter's name (Elizabeth) and, finally, the transfer of the Hewick lands to daughter Agatha and her husband Christopher Robinson. The will and deeds are given in full at the end of this page.

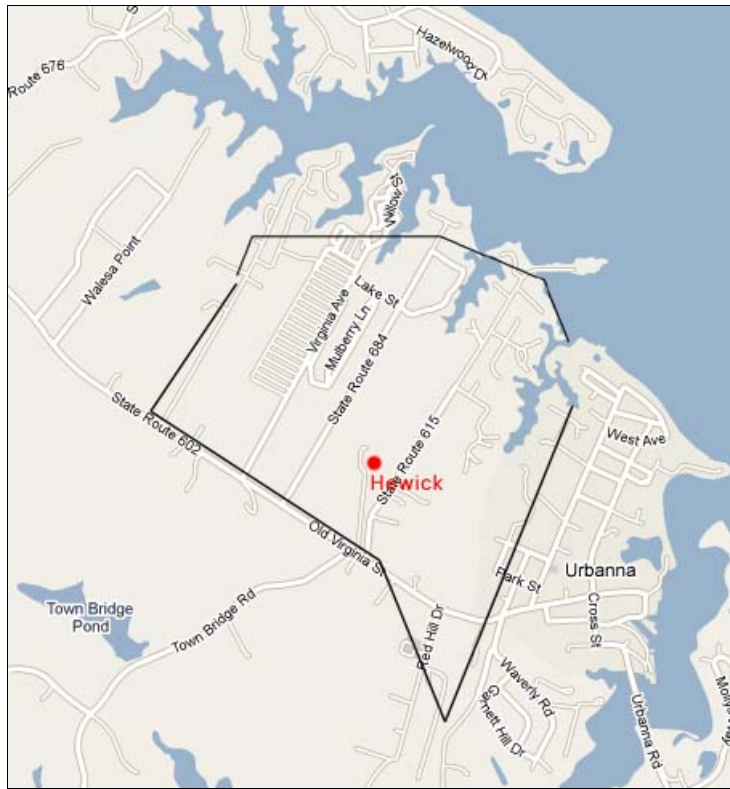
Middlesex DB2-107/112 and DB2-112/116 are two deeds dated 31 Mar 1683 between the only surviving heirs of Bertram Obert, his two daughters: Agatha and her husband Christopher Robinson, and Elizabeth and her husband James Curtis. They confirm to each other the lands of their father and others that came to them by the death of their brother. James and Elizabeth Curtis get 300 acres that were originally patented to Abraham Moone in 1653, sold by him to Arthur Dunn, and bequeathed by Dunn to "Christopher" [actually Chichester] Bertram. He is called the only brother in the will, meaning Bertram Obert Junior had already died. Christopher and Agatha Robinson took the 753 acres that had been a patent to father Bertram Obert in 1656, "which tract of land they the said Christopher Robinson & Agatha his Wife are well pleased with and content to accept & take, as full satisfaction".

Where is the land of Bertram Obert that ended in Christopher and Agatha Robinson's hands?

Bertram Obert's patent was granted 26 March 1656, recorded in Virginia Patent Book 4, pp. 42-43. It is for 773 acres on the South side of the Rappahannock river in Lancaster [this was before Middlesex was separated from the North side and formed]...

550 Acres part thereof Beginning at the mouth of a little Creek next above Nimcock Creek [today's Urbanna Creek] runing [sic] on the Westernmost side of the said Creek to the head, and from thence upon the marked trees of John Pedro to a marked pine South South West 320 poles North North West 162 poles to a tree double Chopt North West by West 256 poles to a red oak, North East by North 142 poles to the South East bound of Oberts Creek, North North East 40 poles East 186 poles East South East 108 poles down the said Creek to the River South South East 66 poles along the River to the mouth of the first Specified Creek. & 223 acres the residue towards the head of the said Oberts Creek extending itself into the Woods South West Southerly parallel to the said Oberts Land and butting on the Land of Richard Lewis 275 poles thence North West Westerly 130 poles unto the Land formerly granted unto Edward Boswell by which its bounded & thence the aforesaid Length 550 acres part of the said Land being formerly granted unto the said Bertram Obert by patent bearing date the 16th day of November 1650 & 223 acres the other part thereof formerly granted by Patent unto Dennis Conier bearing date the 30th of March 1653 & by the said Conier Assigned unto John Pedro and by the said Pedro Assigned unto the said Bertram Obert, and also renewed by Order of the Quarter Court bearing date with these presents....

The description of the 550 acres is in two parts with joining water courses so it is not as easy to plat. The plat below is approximate; what turns out to be the head of the creek is not what one would expect, but notice that the last call defines exactly the shore of the river to the mouth of the creek, and there are calls that run exactly along the roads, very reassuring. The plat, even if off some, clearly shows that this land of Obert that eventually belonged to Christopher Robinson contained Hewick.



Christopher Robinson and Capt. William Daniel

William Daniel and Christopher Robinson show up as working closely together in many records. I've included some important examples here, but they are by no means complete in terms of all their records!

Guardianship: OB2-47 court 7 Nov 1681 *Upon ye Petition of John Vaus, ye Orphant of John Vaus, deced., Mr. William Daniell is appoynted his Gaurdian [sic]. But it is ordered & provided that ye Estate of ye said John Vaus shalbe anserable to Christopher Robinson, his late Gaurdian, for all such sumes of money or tobaccoe as ye said Chrstr: Robinson stands any way obldged for & on behalfe of ye said John Vaus or hath paid for him.*

Witnessing: WB1-17: the will of Thomas Williams written 30 Jul 1683, proved 6 Oct 1684, names son Edward Williams, executor is Wife Bridgett Williams. Witnesses: Oswald Cary, William Daniell and Christopher Robinson.

Securities: OB2-212 court 6 Jul 1685 *This Courte taking into consideration tht [that] ye Estate of Samuell Olney, deced., is very subject to be imbezeled and lost, and ye said Olney haveing noe knowne Kinsman or relation in this Country, who may have Right to Administration upon his Estate, Administration upon ye said Samuell Olneys Estate is therefor granted to Thomas Radley [but a line through Radley in this abstr, clearly recreating what's in the original], as Principall Creditor; he giveing securaty according to Law for his due Administring. Mr. William Daniell & Christopher Robinson become securaty that Tho: Radley shall duely administer.*

Vestrymen:

Christopher Robinson and William Daniel served together on the Vestry of Christ Church Parish. Robinson was first sworn to the vestry of 15 Dec 1679 and served through 24 Nov 1691. William Daniel was sworn 2 Jun 1684 (Robinson wasn't in attendance at this one) and served through 10 Nov 1696. While they each missed the occasional vestry, they were in good attendance together from 1684 to 1691.





Responsibility for Militia Decor: OB2-326 court 5 Dec 1687 Christopher was ordered to send for Military Equipment [full info available on the court pages]
 OB2-411 court 1 Jul 1689 *Whereas att a Court held for Middx. County ye 12th day of Decembr: 1687, Mr. Christopher Robinson was desired & ordered to send for England two brasse Trumpets, with silver mouth peeces, to be hanged in black & white silk, one Horse Collours wth: Staff: two bootes & two belts, two Drumes with six spare heads & foure parie of Drumsticks & two belts & one Foot Colloures; It is therefore order [sic] upon ye desier of the said Mr. Christopher Robinson tht what of ye sd. Trophes be remaining now in ye sd. Mr. Robinsons possession be delivered to Capt. William Daniell for the use of this County.*

Dividing Estates: OB2-452 court 3 Mar 1689/90 *Mr. Willm: Daniell & Mr. Chr: Robinson are desired to meete at ye House of Mr. Robert Price, late of this County, deced., upon ye 11th of this Instant & there equally devide whatsoever of ye Estate of ye said Robert Prices Estate amongst ye Orphants & Widdow, ye Relicte of ye sd. deced., according to ye sd. Will.*

The roundabout in front of the house must be part of the 2006 renovations; the currently available satellite pictures are older and show only the drive as it turns and goes to the left of the house.

Service on the County Court:

Christopher Robinson served as clerk of the Court for many years and as a Justice from 6 Jul 1691 to 7 Mar 1691/92. William Daniel served as a Justice from 2 Jun 1684 to 11 Oct 1697. They worked together on many county tasks as members of the Court.

County Business OB2-527 court 9 Nov 1691 *A Warrant issued by Mr. Chr. Robinson & Capt. Wm. Daniel for ye raiseing of men to Suppress & take severall outlyeing Negroes is by this Court continued & confirmed.*

Overseeing Building a Courthouse:

OB2-533 court 7 Dec 1691 *It is ordered yt. Mr. Chr. Robinson, Captn. Wm. Daniel & Mr. John Wortham doe agree with Mr. James Curtis & Mr. John Piskins for ye Building of a Court House thirty foot long & twenty foot wide & a Prison of ye same demencions of ye old one.*

OB2-539 court 4 Jan 1691/92 *This Court doth agree wth. & confirm ye agreemt. made wth. Mr. James Carter & Mr. Jno. Hipkins by Mr. Chr. Robinsons, Captn. Wm. Daniel & Mr. Jno. Wortham, for 23000lbs tobo & cask for ye Building a Court House & Prison according to ye Dementions as in ye hands of Mr. Chr. Robinson.*

OB2-559 court 1 Aug 1692 *Ordered that Capt. Mathew Kemp, Capt. Will. Daniell and Mr. John Cant doe meet at the House of the Honble. Christopher Robinson Esqr., upon Munday next ye 8th of this Instant August by ten of ye Clock in order to goe to the Honble. Ralph Wormeley, Esqr. & to know his reasons for hindering Mr. James Curtis & Mr. Jno. Hipkings from finishing ye Court House on ye Towne Land they haveing proceeded according to a former ord. of this Court.*



William Daniel in the Will of Christopher Robinson:

Christopher wrote his will on 27 Jan 1692/93 and it was probated on 6 Mar 1692/93. The will includes [underlining mine]:

Item. I give and bequeath to my Loving Friends Capt. William Daniel, Mr. Edwin Thacker and Mr. Paul Thilman, to each of them a Ring of Twenty Shillings Vallue.

Item. I make and Ordaine my Loveing Sonns Christopher, John, and Benjamin Robinson Executors of this my last will and Testament, and during their minority I hereby Ordaine and Appoynt my Loving Brother Mr. John Robinson, my loving Brother in Law Coll. John Armistead, my Loving Friends Mr. William Churchill, Capt. William Daniel, Mr. Edwind Thacker and Mr Paul Thilman, to take upon the the Execution of this my will for and on the Behalfe of my said Children...and desire that my said Brothers and Friends whome I alsoe make Overseers of this my will have the Guardianship, ordering and disposing of all my said Children...and I charge all my children that both in their Marriage and other things they take the Advise and observe the directions of my said Friends, and of their Elder Brothers and Sisters after they are of Age...

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Loving God Daughter Agatha and Catherine Daniel, Daughters of Cap. William Daniel, one cow and calfe a piece wth there Encrease to be delivered to them after my decease.



Leaving Hewick

William Daniel is involved in the handling of Christopher Robinson's estate all the way to his death. Even on the day William Daniel's will was probated (3 Oct 1698), there is another order required because of his death:

OB3-253 court 3 Oct 1698 Scire Facias against the surviving executors of Christopher Robinson, [they are] John Robinson, William Churchill, Edwin Thacker, Paul Thilman.

Later in this order it describes all of them including Capt. William Daniell as having been executors, then states the surviving executors again and they don't include William Daniel. This type of listing of the original and then surviving executors continues for a few years after William Daniel's death.

The records show that the relationship between the Robinson and Daniel families continued in the next generations.





For many years Hewick was a Bed and Breakfast run by Helen Nichols Battleson, a descendant of Christopher Robinson. She sold Hewick in 2004, it was renovated in 2006 and is now an event venue.

[Download the application \(pdf\) for the historical marker.](#) It has great information about the building, when it was built (mid 18th century), and so much more, definitely worth the read.

There are more family photos and stories of Hewick at

[Helen's FamilyTreeMaker site](#)
and at
[Helen's facebook site for Hewick](#)

The current Hewick event site also has a few more pictures

[Visit the official site of Hewick](#)

[Return to the Middlesex Tour Page](#)

[Return to my main Genealogy Page](#)

The Will of Bertram Obert

Lancaster Deeds, Wills & Estate Settlements 1654-1661
pp. 72-74

In the Name of God Amen. I Bartram [sic] Obert being visited under the hand of Almighty God being at p:sent in P:fect sence & memory, do ordain this to be my last Will & Testament. I bequeath my soul to God my eternal Creator & Redeemer trusting thro the merits of his only Son my Saviour to grant me remission of my sins, my body I give & bequeath from whence it came to be decently interred and for what Estate it hath pleased God to possess me with, I do give & bequeath the same in manner & form following:

Impr. I give & bequeath to my Eldest Son, Bartram Obert, a Neck of Land called the Broad Neck adjoining to Richard Lewys from the head of a little branch runing strait along to the line of marked trees which branch is the middle of the three, Likewise I give & bequeath to my Son, Bartram Obert, a Negro boy called John, Furthermore one cow called Cole with her Cow calfe & a yearling heifer with all their increase to him & his heirs and if in case the said Bartram shall decease at any time without issue the the sd land & Cattle to go to his Brother, Chichester, forever; moreover, I do ordain that the sd Bartram shall not let set of make any sale of the sd land but to ly [sic] void as it now doth until the foresd Bartram shall come & seat it himselfe when he is of age & not before & then to carry away his Negro & cattle also

Secondly, I give & bequeath to my Daughter, Lettice Obert, a Nect [sic] of land called Long Neck adjoyning to the aforesd Broad Neck for hir [sic] life time the sd land not to be disposed of upon any accot: whatsoever, until the aforesd. Lettice Obert comest to be married or lives upon it her selfe and in case the sd Lettice shall decease at any time then the sd Neck of Land to fall to the next Sister, Agatha Obert

Thirdly, I give & bequeath to my Daughter, Lettice Obert, one Cow & a cow calfe & a yearling heifer with only her female increase forever

Fourthly, I give & bequeath to my Daughter, Agatha Obert, a neck of land adjoyning to the Long Nect[sic] called Cherryes Neck for her lifetime the sd likewise not to be disposed of upon no accot. until she comes to be married or live upon it herselfe

Fifthly, I give & bequeath to my Daughter, Agatha, two cows called Sloe & the other Star with all their female increasse for and in case the aforesd. Lettice Obert & Agatha Obert shall decease at any time then the aforesd. two Necks of Land to fall to the Child my Wife now goes withall [sic] if a boy & in case it be a girl, then but one of the Necks to fall to it & the other Neck to my Son, Bartram Obert & his heires

Seventhly [sic, there's no sixthly] I give & bequeath to my Son, Chichester, when he comes to age a Negro boy called Francis Eightly [sic] & lastly I give & bequeath to my loveing Wife, Ann Obert, dureing her life all the rest of my land in Rappahannock River with all debts dues or demands either by Bills bonds or any other obligations with all cattle & chattells, moveables & immoveables also the crop & three Negroes & one English man Servt., for & dureing his full time, he hath to serve & after my Wifes decease the Negroes to fall to whom she shall give the same of the Children between us two with chattles & cattle moveables & immoveables the land & plantation with all the houseing shall be then erected to fall to my Son Chichester Obert. In Testimony & for the true p:formance whereof I the aforesd. Bartram Obert have hereunto set my hand & seale this last day of Novembr: 1659 and this is my last Will & Testamt.

Bartram Obert, the seale

Signed & sealed in pr:sence of us Tho: Roots, Tho: Wyllys

Probat Anne Obert Wid. & Relict. Bartram Obert in Cur 25 Jan: 1659 et recordat primo Mai sequen p Edw. Dale Cl Cur

Just a record of interest for Bertram Obert:

Lancaster OB 1656-1666

p.36 court 16 Dec 1657 Upon Complt. to this Cort. agt the Doggs of Monsieur Hobert for seizinge & biteing of one of his Servts. & other people. It is ordered that the sd. Hobert doth kill his saide Doggs for the prevencon of the like accidents [This order doesn't name who complained and it's not anybody in the previous order, that's a county order regarding tithes.]

Bertrum's son has to re-patent his land and then sells to John Vause.

Lancaster Deeds, Wills, Settlements of Estates 1661-1702

p. 256 To All Xtian People to whom these p:sents shal [sic] come Bartrum Obert of the County of Lancr: sendeth greeting in our Lord God everlasting. Whereas the said Bartrum Obert by the last Wil [sic] & Testamt. of his Father, Bartrum Obert late of the sd County deced, had a smal [sic] Neck of Land containing about Two hundred acres bequeathed to him as by the sd Wil [sic] of his Father doth more fully appear And whereas the sd Bartrum Obert deced was an Alien & no free borne subject so that the land was escheated to his Matie. but upon Petition to the Honble Francis Morryson, late Governor & Tho: Ludwell Esqr., Secretary, both Depty. Treasurers of his Matie: here in Virginia the sd land was granted to the sd Bartrum Obert according to the Wil [sic] of his Father deded [sic, deeded not deceased] according to his petition on the 27th of 7br: last past at James City & the Office since found according to the Law; Now Know yee that the sd Bartrum Obert hath for good consideracon in hand paid by John Vause the receipt whereof the sd Bartrum Obert doth hereby acknowledge & therefore acquit the sd John his heirs Exrs. & Admrs. given & confirm unto him the sd John Vause all the sd Neck of Land according to its full bounds exprest in the Wil [sic] of his Father deced with: all rights & privileges wt:soever thereunto belonging in as ful [sic] & ample manner as he the sd Bartrum Obert by the sd Wil [sic] or by the grant of his Matie & his Deputies could or might lawfully claim. To have and to hold the sd land with all appurts. unto him the sd John Vause his heirs & assignes to the only p:per use & behoof of him the sd Jno. Vause & his heirs & assignees forever and to none other p:pose wt:soever and the sd Bartrum Obert & his heirs the sd land with all the rights unto him the sd John Vause his heirs agt: the sd Bartrum Obert & his heirs & agt: all & every p:sons wt:soever claiming by from or under him or his heirs & agt. all P:sons wt:soever will warrant & forever defend by these p:sents. In Confirmacon hereof I have hereunto set my hand & seale this 3d day of Decemb: in the xiv year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord King Charles the second [lower case] Anno Dom 1661

Bartrum Obert

Sealed & delivered in the p:sence of Cuth: Potter, Will: Brett

Recognit in Cur Com Lancr: 11d die mar: Anno Dom 1662 et recordat primo Apl. sequen p Edwd. Dale, Cl Cur

The deeds between the last two surviving heirs of Bertram Obert

Middlesex DB2-107/112

This Indenture made ye XXXIst day of March 1683 Between Christopher Robinson of ye County of Middlesex in Virginia Gentleman and Agatha his Wife one of ye Daughters & Orphants of Bartram Obert of ye said County of Middlesex decd of ye one parte and James Curtis & Elizabeth his Wife of ye County of Middlesex aforesd. the other Daughter and only other Orphant now remaineing alive of ye said Bartram Obert of ye other parte Witnesseth that Whereas the said James Curtis & Elizabeth his Wife by Indenture of Bargaine & Sale bareing equall date, have for ye considerations therein mentioned sold unto ye said Christopher Robinson and Agatha his Wife and to ye Heires of their two Bodes & for want of such heires to ye heires of ye said Agatha, all of their Estate Right whatsoever [sic here] which they or either of them ever had, have to in all that Tract of land formerly by Patent granted unto Bartram Obert aforesd: conteyneing Seven hundred and Seventy three acres of land, And upon ye death of ye said Bartram Obert he being an Alien borne was bound to Escheate to his Matie: And by Patent bareing date the first day of Septembr. 1663 was Granted to ye Orphans of Bartram Obert aforesd. & is Sett in ye County of Middlesex (formerly parte of ye County of Lancaster) which tract of land they the said Christopher Robinson & Agatha his Wife are well pleased with and content to accept & take, as full satisfaction of & for ye hereby sold & released, they ye said Christopher Robinson & Agatha his Wife for yee consideration aforesd: have granted unto ye said James Curtis & Elizabeth his Wife & to theire heires for ever every parte of ye Estate right they ye said Christopher Robinson & Agatha his Wife ever had thereof formerly by Pattent beareing date ye 19th day of Octobr. 1653 granted unto Abraham Moone conteyneing Three hundred acres of land, And by said Abraham Moone by his Deed beareing date ye 6th Novembr. 1653 Acknowledged in Lancaster County Court conveyed unto Arthur Dunn of said County, And by ye said Arthur Dunn by his Last Will & Testament devised & given unto Christopher Obert yee onely Brother of ye said Agatha & Elizabeth and by ye death of said Christopher lawfully descended & came to ye said Agatha & Elizabeth Sisters & heirs of ye said Christopher, And is sett in ye County of Middlesex (formerly part of the County of Lancaster) and begains [sic] to be measured & bounded att Cedar Poynte upon ye West side of Niemcock [sic] Creyke at the head of Sr. Henry Chicheleys Devident of Two hundred acres of land & from thence Bounded within the Severall courses & distances mentioned in the said patent for ye Premises granted to ye said Abraham Moone To Have and To Hold to ye said James Curtis and Elizabeth his Wife and to ye Heires of their two bodes lawfully begotten for ever and for want of such heires to ye heires of said Elizabeth Curtis for ever. And lastly that they ye said Christopher Robinson and Agatha his Wife will acknowledge this Indenture at ye next Courte held for ye County of Middlesex so ye same may be entered upon ye Records of the said Courte.

Chr. Robinson, Agatha Robinson

In presence of Henry Emerson, Henry Gore, Sam Ingram, Ew: Miller

Att: M: That at a Courte held for ye County of Middlesex the 2d day of April 1683 Mr. Christopher Robinson and Agatha his Wife party to these indentures personally appeared & acknowledged ye same to be there act & deed and ye said Agatha being particularly examined, declared that she freely consented to the passing ye said Indenture.

next is:

Middlesex DB2-112/116

This Indenture made the XXXIst day of March in ye yeare 1683 Between James Curtis of ye County of Middlesex in Virginia Gentleman & Elizabeth his Wife one of ye Daughters & Orphants of Bartram Obert of ye said County of Midds. Gent. of ye one parte & Christopher Robinson of ye County of Middlex. aforesd Gent. & Agatha his Wife ye other Daughter & onely other Orphant now remaineing alive of ye said Bartram Obert Witnesseth that Whereas ye said Christopher Robinson & Agatha his Wife by their Indenture bearing equall date have for consideration therein mentioned sold unto ye said James Curtis & Elizabeth his Wife all their Estate Right in all that land in Middlesex County upon the West side of Niemcock Creyke, conteyneing Three hundred acres of land being formerly granted by Patent to Abrahm Moone & by him by his Deed acknowledged in Lancaster County Court conveyed to Arthur Dunn of ye said County of Lancaster

And by the said Arthur Dunn by his last Will Devised & given to Christopher Obert ye onely Brother of ye said Agatha & Elizabeth, and by yee death of the said Obert lawfully descended to ye said Agatha & Elizabeth which tract of three hundred acres of land they the said James Curtis & Elizabeth his Wife are well pleased with & content to accept & take togeather with ye sum of One thousand pounds of good Swt: sented Tobaccoe & Caske already paid to Christopher Robinson & Agatha his Wife they ye said James Curtis & Elizabeth his Wife for ye considerations aforesd have granted unto ye said Christopher Robinson and Agatha his Wife all and every part of ye Estate which they have in all that Tract of land formerly by Patent beareing date ye 26th day of March in year 1656 granted unto Bartram Obert aforesd. conteyning Seaven hundred and Seaventy three acres upon the death of said Bartram Obert he being an Alien borne was found to Escheate to his Matie: And by Patent beareing date ye first day of September 1663 and was granted to ye Orphants of Bartram Obert aforesd and is sett & being in ye County of Middlesex (formerly Lancaster) Beginning to be measured and bounded at ye mouth of a little Creyke next above Niemcock Creyke and from thence bounded within ye severall courses mentioned in the said Patent granted to said Bartram Obert And lastly that they the said James Curtis & Elizabeth his Wife will acknowledge this Indenture next Court held for ye County of Middlesex same may be entered upon the records of the Court [word missing in much of the last phrasing]

James Curtis, Elizabeth Curtis p Sign

In presence of us Henry Emerson, Henry Gore; Samll. Ingram p Sign, Edw. Miller p Sign

Md: That at a Court held for ye County of Middx. ye Second day of Aprill 1683 Personally appeared Mr. James Curtis and Elizabeth his Wife parties to this Indenture and said James Curtis acknowledged to be his act & deed, And the said Elizabeth Curtis being pretionerly [sic for particularly] examined declared that she freely consented to yee passing this Indenture & did acknowledge the same to be her act & deed.

Sources

Virginia Land Patent Books, at the Library of Virginia (<http://www.lva.virginia.gov/>)

Order Books of Lancaster VA [volume titles vary]. Ruth and Sam Sparacio

Deeds, Wills & Estate Settlements of Lancaster County VA 1654-1661. Ruth and Sam Sparacio

Deeds, Wills, Settlements of Estates of Lancaster County VA 1661-1702. Ruth and Sam Sparacio

Order Book Abstracts of Middlesex [volume titles vary]. Ruth and Sam Sparacio

Order Books of Middlesex VA [originals on film]

Deed Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia [volume titles vary]. Ruth and Sam Sparacio

Deed Books of Middlesex VA [originals on film]

The Vestry book of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Virginia, 1663-1767 transcribed, annotated, and indexed by C.G. Chamberlayne 1927.

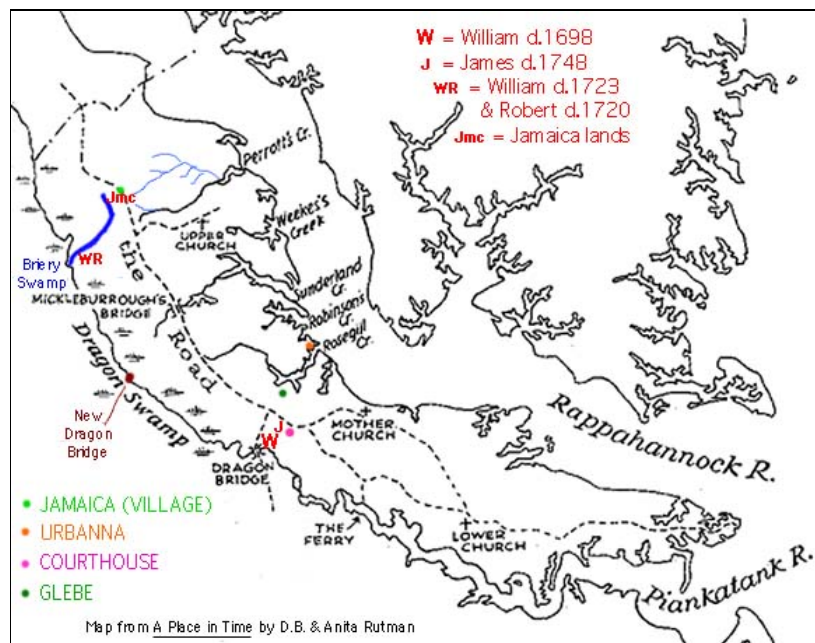
[Return to the Middlesex Tour Page](#)

[Return to my main Genealogy Page](#)

15 Apr 2010

[in-dash receiver](#)

Locating the lands of the early Daniel family in Middlesex VA



"Capt. William Daniell", died in 1698. His will, written 8 Oct 1694 and proved 3 Oct 1698, devises his homestead and other lands he had purchased to his sons, William, Robert, James, and Richard. The wills, deeds, and processions in the Christ Church Vestry Book paint a good picture of where this Daniel family was located in early Middlesex, Virginia. Land processions are ordered, districts are defined, and processioners are assigned in the Parish Vestry book for 1715-1716, 1723-1729, 1731, 1735, 1739, 1743, 1747, 1751, 1755, 1758 (districts defined but no names filled in!), 1759, 1763, and 1767. The processioners had to be freeholders within their districts. (A fuller description of all the procession districts is at the end of this article.)

A smaller version of this map is available in a [new window](#) to have handy when reading.

You can jump to:

[Capt. William \(d. 1698\)](#)

[Locating son Richard \(1678-1727\) means locating Capt. William](#)

[William \(d.1767\) son of Richard \(1678-1727\)](#)

[James \(d.1748\), son of William](#)

[William \(d.1723\) and Robert \(d.1720\), sons of Capt. William](#)

[Proving James of Albemarle \(1709-1761, md. Jane Hicks\) is son of Robert \(d.1720\)](#)

[Jamaica, bought by sons William and Robert, willed to their sons](#)

[Son Robert's town lot bequeathed to his daughter Jane Seager](#)

[More info on the processioning districts](#)

[Sources](#)

William Daniell (d.1698)

William Daniel bought 115 acres from Cuthbert Potter which he later patented. The original sales date was 14 March 1669 as shown in later documents and the patent was granted in 1672.

Virginia Land Office, Land Grants and Patents, Bk 6, p.415. "To all & c. Whereas & c. Now know yee that I the said Sr. Wm. Berkeley &c. do give and Grant unto Wm. Daniell one hundred & fifteen acres of land situated in Middlesex Co. by the Indian bridge branch dividing this land and the land of Alex Murray beginning at a marked white oak standing by the side of the Indian bridge branch opposite to the corner poplar of Alex Murray and in the line of Mr. Alexander Smyth and running along the sd Smyth's line So. E. by E. 156 poles to a corner red oak of the said Smyth thence So. So. W. to the rim of the green swamp als. Dragon Swamp, thence up the runn of the sd. swamp to the mouth of the Indian bridge branch and up the runn of the sd. branch to the first mentioned tree, wch sd 115 acres of land is part of the 190 acres granted unto Lieut. Colonell Cutbert Potter by order of the generall Court bearing date the 21th. day of Apr 1668 and by the sd. Potter sould and assigned to the sd. Daniell and is now due unto the sd Daniell by and for the transportation of three persons into this Colony whose names are mentioned on the Record under this Patt. To have and to hold &c. To be held &c. Yeilding & Paying &c Provided &c. Dated the fivth of Oct 1672. Anne Rs. Car. 2d. 24 John Russell - Wm Cocke - Joane Younge

The names listed at the end are the three persons who were imported - which entitled someone to the land grant, but it doesn't mean William imported them until/unless the original court certificate is found. There is no such certificate in the Middlesex court records, the only certificates available that were taken by a William Daniel before 1698 when he died are:

Middlesex Court Order Book 2, 1686-1690, p.425: 7 Oct 1689 Certificate according to Act is granted to Mr. Willm: Daniell Senr. for ye Importation of foureteene persons into this Country haveing proved ye same by his Corporall Oath (vizt.) James Jones, Phill: Wheeler, Ann Simson, Mary Strahan, Fran: Cross, Wm: Prest, Cornels: Peterson [this name is slightly indented below Prest's name], Wm: Fabins, Augustin Smallwell, David Jones, Eliz: Guss, James Hose, Daniel Clark, Will: Murray. Certificate issued Feb. 1, 1702 [I haven't read this in the original yet: is it an error in the abstract?; did the court go back and add this issue date?; was the family able to claim it after his death? This is not the son being called William Senr yet, seeing as how his father is still on the court and listed as William Senr in other documents.]

It could be proposed that the next two could be for William Senior or his son William, he's certainly old enough by now. However, the title of Capt. in the

second one, the repetition of names, and the possibility that the four negroes in each are actually the same people (meaning William had assigned the headrights for them to Thacker) suggest that they do apply to William Senior (d. 1698). The repetition of names mentioned in the above certificate is not complete in this next, so it could be a re-issue, a second importation (but I doubt it with so with so many repeated names), a second claim (uh-oh, not legal), or a correction on the first claim, or who knows. Regardless, William did not claim any more land so he must have transferred the headrights to others.

Middlesex Court Order Book, 1690-1694, p.523: 5 Oct 1691 Certificate according to Act is granted to Mr. Wm. Daniell for ye importacon of fifteen p:sons into this Country vizt. James Hose, Augustine Smallwake, Elizabeth Evans, James Jones, Ann Simson, Wm. Seabin, Phillip Wheeler, Cervase Peterson, Wm. Bruse, Daniell Clark, Wm. Prest & four Negroes haveing proved ye same in Court by his Corporall Oath. Test Caleb Whelling, Cl. Cur. Msex

Patent Book 8-410 Edwin Thacker, Gent., 29 Apr 1695, 210a Middlesex Co; on N. side of Peyanketank Riv. Beg. at 700a of Mr. George Keible; to the Green Glade Br., &c. Granted to sd Keible, 29 Jan 1663, deserted, & granted sd. Thacker 24 Oct 1691, deserted, & granted to John Everitt, 24 Oct 1694, who assigned to sd. Thacker, 3 Dec 1694; now granted by order, &c. Imp. of 5 pers. 4 Negroes by Capt. Wm. Daniels' certif.

Some more identifications of William's neighbors are in the following patents. The Smith names will help locate William and the Allison name will later help define where William's son James is located.

Book 6, p.661: Mr. Richd. Robinson 26 Sep 1678, 200a Middlesex Co., On the run of the Gr. Swamp; adj. Wm. Daniell & land of John Smith, dec'd; David Allison & Wm. Downing &c; near the Dragon Sw; adj. Alexdr. Smith, &c. Trans. of 4 pers: Ja. Navell, Benj. Wagg, Jno. Deffant, Ja. Legiatts.

Book 9, p.10 Mr. John Smith, Senr 25 Oct 1695, 228a Middlesex co. Beg. at the Blockhouse land (now Capt. William Daniel's), near the Bridge Road; to land of John Custis, dec'd; & land of Mr. Alexander Smith, formerly Potter's. Imp. of 5 pers: Moria, George, Robin, Betty, Meg.

Book 9, p.36 Ralph Wormeley, Esqr 29 Oct 1696, 200a Middlesex co; on run of the Great Sw; adj. land of William Daniell & John Smith, dec'd; David Allison & William Downing; & Alexander Smith; near the Dragon Swamp. Granted Mr. Richard Robinson 26 Sep 1678, deserted, & granted Edwin Conway 28 Sep 1681, who sold to sd. Wormeley 8 Dec 1687 & acknowledged in Lancaster Ct 14 Dec 1687.

William Daniell also bought lands for his sons which is described in their later sections. As far as locating his original lands, the way to pin down William Daniell (d.1698) is through his son Richard in the next section!

[Return to top](#)

Richard (d.1727), son of William

William devised his 115 acres to his son Richard, "I give & bequeath to my Loving Sone Ric'd Daniell ye Plantation whereon I now Live after my Loving wife's Decease to him & his heirs Lawfully begotten for Ever & for want of Such heirs to my Loving Daughters Agatha Katherin Elizabeth & ann [sic] & to their heirs for Ever." William's patent date was 5 Oct 1672 (VA Patent Book 6, p.415), but the original sale date is revealed when his son Richard sold part of these 115 acres:

DB1-77 indenture 4 [?month?] 1710 between Richard Daniell of Msex and John Smith and James Smith of Msex. for £5.10 , eight acres and a half of land situated in Msex being part of 115a of Land sold to William Daniell by Cuthbert Potter by a deed of Sale dated March ye 14 1669 and now belonging to the sd Richard Daniell, the said eight acres and a halfe of land being bounding [sic] as followeth "begining on the East side of Mill Dam belonging to sd John and James Smith at a marked white Oake So runing South East and by East forty Eight poles along the line that parteth the Said Land the Land of Alexander Smith to a marked red Oake Sappling and from thence west South west sixt seven poles along a line of marked trees to the Mill branch that parteth the Said Land and the Land of Alexander Murry and up the said Mill dam and branch to the first beginning Corner tree". witnesses Jno Vivion, John Keighley [unclear here, but clear on the probatum], Elizabeth (x) Smith.

Richard had earlier sold another part of the land. He did not patent or buy any more land, he actually was licensed as an ordinary keeper from at least 1716-1724. [There is one glitch in that the 1704 quitrent rolls show Richard Daniel with 210 acres, there is no information about this in the patent or deed books.]

Deed Book 3-17/18 Richd Daniell of Msex planter and Eliz his wf to Wm Evans of Msex planter and Mary his wf, £500 45a, Beginning at the mouth of Hugh Watts Spring branch and runing along the huckleberry pond to the Land of Alexander Murry and along the Said Murry's Line to the Draggon Swamp Side and along the Said Swamp [that sign that's almost a capital A with a curly through it, usually means "per", and this is followed by maybe -e, intent is probably "and" or "thence"] along the highland to place it Began. Richard Daniell, Elizb (x) Daniell. wit Henry Thackery, Edward Thackery. 4 Mar 1703, ackn 6 Mar 1703. Elizb relinquished.

Richard Daniel moved to Essex, but kept his father's old plantation, willing it to his son Richard in 1727, "my old plantation that was my father's". This son Richard apparently died intestate, so the 61 remaining acres would go to his heirs. There aren't deeds of partition, but a later survey done by his son William Daniel holds the key to the exact location.

When first trying to locate the land I felt it was on the east side based on the Prettyman's issue (described below in the section on William, son of Richard (d.1727) and what it takes to make a plat of the land fit in this area. Prettyman's Quarter was east of the Dragon Bridge. The Dragon Bridge Road was a major landmark, so I should think that it would be named if it had been a bound in the processions (i.e. simultaneous with or continuing from Prettyman's Rolling Road). I was only able make a plat of the 115 acres fit and bound a branch of the swamp and the swamp if it's on the east side. I wasn't sure it was close enough to the bridge road based on Patents 6-661 and 9-10 above, thinking the blockhouse would have to be very close to the bridge strategically.

But it all turns out to be true: there is a survey and plat made for William Daniel of 61 acres of intailed land reflecting the remainder of the 115 acres, after the sale by his grandfather Richard of the 8.5 acres and the 45 acres. This William Daniel would be the son of Richard (d. by 1770) and Ann Bristow, son of Richard d.1727 Essex and Elizabeth Wortham, son of William (d.1698) and Jochebed. He may have had the survey done if/because his parents had died and the land could now be divided amongst Richard's heirs. The date of the actual survey is not on it, but it is in the pages of other surveys done in 1768-1769. The shape of the Dragon Swamp pictured is exactly where it should be. My original hand plat based on the descriptions was in error on the western watercourses because I didn't know how long the branch to the Dragon was - it's much longer than I thought, so I've adjusted it some. This land, William's original purchase of 115 acres, is located very near the (old) Dragon Bridge, adjoining the Swamp. I have marked the area on the main map above with a large red "W".

The first survey description is slightly cut off on the left hand side; I have filled in from the actual plat where possible in [straight brackets]:

Surveyed for William Daniel the [... 48 acres] of Intailed Land in Middlesex Christ Church Parish Beginning at [A] a branch Running thence S

69E [90p to B thence] S 40 1/2W 131 poles to C the Edge of [...low] ground, thence up the Edge of [...] 74 pole to D the Run of a branch [...] to the Dragon run, thence up [the branch] 63 pole to the beginning Place. Surveyed & Platted by Wm Parry Sur M.C. [...] July 1773 Recorded by... Surveye'd also for the said William Daniel 13 Acres of Dragon Swamp being Kings Land adjoining his high Land in the County & Parish heretofore mentioned & included with the platt of the said high Land, Beginning at D running thence S 10W 74p to E and Ash and two cypress's at the Main Dragon Run, thence up the sd Main Run 54 pole to F, a Cypress, thence 27 pole to C, thence to the Beginning, as per Plan Surveyed by Wm Parry Sur M.C. Oliver Daniel, Wm Bristow, Chn C.

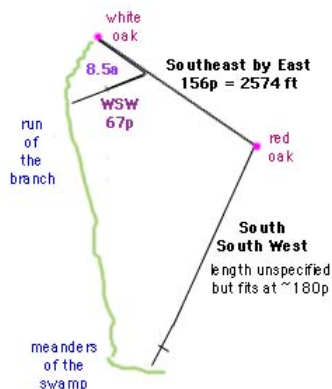
William was either heir to this land or came into control of it; he and his wife Lucy (nee Guthrie) sold it in 1772:

DB9-190 Wm and Lucy Daniel to Ambrose Kennedy 24 Aug 1772, £36[?].--?, 61a, beg at a white oak on ?Coa-ls branch Running thence S 60E 90p to a Corner to Thomas Laughlinne thence S 40 Degrees and 30 minutesW 148p to a Cypress on the North side of the Dragon Run thence up the said Run 54p to an Ash and two Sy-af-- [Syppresses] Corner to Robert ?---? [I think perhaps Yarrington, not sure at all], along his line N --E --p to the mouth of a branch thence up the sd branch as it meanders to the beg. no witnesses, \$ recpt, Lucy relinquished. recd -- Aug 1772.

And thus the first Daniel land in Middlesex, purchased and patented by Captain William Daniel in 1669 passed forever from Daniel hands, 103 years later.

I previously had this land located incorrectly: the 1773 survey described below is actually very provably one waterway to the east of my original location. The map below with the survey overlay is the correct location.

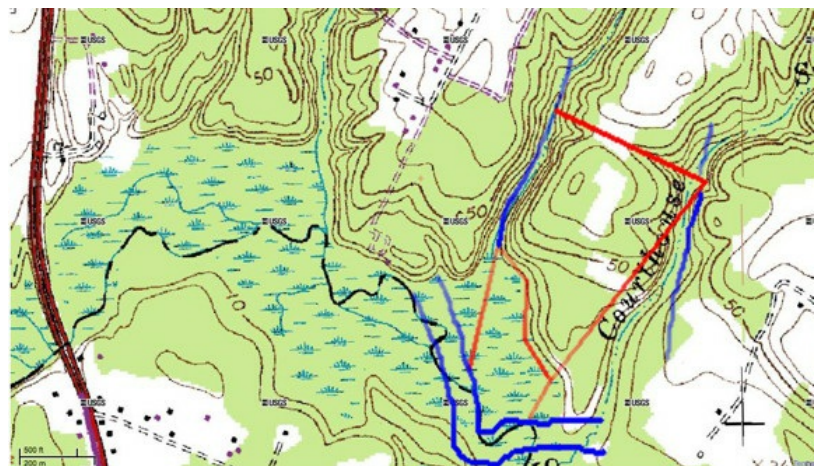
Please, if you have printed the old location map (from before 2013), remove it from your records!!



Original 115a platted, waterways just estimated to give the acreage, and the 8.5 acre sale indicated



1773 survey of the remaining 61 acres



The location of the 61 acres

The 1773 plat with a topo map showing its location. The 61 acres plat is oriented according to the calls given, but I have to think something may be quite off, because there's no way to fit that eastern line into what was the original plat and there's no branch that runs in that direction near the Dragon Bridge. The survey is in two parts, one for 48 acres of "high ground" and one for 13 acres "adjoining his high ground". The 1773 plat's eastern border also shows that the 45 acres sold in 1710 were obviously from the eastern and northern sides of the original land.

When I first worked on the topo maps, I spotted that dotted road to the west that exactly matches the description in William's (d.1698) patent of "thence So. So. W. to the rim of the green swamp als. Dragon Swamp", just couldn't believe it at the time, but it's parallel to Captain William's patent line. The highway on the west is 33, which crosses the Swamp where the original Dragon Bridge was. Also to the west of the survey there is a road running northwest to southeast that looked like it might line up with the northern border of the original 115 acres, but it proved to be too far north and a bit too off in degrees in my original attempts at fitting in a plat.

**Driving from Hwy 33
down Courthouse Drive
which is a little west of the lands of
Capt. William Daniel**



[Return to top](#)

William (d.1746), son of Richard

Richard Daniel had a son William (d.1746, married Ann Watts). He also stayed in the area and acquired considerable acreage. Defining his district in the procession orders helps locate him and show him in the same area as his father Richard (d.1727) and grandfather William (d.1698) had been. The district is defined below (when I've doubled the years, there may be some spelling differences, but no significant changes in the orders given).

Note: "Prettyman's Rolling Road" (with all its glorious spelling variations) is a bound in the procession districts described below. Virginia Street in today's Urbanna was known as Prettyman's Rolling Road, and the full road crossed the county to somewhere near or leading to the (old) Dragon Bridge Road. At first it made sense to me to think it ran to the Dragon Bridge Road, but further work and now especially the 1773 plat showing where William's (d.1698) original 115 acres were show that Prettyman's Rolling Road, when being described south of the main road, clearly was east of the Dragon Bridge.

1715-1716, 1723: "That John Smith Junr & Henry Tuggle...procession...Land betweene Prittiman's Rolling Road and Robt Williamsons land, Running from the main Road to the Dragon on the South Side of the maine Road"....

1724: "From the last Mention'd Road [=Prittymans] to Major Thacker's Mill Thence a Cross the County to the new Bridg [=New Dragon Bridge] including ye widdow Cheedle's plantation. Capt Henry Thacker and John Smith junr are appointed"....

1725-1726: "mr John Smith & Mr Hen: Tugle, are appointed...from the affore Sd Road [=Prittymans] to the new Bridg including the Widdow Cheedle's plantation"....

In 1727, this district which crossed the county was split into north-south by the Main Road (now highway 17): "Order'd that Mr John Smith junr & Mr Henry Tugle procession...between Prittyman's roleing road and Robt Williamson's run from the main road to the Dragon on the South Side of the main road"....

1728 & 1729 back to one: "Mr Henry Tugle, & Mr John Smith junr...from the upper Side of the Road leading from Prittyman's Landing to the Dragon Bridge up the Parish to Majr Thacker's Mill, thence across the Parish to the new Dragon Bridge including the Widdow Cheedles Plantation".... *[These two look like they make Prettymans Rolling Road run into the Dragon Bridge Road, but I'm still not convinced.]*

1731, again split south-north: "Order'd that Mr John Smith & Mr Larrance Orrill, Procession Every persons Land betwee [sic] Pritymans roleing road & ye new Dragon bridg running from the main road to the Dragon on the South Side of the main road"....

1735 & 1739: "Order'd that Mr Larrance Orrill, & Mr Willm Daniel, Procession...between Prity-mans Roleing Rode and the new Dragon bridg Road, running frm the Main Road to the Dragon on the South Side of the Main Road"....

1743: "Order'd that mr William Daniel Senr & mr John Murry Procession...between Pritymans roling Road and the new Dragon Bridg Road running from the main Road to the Dragon on the South Side of the main Road"....

This processioner would be William Daniel (d. 1746), son of Richard (d.1727), son of William (d. 1698). John Murry is William's son-in-law who would eventually marry Rachel Daniel.

In 1747 and 1755 the processioners for this area are Robert Daniel and John Murry/Murray (in 1751 it's John Murry and John Batchelder). This Robert is the son-in-law of William; he is the grandson of Robert Daniel and Margaret Price from over on Briery Swamp. William does devise his land in his will to various of his children; the descriptions can't be exactly correlated and he doesn't bequeath land to his daughter Lucy, but later documents show how Robert came into some of this land, it is in right of his wife Lucy, the daughter of William. The will of William below has been misinterpreted at times to indicate that this William had a son Robert, but the Robert in the list at the end of the will is actually for son-in-law Robert in right of his wife Lucy.

will William Daniel wr 17 Nov 1746 pr ?? Feb 1746[7].

to my son in law Robert Daniel my negro Man Peter which he has now in Possession & £50.

to my dau Lucy Daniel my Silver watch.

to my son Josiah Daniel my Plantacon & Land where I now live & that Part of Mr. Wall's Land that came by his Mother, adj land I bought of Mr. Chr. Robinson & the old plantcon and Land where old John Jones now lives, also my negro Man Jack, [lots of personalty, cattle, etc.]

to dau Agatha Daniel the Plantacon & land I bought of Eusebius Lewis 60a & that part of Mr. Wall's land adj --- I bought of John Batchelder 40a [the deed of partition later calls it 60 acres, this is probably my reading error], and my negro Girl Dinah, £100 to be pd when she comes to ye age of eighteen or marrys

to dau Sarah Daniel my negro boy Jimmey, £100 when 18 or marrys

to dau Rachel Daniel my negro boy Sharper [?] and £100 when 18 or marrys

to dau Ann my negro Girl Sue and £100 when 18 or marrys

to dau Frances Daniel my Negro Girl Annica and £100 when 18 or marrys

to wf Ann Daniel my negro Man Ben, my negro man Charles, my negro man Frank, my negro woman Sue, my negro woman Judy & all the rest of my Personal Estate...during natural life except she should marry & then to give sufficient security & that she have the liberty of getting boards & third [it's normally "dower and thirds", do I have "third" wrong?] to sell for her own life & support of her family & likewise ye use of ye Still. It is my will & desire that my Brother Richd Daniel, Edward Bristow, & James Cole pay nothing to my Estate that they are indebted to me in my Books.

to my sis Jochebed Jefferson 20sh to buy her a ring.

to my sons Josiah Daniel & Robert Daniel £50 each if there should be so much [left].

if any of the slaves I gave to daus should dye before they come to age 18 or marry then to have their choice out of ye slaves of my wife.

at decease of wf all remainder to my dear chn, to Robert Daniel, Josiah Daniel, Agatha Daniel, Sarah Daniel, Rachel Daniel, Ann Daniel, & Frances Daniel, to be equally divided.

exr to give no sec for admin. exr sons Josiah Daniel and Robert Daniel. wit Henry Thacker, Jas Strachey, Judith Wortham [smudged], Ann (x) [may be Street].

William had a son Josiah as shown in the Christ Church Parish Register: "Josiah Son of Wm & Anne Daniel born July ye 13. baptized Augst ye 22 1725". There is also listed in the deaths: "Josiah Daniel died Decemr ye 21st 1746." Josiah and two of his sisters, Agatha and Ann, did die in 1746, so their shares in their father's estate were to be divided among the surviving heirs. The deed of partition shows that William had acquired a good amount of acreage:

Deed Book9-15 Deed of Partition 10 Aug 1767. Robert Daniel of Msex Gent and wf Lucy, William Roane and wf Sarah, John Mooney [it's very clearly Murray in only one place at the end, but in the deed it's really impossible not to read it as Mooney] and wf Rachel, George Daniel and wf Frances. Whereas William Daniel late of the said County of Middlesex (Father of the said Lucy, Sarah, Rachel and Frances Parties to these Presents) by his LWT dated 17 Nov 1746, devised plantation and land where sd Wm lived to son Josiah, and that part of Mr. Watts's land that came by sd Josiah's mother adj it, and the land he bought of Chr Robinson, and the old Plantation and Land where old John Jones then lived...and also his Negro man Seth, and to his dau Agatha Daniel the plantation and land he bought of Eusebius Lewis (60a), that part of Mr Watts's land adj it he bought of John Batchelder (60a), and his negro Girl Dinah and her incr, and after giving several Legacies to his other chn, lent unto his wf Ann Daniel the Negroes Ben, Charles?, Frank, Sue and Judy, and all rest during her life and after her death to be equally divided amongst all his chn: Robert Daniel, Josiah Daniel, Agatha Daniel, Sarah Daniel, Rachel Daniel, Ann Daniel, Frances Daniel...and whereas sd Josiah Daniel, Agatha Daniel and Ann Daniel sometime after the death of their said Father departed this life intestate and w/o issue, and the sd Ann Daniel the widow of sd William Daniel is also dead, whereby the Lands Slaves and other estate devised to the said three chn and to the widow became vested in Robert and Lucy Daniel, Sarah Roan, Rachel Mooney and Frances Daniel, parties to these Presents...in order to make a partition and division among Robert Daniel and Lucy his wf, William Roan and Sarah his wf, John Mooney and Rachel his wf and George Daniel and Frances his wf...land surveyed 21 Nov 1765: Robert and wf Lucy Daniel get Lot C 126a [almost looks like 176a] [metes &bds] on Dragon Swamp, and 5 slaves: Frank, Charles, Cambridge, Joanna, ?L-aney? William and Sarah Roane get Lot B, 126a bd sd Robert Daniel and Dragon Swamp, Murrays Mill Swamp [metes and bounds], also 3 negros Frank, ?Henry? and ---. George and wf Frances Daniel get Lot A, 126.5a bd sd William Roane, near a school house, Dragon Swamp, also 2 negroes James annd Clary. John Murray [very clear] and wf Rachel get Lot D 125a bd Dragon Swamp, mouth of Murray's Mill Swamp, also 2 negro Men Slaves Lewis and Armistead. wit Lewis Mountague, Phil Mountague, Bartho Yates Jun, Robert Daniel Junr. sigs look like John Moonry, but Rachel Morray. probatum has John Murray. pr 11 Aug [1767]. wives relinq 11 Aug 1767. recd 6 Oct 1767.

Another nice tie-in is that in 1759 and 1767 the processioners are William Roan and John Murray (in 1763 they are John Murray and -- Batchelder [the first written initial J was corrected to illegibility]). William Roane had married Sarah Daniel the daughter of processioner William Daniel (d.1746) and sister-in-law of processioner Robert Daniel. [William Roane will also play a role in other later land identifications.]

[Return to top](#)

James (d.1748), son of William (d.1698)

William (d.1698) bought land from Joseph and Mary Goare, the heirs of David Allison, then willed it to his son James:

Item I give to my Loving Sone James [written above a blotted out "Richard", see that James is also the secondary beneficiary in this item]

Daniell one tract or devident of Land, which I bought of Joseph Gore being one halfe of ye Land y't David allison Dyed possessed of, In ye county of Middlesex: to him & his heirs for Ever Lawfully begotten of his body, & for want of Such heirs to my Sone James Daniell & to his heirs Lawfully begotten for Ever & For want of Such heirs to my loving Daughters Agatha Katherine Elizabeth & Ann Daniell & unto their heirs for Ever.

The purchase deed for this land is:

Joseph Goare of Msex and Mary his wife one of the daughters and coheirs of David Alisson late of Msex to Capt William Daniell Gent of Msex. Whereas David Allisson dyed possessed of three severell tracts or Parcells of land one tract or parcell of the said land is situate lying and being in Rappahannock County and by Estemation Containes 300a and the other two tracts or parcells is situate lying and being in Msex and contains by estimation 360a or there abouts and the said David Allison dying Intestate and Leaving four Daughters coheirs (vizt) Ann now wife to Edward Clerke, Catherine wife to Benjamin Marsh, Mary wife to Joseph Goare and Elizabeth wife to Henry Goare, who did make a certaine verball agreement and made Choyce of there Severell fourth parts of Moyeties of all and Singular the Lands and Tenements and with all and Singular appurtenances thereunto belonging or appertaining, the said Allison dyed soe possessed of; that is to say Edward Clerke and Joseph Goare did in right of there wives Ann and Mary take and make choyce of all and singular the lands and tenements with all & singular other the premises thereunto belonging, scituate lying and being in Msex County for there fourth Parts, Benjamin Marsh and Henry Goare in right of there wives Catherine and Elizabeth did take and make choyce of all the Lands and Tenaments with all other the premises thereunto belonging scituate lying and being in Rappahannock County for there fourth part.....Joseph Goare and Mary sell for £37.10 sterling to William Daniell...[this just goes on and on with more repeats of the legalese about the one fourth part and warranting the land, no description given (it hadn't really been divided yet)]. signed Joseph Goare, Mary Goare. witnesses Walt Whitaker, Tho Stapleton, Paul Thilman. written 1 Feb 1692 [sic, newstyle], ackn by Joseph and Mary 1 Feb 1691/2 [written out "ninety one two, i.e. old style/new style]

The numbering and indexing of the Middlesex deed books is bizarre. The early ones have two names and two page numbering systems, then the LDS gave them another number. I will be using the system as used in the general index which calls this PS1a, p.258. The book is also known as Book 2 with this page being 505.

Edward Clark's name will be of use in the later processions. Remembering that processioners had to be landowners in their district, this land falls in the following processions:

1715: "Ordered that James Smith and James Daniell...Procession...betweene the piping Tree and Prittman's Rolling Road from the River to the Dragon."

1716 & 1723: "Ordered That James Smith and James Daniell procession...between the Piping Tree, and Prittymans Rolling roade from Rappa River to Piank A Tank"....

1724: From the upper Bounds of the two Last mention'd precincts up the County to ye Road leading from Prittymans to the Dragon Bridg James Smith & James Daniell are appointed..." [The last two precincts are the consistently given precincts just east of this one.]

1725-1728 (all four years): "Mr James Smith & Mr James Daniel, are appointed...from the Lower Bounds of mr Grymes's Land up the County to the Road leading from Prittymans to the Dragon Bridg." [There is also a second procession order in 1727, with several changes in processioners, for this district it's James Daniel and Edward Smith.]

1729: Same district, processioners are Mr James Daniel and Edward Smith.

From 1731-1767, James no longer is listed as a processioner, nor any heirs of his: Clark and Smith continue, then some Bristows, Worthams, and Laughlins in the later years.

Thus, this land of James Daniel (d.1748) is located east of Prettyman's Rolling Road, but very close to William's original land. I have marked the area on the map with a red "J". James did not devise land in his will; after personalty and stock bequests to his children, he left all the rest to his wife Margaret and she left "her whole estate to her son Vivion", no further details. Below are some deeds that may help describe this land, but they describe 200 acres of land that have a northern border being the main road: James was given 150 acres by his father, so he must have bought another 50 acres, or these deeds may be other lands that James bought, but there will be no record, possibly because they would have been bought in the years for which the deed books are gone. Because of the Edward Clarke bound from the original purchase I suspect these are the lands that William bought for son James and that he added to the acreage.

Deed Book 7-389 (Lease & Release) Marget [sic] Daniel, Jno. Daniel and wf Susanna all of Christ Church to John Lambuth [sic] of Petsworth Par 27 Mar 1750, £35, 100a Msex Christ Church whereon the sd Margot Daniel & John Daniel now lives. beg at a Corner Oake in Mr. Ralph Wormeley's Line thence East along the sd Wormeleys Line to the Line of Edwd Clark decd thence North to the agreed Line of Charles Daniel thence west along the agreed line to the sd Line of Thoms Shaw decd thence along the sd Shaws Line to the place it Began [sic] be the same more or less Exept Twenty foot Square the sd Daniels hath Exepted for burying their Dead on the sd Land. wit Joseph Eastwood, William Eastwood, Thomas Horsley. recd 3 Apr 1750.

Polly Cary Mason, in her book *Records of Colonial Gloucester Co VA, volumes 1 and 2*, calls it 110 acres in her abstract of this deed. This deed is by Margaret Daniel, the widow of James, and her son John who married Susanna Roane. The description is basically of a rectangle, and the "agreed line of Charles Daniel" refers to another son of James and Margaret (Vivion) Daniel.

Charles Daniel sold his part of father James' land shortly after:

Deed Book 7-411 Charles Daniel and Jean Daniel to Andrew South 7 Aug 1750, £50, 100a, it being part of a Tract formerly belonging to James Daniel Father to Charles Daniel party to these presents. beg at a Corner Red Oak on William Bristow's line so down the said Bristows Line to a Spanish oak on Lambooths Line so along Lambothes Line to a Small white Oak on Shaws Line so along Shaws line to a marked Hicory on the main Road so down the Road to the beg. wit Vivion Daniel, John Murray, Robert Murray. recpts, relinq. recd 7 Aug 1750.

Again, Patent 6-661 above is important, it puts James land very close to his father William, while the processions put it in the next district east. And it leads me again to think William might have been on the east side of the bridge road. Another interesting tie in to the procession district names:

Order Book 6, p.72 - 7 May 1723 "On consideration of the Report of John Grymes &c., Gent. made on the Petition of John Smith for turning the Road through his land to Smith's Mill and Daniell's Old Plantation and what the Petitioner had to say together with what James Daniell who appeared as Defendt. in this dispute had to say against it and on a full hearing of the matter the Court are of opinion and accordingly order that the Road or Path be turned and to be laid out according as they were directed by the said John Grymes and Edwin Thacker Gent. pursuant to the prayer of the Petitioner and that the said James Daniell pay costs als Exo."

[there's no previous entry regarding this for more info.]

[Return to top](#)

Jamaica, purchased together by William (d. 1723) and Robert (d. 1720), sons of Capt. William (d. 1698)

Robert Daniel (d.1720) and his brother William (d.1723) bought 645 acres of the original 1200 acre Jamaica tract. Robert added 100 acres to his part and

willed it (d.1720) to his sons Henry and Garret. William (d.1723) willed his part to his sons Moseley, John, Robert, and Obadiah.

Deed Book 3-32 Rice Jones Msex Gent, grandson and heir of Nicholas Cocke of Msex Gent, to William Daniell and Robert Daniell, Gents of Msex. £123, all that plantation commonly called Jamaco plantation and 646a of land scituate lying and being in the County of Msex being part of a dividant containing 1200a formerly grtd to John Curtis 15 Mar 1657 and assigned over to John Harris by deed of sale 26 Aug 1660 and ackn and recd in Lancaster co 12 Sep following. Said land was left by sd John Harriss' last will and testament unto the above mentioned Nicholas Cock and is butted and bounded as followeth vizt beg at a red oak by the East side of a Valley and running thence South West one hundred and ninety six poles to an Ashe tree on a small branch by the side of Jamaco plantation thence down the Runn of that sd branch Its severall turnings near South west above [sic, checked several times, but it surely was trying for "about"] one hundred and thirty poles untill it meets with the run of a little branch that divides Henry Freemans plantation from Jamaca thence up the run of the said branch North westerly [not a good w but the e is clear] about forty poles to a young poplar near the head of the said branch thence by wooded Line that parts this Land & Henry Freemans Land northwest westerly two hundred and sixty poles to a great white oake by the North side of Thomas Hedgecocks Raoling Path thence North East three hundred and forty four poles to two small red oakes near the South side of the Woodland Swamp thence South East three hundred and twelve poles to the read oake where it began, the said 646a being and by consent of William Daniell and Robert Daniell divided equally by a line running from a red oak standing by the North side of a branch forty ?? [maybe nine, and it works fine in the plat] poles from the begining tree in the South East Line runing South seventy nine dgrs west four hundred & fourteen poles to three small black oakes in ye crooked line parting Freemans land from this land...plantation and 646a of Land...to have and to hold the said plantation and 46a [sic] of land... Rice Jones. wit Richard Daniell, John (x) Micham, Richard Shelford. 1 May 1704, ackn 5 May 1704. [DB3-34 = Rice Jones' bond to them for sale. same witnesses 1 May 1704.]

Middlesex Order Book #3, p.206, 3 Jan 1697/8 Probate of the Last Will and Testament of Mr. Maurice Cock, deced., is granted to John Jones and Rice Jones, Surviveing Executors, and Edwin Thacker, Robert Daniell and Edward Thomas, Executors in Trust of the said Will.

Deed Book 3-196 [a lease and release] Thomas Dyatt and wf Penelope to Robert Daniel, 5sh, all the plantation and Land whereon the aforesaid Thomas Dyatt and the said Penelope his wife now live containing 100a, they have according to will of John Harrys [=Harris] decd dated 21 Dec 1661. land in upper part of Msex at a place comonly called Jamaica being part of 400a, given by will of said Harrys to John Richent decd and the aforesaid Penelope [written above is "then his wife"].... wit William P. Probart, Sarah (x) West. 21 Nov 1705/7?, 5 Jan 1707. [John Richens will was written 22 Apr 1689 and proved 1 Jul 1689, names wife Penelopy as executrix.]

I think Penelopy is pretty clearly the daughter of Thomas Cordwell. In his will leaves his daughters Ann and Penelopy all his lands, with Ann getting the home plantation, which will come to Robert Daniel's hands later (d.1720). One of the overseers of Cordwell's will is John Richens, who was probably the one mentioned here as Jamaica Penelopy's first husband. Thomas Cordwell's will dates are tricky, written 12 May 168? [abstracts say 87, but I think from the original it could be 1685] and proved 6 Jul 168- [abstracts say 89, but the original also looks to be 1685]. His wife was Mary and there is a marriage for Mary Cordwell to John Williams on 10 Oct 1686, so I think the 1685 dates are correct.

[Incidentally this deed is followed by Book 3-197, the Urbanna lot Robert bought from the Justices and gave to his daughter Jane Seagar.]

Deed Book 3-219 5 Dec 1709 Richard Kemp and Garritt Minor Gentl to go to house of Thomas Dyatt and privately examine Penelope Dyatts consent to sale of lands by Thomas and Penelope Dyatt to Robert Daniell Gent (the said Penelope being aged and not able to come to Court. she relinq 2 Jan 1709.

From Robert's will:

Itm - I give & bequeath All that my Plantation & Tract of Land at Jamaica unto my two other Sons Henry and Garrett Daniell to be equally divided between them, Henry to have his first choice & to the Heires of their bodies lawfully to be begotten. And if either of them happens to dye without Such lawfull heires Than I give & bequeath ye part of him Soe dying as aforesaid to the Survivor & his heires forever.

Today Jamaica is a small settlement on Highway 17 (the "Main Road") where road 605 crosses. Way northeast on 605 is another "Jamaica" marked on the topo maps. Jamaica is also a large magisterial district covering the northwest section of Middlesex and current addresses across the county in the northwest are called Jamaica. The original grant to Curtis says "being upon the head of Parrotts Creek upon the south side of Rappahannock River beginning at a marked white Oak runing Southwest 320 poles north west 600 poles, thence north East 320 poles, thence South East 600 poles to the first specified place. [Oh, my gosh, a simple plat, whew.] The head of the northern branch of Parrotts Creek definitely runs all the way to the village. "Upon the head" is very broad in terms of land descriptions, but the tract could reasonably be expected to be somewhere in range of the village. The procession districts are really just a confirmation:

From 1715-1727 the district about to be defined is variously assigned to Jno Seagar, Henry Goodlow, Joseph Hardee, James Macham. For several years it is combined with the district below the Bryary. Then it happens:

1727 (a second procession was ordered on 10 October): "Order'd that Mr Garrot Daniel, & Mr Ralph Shelton, procession...between the Briery Swamp, (from the Millstone Valley to the Dragon Swamp) and the upper End of the County, and from the main road to the Dragon Swamp, on the South Side of the main road"....

1728: Mr Garrot Daniel, & Mr Ralph Shelton..."from the new Drago[n] Bridge road on the South side the main road to the upper End of the Parish".... [this year two districts on the south side are combined. In 1729 the processioners for the same two are John Segar and James Macham.]

1731: Mr John Briant & Mr Garrot Daniel Procession..."between the Bryary Swamp (from the Millston Valley to the Dragon Swamp) and the upper End of the County on the South Side of the main road"....

1735: mr Garrot Daniel, & Mr John Jones, Procession..."between the Bryary Swamp, and the upper End of the County on the South Side of the Main Road"....

1739: Mr Garrott Daniel & Mr John Jones..."between the Bryary Swamp, and from the Millstone Valley to the Dragon Swamp and the upper end of the County on the South Side of the Main Road"....

In 1743, this district is assigned to William Jones and John Jones. Also, Garrett Daniel died 28 January 1744/5.

1747: mr William Jones & mr Henry Daniel..."between the Briary Swamp, and from the millstone Valley to the Dragon Swamp and the upper End of the County on the South Side of the main road"....

1751: Henry Daniel & Lewis Mountague..."between the Briary Swamp and from the Millstone Valley to the Dragon Swamp and the upper end of the County on the South side of the Main Road".... [This is the last Daniel to procession this district in these lists.]

I have not been able to find any specific location for the Millstone Valley, which helps define the southeastern boundary of this district. The grant description helps confirm that at least some of that strip between the Briery and the main road is part of the district. Closing in on the location is provided by various surveys done on the lands as generations died or sold.

This 1769 survey done for the division of Henry's land (his will was proved 7 Jul 1767) shows that the heir George transfered his part of Jamaica to his half-brother Robert.

14 --ember 1769, 192a of intailed land belonging to Capt George Daniel, beginning at A [torn] the mouth of a branch of the Briery Swamp at a -- corner to Charles Lee in Davis' Line Running thence [torn, but plat shows N41W] 64 pole to B thence N55W 211 pole to C, a Chesnut Stump Corner [torn - of Ro]bert Daniel the Elder, thence N77E 266pole to D, three white Oaks [Cor]ner to Charles Lee, thence S2W 118 pole to E, a Maple at the head of a brance, thence down the said branch 124 pole to the Beginning place." [R]obert Daniel Junr and [?]Jo[siah] Daniel, Chn

Car's. The plat [see below] has notes saying "Robt Daniel's 76a" and "Robt Daniel's 58a" on either side of the 192a which has a note saying "Betty Kemps part 58a". recd 24 Jul 1773.

The land here is described as on a branch of the Briery Swamp, thus firming up that it is in that corridor between the Briery and the Main Road. The chain carrier Josiah Daniel would be the great grandson of William Daniel Jr. (d. 1723, he had made the original purchase of the 645 acres with his brother Robert); William had willed his part of the Jamaica tract to his four sons, Moseley, John, Robert, and Obadiah. That son Robert had a son William who had a Josiah.

That's Betty Daniel Kemp's dower land on the 1769 survey. George Daniel was the son of Henry by his first wife Mary. In his will George mentions his step-mother and his half brother Robert and half sister Rachel (by her married name Price). Henry's second wife and widow Betty had remarried to a Kemp. *Betty Daniel married Peter Kemp on 18 May 1769 in Middlesex. The Vestry Book of Petsworth Parish (=Gloucester County next door) shows on p.314 in a list of processions ordered 28 Jun 1759 "Ordered that Mr. Peter Kemp & Mr. Robert Garlant see the Land Possessiond in the sixt Precint to begin on the Land of Mr. Robart Daniel on the second thursday in Novr -----." In the 1784 "census" of Virginia, for Petsworth Parish there are listed, each separately, a Betty Kemp, an Elizabeth Kemp, a Mary Kemp, and a Peter Kemp. But there are also still Kemps in Middlesex to be figured into this picture. Middlesex Deed Book 11-103 is a 1793 deed from Geo. Daniel, Peter Kemp, Rachel Murray, Ed Berkely to Jack Murray, Ann Curtis, Chris Curtis, Lucy Yates, Caty Murray, Sally Murray, Ralph Wormely. Caty is, I believe, the daughter of Henry D. Shepherd and Mary "Molly" Daniel, Molly was the daughter of Mary Daniel and George Daniel, this Mary md.2 to a Henry Shepherd and she was the daughter of Henry Daniel and his first wife. There is also in the book of loose deeds, 1687-1750, on p.245, 21 Mar 1812 Joseph Godwin and Caty wf and Richard Claybrook and Julia wf to Wheeler Haile, \$1000, land in Msex which ----d to Henry D. Shepherd, the father of the aforesaid Caty and Julia, which tract the sd Henry D. Shepherd, in his lifetime, purchase of Lansford [=Lunsford] Daniel, and for which the said Lansford and wf exec a deed to sd Henry D. Shepherd, about 180a. wit John Hile, Richard G. Garrett, L---d Jackson, Zac'h Crittenden. Again, this family section may already be known or it is for the descendants to discover.*

Garrett Daniel, who had inherited the other half of his father Robert's share of Jamaica land in 1720, married Clara (?LNU?) and they had for sure a daughter Ann born on 21 Feb 1742. Garrett died intestate on 28 Jan 1744/5 and his wife "Clary" returned the inventory on his estate on 7 May 1745. The only guardian bond filed for a child of Garrett was for Anna, her guardian was Maurice Smith on 1 Oct 1754, with James Daniel standing security. I suspect there were no more childrne and I have yet to find what happened to Ann Daniel or if her marriage answers for what happened to the title of her land.

A plat for Garrett's part of Jamaica was made on 6 June 1764, this would be shortly after daughter Ann had come of age and the land could be dealt with. The plat shows more clearly how the stream at the southwest end of Jamaica runs and how it formed the boundary between Henry and Garrett. This plat is always one degree different from the original and the 1769 plat, but the relative shapes remain perfect.

June 6th 1764. Then Surveyed for John Thilman of Caroline County 176 Acres of Land being Entailed and in the Possion [sic] of Charles Lee in the County of Middlesex and Parish of Christ Church. Beginning at A, an Oak in the Briery Swamp at the mouth of a Long branch thence up the Several Meanders of the said branch 216 Pole to B, a maple in the said branch, thence North two Degrees East, One Hundred & Eighteen Pole to C, Three white Oaks in Daniels line, thence North Seventyseven and a half Degrees East one Hundred & twelve Pole to D, a Red Oak in Lee's line, thence South Fortyone Degrees East Eightyseven Pole to E, a White Oak Corner to Lees [stained out] and Bream thence South Fortyfour Degrees West Three hundred & seventythree Pole to F, a Red Oak at the Edge of the Bryary [stained out] in Davis's line, thence North Fiftynine degrees West Sixteen Pole to the Beginning Place, Surveryed per Wm. Parry Surv'r Middx County. Charles Lee Junr, Lodowich Greenwood, Chain Carriers.

Back to the land! The 3 survey plats below show that the county road runs right through the Daniel's portion of the original Jamaica tract, so Henry and Garret's houses had to be on the south side of the main road as given in the procession instructions "That if the Bounds of any Precinct Shall Strike through any plantation or plantations the Crops on Such plantation or plantations Shall fall under the View & numbering of the Viewers &c: appointed for that Precinct wherein the House Stands that the people tending Such Crop Shall live in." This is actually spelled out only in the 1724-1726 orders, but I believe it was generally understood for all, based on other processioning practices I've studied.

More about William Daniel's (d.1723) share of Jamaica:

Another plat of part of Jamaica was done in 1785. This was for a part of William's (d.1723) share. William willed his part of Jamaica to his four sons and for want of heirs to his four daughters:

To sons Mosely, John, Robert, Obadiah Daniell, "all my tract of Jameco Land to be Equally Divided among them both for goodness and quantity", and for want of heirs to above named daus and their heirs.
The "above named daughters" were Elizabeth, Sarah, Mary, Ann and Agatha.

The early deaths of several of the children and exit from the county of others make the acreage math difficult in terms of knowing whether the girls received any. But the acreage is accounted for as going to Robert and Obadiah as shown below. Elizabeth died in 1726; Moseley died young in 1727; John died young (will probated 4 Feb 1734/5); Ann married James Presnall 14 May 1732 and writeups say she died in 1800 in Amelia VA or Chowan NC (I haven't searched or verified this); Sarah married Henry Nixon 10 Dec 1730 and he was named as executor of her brother John's will; Obadiah moved to Goochland County by 1748 (he bought land there on 19 Aug 1746 and he is on a list of tithables 10 Jun 1748) and he died there with heirs; I can't find anything about Agatha (she is not the one who died in 1746, that is the daughter of William Daniel and Ann Watts, covered elsewhere in this article). Son Robert lived on, married Sarah Mickelborough, and died in 1782. His widow Sarah married Abner Cloudas on 4 Apr 1782. The survey below (upper left) shows 185.75a and is described:

September 29th 1785. In obedience to an order of the Worsh'll Court of the county of Middlesex bearing date March 22 1784 I went in Company with Henry Vass, Philip Mountague & Churchhill Blakey and according to their directions Survey'd the Land of Robert Daniel decd and of [above this is the word "laid", so it's trying to be "laid off"] Sarah Cloudas's Part (or 63 Acres) late the widow of the said Daniel and Bounds as followeth (to wit) Begining at the letter A being a Chesnut and Red Oak the dividing line runing thence S 73W 132 Poles to two Red Oaks thence N 64° 30' W 37 Poles to a large white Oak corner to Robt daniel in James Campbell's line thence N 40E 298 Poles to [one word] Oak Corner to Charles Lee & Thom's Brooks thence S 27° 45' W 55 Poles [the plat is labeled incorrectly as 27° 45' E 55] to a small Ash on the side of the main run of the branch that divides this said Land between the two Brothers thence 73° 45' E 15 Poles to a white Oak thence S 48° 45' E 141 Poles & 10 links to a white Oak Corner to Charles Lee and Robert Daniel thence 164 Poles to the Begining, the widows Part as 63 Acres Begining at the letter [doesn't name it, but it's also A] runing thence N 65W 30 Poles to a large Red Oak from thence N 42° 30' E 145 1/3 [or 1/2] Poles to the back line. Isaac Carleton S M'd [not sure of the abbreviation here]

Based on the 1769 plat the road would seem to go somewhat northwest through this land a little west of the midpoint, widow Sarah's part seems like it could actually be bound by the road. The branch could be defining a division between the two brothers across the long direction of the remaining land or it could be waiting to be the end point of the division of the whole when widow Sarah dies and it goes to the two sons. The will suggests the latter to me based on the possible road location, with Travers getting the "left" hand portion south of the road and Robert getting the "right" hand portion north of the road. Also the survey indicates that point A is part of a dividing line; it looks good that to run from it to the branch dividing mark mentioned, that it would just about cut this plat into 90 acre sections for the two brothers eventually.

Robert's will is abstracted here:

Book F244 Will of Robert Daniel, written 27 Apr 1781, proved 23 Sep 1782. Son Travers Daniel land and plantation whereon I now live Bounded by a Branch Runing fr Mr Charles Lees line up to the main Road opposite a Corn field belonging to me on the South Side of the sd Road with all the land I hold on the South side of the sd Main Road. Son Robert Daniel all my Land that I have not before mentioned. Dau Mary Daniel one small Black Horse Colt. Lend to wf Sarah Daniel my whole estate real and personal during life or widowhood, at death or marriage that not before given to be divided between all children. Exr Wife. Wit Robert Daniel and Robert McTyre.

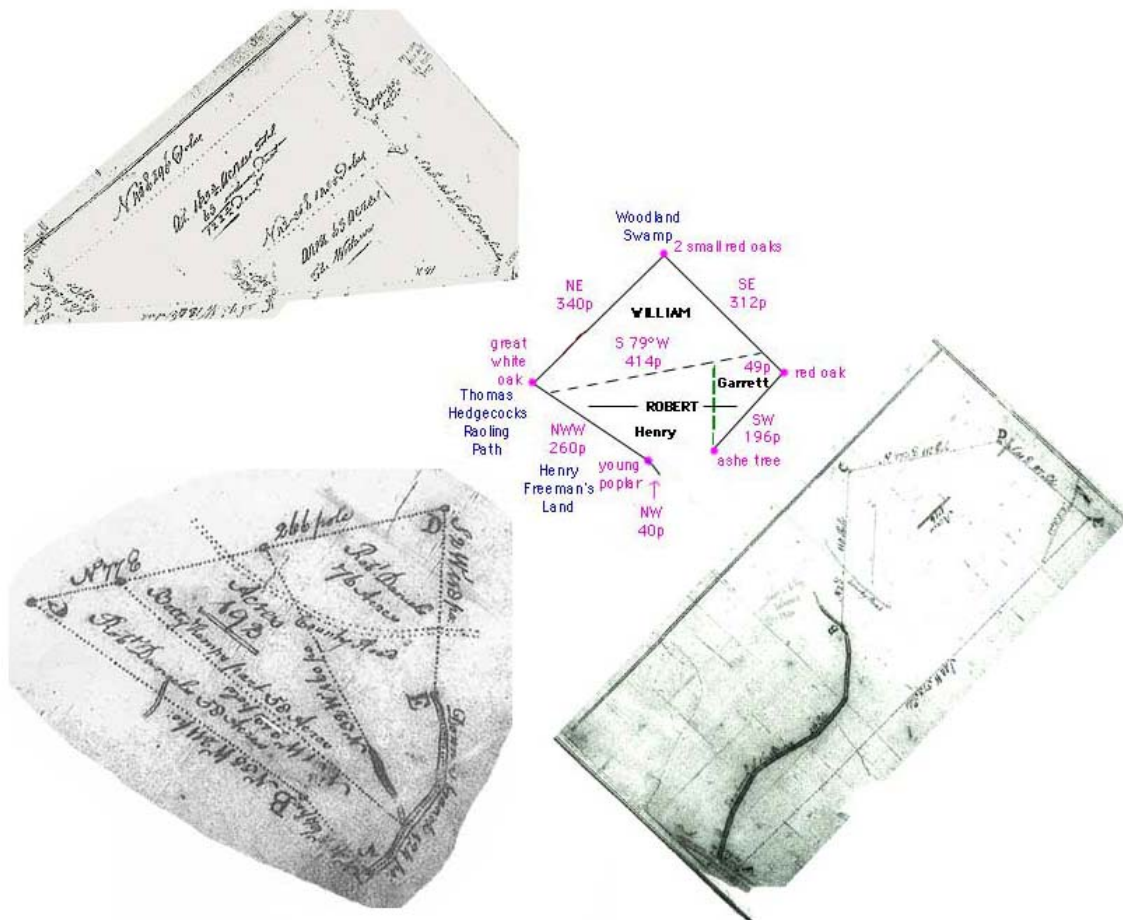
The following marriage is interesting: "James Mickelburrough and Susanna Daniel, bond 22 May 1797. Sary Cloudas, mother of Susanna. Surety and witnesses Travis Daniel and William Jones." I had first thought this might be a posthumous child, very young at marriage, but recent research tells me she is one of the four younger children of Robert and Sarah, unnamed in his will, but named in a guardianship bond in 1785 as Robert, Sarah, Susannah, and Bivin.

The bounds mentioned in the survey and will above suggest that the the other 120 or so acres [actually 139 acres] to the east that had originally been part of this section of Jamaica had been sold to Charles Lee, but the phrase "on the side of the main run of the branch that divides this said Land between the two Brothers" isn't clear enough as to what land it's dividing by which direction. Obadiah's sale makes it clear that that extra land to the northeast went to him - he sold it before moving to Goochland and it was resold to Charles Lee. I have not found a deed for it but the resale refers to it:

DB7a-353&355 John Elliot [sic] Pain and wf Mary (x) of Caroline to Charles Lee of Essex L&R 5 & 6 Jul 1749, 5sh [£44 in the release], 139a Msex, formerly purchased of Obadiah Daniel, adj Robert Daniel [i.e. the bordering property labeled E on the sale plat below], Garrot Daniel's orphan [the bordering property labeled D], John Greenwood John Blakey, Massey Yarrington. witnesses: John Wiley, Lewis Mountague, Joseph Jones, Fran Paine (x), John Brooks, Eliza Wiley (x), Ja Campbell, George Lee, Josiah Chowning. ackn and relinq, ordered recd 5 Sep 1749.

The GH (for Garret and Henry) marked on the main map leading this article is probably a ways northwest of the actual location. A constructed plat for the part of Jamaica that William and Robert bought in 1704 is below, along with the 1769, 1772, and 1785 surveys done. There's not enough description in the Dyatt addition to know where it is or what shape, but if it was contiguous so as to give Garret a single tract, the original plat below, showing Henry's part, suggests that it would have been on the southeastern sides of father Robert's original share.

The slight change in direction of the NW lines on the plats is not out of the norm, variations are usual between described warrants for land and what can actually be had, and during conveyances and resurveys. Further, it is much more often the case than not that "divided equally" in deeds and wills can be a broad term, often expressed as meaning by quality as well as quantity, compensating for unusable land, and it can be adjusted by agreement, etc. In this case the northern section defined by the dividing line in the original deed to William and Robert actually contains 305 acres and a fraction by my calculation, while the southern section contains at least 335.75 acres (using a straight line to finish from the ash to the poplar, there is actually more when the water courses are accounted for). In the first edition of this article I had guesstimated that Robert Sr. probably had the northwestern section of the tract that he bought with his brother William, based on the size of the legacies. Oops, I was wrong! The 1769 survey plat shows that his share was the southern section and that Henry took the western portion of that. The 1769 and 1772 plats also provide better a picture of the completing branch that I couldn't do in the modern plat.



Here is the location of the Jamaica lands on today's map. Note:

The black line represents the original 1657 grant. I have aligned it with the eastern line of Garrett's plat.

The purple line is the dividing line between William Jr. and Robert when they purchased the land in 1704.

The three survey plats shown and described above are in red. The dotted red line approximates the original boundary of the 645 acres bought by William and Robert. The fuller red line from Garrett's plat would appear to include at least some of the land Robert bought from the Dyatt's (DB2-196 described above)

and added to his Jamaica holdings.

The blue waterway is the branch of the Briery as shown on Garrett's plat and it is a nearly perfect match to the branch on today's map.

The brown dots are the road as indicated in the plats; it shows that the loop at this point is part of the original "main road" and that today's Rt. 17 did some bypassing of the old road. This location of the old main road is important in marking the later sales of these Jamaica lands.

Several stunning landmark points show up:

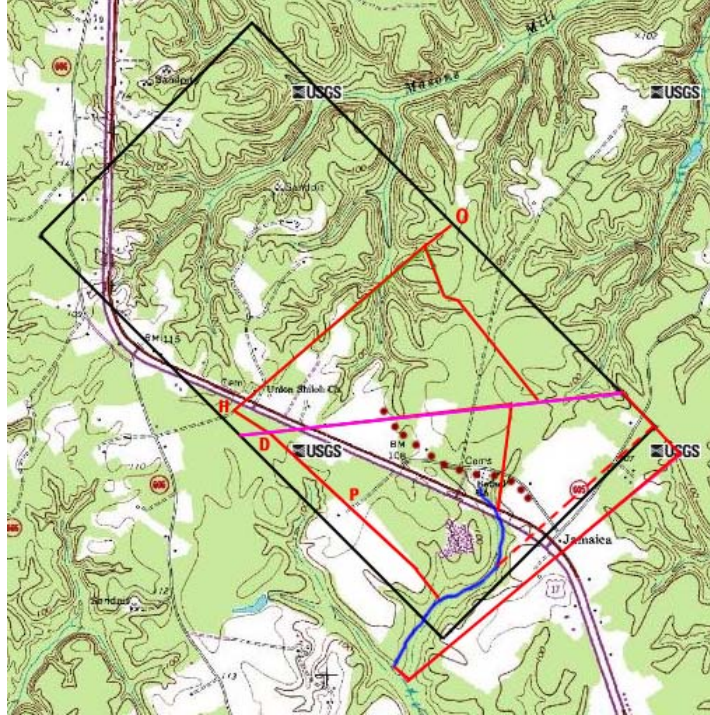
"O" is the continuation of the survey line to the original grant, when included it adds up to the 344 poles described in the 1704 purchase deed.

"D" is the continuation of the dividing line; when it is included with the plat distances, all add up to the 414 poles for the dividing line as described in the 1704 deed. The corridor of land between the western border of the surveys and the original grant is still an interesting puzzle.

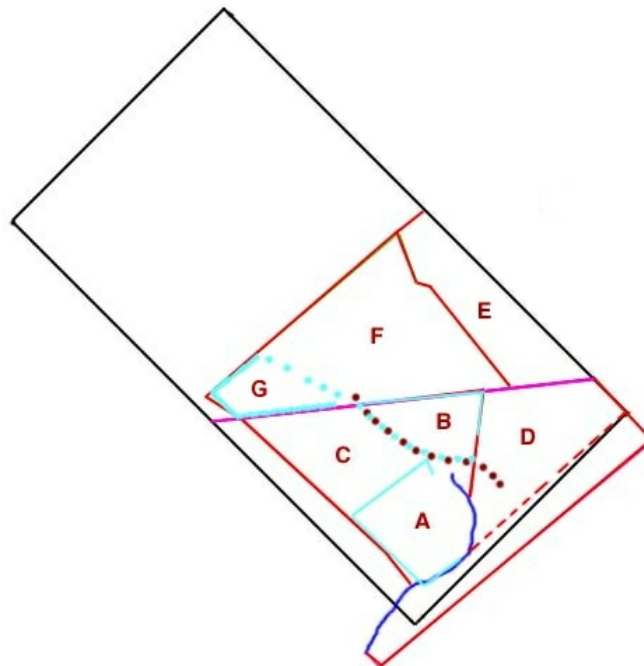
"H" is described in the 1704 deed as at "Thomas Hedgecocks Raoling Path"; it meets the head of the modern path shown, on the nose.

"P" indicates the path seen on the 1769 plat and it is in exactly the same place as the road on the current map.

If you look at the satellite image of today's area you can see the roads that are the exact definition of Garrett's northwest corner lines!



Below is a map of the sales of Jamaica lands by the various heirs, followed by explanations of the letters. The brown/blue dots show the road as defined in the deeds and surveys.



Henry Daniel's (d.1767) son Robert (d.1784) willed his inherited 191 acres, the southwestern portion of the original Daniel plat, to his son Henry, and gave other lands (not part of Jamaica) to two of his sons Beverley and Robert. The entail for those three boys was that if any died before age 21, their land was to go to the youngest sons Garrett and George. The later sales prove that Henry did die and George sold his resulting share, the result being that Garrett and Beverley ended up with the land and sold it as follows (the cross sales to clear the titles between the heirs is fascinating!):

A = Beverley Daniel sold 77 acres to Ralph Watts in 1800 (DB12-61, description platted above)

B = Garrett Daniel sold 31 acres to Travis Daniel in 1801 (DB12-112, description platted above)

C = Garrett Daniel sold 73 acres to Luis Mickelborough in 1802 (DB12-154, the remaining acreage with bounds "Travis Daniel & Thomas Wats, and the

land of George Daniel")

The above three deeds add up to 181 acres, a bit shy of the original, but the plats are good fits. Lot A included a set back of 10 feet away from the spring on both sides, which will account for some of the acreage discrepancy.

D = The part of original buyer Robert Daniel (d. 1720) that went to his son Garrett. Garrett d. 1744/5 with only one daughter Ann (b. 1742/3). The 1764 survey said the survey was ordered by John Thilman of Caroline County and that the land was in possession of Charles Lee. There are many possibilities for what was going on, but John Thilman is almost surely buying the land. Ann had just come of age. Her mother may have now died so her dower interests have expired. There is no deed at the time of the survey for this land with a Daniel as a principal. There are several Charles Lees in action at this time. The elder (d. 1794) may have been holding the land as Ann's guardian, he was guardian for various other Daniel children, but there is no guardianship bond by him for Ann (her guardian in 1754 was Maurice Smith). The elder Charles' son Charles Lee married Ann Montague, so this probably isn't him in the survey. The elder Charles' nephew was also a Charles (son of Thomas); he was born in 1735. A possibility is that this Charles Lee had married Ann Daniel and possessed the land in right of his wife and they are selling it to John Thilman. Checking the Lee/Thilman deeds will probably provide answers to all the questions about what happened to Garrett's land and family.

E = Obadiah Daniel who sold 139 acres to the Pains in the 1740s before leaving for Goochland, as described above (DB7a-353&355).

F = The part of Robert Daniel's land (d.1782, married Sarah Mickelborough) that was willed to his son Robert, who married Phoebe Sadler. This Robert d. by 1801 (apparently 1798) and his widow took the children to KY shortly after 1810. They sent a deed in 1826 from Montgomery KY selling 150 acres to Robert Lee (DB15-343). Robert had inherited his father's lands north of the road and the deed for lot F includes that definition. This again shows that the road ran differently from today's Rt. 17. The 1826 deed also proves that Robert and Phoebe had a daughter. The grantors were Phoebe Daniel, Robert Daniel and wife Catherine, John Howard and wife Sidney.

G = Travis Daniel received the lands on the south side of the road from his father Robert (d.1782) and willed them in 1805 to his sons Robert and Christopher. Robert Daniel and wife Eliza sold 37 3/4 acres to Henry Dungee in 1827 (DB15-322). This establishes that it is Travis's son Robert Daniel who married Eliza Ware in 1823. This 1827 date also proves he is not the same as the Robert Daniel who married Lucinda/Lucy as is sometimes proposed: the latter Robert and Lucinda executed a deed together in 1825.

Lots F and G add up to 187 3/4 acres. The 1785 survey described previously was for 185 3/4 acres, a nice match.

The lots E, F, and G. add up to 324 acres, which accounts for William's half of the original Jamaica purchase.

And so, the last of the male Daniel owned Jamaica lands passed from the family in 1827.

Visiting Jamaica Lands

The right turn off Hwy 17 onto Route 605 and the immediate left turn onto Route 647. Route 647 follows what was the original main road in this area, shown in the brown and blue dots on the plats above.



Driving along Route 647 to where it approaches Bethel United Cemetery



Continuing on 647, and then right on the road that turns right (above Tank Road)



[Return to top](#)

Robert Daniel (d.1720), the town lott to daughter Jane Seager

Besides the Jamaica lands described above, Robert also bought a town lot in Urbanna and willed it to his daughter Jane Seagar, "Itm - I give unto my daughter Jane Seager my Lott at Urbanna with ye appurtences [sic with a mark over it] to her & heires forever."

DB3-197 "Whereas severall laws have appointed and confirmed to this County fifty acres of Land for a Town and whereas wee Christopher Robinson, Harry Beverley and John Robinson are by an order of Middx Court bearing date ye fifth day of february 1704 appointed ffeoffees in trust to make Sale and dispose of the said Land pursuant to Law Know all men therefore by these presents that we the said Christopher Robinson, Harry Beverley and John Robinson ffeoffees as aforesaid have for & in Consideration of the Sum of four hundred and Eighty Seven pounds of Tobo and Cask to us in hand paid or Secured to be paid before the Ensealing and delivery hereof given grant'd bargain'd aliened enffeoffed released and Confirm'd unto Robert Daniel Gent. his heirs and Assignes for ever one half acre of Land in the burgh of Urbanna being part of the above sd fifty acres of Land and bounded as followeth to wit the Lott adjoyning on the west Side of Cross Street and the South Side of Queens Street, being a corner Lott. To have and to hold to him ye Said Robert Daniell his heirs & Assignes forever in as full and ample mannor as is Specified and is Expressed in --- Act made at a Generall Assembly begun at her Majt Queen Annes Royall Capitoll in the City of Williamsburgh the 23d day of October 1705 Entitled An Act for Establishing ports and towns the said Robert Daniell his heires or assignes paying the Annuall Rent of one ounce of flax seed and two ounces of hony seed which payment is to be made yearly from year to year upon ye 1st day of October ye Director and [?]Benchers[? it's not Trustees, Sparacio also said Benchers] of the Said Burgh of Urbanna and their Such essours[? not assess--] of rents for ye use of the Land --- provided the Said Robert Daniell his heires or assisignes Shall within twelve months from ye date hereor begin & withough delay proceed to finish on ye aforesd halfe acre of Land one house twenty foot Square at least offering it Should be Laufully for the Said Chr Robinson Harry Beverley and John Robinson or any two of them or their Successors to make Sale of the Said halfe Acre of Land to any other person or persons that Shall make Choyce of the land. In Witness whereof we have hereunto Set our hands and Seales this 15th day of Aprill 1707." wit W. Kelp---, Will: Daniell. 15 Apr 1707, 2 May 1709.



This is a Yahoo map of Urbanna with Cross Street running north-south through the city. Queen Street doesn't show up on any server I can find. That label of Rappahannock River is also very misleading to me, that waterway is actually Rosegill Creek running off of the River!

[Return to top](#)

William Daniell (d.1723) and Robert Daniell (d.1720), sons of William (d.1698)

The 300 acres described here is incorrectly described as the land where Christopher Robinson built Hewick, found in Hewick information and stories and on the historical marker. However, the Hewick lands are actually quite a distance away and have a very different origin. [Read about the Hewick lands here.](#)

William (d.1698) also bought another 300 acres, deeded them to sons William (d.1723) and Robert (d.1720), and then confirmed it in his will.

Deed Book PS1a-65 [aka 2-129]

Christopher Robinson of Msex, 7500 lbs of good sweet sented Tobacco and caske, already pd by William Daniell, all my whole estate, right, title, possession to 300a of land in the afor'd Written Patent. I do make Mr. Richd Robinson of sd county my lawfull attorneye to [handle it all].

witnesses John Vauss, John Smith.

written 11 Sep 1683, acknowledged 3 Dec 1683.

Wife Agatha Robinson relinquishes, same wits, same dates.

The "afor'd patent" referred to is described in the previous deed, Book PS1a-63 [aka 2-127]

Herbert Jeffreys Esqr. Governour & Capt. Genell. of VA, letter patent to Mr. Christopher Robinson, 300a Msex lyeing betwixt Daniel Longs land, Henry Nicholls his land, Thomas Cordwells land & the Bryery Braunch begining to be measured out & Surveyed at a Redd oake Corner tree thence runneing West South West fifty four poles to a white oake in a braunch & downe the braunch by the Runne to Briery Braunch Runne & Downe that Runne to Thos. Cordwells Corner tree & thence by Thomas Cordwells Lyne East Three hundred & Twenty Poles to the said Cordwells Corner Hickory thence South east by South Twenty Poles & South Southeast thirty six poles by Mr. Lindseys Lines to Henry Nicholls his white oak & g---me thence north north east halfe a point eastward two hundred & Eight poles to the Redd oake begunne at the said land. for transportation of 6 persons whose names are on the records mencioned underneath this Patent...paying to our Sovereign Lord the King for every Fifty acres of land yearly at the Feast of St. Michael the Arch Angell the fee Rent of one shilling. That if said Christopher Robinson not plant or Seate or cause to be planted or seated upon the land within three years then it may be lawfull for any Adventurer or Planter to make choyce thereof.

wr 5 Jun 1678.

The call of "East 320 poles" will be shown in later deeds to vary by a small 3.5°. It and expecially the underlined southeast calls will be crucial to later information!

Deed Book 2-202 [The real book 2, covering 1694 - 1703]

To all Christian people to whome these presents Shall Come I William Daniell Senr and Gentleman of Middlesex County doe send Greeting in our Lord God. Now Know yee that I Will Daniell Senr Gent of the County aforesaid doe Give & bequeath unto my son Wiliam Daniell Junr. of ye Said County one hundred and fifty Acres of Land to him & his heirs forever - Lawfully begotten of his body, that is to Say. the plantation whereon my Son now Lives on with one hundred and fifty Acres of land more of Less devided already by me Will Daniell Senr Gent and beginning thus - at a poplar Standing in a Small branch at the Lower Corner of my Son Robert Daniells orchard & binding of the branch of ye bryery Swamp and Runing from this poplar with a Line marked out to the head Line to a Small Gum Marked in the Line of Henry Nicholls and binding of this Line to Daniell Longs Line and bindeing of Longs Line to ye Bryery Swamp & a Long the Bryery to the first beginning branch mention'd. above which Said Land with all the Rights & priviledges whatsoever thereunto belonging or appertaining I Will Daniell Senr Gent of the County aforesaid to have Given and delivered unto the possession of my son Will daniell Junr to him and his heirs Lawfully begotten of his body forever to have and to hold to him".... [usual finishing language, Robert's below is complete.]

written 6 Dec 1697

witnesses William Downing, Richard Daniell, John (x) Walker.

recorded 6 Sep 1697, acknowledged by Capt William Daniell.

Deed Book 2-203 To all Christian people to whome these presents shall Come I William Daniell Senr. and Gentleman of Middlesex County doe send Greeting in our Lord God, Now know yee that I William Daniell Senr. Gentleman of the County aforesaid Doe Give and bequeath unto my Son Robert Daniell of the said County one hundred and fifty Acres of Land to him and his heirs forever Lawfully begotten of his body, that is to say the plantation where my Son Robert Lives with one hundred and fifty Acres of Land more of less divided already by me William Daniell Senr Gentleman between my two Sons William and Robert Daniell and beginning thus at a poplar standing in a Small branch at the Lower Corner of my Son Robert Daniells orchard and binding of this branch to the Bryary Swamp, and running upward from this poplar with a line marked out to the head/lead line to a small gum marked in the line of Henry Nichols, and binding of this Line to Thomas Cordwell and so

running along Cordwells line to the Bryary Swamp and up the bryary Swamp to the first beginning branch mentioned above which said Land with all the Rights and priviledges whatsoever, thereunto belonging or appurtaining I William Daniell Senr. Gentleman of the County aforesaid to have given and delivered unto the possession of my Son Robert Daniell to him and his heirs Lawfully begotten of his body forever. To have and to hold to him and them peaceably to enjoy forever, and doe by these presents Quitt all Claim by tytle or Intrest [sic] to that said land or to any part of parcell thereof from me my heirs Excrs or Admrs forever, I William Daniell Senr Gentleman of the County aforesaid doe by these presents firmly bind my heirs Executrs & Admrs to Sow defend and Keep harmless my Son Robert Daniell & his heirs or and from all maner of trouble damages [?lett] or mollestation of any person or persons whatsoever that Shall or may lay any Just lawfull Claim or tytle thereunto or to any part or parcell thereof as witness my hand and Seale this 6th day of Septemb'r 1697. William Daniell, Seal. Signed Sealed and delivered in the presence of us William Downing, Richard Daniell, John (x) Walker.

At a Court held for the County of Middlesex the 6th day of Septemb'r 1697 There personally appeared Capt. William Daniell and acknowledged the above deed to be his Act and deed. Recorded Jat [Jurat] Edwin Thacker CCCur

From William's will:

Item I give to my Sone Wm. Daniell, one hundred & fifty acres of Land on which he now Liveth; with all houses and appurtenances belonging to ye same being part of ye three hundred acres of Land bought by me of Mr. Christ Robinson, Deceased, being ye part of ye Land adjoining upon ye land of Daniel Long, to him & ye heirs of his body Lawfully begotten for Ever, & for want of such heirs to my Loving Sone Robert Daniel & his heirs for ever.

[snip]

Item I give & Bequeath to my Loving Sone, Robert Daniell one hundred & fifty acres of Land whereon he now Liveth, being ye other part of ye Said three hundred acres of Land Joyning on ye bryre Run and Thomas Cordwells line with all houses and apurtenances belonging to the Same, to him & ye heirs of his body Lawfully begotten for Ever & for want of Such heirs to my Sone Richard Daniell & to ye heirs of his body Lawfully begotten & for want of Such heirs to my Sone James Daniell & to ye heirs of his body Lawfully begotten For Ever & For want of Such heirs to my Daughters Agatha; Catherin; Elizabeth and Ann Daniell & their heirs for ever.

William (d.1723), son of William (d.1698)

Capt. William Daniell Sr. (d. 1698) also bought a town lot with his son William Jr. as shown in Deed Book 2-527. It was located on Ferry Street which is not labeled on the Urbanna map given above.

Whereas by an Act of Assembly held at James Citty ye 16th day of Apr 1691 Intituled an Act of Ports that is by among other things Enacted that the fifty Acres of Land on the west side of Nimcock Creek formerly layd out and surveyed for Building a Towne thereon by virtue of a former Law for Cohabitation etc and which was then the Land of Ralph Wormeley Esqe Be Appoynted for a port and place of Landing and Shipping [it's Loading and Unloading in other docs about the act]of good wares and merchandize etc in the County of Msex and whereas wee Mathew Kemp, Christopher Robinson and William Churchhill by an order of Msex Court bareing date ye 20th day of July 1691 are appointed foefees in trust for ye said County did demand of the Honble Ralph Wormeley Esqr. conveyance of a good estate in fee and the said Ralph Wormeley Esqr. did refuse to make such a conveyance being proved in the Middx. county Court the 7th Septembr: 1691 whereby the said Ralph Wormeley Esqr. hath forfeited all his Right Know all men that wee Mathew Kemp, Christo'r Robinson and William Churchhill, feofees in Trust as aforesd for in in Considderation of 100 lbs of good tobacco and Casque sell to Capt William Daniell Sr and William Daniell Junr...one halfe acre of Land (being part of the aforesd 50a)...bounded Beginning at a Corner Stake of John Heads Lott on the maine Street called Fferry Street & running up the said Street North West thence South to ye beginning place the said grantees shall and will within four months a from the ensealing ...being and with out delay proceed to finish on the said halfe acre granted...one good house to containe twenty foot square at least, wherein if they the said Capt William Daniell and William Daniell Junr...shall fail then this grant to be voide..... wr 13 Feb 1691/2, wit Calib Wheeling, Tho Stapleton. ackn 2 Nov 1692.

William (d. 1723) was already settled on his share of the 300 acres. He bought more acreage on 19 Feb 1694/5, not contiguous with his own, more to the east, but then a few months later he and his wife "Constatine" assigned it to Andrew Wilson of King & Queen County. There are actually two deeds recorded for the purchase, Book 2-29, Book 2-91, the assignment is in Book 2-93. William died in 1723 and willed the Jamaica lands to his four sons, Moseley, John, Robert, Obadiah. He gave his home plantation to his son William Daniel, who died just a few months later. This son William died leaving a son James who was born 12 May 1715. James will later be a processioneer in the district (starting in 1747).

Robert (d.1720), son of William (d.1698)

Robert was also already settled on the land and had actually already purchased acreage on his own just six months before father William purchased the 300 acres:

Deed Book 2-186 William Brooks & Ann his wife of Msex planter to Robert Daniell of Msex planter. £25. 75a Msex being part of a greater tract of 300a, patented by Thomas Cordwell by him given to his daughter Ann Cordwell. survd by Edwin Thacker 19 May 1694, "beginning at a corner Spanish Oake in ye Line of ye Said Robert Daniell's own Land & Leading thence South thirty Eight degrees West ninety four poles to a Red Oake thence north Eighty Six & a half degrees West one hundred twenty Six poles to a ?Wt [very unclear, I may just be looking for it to mean white] oake thence north Seventy Eight poles to an Ashe in ye briery Swamp & thence South Eighty Six and a halfe degrees East one hundred Eighty five poles by an old Line of Marked Trees to ye first mentioned Spanish Oake the place it Began" being part of 300a granted to Robert Chowning 16 Jun 1662, sold to Thomas Cordwell 8 Jan 1666, much longer warranting passage than usual, 2 pages, William (x) Brookes, Ann (x) Brookes. wit Paul Thilman, Tobias Micklbr [some kind of abbreviation of the name Micklborough, just one letter after the b]. wr 20 Jun 1697, ackn 5 Jul 1697. Ann Brooks relinq. followed by a bond for £50 to fulfill the sale, also wit by Paul Thilman, Tobias Mickleborough. [Ann Cardwell married William Brookes 8 Nov 1687.]

Robert added more acreage:

Deed Book 3-240 William Brookes of Msex planter to Robert Daniell of same, Gent. 3000 lbs tobacco, 50a Msex, beginning at a Corner hickory - Corner tree of the said William Brooks and Robert Daniells land and runing thence west by a line of Marked trees One hundred and Eight poles to a marked Stump thence South west thirty eight degrees ninety four poles to a corner red Oake thence South East sixty degrees fifty poles to a Stake between a Spanish Oake & a red Oake thence north East fifty one degrees one hundred and fifty eight poles to the first beginning place, being part of 300a grtd to Robert Chowning 16 Jun 1662, was lately in the occupation of sd William Brookes but now in actual possession of sd Robert Daniell. William (x) Brookes. wit Garret Minor, John Owens, Robt Daniell Junr. 1 May 1711, 1 May 1711. Elizabetha Jo the wife of the said William relinq. followed by Brooks' completion bond to Robert Daniell,, wit Garrett Minor, John Owens, Robert Daniell Junr 1 May 1711. [Elizabeth Cardwell married William Brookes 2 Sep 1708.]

Deed Book 3-486 Thomas Kidd of Msex Gent and wf Alice to Robert Danniell [sic, later it's Daniell], 10sh, 1a, one half acre lying on the north side of the White Oke Swamp at the end of the sd Robert Daniel's Mill Dam Joyning on Nicholas Bristow; the other half acre lying on the south

side of the sd Swamp at the other end of sd Mill Dam bd Robert Blackly, the sd halfe acre being bound Round with marked trees now in actual possession of sd Robert Daniell. wit Jo'n Owens, Robert Danniell, Thomas (x) Kidd Junr. 31 Jul 1719, ?? Jan/Sep? 1719. Thomas Kidd acknowledged this deed in court to Robert Daniell Gent on 4 Aug 1719.

This indicates Robert was building a mill and needed the usual acre or two on the other side of the waterway. Thomas Kidd is a bound on Robert's eastern side in other deeds. This will also be important to show the full bounds of Robert Daniel's lands later in the section "Cleaning up final details".

At first I thought this land might be in that corridor between the upper arm of the Briery and the main road, thus putting it near Jamaica, where Robert and William also bought land together. There are many deeds naming Robert Daniel as a bound that don't help pin the location down, but finally one showed up, the land is on the southern side of the Briery, the mere distance of a 50 acre tract in from the Dragon Swamp, e.g. if the 50 acres were fairly square that would be a quarter of a mile and a touch from the swamp:

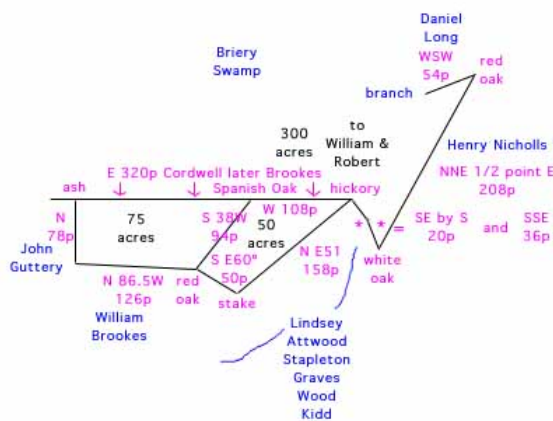
Deed Book 1-85 John Guttery of Msex to Jehu [sic, clear here and elsewhere in this deed, but in later deeds it's clearly John] Nicholls of King & Queen, 2 Dec 1724, 5sh, 50a Msex, lying upon the South Side of the Briery branch, Begining at the mouth of the briry at The Run of the Dragon Swamp and up the Run of the Bryery to the mouth of a Small Branch between the aforesaid Guttery and Robert Daniel, And from the branch to a Spanish Oake, On the side of the branch to a sickamore in the Old field being a Corner Tree Between Robert Daniel and the aforesaid Guttery. And from Thence To a Corner Red Oake Between Guttery, Daniel and Brooks, and a Long Brooks' Line to a Corner Spanish Oake between Guttery Brooks and Dennis Obry [torn] From thence to a Corner Chesnut [1-2 words obliterated] old field. Between Guttery and From thence to the Dragon [2-3 words obl] And up the Run of the D---- to the mouth of the [word possibly starts with B, and another word likely here] first begun... sig John (x) Guttery. wit Daniel Hayes, John Nicholls, Joseph? Meacham. recd 7 Sep 1725

This Guttery-Nicholls 50 acres was purchased in 1727 by Robert Daniel Jr. (d.1742) and then willed to his son Robert, who sold it to his brother George in 1758. But in 1719 Robert Jr. was settling on the joining lands he would inherit and needed a mill, so he purchased:

Deed Book 3-489: John Guttrey and Jenie his wf to Robert Daniell all of Msex 19 Aug 1719, 50sh, 2a in Msex bounded lying on the north side of the Bryers Swamp bounded with the land of one Katherine Young Widow and Bryers Swamp and line of marked trees running from the sd Bryers Swamp to the line of sd Katherine Young adj upon the land of sd John Guttrey now in actual possession of sd Robt. Daniel. wit Wm. Garwood, John Rogon?, John Hunt. recd ?? Sep 1719, John and Jane ackn, Jane relinq.

Although the deed doesn't show it, on 1 Sep 1719 John Guttry and Jane his Wife acknowledged the deed at court to Robert Daniel Junior.

The plat for these lands of William and Robert, sons of William (d.1698), with unknown bounds on the Briery Swamp, looks like:



There is variation in the end points of Robert's southern purchases and the end points of the original 300 acres (the 320 pole line that runs east-west), not all that surprising given the variance of the swamp, etc.

The following deeds help to define the acreage "in the triangle" on the southeast bounds of Robert's land. The underlined names and calls are of paramount importance later.

Reminder from the original patent, this land first belonged to Mr. Lindsey

Deed Book 2-245 James Attwood of Msex to Thomas Stapleton 4 Oct 1686, 6500 lbs swt. sented Tobbo & Caske, 140a containing my dwelling plantation and "binding upon Cardwells End line Soe upon Nicholles his Line and with Willm. Daniell, & Bristoe, & Meecham, likewise upon line's [sic] runn by Kidde the sd land being part of a greater tract bought of Mr. John Lindsey". wit Robert Smith, Geo Walton, John Cutter. sig James Attwood. at court Msex 4 Apr 1686: Then Came into Court Mr. Francis Weekes and by vertue of a Letter of Attorney acknowledged the within Deed to bee the Act and deed of James Attwood. next is James Attwood and Mary his wife, their POA to Francis Weekes.

Deed Book 2-334 Jones Smith of Essex to Mr. Thomas Wood of Msex, 20a in Mr. Robert Daniells line to a line of Richard Rennolds. wit John Wattstone, Richd. Ranolds. wf Rebecka Smith relinq. 6 Feb 1699, recd -- Feb 1699/1700.

Deed Book 3-367 George Stapleton son of Thomas Stapleton to Alexander Graves bricklayer, 160a in Christ Church Par of Msex, Beginning at a Corner Stump of William Brookes thence north west nine degrees 150 poles to a Hickory a Line tree of Capt Robert Daniell thence to a Corner white oak of Henry Nickols to a beginning red Oak in Thomas Kidds Line thence to a red Oak in Attwoods Line thence along the Severall Courses and turnings of the Said Attwoods Line to Brooks [either 's or sd] Line and Soe to the beginning place. wit John Price, Jos. Hardee, Richd. Steevens. wr 31 Jan 1714, release 1 Feb 1714, recd 1 Feb 1714.

This is the right hand portion of the "triangle".

The discrepancy between the 140 acres that James Attwood sold to Thomas Stapleton in Book 2-245 and the 160 acres that George Stapleton son of Thomas sold to Alexander Graves in Book 3-367, both of which describe the same land, is cleared up by:

Book 2-433 Richard Attwood to Thomas Stapleton, 29 Jan 1701/2, 20a, beg at a white oak --- in a branch belonging to the new ground Cleared by the said Thomas Stapleton this present ---- ye??? ---- So from the said white oak against the mouth of the said branch runing upon a direct line of marked trees upon the land of William Brookes and from thence upon the line of the said Brooks and so along the Spring branch of Stapleton to the first beginning tree...being part of 100a [has to be 160a, I obviously misread] formerly bought of James Attwood father of the sd Richard Attwood, 140a whereof was by sd James Attwood sold and surveyed...to sd Thomas Stapleton by deed.... wit Paul ---man [could be Thilman?], ??? Woodes [Sen or Jur, or even something else], Patrick Miller. recd 2 Feb 1701

Finally, the processions for this area. There's a nice surprise in them.

1715-1716: "Ordered That James Meecham & John Alldin...procession...betweene Robt Williamson's land (including Williamsons land) and the Briary Swamp to the Millstone Valley running from the maine Roade to the Dragon on the South side of the maine Roade"....

1723: "Order'd That James Macham & Robt Daniel Procession...Between Robt Wmson's Land (including Wmson's Lane) the t-- [repeated, the page is changing here] And the Bryary Swamp, to the Millston Valley running from the Main Road to the Dragon, on the South Side of the Main Road".... [This is Robert Daniel, son of Robert (d.1720).]

1724-1728: During these years the districts on either side of the Bryary are combined and processioned variously by John Segar, John Mosly, Joseph Hardee, James Macham, Ralph Shelton, and Garrot Daniel (as described in the Jamaica section when their two districts were combined). In the second order for 1727 and in 1729 they are again split with John Segar and James Macham doing the area below the Bryary.

1731: Ordered that mr John Mosley & mr James Daniel, Procession...between ye lowe[r] end of the new Dragon bridg road & ye Bryary Swamp thence to ye Millstone Valley runing from the main road to ye Dragon on the South Side of ye main road"....

This is not James the son of William (d.1698); his land was far southeast and he didn't buy any beyond his inheritance as described above. The Daniel land in this district belonged to William Senior's first two sons, William Jr. (d.1723) and Robert (d.1720). William Jr. wrote his will 27 Feb 1722/3, it was proved 2 Jul 1723. but it says it was recorded 4 Jun 1723. He willed the land he lived on to his son William (the third); this third William died by December of the same year and his will states "to son James Daniel all my Land lying on the Bryery Swamp containing one hundred fifty acres". This son James was born 12 May 1715. At the time of this procession both of his parents were dead, so he did have title to the land. The other son and owner here, Robert, died in 1720. In his will he devises his home plantation to sons Robert and James:

Itm - I Give and bequeath all the Plantation & Tract of land whereon I now live to my two Sons Robert & James Daniell to be equally divided between them, my son Robert to have his first choice and to the Heires of their bodies lawfully to be begotten and if Either of them happen to dye without Such lawfull heires Then I give & bequeath the part of him soe dying as aforesaid to the Survivor & his heires for ever.

He does leave the mill to his wife Margaret and then it goes to son James:

Itm - I give unto my Son James Daniell after the Decease of my Wife Margaret Daniell my Mill Millhouse [sic] with the appurtenances to him and his heires for ever. My Sons Harry and Garrett Daniell to be Toll free of my said Mill as long as She Shall grind.

These lands were devised outright to the sons. After all the other bequests of land, slaves and personalty, he lent only the "rest" of his estate to his wife Margaret; the only real estate left was the mill. Margaret of course still had dower rights to all, but by 1731 James and Robert would be considered the freeholders, just as Garret was on the Jamaica land.

So technically this could be the younger James, he was a freeholder. I am generally loathe to use age as a deciding point, it's very misleading and often incorrectly applied, but given the choice between a fifteen year old and a 21-23 year old to be assigned to procession lands, I have to suggest that this is the elder James b.1709, making this a "sighting" of Robert's son James.

Back to the processions:

1735 & 1739: same district, Mr John Segar & Mr John Meacham

1743: same district, mr John Machen & mr William Daniel. [This can only be William 1716-1779, son of Robert Jr., son of Robert (d.1720)]

1747: same district, mr John Meacham & mr James Daniel. [This is much more likely the first available sighting of James Daniel (b. 1715), the son of William (d. late 1723), son of William Jr. (d.1723).]

1751: same district, John Machen & James Daniel

1755: same district, John Machen & William Daniel

1759: same district, Willm Daniel & James Daniel

1763: same district, Jas Daniel & John Sword

1767: same district, John Sward and James Daniel [Chamberlayne notes here that the name James Daniel is scratched through but legible.]

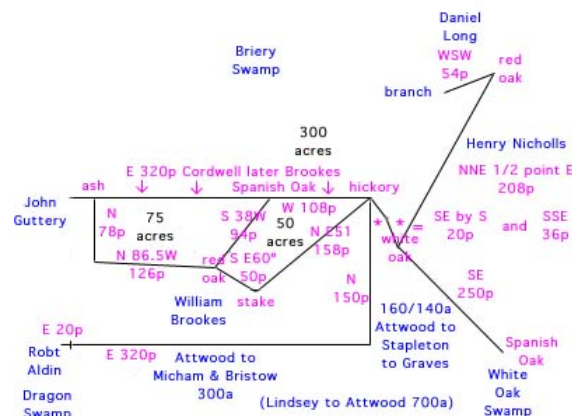
Both William and James of these procession orders died in 1779.

[Return to top](#)

Now, hold on to your hats, here's an important personal goal of this page:

Proving James of Albemarle (d.1761) is the son of Robert (d.1720)

So, what happened to the other part of Robert's land, his share of the 300 acres on Briery Swamp given him by his father and the other acreage he bought? Hmmm???? An enhanced plat for these lands is available in a [new window](#) to have handy when reading.



from Robert's will

Itm - I Give and bequeath all the Plantation & Tract of land whereon I now live to my two Sons Robert & James Daniell to be equally divided between them, my son Robert to have his first choice and to the Heires of their bodies lawfully to be begotten and if Either of them happen to dye without Such lawfull heires Then I give & bequeath the part of him soe dying as aforesaid to the Survivor & his heires for ever.

Itm - I give unto my son James Daniell one Negro girl named Phillis with her Increase together with my Still[s?] with the appurtenances to him & his heires for ever when he Shall attaine the Age of one & twenty years.

Itm - I give unto my Son James Daniell after the Decease of my Wife Margaret Daniell my Mill Millhouse [sic] with the appurtenances to him and his heires for ever. My Sons Harry and Garrett Daniell to be Toll free of my said Mill as long as She Shall grind.

The bounding neighbors in the original 300 acres were: Daniel Long, Henry Nicholls, Thomas Cordwell, Mr. Lindsey. The bounds and involved parties of the 75 acres Robert bought were: Thomas Cordwell, William Brookes. The bounds and involved parties of the 50 acres were: William Brooks. The bounds of the eastern mill land were: Thomas Kidd, Nicholas Bristow, Robert Blackly. The bounds of the western mill land were: John Guttrey, Katherine Young. I'm going to repeat in very short form two neighbors' deeds from above:

Deed Book 2-245 James Attwood to Thomas Stapleton 4 Oct 1686, 140a "binding upon Cardwells End line Soe upon Nicholles his Line and with Willm. Daniell, & Bristoe, & Meecham, likewise upon line's [sic] runn by Kidde the sd land being part of a greater tract bought of Mr. John Lindsey".

Deed Book 3-367 George Stapleton son of Thomas Stapleton to Alexander Graves 31 Jan 1714, 160a, "Beginning at a Corner Stump of William Brookes...a Line tree of Capt Robert Daniell...Henry Nickols...Thomas Kidds Line...Attwoods Line...Brooks Line and Soe to the beginning place.

There are so many more records putting these people together, it would just clutter this page hopelessly: they were all witnesses to deeds and wills, executors, appraisers, surveyors in the room of another, bondsmen, bounding neighbors, and so on for each other, i.e. they were tight and were located near each other. These are a couple more deeds in very short form because they show that they were in fact physical neighbors:

Deed Book 1a-59 John Lindsey of...England to James Attwood of Msex VA, 1681, 700a, lying upon the Dragon Swamp between the White Oake Swamp & Briery Branch. Begining at a Corner Hickory belonging to Thomas Cordwell running by marked Lines **South East by South Twenty Poles, South South East Thirty Six Poles to a Corner White Oak belonging to the Land of Mr Henry Nicholls** thence South East Two hundred fifty Poles to a corner Spanish Oak by ye Side of White Oake Swamp & down the Runn of White Oake Swamp it's Severall Courses & distances unto the Runn of the Dragoon Swamp & on that Runn it's Severall Courses & distances to a corner tree of Robt Aldin & from thence East by his Line Twenty Poles to a white Oak Corner tree of Thomas Cordwells & by his mancid [?, I can't make it "mentioned", but it probably is] Line **East Three hundred Twenty Poles** to another Corner white Oak thence by an other Line of the Said Cordwell North One hundred & fifty Poles to the first begining Hicory.

****That first bolded call matches exactly to the 300 acres that William Daniel bought for his sons, and it is the eastern side of the right hand portion of the "triangle" on the eastern side of Robert Daniel's additions; it also defines the land that was sold to Alexander Graves; the East 320 poles are parallel and describe the southern line of Cordwell's 300 acres (the 150 poles north make it a perfect fit and size of 300 acres) that came to William and Ann Brookes, who sold the northern 75 and 50 acres of it to Robert Daniel.*

1a-74 James Attwood to John Micham and John Bristow 2 Oct 1682, 300a, "lying upon ye Dragon Swampe begining at a Chesnutt at ye mouth of ye Reedy [not creek, rock, almost north] from thence runing to ye Said James Attwood head line allowing Ye Said Micham & ye Sd Bristow Twenty Eight poles from ye head line to ye Corner Tree upon ye White Oake Swampe from thence ye Severall Courses and distances downe ye Said White Oake Swampe as ye runn goe and Soe upp ye Dragon Swampe as ye runn goes to ye aforesd Chesnutt with all....
This further confirms Micham (Meacham) and Bristow right here as well, important for later.

3-296 Will. Daniell, Alexander Graves, and James Meacham are witnesses, 4 May 1712, for George Stapleton to John Moseley, 40a bindeing upon the White Oake Swamp, bought by Thomas Stapleton of estate of Henry Nichols, binding upon David Georges Land and Also Canadays Land.

Alexander Graves bought no other land besides the 160 acres in deed 3-367; he is on several bonds for other people, but no deeds in the index, so this is his spot, he's not scattered about in the county.

The deed books for the years 1720-1740 are lost. The only records for land are the court orders. In the order book for 1732-1737 is the entry:

p.48 1 Apr 1735 "James Daniell came this day into Court presented and acknowledged this his Deed for Land unto Alexander Roan (Jane the wife of said James Daniell being first privately examined relinquished her Right of Dower in the said Lands) and the same was admitted to record."

This land now belonging to Alexander Roane just needed to be traced. The family of Alexander Roane is revealed in deeds and wills, this is a short description, the documentation is at the end of this article.

Alexander Roane married Mary Hipkins (probably the widow of James Hipkins) in 8 Nov 1736. The sons of Alexander Roane (some possibly by a first wife, Alexander died by 1740) are William, Alexander, and Warner. William Roane married Sally Daniel the daughter of William (d.1746) the son of Richard (d.1727) the son of William Daniel (d.1698). William and Sally actually settled over in Richard Daniel's area and William died in 1770. Alexander settled by 1771 in Caroline County. Warner died sometime after 1763 but by 1770.

In 1763 Alexander Roane's widow Mary and her son Warner executed the following deeds in 1763:

Deed Book PS8a-427 Mary Roane and son Warner to William Daniel 4 Jun 1763, £62, 62.5a beginning at a Corner white Oake in the aforesaid William Daniels and the Land of John Brooks and Runing along a line Between the Said Roans Land & William Daniels a westly Course to a Corner Persimon tree Between the aforesaid Rones [sic] land and George Daniels Decd Land a Southly Course to a Corner Chesnut Between [sic] The above mentioned Rones land and the Land of George Daniel Decd and Jno Brooks And Thence along a line of Maked [sic] trees Between the aforesaid Rones land and Jno Brooks a South Eastly Course to a Corner white Oake and thence a Eastly Course Between the afore sd Mary Roan and John Brooks to the first Begining White Oake Corner above mentioned in William Daniels line. [all sic on sp]. wit John Seward, George Blackley, Henry (x) Shepherd, Henry Shepard Juner [sic]. recpts and ackn. recd 7 Jun 1763.

Deed Book PS8a-425 Mary Roane and son Warner Roane to John Meacham 4 Jun 1763, £125, 130a, beginning at the aforesd John Meacham's Island & runing along his line out of the swamp to James Bristow's line & along his line to a Corner & from thence along a line of Alexander Graves's to Cordwells Spring Branch & so down the run of the sd branch to the head of the aforesaid John Meacham's Island. wit John Saward [sic], George Blackley, Henry (x) Shepherd, Henry Shepherd Juner [sic]. recpts and ackn. recd 7 Jun 1763
Henry Sheperd married the widow of George Daniel decd mentioned in the first deed.

In 1769 the other Roane sons, Alexander and William, sold the land their father Alexander had bought from James and Jane Daniel in 1735:

Deed Book 9-89 Alexander and Ann Roane and William Roane and wife Sarah to William Daniel, 14 Nov 1769, land in M'sex, 62.5a, "Beginning at a Corner white oak in the Line of the Land Whereon the [sd] William Daniel now Lives thence a Southwest Course to Two Corner Persimmon trees in the Said ?Line? thence a South East Course to a Corner Chestnut in the Line between the orphan [sic, singular] of George Daniel Decd, The Land of John Seward and the Said Land thence an Eastward Course on a Line of marked Trees in the Said Seward's

[sic] Land to a Corner white oak thence on [sic] North East Course to the Beginning." Witnesses for each signer are noted: for Alexander and Ann Roane - Richard[?] Gilchrist, James Miller, William Bogle. for William and Sarah Roane - James Wills, George Daniel. for William Roane - John Yarrington, Lodowick Jones, Benjamin Guthery. wives relinquish in next record.

Deed Book 9-93 [the next deed] Alexander and Ann Roane and William Roane and wife Sarah to John Meacham, 14? Nov 1769. 130a Msex, "Beginning at Mary Meachams Island thence along her Line to the line out of the Swamp to James Bristow's Line, thence along the said Line to a Corner thence along Alexander Graves Line to Cordwells Spring Branch thence along the run of the said branch to the Head of the Said Island" [same wits as above].

It's unfortunate that there are no metes and bounds in these deeds, but it's not really a problem. The survey shown later shows all these bounds. William Roane's will (Book E419, written 24 Apr 1770, proved 24 Sep 1770) has a clause concerning this land he inherited from his father: "I desire that my executors make William Daniel and John Meacham a Good Right to the Lands my Brother Alexr and I Recover'd of them and afterwards Sold it to them."

Alexander and Ann repeated their deeds on 28 Jan 1771 (Book 9-124) and almost immediately Meacham sold the 130 acres to Henry Shephard (Book 9-131): 22 Apr 1771 John Meacham of Msex to Henry Shepherd of Msex, £100, 1--a [torn], the exact same description as the Roane to Meacham deed above. No witnessess. Recorded 23 Apr 1771.

There are no other deeds in Middlesex for an Alexander Roane (neither the elder nor younger), this is the only land belonging to him/them. Warner Roane has no deeds in Middlesex except the ones in 1763 to the same people. William Roane has a 1765 deed from James Smith, and a 1767 deed from Robert and Lucy Daniel. Those lands are located east, in the area of Richard Daniel, William Roane had actually settled over in his wife's territory and their descendants do have transactions over there in later years.

The bounds in the Roane deeds do the trick. The grantee William Daniel is the son of Robert Junior (d.1742) who had inherited, along with his brother James, the homestead of their father Robert (d.1720). The "orphan of George Daniel" (it is singular in the deed) is Nelson. George Daniel, the other son of Robert Junior, died in 1758. His will devises his estate to be divided equally between his wife Mary and children Nelson and Molly. His widow Mary married Henry Shephard on 3 Nov 1760, who in turn bought the 130 acres as described above in Book 9-131. Mary Meacham is the widow of an older John Meacham, John and James Meacham were both processioners of this district, and they are closely tied in the records to all these other names. The Bristows are scattered in the county so not as much defining proof here. There are no other deeds in Middlesex for Thomas Cordwell or Alexander Graves so they are the unique bounds that cap it all off, along with the location being defined by the processioning districts.

The land that James and Jane Daniel sold to Alexander Roane in 1735 is the land James inherited from his father Robert in 1720.

There is more proof coming based on the acreage. The will of Robert Daniel (Jr., son of Robert who d.1720), in Will Book C p.70, written 12 Jun 1742, proved 7 Sep 1742, devises his land thusly: "Item I Give and bequeath all my Land unto my Son William Daniel Except Fifty Acres ajoyning on the Draggon Swap [sic] to him and his heirs for Ever lawfully begotten of his body and for Want of such heirs to my son Robert Daniel to him & his heirs for ever. Item I Give and bequeath unto my son Robt Daniel Fifty Acres of Land which I Purchased of John Niccolls more or less to him and his heirs for Ever Ajoyning on the Dragon Swamp." The Rutmans, in their analyses of wills and land in *A Place in Time, Middlesex County, Virginia 1650-1750*, use the Daniel family as examples in a few places, and they also confirm the data about the acreage. Their description about Robert Jr. reads "*Marrying twice, this Robert left eleven children, including six sons. The eldest received his father's original inheritance (190 acres). Another received the 50-acre addition. Four received nothing.*" The Roane deeds are for 192.5 acres, making two equal legacies from Robert (d.1720) to his sons Robert and James. I'm still working on defining the 190 acres that Robert Jr. (son of Robert d. 1720) left to his eldest son William so I can't properly describe it yet. It's hard to develop the size of Robert's bequest to William in better detail because William's will was lost; various of his daughters eventually sell to another of the daughters, but it looks like he also bought other lands as well.

There are only four James Daniels in Middlesex records in the 1730s:

- James, the son of William (d.1698), who married Margaret Vivion and died in 1748, and was located well east of these lands;
- James b. 1716, the son of the above James and Margaret;
- James b.1715, the son of William (d.1723), a later processioner of this district being discussed, and who looks to have died in 1779 unmarried, based on his will;
- James, who married Jane Hicks and had children born in Middlesex: Margaret, "Chickeley" (Chesley), Ruth, and Abraham. This is the James who was also a probable processioner of this district in 1731.

A recap of some other facts:

- Six months (21 Nov 1735) after the James and Jane Daniel deed to Alexander Roane, a "James Daniel of Middlesex" bought land in Goochland County. This land fell into Albemarle County when it was formed and this James Daniel can be shown by this land and later purchases and by his will to be the father of Chesley, Abraham, Josiah, John, James, Susannah, Mary and Mercy.
- Of interest is: Middlesex Court Orders 1732-1726, p.52 - 3 Jun 1735 "John Hipkins to be appointed overseer of the road of which James Daniel was overseer and ordered that he cause the road in his precinct to be well cleared and the bridges mended accordingly." [Obviously I'm tying in the Hipkins name with Alexander Roane's wife, making this a possible sighting and signal that James and Jane are moving. No guarantees.]
- Chesley Daniel of Granville is the proven son of this same James Daniel of Albemarle by will and land records.
- Chesley Daniel of Granville deeded in 1798 some of the "increase" of slaves he had inherited as the heir of Jane Hicks.
- James Daniel married Jane Hicks on 11 November 1725 in Middlesex.
- And so full circle back to the land records above....

There are now matching DNA results for Josiah and Chesley Daniel, sons of James Daniel of Albemarle, firmly establishing the line back to James. **Great news in January 2006: the DNA results of my James Daniel (1747-1820) are a perfect 37/37 match for those of Josiah and Chesley, thus confirming the record evidence that he is their brother, and son of James and Jane Hicks. [Read about it here.](#)** The land records shown here firm up the heritage of James Daniel of Albemarle as the son of Robert Daniel of Middlesex and grandson of William Daniel of Middlesex. However, another son of William Daniel is also documented and has very different results, calling both into question. One or the other lines has an undocumented adoption or an unknown illegitimacy. Earlier, as records on James of Albemarle were being published, it seemed clear but not tightly proved that he was from Middlesex. Then, when the DNA conflict came up the earliest discussions about it on the rootsweb Daniel-L mailing list went along a path, perfectly reasonable based on documentation at the time, of questioning if James of Albemarle was actually a provable Middlesex Daniel, and more specifically could he be shown to be Robert's son. Although this study tightens up James of Albemarle's documentation on these questions, the conflict of the DNA remains and can only be resolved by the testing of a third son of William Daniel. So the hunt goes on for a descendant! **[Visit the work on the DNA of the Daniel Family of Middlesex here!](#)**

Cleaning up the final details

In the first edition of this article I proposed that Robert (d.1720) had probably acquired his further extra acreage from the Brookes tract as well. That was a hasty leap, assuming he bought contiguous lands, but there is a beautiful surprise in the survey book, a plat that includes the 130 acres sold by the Roanes to James Meacham who shortly sold it to Henry Shephard. It turns out the 130 acres was actually out of the Meacham/Bristow acquisition from Attwood. This plat is large, the orientation is skewed, the directional lines are way out of whack, but the "triangle" belonging to Graves is there, the white area in the upper

left portion is the eastern part of the Cordwell/Brookes tract and at the center left is a tract described as "Henry Shephard's Purchase of Meacham, being Roane's Land formerly Purchased by Meacham", indicated as 134 acres. The survey description for this plat reads:

"June 24th 1773 Surveyed at the Request of John Meacham 724 acres of Land in Middlesex County in Christ Church Parish Beginning at A, a White Oak corner on Bristow's line at the edge of the Dragon swamp thence along the said Swamp 42 1/2 pole to B, a Sycamore corner to the said Land Standing in the white Oak swamp in Sanders's line thence up the said Swamp 259 pole to C, an ash & white oak corner in the said Bristow's line, thence N30W 98 pole to D, a Red Oak corner in Graves's & Kidd's line, thence N61E 192 pole E an Ash corner in Cannaday's long branch, thence N47W 234 pole to Nichols's corner white Oak being the letter F, thence N27W 58 pole to Capt. Daniels corner Hickory being G, thence S9E 150 pole to H, Brooks's corner Stump, thence West 194 pole to I, a Gum corner to Guest in Cordwell's Spring branch, thence Down the said branch 186 pole to K, an Ash Corner to Guest's Dragon Land, thence S65W 52 pole to L, The edge of Meacham's Island its Several courses p [per] Platt above cited to M, a maple Corner to The said Island at the main Run of the Dragon Swamp thence Down the said Main Run 250 pole to N, being Bristow's corner on the said Run thence 23 pole to the Beginning place Sveyed & Platted by John Yarrington Surv MC. Thomas Brooks, Jeremiah Spencer - Ch. Car."

Comparing those calls to the various deeds above, especially from E to I and L to M, is very exciting! One sad thing is that the little houses on this plat are smudged so you can't see the siding and doors and windows like you can on other plats, drat. Much more important is that the plat is not oriented or scaled well at all. There is a North-South guideline in the lower middle, but many of the other lines are not oriented with it correctly; there are also some changes in scale on some of the plats. Nevertheless, it gives a good idea of the relative location of the lands and neighbors. This 1773 plat is available [here in a new window](#), but you'll need to enlarge the window it opens in.

The Daniel title to all these lands was very quiet, there aren't deeds for this 130 acres. Because some of the people here died intestate, there is plenty of room for title confusion here that might not have been cleared up for years. This lack of deeds is perhaps not quite an anomaly, but usually heirs at some point cleared and firmed up quiet titles; I can only suggest the deeds were just never recorded and the lines had been accepted for nearly 50 years when the Roane heirs sold (or that the indexers missed them in both the original book and the general index, not likely).

That Robert Daniel had definitely acquired this other land is also shown by the deeds involving Thomas Kidd already shown above, Book 2-245 and Book 3-367; Thomas Kidd was a southern bound of the Stapleton/Graves land.

Locating these Briery lands:

The maps below shows a fairly close location of William and Robert's Briery lands, using two surveys (the 1773 referred to above in red, and another 1773 survey of lands west of Cordwell's Spring in dark blue) and the description of William Jr. and Robert's 300 acres (purple). The survey in red cannot be aligned correctly at either the northern part (the "triangle") or the southwestern part (at Meacham's Island); the "triangle" in the northeast has not been oriented well, when it is turned the correct 9 degrees it matches the triangle as it should be, but then the rest of the plat is way off. However the survey shows that James and Jane's land was bounded on the west by Cordwell's Spring; the other survey (dark blue) is the land on the other side of the Spring and describes a corner to Henry Shepherd (who ended up with James and Jane's land). The three east-west lines close to each other in the middle are actually the same line, but I've moved things to let them all show here. The red letters represent some of the necessary fits and other meeting points that are striking to see against today's map. The black letters indicate Daniel owners as described below.

A = the bound of the 300 acres bought by Capt. William for his sons, it is supposed to hit a branch of the Briery. All the plat points fit when using this as the 54 pole line.

B = the Briery bound

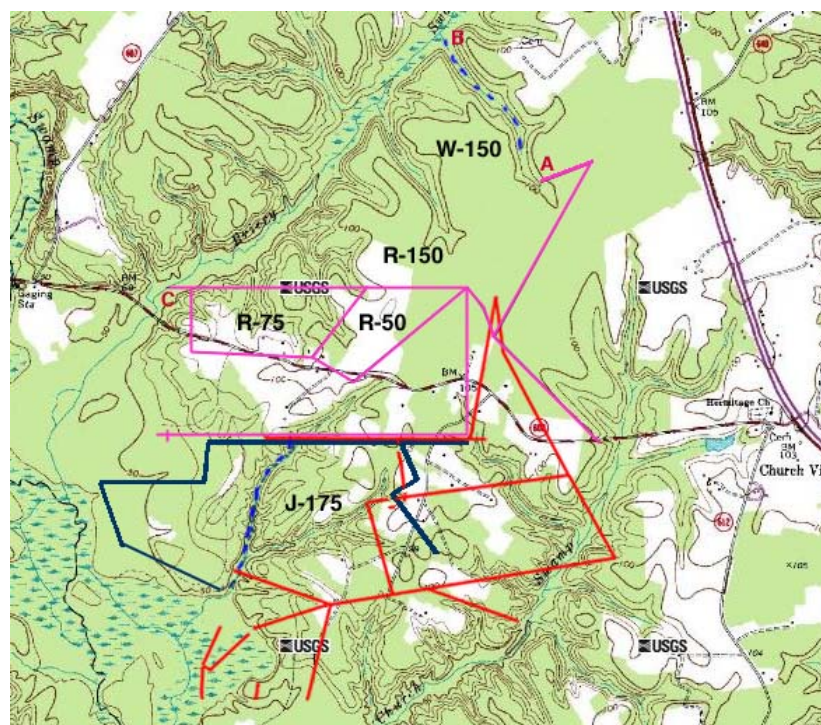
C = Cordwells corner which is supposed to be on the Briery. The acreage enclosed is a bit over 300 acres.

W-150 = William Jr's share of the 300 acres given by father Capt. William.

R-150 = Robert's share of the same.

R-75 and R-50 = the extra lands Robert bought in 1697 and 1711.

J-175 = the 175 acres of land that James and Jane (Hicks) Daniel sold in 1735, which eventually ended up in the hands of Henry Shepherd.



Along Ware's Bridge Road (602) right where Robert's 50 acres meet it.



Developing the family of Alexander Roane

--Alexander Roane & Mary Hipkins Married 9ber 8th 1736.

--Order Book 3 Apr 1737 Samuel Hipkins v. Alexander Roan and wf Mary Roan, exrx of James Hipkins, decd.

--Will Book B-48 will of Richard Street wr 9 Feb 1741, pr 5 June 1744. [his family details]. Last item = "For fear that there should be a Defect in the Conveyance wch I made to Mr. Alexr. Roan Decd of a Tract of Land in Caroline County wch I bought of Mr. Jno. Bucknor, I give & devise the sd Tract of Land unto Alexr Roan son of the sd Alexr Decd and to his Heirs forever wth any Limitations ["may be" scratched out] directed by his Father's Will." wit John Price, Sammuel Batcheder [sic sic]

--William Roane of Gloucester County md. Sarah Daniel [of Middlesex], spinster. bond 15 Feb 1754. Surety and witness William Upshaw of Essex County, W. Roane, Jr., and Thomas Price, Jr.

--Will Book E-419 will of William Roane, Gent 24 Apr 1770/24 Sep 1770. brother Alexander Roane. Land in Gloucester Co recieved [sic] of my brother Warner Roane's estate. Son Thomas Roane land purchased of Leonard Hill where I now live. Son William Roane land bought of Elizabeth Thacker. Son John Roane and if either of my daughters die without issue her part to go to the survivor. exrs wife [not named], Maurice Smith, Philip Mountague. witness Rachel Murray, Mollay Murray, Lodowick Jones.

[Return to top](#)

Thank you for reading. I continue analyzing land records and adding more locations and further generations, so come again!

[Pictures of the Dragon Run area, crossing several counties](#)

More on the Processioning Orders and Districts

The procession orders varied, were usually a small intro, followed by the assignments and districts, followed by more instructions, along the lines of:

"In pursuance of an Order of Middx County Court dated ... -- This Vestry have divided this parish into Severall Precincts, And have appointed two Intelligent honest Freeholders of every Severall Precinct to See all the Lands within the said Severall Precincts processioned as followeth"...[assignments]...ordered That the above named Freeholders Procession every particular mans land pursuant to the above Orders of Vestry, And that they Take & Returne an Account of every persons land they Shall See procession, of the Time when, & of the persons present att the same, And of whose Lands in their Respective Precincts they shall faile to procession, and of the particular reasons of Such failure to the next Vestry which shall happen after ye last day of March next coming."

Struck me funny: In 1715 "two intelligent and honest" freeholders are to be appointed. In 1716 and 1723 it's down to "two intelligent freeholders", and after that it's just "two freeholders".

From 1724 to 1739, with a couple gaps, the orders are not by the county court but "Pursuant to an Act of the last Session of Assembly Entitled an Act for the better and more effectual Improving the Staple of Tobacco - this Vestry doe lay out the Parish into precincts and appoint two persons in Each precinct to Examine and Enquire of the names & number of ye persons Allow'd by the Said Act to tend Tobo and the Crops of the Several planters within the Sd precinct respectively and the number of plants growing or shall have been tended on any plantation or plantations Some time in July next."

The crossover precinct clauses are described from 1724-1727: "That if the Bounds of any Precinct Shall Strike through any plantation or plantations the Crops on Such plantation or plantations Shall fall under the View & numbering of the Viewers &c: appointed for that Precinct wherein the House Stands that

the people tending Such Crop Shall live in."

In 1728 and 1729 fuller duties are described: "And that they cut up or cause to be cut up & destroy'ed all Stalks Slips & Suckers within the Sd Precinct and perform & Execute the Several duties & powers given & enjoyn'd them by the Act of assembly for the better & more Effectual improving the Staple of Tobo.

The districts are described east to west, at the lowest there were six due to combined districts. There is the occasional name change due to ownership change of a marking property, but it's clear the bounds are still the same. At the most there were eleven due to cutting the north side of the road in the western section into three instead of two. There were some years when there were what appear to be slightly different eastern and western bounds on some of the central districts; the ones I've put are more illustrative of what they settled into. I'm giving the largest number of descriptions and describing the combos:

a. between the Lower end of this County & Mr Kemps Mill, Cross the Neck to Coll: Churchills Creek

b. between Mr Kemps Mill & the Piping Tree on the South Side of the Main Road

c. from Mr Kemps Mill to the Pipeing Tree along Coll Wormeley's Bounds to the river Side on the North Side of the Main Road

Districts b & c were combined from 1725-1729. I can't find the Middlesex Piping Tree (many/most counties had a Piping Tree, it was where colonials and natives met, smoked, negotiated, etc. The one that is still known today is in King William/New Kent counties.)

d. between the Pipeing-Tree & Pritymans roleing road from Rappa River to Piankatank

e. between Pritymans roleing Road & Robt Williamsons Land from the main Road to the head of Mr Chr Robinsons Mill-Dam on the North Side of the main Road

f. between Pritymans Roleing Road & Robt Williamsons running from the Main Road to the Dragon on the South Side of the Main Road

Districts e and f were combined from 1724-1729, forming a district that crossed the county.

g. between Robt Wmson's Land and the Bryary Swamp, to the Millstone Valley running from the Main Road to the Dragon, on the South Side of the Main Road

This eventually settled into being from the New Dragon Bridge to the Bryary.

h. between the Bryary Swamp (from the Millstone Valley to the Dragon Swamp and the upper End of the County from the Main Road to the Dragon Swamp on the south Side of the Main Road

Districts g & h were a few times combined.

i. between the head of Mr. Chr Robinsons Mill-Dam & the head of Parrots Creek to the Millston Valley on the North Side of the Main Road from the Road to the river

j. between the head of Parrots Creek, from the Mill-stone Valley to the river, to Hen: Robinsons Mill-Dam, to the Slash, from the Main Road to the River on the north Side of the Main Road

k. between Hen Robinsons Mill-Dam & the Slash to the upper End of the county from the Main Road to the river on the North side of the Main road

Districts j and k were much more often all one.

[Return to top](#)

Sources:

- The [VA Patent Books at the Library of Virginia](#)
- *Cavaliers and Pioneers Abstracts of Virginia Land Patents and Grants 1666-1695* by Nell M. Nugent
- LDS film #32504 Middlesex General index to deeds
- LDS film #2024829 Middlesex Deed book, 1687-1751
- LDS film #32448 Middlesex Deeds 1687-1750 Miscellaneous mixed land records 1752-1831
- *Middlesex County, VA Deed Book 1 (1687-1750) and Miscellaneous Records (1752-1831)* by TLC Genealogy 1992
- LDS films #32444-46 Middlesex Deed books 2-8 1679-1767 [These include the ones with the funny numbering system.]
- LDS film #32447 Middlesex Deeds, Vols. 9-[10] 1767-1791. Orders 1783-1784. Records of executions 1769-1772
- LDS film #32466-32471 Middlesex Deeds, Vols. 11-17, 1791-1835
- LDS film #32459 #4 Middlesex County Surveys 1735-1807
- LDS film #32493 Middlesex County Surveys, 1832-1835 (plat book no. 2), Surveys, 1837-1847 (plat book no. 3)
- LDS film #2024855 VA Middlesex County Surveys book 1919-1942, County surveys book, 1798, 1827-1946, Plat book 1853-1869 (Film title board gives dates as 1830-1861 but these seem to be inaccurate).
- LDS film #32445 Middlesex Orders 1732-1737, 1740-1744, 1782-1783. Also Deed Book 1736-1739.
- LDS films #32449-51 Middlesex Order Books 1-6 1673-1726
- *VA County Court Records, Order Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, VA 1673-1737* by Ruth and Sam Sparacio [This is about 26 volumes, numbered differently in different libraries, so I didn't indicate which volume when I used one of their abstracts.]
- *Middlesex Co VA Record Book Abstracts 1721-1813* by Ruth and Sam Sparacio.
- *The Vestry Book of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, VA 1663-1767* by C. G. Chamberlayne 1927
- LDS film #30821 Christ Church Parish register and miscellaneous material, 1653-1814 (= the original register)
- *Parish Register of Christ Church, Middlesex County, Virginia from 1653 to 1812* by National Society of the Colonial Dames of America in the Commonwealth of Virginia
- *Marriages of Middlesex County VA 1740-1852* by the VA Genealogical Society
- LDS film #32502-3 Middlesex Probate Indices (Dir & Rev) 1675-1950
- LDS film #32456 Middlesex Will Book A 1675-1713
- LDS film #32457 Middlesex Will Books B 1713-1734, C 1740-1748
- LDS film #32458 Middlesex Will Books D 1748-1760, E 1760-1772
- LDS film #32459 Middlesex Will Books F 1773-1787, G 1787-1793
- LDS film #2024834 Middlesex Wills 1675-1754
- LDS film #2024835 Middlesex Wills Vol B. 1698-1754 and Vol. C 1754-1774 pp1-96
- *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills and Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers* by William Lindsay Hopkins 1989
- *A Place in Time, Middlesex County, Virginia 1650-1750* by Darrett B. Rutman & Anita H. Rutman 1984 (also the *Explicatus*, an accompanying volume of statistics and analyses)
- *The Vestry Book of Petsworth Parish* by C. G. Chamberlayne
- "First Census of the United States, Heads of Families---Virginia, 1784 Gloucester County Petsworth Parish---List of James Hubbard" at <http://www.rootsweb.com/~vaglouce/petsworth.html>
- <http://www.rivahbiz.com/urbannaA.html> - info on Prettymans Rolling Road
- <http://mapserver.maptech.com/homepage/>
- <http://www.topozone.com/>
- <http://geonames.usgs.gov/index.html>

[Return to top](#)

The record evidence and now a perfect dna match show that my James Daniel is a descendant of the Middlesex Daniel family; he is a son of James Daniel d. 1760 and Jane Hicks, son of Robert Daniel d.1720 and Margaret Price, son of William Daniel d.1698.

Read about my

[James Daniel \(1747-1820\) and wife Sally Cocke](#)
[The records connecting my James to James of Albemarle](#)

[Return to the Middlesex Tour Page](#)

[Return to Main Genealogy Page](#)

[Things Remembered](#)

**Daniel Entries from
Middlesex County, Virginia
Wills and Inventories 1673-1812
and Other Court Papers
by William Lindsay Hopkins, 1989**

The opening number in each entry is the page number in Hopkins' book.

I've definitely abbreviated more than he.

I've added the newstyle years in brackets, e.g. 5 Feb 1743[44].

I've looked at most of these originals (well, all the early stuff) and made some comments or observations here in [straight brackets]. I've put *** where these records show a contradiction or different line-up of families from the traditional write-ups.

Regrettably, there is much info on the married daughters of these families but I did not look for or extract it. Occasionally I caught an entry that I knew was a daughter.

There are other Daniel entries in the court records, Hopkins' book only extracts records of wills, inventories, vital records, and other records that show genealogical links.

[The Courthouses of Middlesex:](#)

Pictures of my visit to the Middlesex Courthouses with more information on the Daniel family involvement
and a history of the first courthouses.

Table of Contents

[Chancery Suits: Court Papers 1754-1791](#)

[Court Papers, 1754 \(Oct\) - 1758 \(Oct\)](#)

[Misc Recds of Marriages, Births & Deaths 1663-1763](#)

[Surveys 1735-1807](#)

Order Book #1 (Deeds and Wills) 1673-1680 [**no Daniel here**]

[Wills 1675-1798, pts 1 & 2](#)

[Will Book A 1698-1713](#)

[Will Book B 1713-1734, part 1](#)

[Will Book B 1713-1734, part 2](#)

[Will Book C 1740-1743](#)

[Will Book D 1748-1760](#)

[Will Book E 1760-1772](#)

[Will Book F 1772-1787](#)

[Will Book G 1787-1793](#)

[Orders 1758-1767 Part 2 \(Includes Wills 1794-1795\)](#)

[Wills 1795-1798](#)

[Will Book 2 1799-1812](#)

[Order Book 2 1680-1694](#)

[Order Book 3 1694-1705](#)

[there's no order book 4]

[Order Book 5 1710-1726](#)

[Order Book 6 1721-1726](#)

[Orders 1732-1737](#)

[Orders 1740-1744](#)

[Orders 1782-1783](#)

Wills Found in Other Sources [**no Daniel here**]

[Go to my Daniel tree](#)

(James Daniel, 1747-1820, by the record evidence and now by a perfect dna match is proved to be the son of James
1709-1760 and Jane Hicks, son of Robert d.1720 and Margaret Price, son of Capt. William Daniell of Middlesex
d.1698)

or

[Return to My Main Table of Contents](#)

Chancery Suits: Court Papers 1754-1791

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

1

Yarrington v. Jones - 1754 (Oct)

Surv of 146 3/4a in Christ Church Par bought by John Yarrington fr Thomas Jones of King William co. William Parry, Survr, Daniel Parriot and William Daniell, ch car. Samuel Woods' house is in the center of the plat. 4 May 1754.

John Montague, aged 20, state that his father, Capt. William Montaque [sic], decd, told him that he had tried to purchase 20a of the above land from John Yarrington. 6 May 1754

3

Snodgrass v. Daniel - 1767 (Aug)

William Snodgrass, merchant of Essex co, v. James Daniel, merchant. 3 Oct 1765

On 21 Jan 1764, James Daniel bought a number of slaves and 490a in Middlesex co fr William Snodgrass.

Account of James Daniel mentions John Sadler (12 Nov 1764), Mrs. Elizabeth Wyllie (14 Jul 1766), John Segar (6 Aug 1766), Henry Mitchell (9oct 1766) and Mr. Cosby and Mr. Thurston in Dec 1766.

4

Churchill v. Stevens - 1768 (Apr)

William Churchill and John Churchill state that on 1 Aug 1758 John Churchill was apptd gdn of william Stevens, orphan of John Stevens. William Hackney was the former gdn of William Stevens. Soon after 1 Aug 1758, John Churchill moved to Fauquier co and has lived there since that time. On 7 Aug 1765, William Stevens sued William Churchill and John Churchill. 6 Jan 1768

Acct of John Churchill for William Stevens shows payment to John Kelsha on 13 Mar 1757.

Bond of William Churchill and Augustine Smith dated 3 Nov 1767. wit Overton Cosby and John Daniel.

5

Kidd v. Daniel - 1769 (Jan)

Edmund Kidd v. James Daniel. 8 Aug 1767

5

Blackburn v. Blackburn and Sanders - 1769 (Nov)

William Blackburn, under 21, by John Semple, Gent., his gdn, states that his fa William Blackburn, died in 1748 leaving issue to wit William Blackburn, the eldest son, and Roger Blackburn and Mary Blackburn, both of tender years. In his will dated 16 Nov 1748, William Blackburn left his widow Mary Blackburn as Executrix. Mrs. Mary Blackburn is now Mrs. Mary Sanders, wf of Thomas Sanders. Jul 1764

Mary Saunders [sic] answers that she dealt with Mr. Robert Daniel of Middlesex co for most of the necessities for her family after her husband's death. Her bro transacted most of the business of the plantation until his death. [no date]

Andrew Davis, Thomas Layton, George Davis and Rober Blackburn testify for William Blackburn against Thomas Sanders and Mary Sanders his wife. Apr 1767.

William Hackney, aged 50, states that Churchill Jones conducted the platation business for Mrs. Mary Blackburn until his death and that his accts were destroyed whtn the house of Col. William Churchill, Exor of Churchill Jones, burned. David Barrach, aged 56, states that he was acquainted with the plantation of William Blackburn, decd. He names Churchill Jones as the bro of Mrs. Mary Blackburn. 6 May 1767.

7

George and Kidd v. Daniel's Exors - 1773 (May)

In Middlesex co, John Yarrinton [sic], aged 46, states that John Daniel, decd., told him that he had asked to see the line between himself [sic] and James Kidd. A platt had been made for Lewis Dudley on 15 Apr 1772 and showed a line of John George. 28 Jul 1772.

Summons to Lewis Dudley and Frances Dudley his wf, Elizabeth Daniel relict of John Daniel, decd., John Daniel by George Daniel, Gent., his gdn Heir and devisee of the sd John Daniel, decd., James Gregori and George Loremer, exors of John Daniel, decd., to answer suit against them by John George and James Kidd. 2 Oct 1772.

***[this next is a major reworking of Henry Daniel]

7

Shepherd v. Daniels - 1773 (May)

Henry Shepherd and Mary Shepherd his wf (one of the chn and Legatees of Henry Daniel, decd.) state that Henry Daniel made a will on 17 Mar 1764 and left to his dau Mary Shepherd. His wife, Betty Daniel, was named executrix with friend, Lewis Montague, Gent, as Exor. Henry Shepherd had married Mary Daniel before the death of her father. Jan 1769.

Division of the est of Henry Daniel. The legatees are Peter Kempe, George Daniel, Robert Daniel, Henry Daniel,

John Price, Henry Shepherd and Nelson Daniel. 14 Nov 1772.

8

George, etc. v. Dudley & Exors - 1773 (Jun)

Bond of John Daniel to James Kidd for 100a of land in Middlesex co being part of a tract purch by John Daniel from Lewis Dudley. wit John Yarrington, Ambrose Walden and Thomas Segar. 28 Apr 1772.

John George and James Kidd state that John Daniel, decd., was to convey to John George a certain tract held by John George's wife as her dower. Lewis Dudley's wife received her land from her brother, John Alden, decd., whose widow was the wife of John George. John Daniel died and left his wife, Betty Daniel, all of the land he purchased of Lewis Dudley. He also named his son, John Daniel, who was then under 21 years of age. Lewis Dudley and his wf, Frances Dudley, are also part of the suit. [no date]

8

George v. Daniel Exors - 1773 (Jun)

John George and James Kidd sue over land sold by John Daniel, decd. Mention is made of Lewis Dudley's wf who received the land from John Alden whose widow became the wf of John George. [no date]

8

Daniel's Exors v. Batchelder etc. - 1773 (Sep)

Summons to Elizabeth Batchelder, admx of John Batchelder, decd. and Carter Batchelder, Heir at Law of the sd John Batchelder, decd. to answer George Daniel and Beverly Daniel, Exors of Robert Daniel. 7 Feb 1773

George Daniel and Beverley state that in 1767, John Batchelder of Christ Church Parish sold Robert Daniel 300a adjoining William Roane. Since that time, John Batchelder has died intestate leaving Carter Batchelder, under age 21, as his son and heir and Elizabeth Batchelder, his widow. [no date]

9

Robinson v. Laughlin, etc. - 1774 (Feb)

[Sorry, this one's too long, so here's my short version: This is heirs filing suit in Feb 1772, they are chn and grandchn of Thomas Laughlin who d. 1771. It's a long list of Robinson, Stringer, Batchelder, Valentin, Kemp, Laughlin heirs. In the account of the estate [probably meaning sales and buyers] of Thomas Laughlin is another long list in 1771, one of whom is George Daniel and later William Daniel. This was filed 24 Aug 1772. At that same time James Mills, Augustine Smith, Maurice Smith, George Daniel and George Bird were to divide the estate.]

10

Daniel v. Meacham - 1788 (Mar)

Milly Daniel, gdn of Lucy Daniel an Infant under 21, sues Laurence Meacham and Frances Meacham his wife, Thomas Healy and Sarah Healy his wife, William Owen and Jane Owen his wife, William George and Anne George his wife and Mary Batchelder. 28 Jul 1786

Lucy Daniel, an Infant, states that George Daniel and Beverly Daniel, Executors of Robert Daniel, decd., sued Elizabeth Batchelder, Administratrix of John Batchelder, decd., and Carter Batchelder, Heir at Law of John Batchelder, decd., by John Power his guardian. On 14 Aug 1767, John Batchelder sold Robert Daniel 300a in Christ Church Parish. John Batchelder died intestate leaving Carter Batchelder as his Heir at Law and Elizabeth Batchelder as his widow. Robert Daniel died leaving a will. John Batchelder, Heir at Law, died leaving Frances Batchelder, Sarah Batchelder, Jane Batchelder, Anne Batchelder and Mary Batchelder. Beverly [sic] Daniel made his will and left to his daus on 21 Sep 1781 viz Lucy Daniel and Frances Anne Travis Daniel (she has since died unmarried and without issue). [no date]

***[next] So John Daniel had Overton Daniel by Elizabeth Rice.

11

Jacobs v. Lee - 1789 (Nov)

Benjamin Jacobs and Betty Jacobs v. James Lee, adm de bonis non of Hannah Gill, decd. 10 Oct 1787. Benjamin Jacobs and Betty Jacobs state that Hannah Gill d. intestate and w/o issue. Benjamin and Betty Jacobs are the children of Betty Jacobs, sister of Hannah Gill, and her husband Nicholas Jacobs. Hannah Rice, Elizabeth Rice, George Rice and Nelson Rice were the chn of Jacob Rice, a brother of Hannah Gill. All of the Rice chn are dead as infants except Elizabeth Rice who married John Daniel and he was named as adm of the est of Hannah Gill, decd. John Daniel died intestate leaving one son, Overton Daniel, and his widow Elizabeth (Rice) Daniel. Mrs. Elizabeth Rice Daniel then married James Lee, became Elizabeth Lee and she is now dead. 10 Oct 1787

John Ross deposes that Nelson Rice died at his house some time before the war. Richard Bristow deposes that Benjamin Jacobs and Elizabeth Jacobs are the only chn of Elizabeth Jacobs, dec. (who was Elizabeth Rice) and that Betty Jacobs and Jacob Rice were the only brother and sister of Hannah Gill who had neither father or mother living at the time of her death. Tobins Allen deposes that Hannah Rice md. Alexander Gill and that Jacob Rice and Betty Rice were both dead before Hannah Gill. James Deagle deposes. Henry Chowning deposes that 3

Apr 1777 was the date of the sale of Hannah Gill's estate. Thomas Segar deposes that he was at the sale of Alexander Gill's est, that he was an appraiser of Hannah Gill's est and that Mr. John Daniel and Mrs. Daniel bought a slave at the est sale. Samuel Brookes deposes that on 1 Jan 1781 he heard Mr. George Lorimer at the house of Benjamin Kidd tell James Lee that he had money belonging to Benjamin Jacobs who was then in the service of the sd Lorimer. (their deposes were taken in the Town of Urbanna at the Counting House of Overton Cosby & Co.) 8 Aug 1789 James Lee states that Mrs. Hannah Gill d. in Feb 1771 intestate and w/o issue. John Daniel md. Elizabeth Rice in 1767 and d. in Apr 1772 leaving one son, Overton Daniel. In Jan 1774, James Lee md. Elizabeth (Rice) Daniel. Sworn before Thomas Segar. 11 Nov 1788

12

Cosby v. Sanders - 1790 (May)

[My short notes: this is long and doesn't seem to reveal any family. Lunsford Daniel is in a list of Bonds handed in 11 Feb 1788 in a suit involving a debt of George Sanders decd. to Overton Cosby and James Gregory, surviving partners of James Mills & Co.

Court Papers, 1754 (Oct) - 1758 (Oct)

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

[There are no page numbers given for these cases.]

"Judgements"

15 = 1754 (Oct) Mary Horseley complains of Joseph Eggleston that on 8 Jan 1752 in Christ Church Parish he agreed to purchase a number of cakes from her. Charles Moulson testifies. Jury: Andrew Davis, William Meacham, Benjamin Rhodes, Henry Daniel, John Bryant, George Daniel, Thomas Berry, John Lewis, Richard Blackley, Maurice Smith and Thomas Laughlin.

15 = 24 Jul 1754 Robert Daniel, merchant, complains of Mourning Richards.

"Ended Cases"

16 = 1755 (Apr) William Jordan and Richard Barnes, merchants of Richmond CO (Lunenburg Parish), v. Robert Elliott, merchant. Jury: James Gibbson, John Falkner, John Lewis, William Hackney, Maurice Smith, William Bristow, Daniel Stringer, Needles Hill, William Meacham, George Daniel, Meacham Fearn and Benjamin Rhodes (?). Wit: Francis Randall, Richard Browne, and Dr. John Symonds.

16 = 2 April 1755 James Gibbs, ship carpenter, states that he helped build a sloop for Zachariah Mason. Wit: John Kemp Stone, John Gordon, Thomas Whitley, Robert Murray, Gawin Lowry and Thomas Parmer. Jury: Massey Yarrington, John Berry, Henry Batchelder, John Stampher, James Bristow, William Millor, Robert Daniel, John Taylor, John Thurston, Thomas Brumwell, John Murray and Needles Hill.

17 = 2 Apr 1755 Thomas Whitley v. Benjamin Rhodes, exr of John Rhodes, Jr., decd. Jury: Massey Yarrington, John Berry, Henry Batchelder, John Stampher, James Bristow, Charles Miller, Sr., Robert Daniel, Sr., John Taylor, Robert Murray, John Thurston, Thomas Brumwell and John Murray.

18 = [no date in book] Beverley Stanard, son and Heir of William Stanard, Gent., decd., v. Jane Daniel, Exor of George Guest, decd. George Guest sold William Stanard 100a that was part of a tract that his father, George Guest, has bought from James Atwood on 26 Feb 1732. George Guest died the day that he made his will.

19 = 1751 Account kept by James Daniel in 1751 lists cash paid Francis Sykes for a coffin, William Moulson for rum, Capt. Thomas Price, Mr. Secretary Nelson, James Reed and Ralph Watts, Jr.

19 = 6 Aug 1755 John Segar, Jr. v. Ralph Watts, Sr. and Ralph Watts, Jr. Wit: Henry Daniel and John Brime, Jr.

19 = [no date] Mary Daniel, an infant under 21, by her father Robert Daniel v. Henry Shepherd and his wife Tabitha Shepherd because Tabiatha [sic] Shepherd has publicly accused Mary Daniel of stealing Henry Shepherd's shirt.

"Judgements"

20 = 4 Dec 1755 John Smith and Robert Daniel examine the 1744 Estate Acct of Elizabeth Long, decd., and the sale

cryed by Thomas Laughlin. William Long, William Robinson, William Jones and John Long are mentioned.

22 = [no date, near ones are 1755-56] Bond of Francis Sykes, chain maker, to Robert Elliott. Wit: William Moulson and James Daniel.

"Ended Cases"

24 = 29 Mar 1755 William Jones writes to James Daniel of Orange CO.

"Judgements"

26 = 30 Nov 1757 Bond of Henry Street and James Daniel to James Richeson. Wit: Peacham George.

Misc Recds of Marriages, Births & Deaths 1663-1763

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

29 Catherine Daniel, daughter of William Daniel and Susanna Daniel, born 29 Aug 1755

32 Robert Daniel, son of Robert Daniel and Lucy Daniel, born 1 Jan 1758

32 Ann Daniel, daughter of Richard Daniel and Ann Daniel, born 20 May 1758

35 John Daniel, son of John Daniel and Sarah Daniel, born 19 Oct 1760

35 Mary Daniel, daughter of William Daniel and Susanna Daniel, born 3 Jan 1762

35 Clary Daniel, daughter of Benjamin Daniel and Elizabeth Daniel, born 11 Aug 1762 [probably d. young, she's not in write-ups?]

36 James Daniel, son of John Daniel and Sarah Daniel, born 28 Dec 1762

Surveys 1735-1807

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

38=p. 1-2 ... Order of court 6 Apr 1736...land between Col. ____ Corbin and Philemon Bird. Chaincarriers: James Daniel and William Daniel. Surveyor: Henry Thacker. 167a and 99a Corner to David Davis in Weeke's line, William Carter's patent, corner on Hedgcock, Thomas Carter.

38=p. 1-2 Amey Walker..21 Jun 1735.. 15 acres of King's land on north side of Main Road. Chaincarriers: Charles Daniel and Richard Jacob. Surveyor: henry [sic] Thacker. Adjoins John Hipkings, the Glebe, Esq. Wormeley.

39=p.9 6 Jun 1764 John Thilman of Caroline CO. 176a Entailed and in the possession of Charles Lee. CCs Charles Lee, Jr. and Lodowick Greenwood. Surveyor William Parry. Adjoins Daniels. recd 15 Jan 1773.

39=p.9 4 Jun 1764 Purchased of William Gardner. 130a. CCs John Stringer and Benjamin Daniel. Surveyor William Parry. Adj John George and William Owen. recd 16 Jan 1773.

39=p.12 25 Aug 1764 George Davis. 400a sold to William Owen. CCs Thomas Gill and William Daniel, Jr. Surveyor William Parry. Adj James Daniel, Daniel Stringer. recd 4 Feb 1773.

40=p.13 21 Nov 1765 Maj. Robert Daniel & Co. 125a. Adj Wormeley, the Dragon Run, Murray's Mill Swamp. recd 10 Feb 1773.

40=p.16 21 May 1766 Rev. Thomas Smith and Gregory Smith. 560a. CCs Samuel Wortham and William Daniel, Jr. Surveyor William Parry. Adj My Lady's Bridge, Peankatank River and Wormeley. recd 6 Jun 1773.

40=p.17 19 Aug 1767 10a, the Prison Bounds in Town of Urbanna. Adj Courthouse, Prison, Warehouse, Houses of Mr. Robert Spratt, Mr. John Daniel and Mrs. Jean Meacham, and Rose Hill Creek. recd 17 --- 1773.

41=p.19 24 may 1768 Hon. Richard Corbin. 1300a purchased by him of the Rev. Thomas Price. CCs John Lee and William Lee. Surveyor william Parry. Adj Annis' Branch, Benjamin Williams, Samuel Daniel, Mr. Yates, Richard George, Amerson, Godby. recd 16 Jul 1773.

41=p.20 [no date] William Daniel. 600a of Intailed Land. Adj Alexander Smith. CCs Oliver Daniel and William Bristow. (Plat is divided in two equal parts as Alexander Murray's Land and William Lyall's Land. recd Jul 1773). ***This info given by Hopkins above is way off, referring to another plat. William Daniel's survey is for 48a of intailed land and another 13 of King's land (actually part of the Dragon Swamp). Oliver Daniel, Wm Bristow CC. date of survey not legible, but in 1768-1769 are based on near plats, recorded in Jul 1773. This turns out to be Capt. William Daniel's original land, before being sold in 1772. See [Locating the Daniel Lands in Middlesex](#) for more info and a picture of the plat.

41=p.21 14 -- 1769 Capt. George Daniel. 192a of Intailed Land (Divided into three sections: 76a to Robert Daniel, 58a to Betty Kemp and 58a to Robert Daniel.) CCs Robert Daniel, Jr. and Josiah Daniel. Surveyor William Parry. Adj the Briery Swamp, Charles Lee, Davis and Robert Daniel the Elder. recd 24 Jul 1773.

41=p.22 14 Apr 1770 William Bird. 300a he purchased of Henry Daniel. CCs Robert Daniel, Jr. and James Collins. Surveyor William Parry. Adj Rachel Brookes, Corbin, Curtis Hardee, Latane Montague.

42=p.27 15 Apr 1772 Lewis Dudley. 754a. CCs William Daniel and Edward Bristow, Jr. Surveyor John Yarrington. Adj Thacker, Berry, James Kidd, Joseph Tuggle, James Patterson, Robert Thurston, Mrs. Thacker, Alden, Piping Spring Swamp and Ruff Swamp.

43=p.32 20 Apr 1774 John Batchelder 346a. (Note states that there is included in this plat 10a of meadow land before purchased of the said John Batchelder by Maj. Robert Daniel, decd. Within these black lines is the Widow's Dower of 100a assigner her on 16 Apr 1776.) This torn page shows land of Beverley Daniel, Mrs. Roan and Dragon Swamp.

43=p.32 16 Jan 1772 Mrs. ---- Roane (had by Mrs. Ann Daniel, decd.) 188a. Land is opposite to Beverley Daniel's house, on the side of the Dragon Swamp and Mr. Murray's Mill.

43=p.33 -- Nov 1774. [no name in book] 414a. Adj Rappahannock [sic] River, the Great Swamp, William Montague, William Southern and Joseph Minton. Surveyor Beverley Daniel.

44=p.36 29 Sep 1785 Robert Daniel, decd. 185 3/4a with 63a for the widow, Sarah Cloud. Adj Robert Daniel and James Campbell, Charles Lee and Thomas Brookes, the two Brothers. Wit Henry Vass, Philip Montague and Churchill Blakey.

44=p.40 1 Jun 1792 Mr. Lunsford Daniel 41a. CCs William Shackleford and Charles Daniel. Surveyor Leonard George. Adj Turner and Shackleford.

45=p.49 27 Nov 1807 For Henry Hefferman, Esq. trustee of George S. Daniel and consent of Dawson Hudgins. 69 3/8a. Adj Grymes and Wormley. Surveyor James Healey.

Order Book #1 (Deeds and Wills) 1673-1680

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

no Daniel

Wills 1675-1798, pts 1 & 2

(made up from loose court papers and many are very difficult to read as photocopies and impossible to read on microfilm.)

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

50=p.11: William Blackburn (Blackford?)....24 May 1680/ ____ My land lord, Thomas Kidd. Goddaughter Elizabeth Kidd. Thomas Kidd, Jr. (under 16). John Daniell. Wit: Thomas Platt and Ad ____ Rannalls.

50=p. 21: Thomas Williams....30 Jul 1683/6 Oct 1684.... Son Edward Williams. Exor: Wife Bridgett Williams. Wit: Oswald Cary, William Daniell and Christopher Robinson.

51=p.25: Thomas Cordwell....12 May 1685/6 Jul 1685.... Wife Mary Cordwell. Two daughters Ann Cordwell (underage) and Penelopy Cordwell. Thomas Basket. Son in law John Basket. Son in law Ralph Masey. Wit: Daniel Long, Elizabeth Wood and William Danniell, Jr.

53=p.69: John Vaus....8 Sep 1691/5 Oct 1691.... Wife Elizabeth Vaus. English boy named Paul Derhany. Daughter Agatha Vaus (underage). nephew William Daniell, son of my sister Constance Daniell. Nephews and nieces James Curtis, Aberilla Curtis and Chichester Curtis, the children of my sister Elizabeth Curtis. Nephew Christopher Robinson. Exor: Wife. Wit: Christopher Robinson, Abraham Weekes and William Lyall.

54=p.77 John Wortham....6 Jun 1692/1 Aug 1692.... Son George Wortham 200 acres. Son Oswald Wortham the rest of my land. Daughter Elizabeth Wortham. Wife Jane Wortham. "My own children". A negro named Boy belonging to the children of Roger Shackelford, decd. Exor: son George Wortham. Overseers: Capt. William Daniell and Mr. Richard Robinson. Wit: William Downing, Sr., William Downing, Jr. and Robert Humphery.

55=p.101 Alexander Smith.... 5 Jan 1695[96]/6 Apr 1696.... Only son John Smith "all of my land". Trustees: Maurice Cock and William Wyatt of King & Queen Co. Wit: Capt. William Daniell, John Vivion, Andrew Willson and Thomas Steel. [It doesn't say Capt. on the sig, only on the notice of oath for probate.]

57=p.120 William Daniell, Sr.... 8 Oct 1694/3 Oct 1698.... Son William Daniell 150 acres whereon he now lives and 100 acres bought by me of Mr. Christopher Robinson. Son Robert Daniell 150 acres whereon he now lives adjoining Thomas Cordwell. Son Richard Daniell. Son James Daniell. Daughters viz Agatha Daniell, Catherine Daniell, Elizabeth Daniell and Ann Daniell. Wife Jacobed Daniell. Two youngest daughters Elizabeth Daniell and Ann Daniell. Benjamin Thatcher. Exors: Wife and sons Richard Daniell and James Daniell. Overseers Maurice Cock and John Smith, Sr. Wit: John Walker, Benjamin Thatcher, Thomas Sears (?) and William Downey.

Will Book A 1698-1713

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

59=p.41 Elizabeth Boseley.... 10 May 1700/11 Nov 1700.... Daughter Frances Nash 1/3 of estate left by my husband Jacob Boseley, decd. Daughter Hannah Boseley. Mr. Robert Daniel to be guardian to daughter Frances Nash until she is 21. Mr. Robert George to be guardian to Hannah Boseley until she is 21. Exors: Two daughters. Wit Paul Thilman and John Kersey.

59=p.47 James Blaise.... 10 Dec 1700/3 Feb 1700[01].... wife Elizabeth Blaise. Cousin Mary Osband. cousin Agatha Vause. Catherine Lidford. Land whereon Mr. Maurice Cock, decd., did live. Two cousins Mary [Vause] and Agatha [Vause] [the straight brackets are in this abstracts as shown] to have 2 years schooling. Garrot Minor and Jane Smith to "live with my wife providing said Garrot doth not marry". Trustees: Garwin Corbin and Mr. Edwin Thacker. Wit: William Daniell, Garritt Minor and Christopher Barnard.

60=p.55 3 Feb 1700[01] Inv of Estate Richard Willis, Gent.,... Debts owed to...Richard Daniell....

62=p. 141 5 Feb 1702[03] Inv of Estate Tobias Mickleburrough, Gent., decd.... List of debts due the estate include....Richard Daniell....

63=p.166 Joane Deverdell.... 22 Sep 1703/7 Aug 1704.... Son in law John Micham. Wit: William Daniell, John Bristow and William Ryon.

63=p.169 John Vivion.... 14 Mar 1705/4 Jun 1705....Sons Charles Vivion and John Vivion. Daughter Margaret Daniell. Daughter Diana Vivion. Son Thomas Vivion. wife's granddaughter Anne Smith. Wife Christian Vivion. Daughter Diana Vivion and son Thomas Vivion underage. Exors: Son John Vivion and brother Thomas Smith. Wit: Sarah Batchelder and John Smith.

65=p.205 5 Apr 1708 Inv of Estate of John Goodwin, decd., sworn to by Capt. Robert Daniel for Garrett Minor, administrator.

65=p.211 George Gest.... 12 May 1708/7 Mar 1709.... wife Mary Gest. Son George Gest and daughter Elizabeth Trigg. Thomas Burk and his wife. Elizabeth Burk. Abraham Trigg as long as he lives and his wife lives. Exor: Wife. Wit: William Daniell, Mary Daniell and William Daniell, Jr.

69=p.9 [still says will book A, the pages start at 1 again after p. 251] 2 Sep 1712 Deposition of William Daniel states that he wrote the will of Mr. John Mitcham (Meacham?) a little before he married the widow Brime and that he

left his son James Meacham as executor and divided the land he lived on between James Meacham and his brother Daniel Meacham and a parcel of land to his youngest son joining upon his son Joseph Mitcham (Meacham) and negroes to his three sons.

70=p.16 David Davis.... 20 Jan 1709[10]/3 Mar 1712.... Son John Davis my plantation. David Davis all the rest of my land. William Davis. John Davis' part to Matthew Davis and William Davis. Matthew Davis. Daughter Katherine Davis. Wife Mary Davis. Wit: William Daniel, Mary Goodlow and James Meacham.

Will Book B 1713-1734, part 1

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

71=p.11 Mary Davis.... 1 Mar 1709[10]/6 Apr 1714.... All my children and friend, Mr. William Daniel, Sr., to put them in convenient places. Son Davies Davis to go to William Daniel until he comes of age. Son William Davis and daughter Mary Davis. Exor: William Daniel. Wit: Susanna Carter and Matthew Davis.

73=p.44 4 Oct 1715 Inv Est ***Richard Davis, decd., by James Daniel.[***NO!!!, Hopkins book in error - these are two separate lists of inventory that had come into the hands of Richard Daniell and James Daniell from the estate of William Daniell. They included the legacies that were left in William's will of 1694, proved 1698. Richard's list included "to my Legasy one old tropping Sadel pistols & holsters" (the will said "to my Loving Sone Richard Daniell My Saddle Pistols & houlsters"), James' list included "to my legasy a Cow and goon [sic]" (the will said "to my Loving Sone James Daniell one Cow & Calfe & a Gun".]

73=p.51 John Bristow....20 Feb 1716/6 Nov 1716.... Son Nicholas Bristow. Daughter Anne Bristow. Grandson John Bristow, son of Thomas Bristow. William Owen, son of Michael Owen. Son William Bristow. Son James Bristow. Wife Mary Bristow and children. Exors: Sons Nicholas Bristow and James Bristow. Wit: William Daniell, William Daniell, Jr. and Mary Rice.

75=p.95 William Tinny.... 21 May 1717/7 Oct 1718.... Daughter Ann Hallard. Son William Tinny. Mary Tinny. Catherine Tinny. Exor: Wife Honour Tinny. Wit: William Daniell, Jr. and Mary Rice.

78=p.161 Hugh Watts.... 13 Sep 1720/7 Feb 1720[21].... Daughters Elizabeth Watts and Ann Watts. Grandchildren Agatha Watts and John Watts. Godson William Daniel. Wife Joana Watts. Wit: John Linndle, Elizabeth Daniell and Richard Daniell.

78=p.164 Robert Daniell.... 23 Dec 1720/7 Mar 1720[21].... Two sons Robert Daniell and James Daniell. Sons Henry Daniell and Garrett Daniell. Daughter Jane Segar. Exors: Wife Margaret Daniell and my son James Daniell. Wit: John Bryant, Mary Hunt and John Owen.

78=p.167 Sarah Batchelder.... 30 Sep 1720/7 Mar 1720[21].... Sons William Batchelder, Samuel Batchelder and James Batchelder. Catherine Batchelder. Sarah Daniel. Wit: Stokley Towles, John Burk and Richard Moulson.

Will Book B 1713-1734, part 2

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

[the book left out p. 203/4 which is the first inv of Robert Daniel by Margaret]

80=p.p.233 7 Nov 1721 Margaret Daniell adds to the inventory of her husband, Robert Daniell.

80=p.238 Marvil Moseley.... 13 Feb 1720[21]/6 Mar 1721.... Son Marvil Moseley. Son John Moseley. Granddaughter Sarah Moseley the daughter of John Moseley and Mary Moseley. Granddaughter Elizabeth Daniell. Grandson Moseley Daniell. Grandchildren Mary Daniel, Ann Daniel and Agatha Daniel. Jane Stapleton. Exors: Sons Marvil Moseley and John Moseley. Wit: John Seagar, John Evin (?) and Martha Tugel.

81=p.267 William Daniell.... 27 Feb 1722[23]/2 Jul 1723.... Son William Daniell. Daughters Elizabeth Daniell, Mary Daniell, Ann Daniell and Agatha Daniell. Sons Moseley Daniell, John Daniell, Robert Daniell and Obadiah Daniell. Exors: Sons. (Youngest daughters viz Mary, Ann and Agatha Daniell to live at Jemeco until they marry under the care of their uncle, John Moseley.) Wit: David George, John George and Ann Gardner.

81=p.270 William Daniell.... 16 Aug 1723/3 Dec 1723.... Son James Daniel (under 21). Eldest daughter Jane (Jeane?) Daniell. Youngest daughter Constant Daniell (under 18). Trustee: Cousin Robert Daniell and Mrs.

Daniell. Wit: Garritt Daniell, Elizabeth Daniell and Joseph Hardee.

86=p.333 John Smith.... 1 Nov 1727/2 Jan 1727[28].... Brother James Smith. Nephew John Smith. Nephew William Smith land and plantation. Niece Phebe Lawson when she is of age. Niece Phebe Daniel when she comes of age. Niece Elizabeth Smith when she is of age. Niece Jane Smith when she is of age. Niece Ann Smith, daughter of my brother James Smith. Neice Margaret Smith, daughter of my brother James Smith. Mary Freeston, daughter of George Freeston, decd. Three nephews viz Cary Smith, William Smith and Oswald Smith and Dinah Smith when they come of age. Exors: Said three nephews and William Lawson. Wit: Edward Clark, Edward Smith and William Bristow.

89=p.366 Richard Moulson.... 3 Apr 1730/5 May 1730.... Wife (not named) and her three children. Son William Moulson. Exors: Wife, friend Alexander Frazier, Stockley Towles and Garrett Daniel. Wit: Jerome Armor, Robert Dickson and Matthew Hopkins. (will probated by Jane Moulson, one of the executors.)

90=p.399 1 May 1733 Inv of est of William Chessell, decd., by Garret Daniel, adm.

Will Book C 1740-1743

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

92=p.27 Robert Brown....29 Mar 1741/7 Apr 1741.... Sarah Owen, dau of William Owen, decd. Sarah Lee, dau of Thomas Lee. Reuben Shelton, son of Thomas Shelton. Hannah Buford, dau of William Buford. Charles Perrott and Frances Perrott, son and dau of Curtis Perrott, decd. Pleasant Wakefield, an orphan under my care, to be taught the trade of carpenter. Residue of my est between the chn of my bro Curtis Hardee and he is to be exec. wit James Campbell, Obediah Daniel and John Cole.

92=p.52 Garrett Daniel, gdn to John Segar, orphan of Oliver Segar, Gent., decd. 3 Nov 1741.

92=p.59 John Carter.... 24 Jan 1741[42]/6 Apr 1742.... Niece Sarah Rice. Brother Robert Daniel. Brother Joseph Carter. Brother Mark Wheeler for schooling of his children. Children of brother Robert Daniel. Nephew William Carter for schooling for his children. James Cole. Sister Elizabeth Daniel. godson John Hardee. Exor: Wife Mary Carter.

92=p.70 Robert Daniel.... 12 Jun 1742/7 Sep 1742.... Son William Daniel. Son Robert Daniel. "Until all of my children are of age". Exors: Sons aforesaid. Wit: Charles Tyler, John Brookes and Mary Meacham.

93=p.72 William Bristow....20 Mar 1740/7 Dec 1742.... Wf Margaret Bristow. Son Charles Bristow. Dau Mical Bristow. Dau Ann Bristow. All my children viz Edward Bristow, William Bristow, Charles Bristow, Mical Bristow and Ann Bristow. Exec Wife. wit James Daniel, Vivion Daniel and Margaret Daniel.

93=p.73 7 Dec 1742 Division of est Curtis Perrot, decd, to Ann Perrott, decd., the widow of Curtis Perrott. Curtis Perrott, Charles Perrott, Daniel Perrott, Clara Marks the wife of William Marks, Avarilla Long the wife of William Long and Ann Perrott Agatha Perrott and Frances Perrott.

95=p.163 4 Apr 1744 - the 1741 acct by Garrett Daniel the guardian of John Segar, orphan of Oliver Segar, Gent.

95=p.175 Mary Bristow....2 Apr 1741/---1744....Dau Mary Ammon. Grandson William Daneill [sic]. Exor: My son Jedidiah Bristow. wit James Campbell, John Price and Mary Carter.

96=p.186 2 Feb 1744[45] William Daniel, admin of William Wallace, decd.

96=p.195 William Daniel, adm of Caleb Brooks, decd. 5 Mar 1744[45]

97=p.234 7 May 1745 Clara Daniel, admx of Garrett Daniel, decd.

97=p.251 Philip Brooks....----/4 Jun 1745....Eldest son Philip Brooks. Ex Son in law Edward Smith. wit Robert Daniel and William Daniel.

97=p.255 17 Jan 1745[46] Inv of est Garrett Daniel, decd. [this is probably an error for Jun, admin was in May, it's listed in a bunch of Jun-Jul entries]

98=p.292 Thomas Shaw....10 Nov 1741/7 Jan 1745[46]....Sons Thomas Shaw and William Shaw (underage) land

bought of John Vivion and William Smith. Daus Ann Shaw and Mary Shaw. The child my wife now goes with. ex wf Mary Shaw and bro Samuel Shaw. wit Charles Daniel, John Amis and Humphrey Mackendree.

98=p.305 Nuncupative will of Mary Blakely....30 Jan 1745[46]/4 Feb 1745[46]....Dau Joanna Singin and her children. Grandson John Brame, Jr. with the balance of est to John Brame Sr. Admin grtd to John Brame Sr. wit Elizabeth Daniel.

[re next record**Robert seems to be listed as a son in writeups, also Josiah is given as dying as an infant, but....]
99=p.341 William Daniel....17 Nov 1746/3 Feb 1746[47]....Son in law Robert Daniel. Dau Lucy Daniel. Son Josiah Daniel my plantation...that part of Mr. Watt's land that came by his mother. Dau Agatha Daniel the land I bought of Eusebius Lewis. Land whereon old John Jones lives. Daus Sarah Daniel, Rachel Daniel, Ann Daniel and Frances Daniel. (All under 18). Bros Richard Daniel, Edward Bristow and James Cole. Sis Jochebed Jefferson. ex sons Josiah Daniel and Robert Daniel and my wf Ann Daniel. wit Henry Thacker, John Strachey, Judith Wortham and Anne Smith.

99=p.348 7 Apr 1747 William Daniel, adm Josiah Daniel, decd.

100=p.364 7 Jul 1747 Inv of est William Daniel by Robert Daniel ex.

100=p. 376 7 Jul 1747 Inv of est Josiah Daniel by Robert Daniel ex.

100=p.390 3 Nov 1747 Robert Daniel, gdn of Sarah Daniel, Rachel Daniel and Frances Daniel, orphans of William Daniel.

101=p.401 6 Jan 1747 acct of estates of Josiah Daniel, Agatha Daniel and Ann Daniel to their mother Mrs. Ann Daniel, Robert Daniel, Sarah Daniel, Rachel Daniel and Frances Daniel. 2 Feb 1747

102=p.432 James Daniel....18 Sep 1747/4 Oct 1748....Dau Rachel Daniel. Sons Peter Daniel and Charles Daniel. Daus Margaret Daniel and Susannah Daniel. Grandson James Mickleburrough. Granddau Margaret Mickleburrough. Sons James Daniel and Vivion Daniel after the death of my wife Margaret Daniel. Son John Daniel. Dau Phebey Daniel. Grandson Charles Daniel. ex wf. wit Joseph Eggleston and Thomas Laughlin.

Will Book D 1748-1760

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

103=p.11 -- Apr 1749 Inv of William Daniel by Robert Daniel, ex.

103=p.12 7 Mar 1748[49] Inv of Josiah Daniel by Robert Daniel, adm.

105=p.120 Charles Bristow....22 Mar 1748/3 Jul 1750.... Two sisters Michel Bristow and Ann Dudley. ex bro William Bristow. wit Charles Daniel, Vivion Daniel and Nicholas Jacobs.

105=p.138 Margaret Daniell....27 Aug 1750/2 Oct 1750....Son Vivion Daniell my estate except 2 cows to son John Daniell. ex son Vivion Daniell. wit Charles Daniel, John Daniel and Jane Daniel.

105=p.155 George Gest....15 Apr 1749/1 Jan 1750[51].... son William Gest. My six chn viz Jane Sanford wf of William Sanford, Mary Gutthrey, Nelly Burton wf of James Burton, Mekiel Gest and James Gest. ex friend James Daniel. wit William Pain and James Amberson.

105=p.158 5 Feb 1750[51] Robert Daniel adm of Henry Brooks.

106=p.160 George Rice....2 Jan 1750[51]/5 Feb 1750[51]....bro James Rice and sis Elizabeth Rice. ex Robert Daniel. wit John Batchelder and Samuel Greenwood.

106=p.163 5 Feb 1750[51] James Daniel, gdn of William Gest, orph of George Gest.

106=p.172 2 Apr 1751 James Daniel, adm of John Hutton.

106-p.191 6 Aug 1751 Robert Daniel, adm of James Campbell.

106=p.200 6 Aug 1751 Sale of est of Henry George, decd. buyers: Richard Allen, John Brooks, Charles Moulson,

George Daniel, Harry Sears, John Thurston, William Sadler, Francis Sykes, John Hardee, Daniel Stringer, Meacham George, William Lewis, Alexander Murray, Richard Overstreet, Katherine Jones, Samuel Greenwood, John Thurston Sr., Daniel Perrott, Henry Shepherd, Robert Linn, Katherine Street, John Creel, Perrott Prindle, John Williams, James Markham, William Cardwell, Elenor Dobs, James Campbell, Ralph Watts, William Daniel, George Bristow, William Meacham, Thomas Sears, Joshua Hardee, Henry Batchelder, John Smith, Hugh Macktyre, James Smith, Henry Street, John George.

107=p.214 5 Nov 1751 Inv of John Hutton by James Daniel.

107=p.229 5 May 1752 George Daniel adm of Charles Gunter.

107=p.231 5 May 1752 George Daniel, gdn to William Gunter, John Gunter and Charles Gunter, orphans of Charles Gunter.

108=p.285 Thomas Lee Sr....3 Nov 1752/3 Jul 1753....Sons Thomas Lee and John Lee. Four youngest chn viz Charles Lee, Sarah Lee, William Lee and Ann Lee. ex wf Ann Lee and son John Lee. wit James Daniel and George Lee.

109=p.320 10 Oct 1754 Maurice Smith, gdn to Anna Daniel, orphan of Garrett Daniel.

109=p.329 4 Feb 1755 Robert Daniel, gdn to Sarah Blake, orphan of John Blake.

110=p.332 2 Sep 1755 Sale of est of John Blake, decd., to: Sarah Blake, John Anderson, William Hiptinstall, John Neal, Jacob Blake, Joseph McCormack, John Wiat, John Wortham, James Hiptinstall, William Bristow, Samuel Bristow, Edward Bristow, John Dunleby, John Murray, George Anderson, John Deaton, Richard Daniel, William Humphries [sic in this book], Thomas Laughlin, William Healy.

111=p.394 3 May 1757 George Daniel, gdn to Jane Guthrie and Anne guthrie, orphans of John Guthrie.

111=p.418 1 Nov 1757 James Daniel, gdn to Elizabeth Hutton and Milicent Hutton, orphans of John Hutton.

112=p.456 George Daniel....7 Apr 1758/4 Jul 1758....wf Mary Daniel. Son Nelson Daniel. Dau Molly Daniel. ex Brothers William Daniel and Robert Daniel and George Daniel. wit Henry Daniel and Betty Daniel

112=p.459 Elizabeth Smith....18 Sep 1756/4 Jul 1758....William Daniel, son of Richard Daniel when 21. John Daniel under 21. ex Richard Daniel. wit John Wortham, James Wortham and Samuel Wortham.

112=p.469 John Lewis....18 May 1758/5 Sep 1758....Three sons viz William Lewis, John Lewis and Thomas Lewis. wf Elizabeth Lewis. Daus Ann Lewis and Mary Lewis. ex wf and Robert Daniel. wit William Brooks, Sarah Tuggle, Elizabeth Lewis, Mary Brooks and Thomas Laughlin.

113=p.482 John Wortham....15 Jan 1757/6 Mar 1759....wf Judith Wortham during her widowhood. My seven chn viz James Wortham, Samuel Wortham, Judith Wortham, Mary Wortham, Elizabeth Wortham, Ann Wortham and Lucy Wortham. ex Son James Wortham and Meacham Fearn. wit Richard Daniel and Peter Clark.

113=p.513 7 Aug 1759 James Daniel adm of John Lee Sr., decd.

Will Book E 1760-1772

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

115=p.38 1 Apr 1760 Robert Daniel adm of William Haley.

115=p.69 3 Jun 1760 Sarah Daniel, Richard Daniel and Lodowick Tuggle are exrs of Anne Tuggle, decd.

117=p.119 7 Jul 1761 John Daniel adm of John Oneal, decd.

119=p.165 1 Mar 1763 James Daniel adm of William Powell.

119=p.165 1 Mar 1763 William Daniel, gdn to Ann Guthrey, orphan of John Guthrey

119=p.186 James Reid, Urbanna. 31 Aug 1763 - 3 Jan 1764. To be buried near bro Adam Reid. David Ker, atty at law, my whole estate. sister Mrs. Jean Reid of ayr in Scotland. Sarah Daniel, wf of John Daniel. John Adair, son of Rose O'Neal. godson William Robinson, son of Maj. John Robinson. Exrs: Friends Richard Corbin, Christopher Robinson and David Ker. Codicil dated 13 Sep 1763. Wit John symmer, James Robb and Archibald Patison. James Mills and Charles Neilson.

120=p.193 John Williams. -- Jan 1764 - 3 Apr 1764. Son Benjamin Williams. Susanna thurston. Three daus viz Frances Williams, Anna Williams and Jane Williams. Exr William Daniel. Wit John Seward, John Seward, Jr. and John Brooks.

120=p.203 Christopher Curtis. 20 Dec 1763 - 6 Jun 1764. Land in Louisa CO to be sold and land rented in Caroline CO. Son James Curtis. Wife (not named) and all of my children (all underage). Exrs Christopher, Robinson, Robert Daniel and George Daniel. (Codicil says daus are not of age.)

120=p.206 William Williamson. 26 Mar 1762 - 5 Jan 1764. Son Benjamin Williamson. Son John Williamson one shilling. Three daus viz Avie Williamson, Elizabeth Williamson and Clara Williamson when of age. Exr Wife Mary Williamson. Wit James Daniel, William Daniel and Robert Thurston.

121=p.252 Henry Shepherd. 13 Aug 1760 - 2 Jul 1765. Wife Tabitha Shepherd. All my chn (not named). Exrs Wife and son Jeremiah Shepherd. Wit William Daniel, Ransome Sutherland and John George.

122=p.281 3 Mar 1767 Division of est of George Daniel, decd., to Henry Shepherd who married Mary Daniel the widow and Nelson Daniel by George Daniel his guardian.

122=p.300 Henry Daniel. 17 Mar 1764 - 7 Jul 1767. Sons George Daniel, Robert Daniel and Henry Daniel. Dau Mary Shepherd. Dau Rachel Daniel. Grandson Nelson Daniel (under 21). Wife Betty Daniel. Exrs Wife and Lewis Mountague. Wit George Davis, Charles Lee and John George.

124=p.398 6 Mar 1770 Appraisal of est of Nichholas [sic] Jacob for Robert Daniel, adm.

125=p.413 27 Aug 1770 Acct of Peter Kemp and his wife Betty Kemp, exrs of Henry Daniel, decd.

125=p.442 Thomas Laughlin. 3 Oct 1769 - 25 Feb 1771. Wf (not named) plantation during her widowhood. Son Thomas Laughlin land in Caroline CO. Son Simon Laughlin land in Middlesex CO and Culpeper CO. Grandson Thomas Laughlin. Granddaus Sarah Batchelder and Catherine Batchelder. Dau Ursilla Stringer. Dau Anne Robinson. Chn of my dau Elizabeth Valentine. Exrs Friend Maj. Robert Daniel and son Thomas Laughlin and Simon Laughlin. Wit Robert Spratt, David Ker, Overton Cosby and James Gregorie.

125=p.445 25 Feb 1771 Appraisal of est of Bartholomew Yates, decd., for Ann Yates and George Daniel, administrators.

125=p.459 Robert Daniel. 31 Jan 1770 - 24 Jun 1771. Wife Lucy Daniel. Dau Ann Yates land in Orange CO. Grandson Bartholomew Yates when he is 21. Beverley Daniel land in Gloucester CO. Son Robert Daniel. Exrs Friend George Daniel, wf Lucy Daniel and son Beverley Daniel. Wit Sarah Roane, Ann Currey, Rachel Murray and Lodowick Jones.

127=[p. not actually noted in this book, but it's between 487 and 490]. John Daniel, Urbanna. 24 Apr 1772 - 25 May 1772. Wf (not named). Son John Daniel. "All my children" and "all my sons". Exrs James Gregorie and George Lorimer. Wit Thomas Segar, Zachariah Shackelford and John George, Jr.

Will Book F 1772-1787

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

128=p.2 George Davis. 15 Sep 1772 - 26 Apr 1773. Son William Davis. Rest of est to be equally divided among all of my children. Loving wf (not named). Exrs: John Jackson and Robert Daniel. wit anthony Gardner, John Smith and Christopher Miller.

128=p.9 Elizabeth Smith. 26 Dec 1772 - 25 May 1773. Granddau Frankey Smith (underage). Granddau Judith Smith (underage). Grandson John Smith. Exrs Philip Mountague and Maurice Smith. Wit Robert Daniel, John Abbott and W. Young.

129=p.32 Benjamin Daniel. 4 Jul 1774 - 22 Aug 1774. All my chn viz Josiah Daniel, Leonard Daniel, Mary Daniel and Charles Daniel. Ann Lee and her little dau Rachel Lee until she is age 12. Exrs Bro Samuel Daniel, friend John George, Jr. and friend William Segar. Wit William Daniel, Sr., Lunsford Daniel and N. Daniel.

129=p.35 John Stamper. 21 Jul 1774 - 24 Oct 1774. Son Robert Stamper. Wf Sarah Stamper. All my chn (not named). Exr Son Robert Stamper. Wit Henry Chowning and William Daniel.

130=p.60 Henry Daniel. 5 Apr 1775 - 24 Apr 1775. Mother Betty Kemp. Bro Robert Daniel. Sis Rachel Price and her chn. Nephew Nelson Daniel. Bro George Daniel. Exrs Bros Robert Daniel and George Daniel. Wit James Gregorie, William Chowning and William Meacham.

130=p.69 Henry Shepherd. 17 Feb 1775 - 22 May 1775. Son Henry Shepherd. Son Robert Shepherd. Son George Daniel Shepherd. Dau Katy Shepherd. All chn are under 21. Wf (not named). Exrs Nelson Daniel, Thomas Segar and Thomas Gardner. Wit Milley Shepherd, William Shepherd and John Shepherd.

131=p.90 Lodowick Jones. 27 Nov 1776 - 27 Jan 1777. Wf Lucy Jones. Dau Elizabeth Travas [sic] Jones (underage). Exrs Wf Lucy Jones, Leroy Peachy, Charles McCarty and Beverley Daniel. Wit James Mountague, Robert Curtis and Philip Mountague.

131=p.106 24 Nov 1777 Division of Estate of Robert Daniel, Gent., to Mrs. Lucy Daniel, Dr. Spratt for his lady, Beverley Daniel and Robert Daniel.

132=p.118 Elizabeth Chapman. 8 Aug 1777 - 28 Sep 1778. Granddau Elizabeth Amberson and her brother in law John Cloudas. Niece Elizabeth Saunders. Exr Robert Daniel, Gent. Wit Philip Mountague, Frances Mountague and Charlotte Mountague.

132=p.124 23 Mar 1778 Equal division of that part of the est of Maj. Robert Daniel, decd., that was lent to Mrs. Lucy Daniel his widow, to Mr. Beverley Daniel, Dr. Robert Spratt for his wife Ann Spratt and Robert Daniel.

133=p.144 James Daniel. 21 Jul 1767 - 18 Jun 1779. Brother in law Arthur Ware and his chn. Carter Thurston, son of Robert Thurston. Lyday Daniel, dau of William Daniel. Exrs Robert Daniel and George Daniel. Wit William Daniel, William Cloudas, Jedidah Cloudas and John McDannell.

133=p.173 27 Sep 1779 Division of est of James Daniel, decd., to Arthur Ware's chn, Carter Thurston and William Ware.

133=p.175 25 Oct 1779 Inv of est of Benjamin Daniel, decd.

133=p.178 Sarah Roane. 24 Jun 1779 - 28 Feb 1780. Land inherited fr my father, William Daniel, adj the lands of Beverley Daniel to my three sons viz Thomas Roane, William Roane and John Roane. Two daus Nancy Roane and Sally Roane (both under 18) the money in the hands of Col. George Daniel. Exrs Col. George Daniel and Beverley Daniel. Wit Samuel Klug, Milly Daniel and Sarah Mitchell.

134=p.179 Benjamin Guthrie. 22 Feb 1780 - 28 Feb 1780. Sis Frances Tuggle. Bro John Guthries of Gloucester CO. Bros Samuel Guthrie and William Guthrie. William Berry and John Berry. John Berry, son of my sis Frances Berry and her husband John Berry. Frances Guthrie, dau of John Guthrie. Samuel Daniel, son of William Daniel and Lucy Daniel. Caty Daniel, dau of William Daniel and Lucy Daniel, money for schooling. Schooling of James Stevens, son of John Stevens. Ann Callaham, dau of John Callaham. Letty Cloudas, dau of John Cloudas of Essex CO. Sis Margaret Daniel Daniel [sic twice]. Father and mother during their lifetimes. Sis Ann Bristow. Exrs Robert Stamper and Samuel Guthrie. Leonard Bristow, son of Richard Bristow and Mary Bristow. [this seems like another bequest after exrs named?]. Wit Samuel Klug, Harry B. Yates and Thomas Roane.

135=p.202 Jane Chowning. 4 Sep 1780 - 23 Oct 1780. Dau Frances Chowning. Thomas Chowning's dau, Rachel Chowning. Sarah Burch. Dau Jane Chowning. Exrs Thomas Chowning and Henry Chowning. Wit William Chowning, John Daniel and Peggy Allen.

135=p.203 Frances Murray. 1 Feb 1780 - 27 Nov 1780. George Murray, son of my uncle Robert Murray. Polly Murray Curtis, dau of my sis Anne Curtis. Father, John Murray's estate. Bro William Murray. Bro Jack Murray. Exrs Mother, Rachel Murray and George Daniel. Wit Thomas Roane, Elizabeth Klug and Samuel Klug.

135=p.206 Robert Daniel. 26 Dec 1780 - 26 Feb 1781. Grandson John Daniel. Son Christopher Daniel. Dau Mary

Stamper should she return. Son Robert Daniel. Wf Elizabeth Daniel. Exrs Wf and son Robert Daniel. Wit Robert Daniel and Robert McTyre. [The original will indicates a son William Daniel who is not listed in this abstract.]

135=p.209 21 Mar 1781 Division of est of John Daniel, decd. to Barshaby Daniel, James Daniel, Chestley Daniel and Overton Daniel.

135=p.211 Lewis Dudley. 12 Apr 1781 - 28 May 1781. Dau Frances Dudley (underage). Thomas Segar, Sr., John George, Sr., Lawrence Meacham, Meacham George, Susanna Daniel (widow of William Daniel, decd.) and William Meacham who is out of the state. Exrs Thomas Segar and John George. Wit Clement Nicholson, Thomas Healy and William George.

137=p.229 Beverley Daniel. 21 Sep 1781 - 27 May 1782. Wf Milly Daniel. Son Robert Beverley Daniel (underage) all the land except that purchased of John Batchelder plus the land in Gloucester CO. Son George Sydnor Daniel (underage). Daus Lucy Daniel and Frances Ann Travis Daniel (both underage). Robert Beverley Spratt. William Spratt. William Baker. Exrs Wf, George Daniel, Leroy Peachy, Charles McCarty and Samuel Klug. Wit Samuel Klug, Robert Spratt, George Daniel and Ann Currey.

137=p.244 Robert Daniel. 27 Apr 1781 - 23 Sep 1782. Son Travers Daniel. Son Robert Daniel. Dau Mary Daniel. Wf Sarah Daniel. Exr Wife. Wit Robert Daniel and Robert McTyre.

138=p.255 Alexander Ramage. 8 Oct 1780 - 28 Apr 1783. Elizabeth Jacobs and her dau Patty Jacobs. Exr Sis Elizabeth Jacobs. Wit Thomas Chowning, John Daniel and Benjamin Williamson.

138=p.261 Henry Mickleborough. 24 Dec 1782 - 23 Jun 1783. Dau Elizabeth Batchelder. Grandchn John Mickleborough, Henry Mickleborough, Robert Mickleborough, Frances Mickleborough and Nancy Mickleborough, chn of my son Edmond Mickleborough, decd. Son Henry Mickleborough. Grandchn Elizabeth Mickleborough, Henry Mickleborough, James Mickleborough, Linis Mickleborough and Mountague Mickleborough, chn of my son James Mickleborough, decd. Dau Margaret Street and son in law Richard Street. Dau Mary Daniel and son in law Christopher Daniel. Dau Susanna Tuggle and son in law Nicholas Tuggle. Dau Sarah Cloudas and son in law Abner Cloudas. Dau Jane Young and son in law William Young. Grandson Henry Street. Grandson John Mickleborough, son of my son Edmond Mickleborough, decd. Grandson Henry Mickleborough, son of my son James Mickleborough, decd. Exrs Richard Street and William Young. Wit W. Curtis, Charles Curtis and Thomas Willis.

138=p.269 Rachel Murray. 14 Feb 1781 - 22 Mar 1784. Son Jack Murray (underage) the parcel of land inherited fr my mother. Dau Ann Curtis, widow of Christopher Curtis, decd., Lucy Yates, wf of Harry Beverley Yates, Caty Murray and Sally Murray. Friend Catherine Dillard. All my chn viz Ann Curtis, Lucy Yates, William Murray, Caty Murray, Sally Murray and Jack Murray. Exrs George Daniel, Harry Beverley Yates, Thomas Roane and Samuel Klut. Wit Samuel Klug, Elizabeth Klug and Mary Yates.

139=p.291 Robert Daniel. 21 Jan 1784 - 27 Sep 1784. Wf Penny Daniel. Son Henry Daniel (under 21). Son Robert Daniel (under 21). Son Beverley Daniel (under 21) land purchased from Thomas Sears. Two youngest sons viz Garrot Daniel and George Daniel. My seven chn viz Henry Daniel, Robert Daniel, Beverley Daniel, Garrot Daniel, George Daniel, Jean Daniel and Betty Daniel (all underage). Exrs Wife, Nelson Daniel and Charles Lee. Wit Reuben Shelton, John Sears, Thomas Jessee and Milley Lee.

140=p.325 Garret Tool. 9 Aug 1785 - 28 Nov 1785. Son Garret Tool. Dau Judith Daniel and her sons Morgan Daniel and John Daniel. Dau Catherine Tool. Daus Elizabeth Tool and Catherine tool. Exr William Elliott. Wit David Powell and William Powell.

141=p.329 24 Oct 1785 Sale of the est of Joseph Batchelder, decd., to Charles Edwards, John Batchelder, Holder Huggin, William Jackson, Francis Jarves, John Jarves, John Deen, Anderson Miller, Edward Jarves, Thomas Boss, Charles Dudley, William Holder Huggin, William Holder Dorson, Charles Flemman, George Daniel, Samuel Bruckner, John Sutton, Benjamin [sic] Carack, Miss Ann Batchelder, John Jackson and Daniel Jefferson.

141=p.343 25 Apr 1786 appraisal of est of James Wortham, decd., by George Daniel, adm.

Will Book G 1787-1793

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

143=p.16 Charles Robinson. 2 Nov 1784 - 23 Jul 1787. Wf Ann Robinson, Son William Robinson and son Charles Robinson (both under 21). Dau Elizabeth Robinson. Dau Ursly Robinson. Dau Nancy Robinson. Exrs Wife, bro Benjamin Robinson and son in law William Robinson. Wit George Daniel, Nelson Daniel and William Wood.

143=[no page given here, but between 19 and 27] Jack Murray. 1 Aug 1787 - 23 Jun 1788. Sister Anne Curtis. Brother in law Thomas Roane. Estate of my brother William Murray. Legacy given me by my sister Polly Murray's will. The 125a given me by my mother's will. Exr Brother in law Thomas Roane. Wit George Daniel and Francis Daniel.

144=p.36 Lucy Jones. 1 Sep 1788 - 27 Oct 1788. sis Fanny Chinn and her two daus viz Betty Travers Chinn and Lucy Chinn. Sis Milly Daniel. sis Nancy Tarpley. Nephew Bartholomew McCarty. Niece Elizabeth Griffin Williams. Niece Lucy Daniel. Minny McCarty. Niece Fanny McCarty. Exr Nephew Bartholomew McCarty. Wit Sally Roan, Nancy Roane and Samuel Klug. Codicil 6 Sep 1788 gives pew in the upper church to Mrs. Lorimer. Mrs. Fanny Wortham. Wit Mary McCarty and Benjamin Dabney.

144=p.51 27 Apr 1789 Acct by George Daniel of the est of Beverley Daniel, decd., mentions David Dickerson's executrix, Richard Wiatt Royston sheriff, Mrs. Lucy Jones, Miss Nancy Tarpley, Mrs. Sarah Baker the executrix of William Baker, John Kenningham, Sr., decd., Catherine Dillard, Mrs. Milly Daniel and Sally Roane the orphan of William Roane.

144=p.65 23 Apr 1789 Acct of Robert Daniel, decd., by Abner Cloudas, adm.

146=p.130 Daniel Stringer. 21 Oct 1789 - 28 Jun 1790. Son John Stringer. Son Daniel Stringer, Jr. Elizabeth Daniel. Sally Abbott. Judith Stringer. Clary Ware. Dau Caroline Hughes. Granddau Fanny Chowning. My three chn viz Daniel Stringer, John Stringer and Caroline Hughes. Exrs Two sons. Wit John George, W. George, Jacob Abbott and N. Daniel.

147=p.242 Charles Lee. 31 May 1791 - 25 Oct 1791. Son Charles Lee. Son Philip Lee. Dau Penny Daniel. Dau Fanny McTyre of Lancaster CO. Grandson Lewis Lee. Exr Son Charles Lee. Wit Thomas Brooks, Ann Brooks, Robert Daniel, Mary Faron and Reuben Lee.

148=p.270 27 Aug 1792 Acct of est of Christopher Curtis, decd., presented by Col. George Daniel, the surviving exr.

148=p.288 Robert Spratt of Urbanna. 16 Dec 1792 - 24 Dec 1792. Dau Charlotte Gwathmey. Son Robert Beverley Spratt land in Gloucester CO purchased of Col. Thomas Whiting. Son William Spratt land in Gloucester CO. Son George Daniel Spratt. Exrs and gdns to my chn: Rev. Samuel Klug, Overton Cosby and James Ross. Wit George Daniel, Hudson Muse and John Muse.

Orders 1758-1767 Part 2 (Includes Wills 1794-1795)

Note: these pages can be found AFTER page 647

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

151=p.19 28 Jul 1794 Inv of Estate of Lunsford Daniel, decd, by Lydia Daniel, administratrix.

151=p.27 George Daniel, 22 Jun 1788 - 28 Jul 1794. Wife (not named). Nephew Nelson Daniel. George Daniel Spratt (underage), son of Dr. Robert Spratt, and his two brothers Robert Beverly Spratt and William Spratt. Children of my sister Mary Shephard viz Henry Shephard, Robert Shephard and George Shephard. At the death of my Stepmother.... My halfbrother and sister. Robert Daniel and his heir, Rachel Price the present wife of John Price. Since my brother in law Robert Daniel is not alive, I give one half of the slaves now in the possession of my stepmother to be divided between his heirs. Exors: Wife, Robert Spratt and Nelson Daniel.

152 = p.66 22 Jun 1795 Estate of Lunsford Daniel, decd., with Lydia Daniel, administratrix.

Wills 1795-1798

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

153=p.7 Thomas Brooks. 21 Jan 1795 - 28 Sep 1795. Wf Ann Brooks. Son William Dillard Brooks land adj Charles Dannaal, Jinne Jessee, John Dannaal, William Hardy and Mr. Philip Lee. Son Thomas Brooks. Rest of my chn (not named). Exts Wife and brother in law George Dillard. Wit William Dillard, Philip Lee and Ann Lee.

154=p.45 22 Feb 1796 Appraisal of est of Charles Daniel, decd, for Sally Daniel, administratrix.

154=p.48 James Kidd. 21 Sep 1792 - 22 Feb 1796. Son Benjamin Kidd half of land purch of William Lorimer adj col. John George, Rev. Samuel Klug and Samuel Brooks. Son William Norman Kidd (under 21). Son James Kidd land he lives on purch of John Daniel plus land purch of John Berry adj Abbott's orphans. Son Thomas Kidd (under 21) my houses and lots in Urbanna purch of Frazier. Son John Kidd (under 21) land purch of William Berry. Dau Jane Crittinden the wf of Thomas Crittinden. Son william Kidd to maintain son George Kidd during his lifetime. Grandson Henry Kidd (under 21), son of my dau Nancy Kidd. Dau Polly Kidd the wife of Isaac Kidd. Dau Sally Kidd (under 21). Grandson James Crittinden (under 21). Wf Mary Kidd. Exrs Sons Benjamin Kidd and James Kidd.

Will Book 2 1799-1812

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

157=p.23 John Daniel. 3 Mar 1799 - 22 Jul 1799. Wf Elizabeth Daniel. Dau Elizabeth Daniel (under 21). three daus viz Nancy Daniel, Frances Daniel and Elizabeth Daniel. son Carter Daniel (underage). Son Mickeburrough Daniel (underage). Exrs Wife and brother in law John Street. Wit John Thurston, william Montague and Josiah McTyre.

159=p.68 Thomas Watts. 20 Mar 1800 = 28 Jul 1800. My two sisters viz Elizabeth Watts and Ann Watts. Charles Watts, son of Elizabeth Watts. Nephew Curtis Wood. Mother, Sally Watts. Exr Mother. Wit Robert Ware, Samuel Ware and Beverley Daniel.

159=p.76 Gloucester CO Court on 25 Jan 1798 accepted delivery of some slaves from the est of Betty Kemp, decd., for Charles Lee, exr of Robert Daniel, Thomas Roane admr of George Daniel, and Overton Cosby admr of Henry Daniel.

161=p.146 28 Jun 1802 Est of Chesley Daniel, decd., with Sally Daniel now Sally Turner, admx.

162=p.206 John Healy. 22 Nov 1801 - 24 Oct 1803. Dau Elizabeth W. Healy. Wf (not named). Son James Healy. Daughter in law Jane George. 55a of land formerly the property of William Daniel, decd., to son in law John C. Warwick. Exrs Wf, Churchill Blakey and son James Healy. Wit: William St. John, Catherine Stamper, Lucy Cloudas and Jesse D. Olive.

162=p.207 24 Oct 1803 Inv of Robert Shepherd, decd., for George D. Shepherd, admr. Division to Mary Shepherd, George D. Shepherd, the Heirs of Thomas Crittenden and Catherine Crittenden namely Polly Ripley, Zachariah [sic] Crittenden and Thomas Crittenden, the Heirs of Henry D. Shepherd namely Caty Price and Judith D. Shepherd and to Nelson Daniel a half brother to the deceased.

163=p.243 Philip Lee. 8 Jan 1802 - 22 Oct 1804. Wf Ann Lee. Son Charles Lee land adj Travis Daniel and Burgess Kidd. sons Philip Lee and Corrie (?) lee (both underage). "All my children not above mentioned". Exr Wife. Wit Garrett Daniel, Robert Ware and George Daniel.

164=p.262 Dr. Robert Beverley Spratt of Urbanna. 18 Feb 1805 - 22 Apr 1805. Bro George Daniel Spratt of London. Children of my halfsis Charlotte Gwathney. Robert Beverley Fyfe of Edinburgh (under 21) or his mother or sisters. Lands lately purch of Francis L. Lee. John Ware, overseer at Bellevue and Whitings in Gloucester CO and William Simcoe, overseer at Lansdown near Urbanna. The houses and lotts presently occupied by Staige Davis. Francis Daniel, widow of Col. George Daniel, decd., to continue to live and Lansdown. Robert Beverley Fyfe is the son of Catherine Fyfe, sister of my father the late Dr. Robert Spratt. Exrs Brother Col. Thomas Roane, James Ross and Staige Davis. Wit John Chew, Jr., Peter Kemp, Jr. and William Simco, Jr.

165=p.280 28 Jul 1805 Acct of est of Richard Street, decd., mentions Elizabeth Daniel the widow of John Daniel, decd., Mary Street, Henry Mickleburrough and his wf Susanna Mickleburrough, Lucy Street the widow of Henry Street, decd., and Thomas Street and Maria Street, infant of the sd Henry Street, decd.

165=p.282 Travis Daniel of Essex Co. 1 Apr 1805 - 22 Jul 1805. Wf Peggy Daniel. Two sons Robert Daniel and Christopher Daniel land in Middlesex CO (both are underage). My mother Sarah Taff. My chn viz Sarah Daniel, Susanna Daniel, William Daniel and John Daniel. My sis Molly Hardie to continue to live in the house her husband built on my land in Middlesex CO. Land bought in the lower end of Essex CO fr Edmond Reed and wf Lucy Reed (formerley owned by Abner Clowdas) to be conveyed to my bro, Eben Parsons Clowdas when he comes of age. Exrs Wf and her bro George Dillard. Wit John Montague, James Mickleburrough and Burgess Kidd.

165=p.287 Thomas Roane, Gent. 17 Jul 1805 - 28 Oct 1805. Land adj Mr. James T. Lorimer and Capt. Robert G. Danile [sic]. Eldest son Warner Roane land inherited fr my mother. Son Beverley Roane (underage) land purch of William Dillard in King & Queen CO. Daus viz Frances Daniel Roane, Harriote Roane, Polly Roane and Catherine Roane. Sis Sally Roane to continue to live w/my family. All my chn viz Warner Roane, Frances D. Roane, Harriote Roane, Polly Roane, John B. Roane and Catherine Roane. Exrs Bros William Roane and John Roane. Wit Robert B. Daniel, S. Roane, Thomas Muse, Jr. and James H. T. Lorimer.

167=p.363 Robert Beverley Daniel. 10 Mar 1806 - 28 Sep 1807. Exrs Matthew Kemp, Thomas Muse and Elliott Muse. My sister's two chn viz Louisa B. Kemp and Emilla (Kemp). Mrs. Judith Corbin

168=p.375 George Daniel Spratt of Urbanna. [no wr date] - 28 Dec 1807. Aunt Mrs. Frances Daniel. Friends Gen. George Minor and John Chew in trust for my relation Robert Beverley Fife in Scotland. Est in Gloucester CO to John Minor and John Chew in trust for my relation James Fife (under 21) in Scotland. My relation William Fife (under 21) in Scotland. Aunt Mrs. Catherine Fife. Margaret Spratt, dau of Margaret Law of fifehire in Scotland. Charles Minor, son of Gen. George Minor the money due me fr the will of Overton Cosby, decd. Dr. James Dabney of Gloucester CO. Exrs John Minor and John Chew. Wit Samuel William Sayre, David C. Ker and George French.

168=p.387 Frances Daniel. 16 Oct 1794 - 25 Jan 1808. Catherine Dillard. Lewis Berkeley and Elizabeth Berkeley, son and dau of Edmund Berkeley. Niece Ann Curtis and neph Thomas Roane. Exr Thomas Roane. Wit Cary Kemp, Christopher Robinson and Catherine Dillard. (In Apr 1808, Thomas Healey, Sr., qualified as admr.)

Order Book 2 1680-1694

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

174=p.47 17 Nov 1681 William Daniel, guardian to John Vaus, orphan of John Vaus, decd., and Christopher Robinson was his late guardian.

176=p.118 4 Jun 1683 William Wood, age 14, is bound to Mr. William Daniel until age 21.

186=p.317 23 Nov 1687 The following men are to provide a man, horse and armes: [long list, all familiar names]....Mr. Robert Price...Mr. William Daniell, Jr. [Crozier's full transcript of the original shows that Willmian Daniel was sitting on the court that gave this order, he's not in the lists to provide, but William Daniell, Jr. is.]

190=p.370 5 Nov 1688 Administration of Estate of Mr. John Cutter granted Capt. Walter Whitaker with Mr. William Daneill [sic] as security.

194=p.425 9 Oct 1689 Mr. William Daniell, Sr. imports: James Jones, William Pre___, Elizabeth Guss, Philip Wheeler, Cornelius Peterson, James Hose, Ann Simson, William Fabin, Daniel Clark, Mary Strahan, Augustine Smallwood, William Murray, Francis Cross and David Jones.

195=p.442 8 Feb 1689 Probate of will of Mr. Robert Price, decd, granted to John Price and Robert Price, sons of the said Robert Price, decd., and they are executors.

195=p.442 [next entry] 8 Feb 1689 John Price, orphan of Robert Price, decd., chooses his brother in law Mr. Robert Daniell as his guardian.

199=p.523 5 Oct 1691 Mr. William Daniel imports: James Hose, Ann Semson, William Bruse, Augustine Smallwood, William Seaben, Daniel Clark, Elizabeth Evans, Phillip Wheeler, William Prest, James Jones, Cerveses Peterson and 4 negroes.

202=p.573 14 Nov 1692 Owners of lotts in the town: Christopher Robinson, Esq., Mr. William Churchill, Capt.

Robert Dudley, Capt. William Daniell, Edwin Thacker, Mr. Henry Thacker, Mr. James Curtis, Mr. Caleb Whelling, Mr. Paul Thilman, Mr. John Smith, Mr. Maurice Cock, Mr. John Wortham and Mr. John Head.

203=p.590 2 Jan 1692 Administration of Estate of Caleb Whelling, decd., granted to his relict, Mrs. Elizabeth Whelling. Sec: Mr. Thomas Stapleton and Mr. William Daniell, Jr.

203=p.613 6 Mar 1692 Probate of Christopher Robnsinson, Esq. granted to Christopher Robinson, John Robinson and Benjamin Robinson, executors. Overseers: Col. John Armistead, Mr. William Churchill, Capt. William Daniell, Edwin Thacker and Mr. Paul Thilman.

205=p.669 5 Dec 1693 Payments by the court to:Robert Daniell....

Order Book 3 1694-1705

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

211=p.24 4 Mar 1694 William Wood and his wife Margaret Wood acknowledge the deed of land from William Daniell, Jr.

217=p.184 5 Jul 1697 Deed of William Brookes and wife Ann Brookes to Robert Daniel

217=p.187 6 Sep 1697 Deed of Gift of 150 acres by Capt. William Daniell to his son William Daniell.

217=p.187 [next entry] 6 Sep 1697 Capt. William Daniell to his son Robert Daniell.

219=p.206 3 Jan 1697 Probate of the will of Mr. Maurice Cock, decd, granted John Jones and Rice Jones, surviving executors and to Edwin Thacker, Robert Daniell and Edward Thomas, executors.

222=p.236 1 Aug 1698 Jury: Robert Daniell....

223=p.254 3 Oct 1698 Probate of the will of William Daniell, Gent., decd., granted to Richard Daniell and James Daniell, surviving executors.

[there's no order book 4] [Return to Table of Contents](#)

Order Book 5 1710-1726

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

230=p.172 2 Mar 1713 Will of Mary Davis, decd., presented by William Daniell, executor.

234=p.259 4 Oct 1715 James Daniell and Richard Daniell, executors of William Daniell, decd.

235=p.269 7 Dec 1715 Jeffery Burk accused of rape of Anne Woofdell. Wit: Edmund Ryan and Mary Ryan his wife and James Daniell.

236=p.288 3 Apr 1716 Robert Daniell states that he has not taken the oath as a new Commissioner of the Peace because he has served the County for several years and that he is too old to endure riding to monthly meetings at the Courthouse. Also, he has dim eyesight. John Smith, Sr. also declines to serve.

236=p.302 6 Nov 1716 Nicholas Bristow presents the will of John Briscow [sic], decd. Wit: William Daniell, William Daniell, Jr. and Mary Rice.

247=p.440 1 Sep 1719 Deed of John Guttry and wife Jane Guttry to Robert Daniel, Jr.

250=p.509 7 Feb 1720 Proving of the will of Robert Daniel, Gent., decd., to be at next court and Robert Daneil [sic], Heir at Law, is to be present.

251=p.513 7 Mar 1720 Robert Daniel, Heir at Law of Robert Daniel, decd., and Margaret Daniel, executrix, state that John Bryant and Mary Hunt are the two surviving witnesses.

Order Book 6 1721-1726

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

256=p.79 2 Jul 1723 Will of William Daniell, decd., produced by William Daniell, one of the executors.

256=p.91 3 Dec 1723 Robert Daniel, Trusee [sic] to the will of William Daniel, decd.

257=p.104 7 Apr 1724 Anne Wheeler against Alexander Graves. Elizabeth Daniel and Ann Gresham are witnesses.

Orders 1732-1737

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

262=p.3 3 Apr 1733 Garrit Daniel asks for administration of William Chessele, decd.

262=p.7 1 May 1733 William Chessele, orphan of William Chessele, decd., bound out to Garret Daniel until he is 21.

265=p.41 3 Dec 1734 Henry Nixon, executor of John Daniell, decd. Deposition of Ann Cambridge.

266=p.48 6 May 1735 Deed of James Daniel and wife Jane Daniel.

269=p.76 5 Sep 1736 James Daniel and James Daniel, Jr. are witnesses.

270=p.90 William Daniel, adm of Hannah ----, decd. 1 Nov 1737

Orders 1740-1744

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

272=p.146 4 Nov 1740 William Guthery, orphan of John Guthery, decd., is bound out to James Daniel, Jr. until age 21.

272=p. 162 5 May 1741 Martha Hardee, Constant Daniel and Rose Mondear (?) for having a bastard child. [Constant's dau is Frankey, b. 31 Mar, bpt 19 Apr 1741]

273=p.176 3 Nov 1741 Garret Daniel, gdn to John Segar, orphan of Oliver Segar, decd.

274=p.199 7 Sep 1742 William Daniel and Robert Daniel, exrs of Robert Daniel, decd.

275=p.207 7 Dec 1742 Deed of Gift of Canstant [sic] Daniel (now Constant Thurston, wife of Robert Thurston) to her dau Frances Mikham (?) Daniel.

275=p.208 7 Dec 1742 Reference to the demise of John Segar. (His gdn is Garret Daniel.)

277=p.261 5 Sep 1744 Garret Daniel, gdn of John Segar, orphan of Oliver Segar, decd.

277=p.274 5 Feb 1744 William Daniel, adm of William Wallace, decd. [next entry is Wallace orphans to be bound out - John, Oliver, Frances, Elizabeth]

278=p.276 5 Mar 1744 William Daniel, adm of Caleb Brookes, decd.

278=p.277 5 Mar 1744 William Guthrey, orphan of John Guthry, decd., is now bound out to Robert Daniel.

Orders 1782-1783

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

(Part of book Orders 1732-1737, 1740-1744 and 1782-1783)

Hopkins' note: Fist page is numbered 96 but quickly becomes numbered 1, 2, 3 etc. for this section of this three-

books-in-one....

279=p.1 23 Sep 1782 John Daniel and wf Elizabeth Daniel to John George.

279=p.2 23 Sep 1782 George Daniel, gdn of Nancy Roane and Sally Roane the orphans of William Roane, decd..

279=p.3 23 Sep 1782 Robert Daniel, witness to the will of Robert Daniel, decd.

279=p.3 23 Sep 1782 Militia officers: Robert Daniel, Thomas Segar, Thomas Mountague, Henry Vass, Jr., and Churchill Blakey. Also, Thomas Healy, William Murray, Robert Murray, Jr., William Curtis and Charles Curtis.

279=p.4 28 Oct 1782 Robert McTyre presents the will of Robert Daniel 9?).

280=p.4 28 Oct 1782 Abner Cowdas (?) and Sarah Cowdas, admins of Robert Daniel, decd.

280=p.9 27 Jan 1783 Leroy Peachey is gdn to Robert Beverley Daniel, orphan of Beverley Daniel, decd.

***[another child for Beverley Daniel here]

281=p.9 27 Jan 1783 Charles McCarthy is gdn of George Daniel, Lydan [sic] Daniel and Lucy Daniel, orphans of Beverley Daniel, decd.

281=p.15 28 Apr 1783 Appraisal of est of Beverley Daniel, Gent., in Gloucester Co.

Wills Found in Other Sources

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

no Daniel, this is just one page (6 wills) from Fleet Colonial Abstracts, the VA Magazine of Genealogy, and Henning Statutes.

[Go to my Daniel tree](#)

(James Daniel, b. 1747 is shown by the evidence in the records and now by a perfect dna match to be the son of James 1709-1760 and Jane Hicks, son of Robert d.1720 and Margaret Price, son of Capt. William Daniell of Middlesex d.1698.)

or

[Return to My Main Table of Contents](#)

The Middlesex County Museum



The museum is in Saluda at 777 General Puller Highway, just a block away from the Courthouse.



The Middlesex County Museum was founded in 1935 and is the oldest of its kind in Virginia. It closed during World War II, but opened again in 1975. In the early days it was in the clerk's office at the courthouse square (there is a plaque there, see the [Courthouses](#) page). The museum moved to its current location in 1998.



The back section is a general store, authentic in material and feel.





There are many wonderful displays. A major vision of the Museum, given in their brochure, is to celebrate and focus on the three major sources of livelihood in Middlesex over these 300 years: Forests, Farmland, Sea.



Lt. General Lewis Burwell "Chesty" Puller (1898-1971) was the most decorated marine in Marine Corps history. He was born in West Point, but retired and lived in Middlesex the last 25 years of his life and is buried at Christ Church. Highway 33 from Saluda to the end of the County is General Puller Highway, and Puller Park is across the street from the museum.





Beverly, Dianne, Pam

We had a wonderful visit with Dianne and her daughter Becky (who took this picture). Classic story: When we walked in I of course described that we were visiting ancestral grounds, and Becky said her family had worked on their family history. I asked what names she carried - third in her list was...Daniel! After I collected myself, we shared old family information and they put us in touch with the current owners of the central part of William Daniel's 1668 lands!

[Visit the Official Site of the Middlesex County Museum](#)

More good pictures and information there!

[Return to the Middlesex Tour Page](#)

[Return to my main genealogy page](#)

Out and About in Middlesex VA

Glebe Landing Baptist Church

The oldest Baptist Church in Middlesex, organized in 1772; this building was built in 1839. On Hwy 17 in the northwest of the county near the border.



Union Shiloh Baptist Church

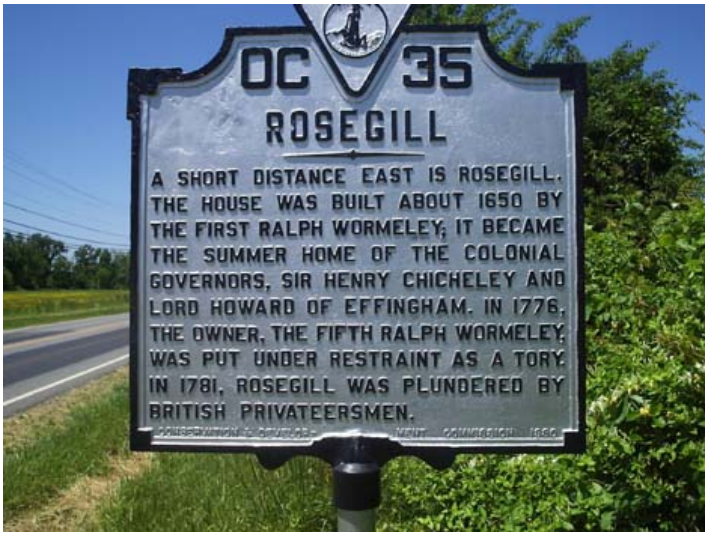
Formed shortly after the Civil War by 15 black members of Glebe Landing Baptist. On Hwy 17 in the northwest.

Antioch Baptist Church

One of the first black churches in the county, organized shortly after the Civil War. A block north of the Court House in Saluda.



The road to Rosegill is off of Route 227, between Saluda to Urbana.



A law office near the Courthouse in Saluda



Who could resist?

The motion to approve a street name request of Go Away Lane for a private road in Hartfield was made by Mr. Miller, seconded by Mr. Crump and carried unanimously.

Minutes of the Board of Supervisors, 4 Mar 2008

Go Away Lane is off Hwy 33 in Hartfield, southeast of Saluda.



In the Jamaica area



In Saluda



On Hwy 33 going to Deltaville and Stingray Point



On Hwy 17 from Jamaica to Saluda



Along Route 602 northwest of Urbanna (I think?)





Is there anything prettier than fields in Spring?



Beverly's favorite bush on our way to and fro
(many, many times) on Hwy 17

[Return to the Middlesex Tour Page](#)

[Return to my main Genealogy Page](#)



Stingray Point

The marker says:

"Capt. John Smith led two exploratory voyages in Chesapeake Bay during the summer of 1608. His boat ran aground at the mouth of the Rappahannock River three miles east, on 17 July. While awaiting high tide to float the vessel, he and his men impaled fish with their swords and Smith speared a cow-nose ray that sank its tail spine into his wrist as he tried to remove it. The toxin swelled Smith's arm, shoulder and chest but surgeon Walter Russell applied soothing oil and by evening Smith was well enough to eat the ray for supper. He named the place Stingray Point."

Stingray Point Launch Area

The launch area is at the end of General Puller Highway (Hwy 33); it's a very quiet and small area. There are great pictures of the drive to the launch at [Windsurf Resource](#).





On the other side of the cape is





[Return to the Middlesex Tour Page](#)

[Return to my main Genealogy Page](#)

The Old Tobacco Warehouse

According to *Rivers and Roads of Middlesex County, Virginia*, research has shown that what is commonly referred to as "The Old Tobacco Warehouse" was

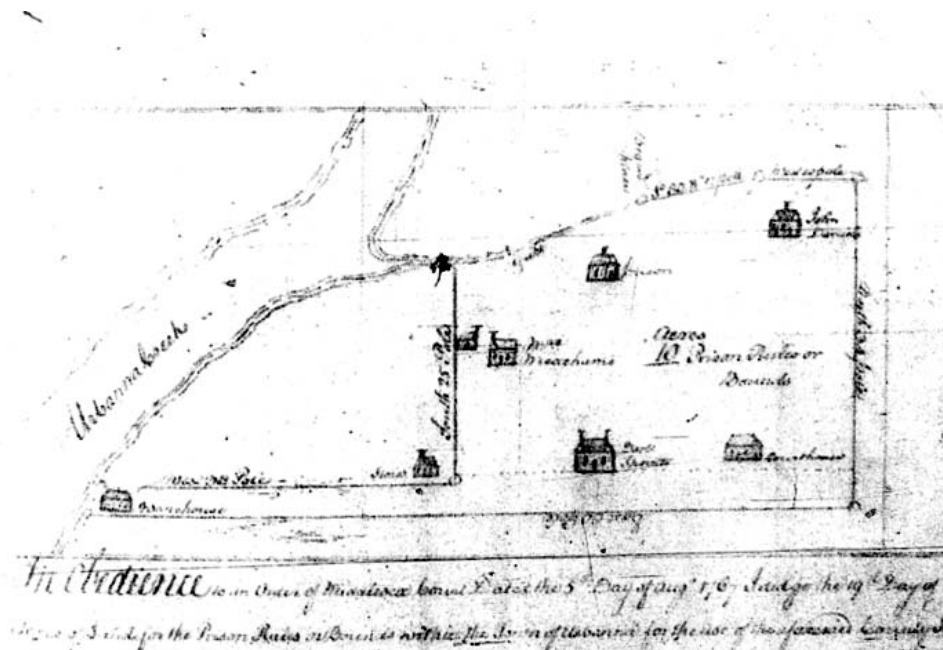
"likely a store built in 1763 by James Mills, first of many Scots storeowners in Urbanna, to provide a diverse selection of goods for townspeople and port travelers. It may also have provided quarters for the tobacco inspector and an inspection office as well as accommodations for the owner."



The marker on the General Puller Highway reflects this understanding as well.

So Where was the Tobacco Warehouse?

Below is a 1767 survey for laying out 10 acres of prison lands; it was oriented in reverse north and south directions (upside down). The building marked "warehouse" in the lower left corner is much more likely to be the tobacco warehouse and it is clearly much further down the road, on the river. The building labeled "store" is in the location of what is traditionally, but mistakenly, called the tobacco warehouse.



The following deeds look to be about the "warehouse" named in the survey, the one that is located on the creek. Note that these warehouse lots also end up in the possession of James Mills.

Deed Book 2-519 to Mr. Christopher Robinson Junr...begining at a Stake on ye Northermost side ye Maine Street and runing North to a Stake thence West to ye begining place (being the third lott from the Creeke on ye Northermost side of the Maine Street)... [this is a flawed lot description]

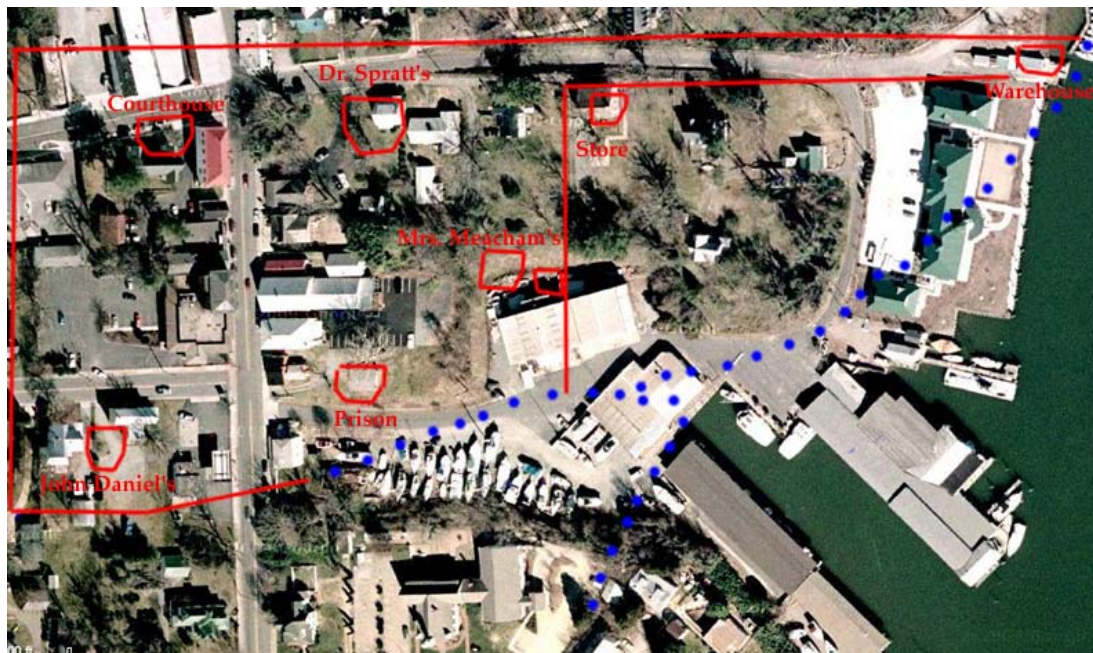
Deed Book 8-387 John Gordon and wf Lucy to Robert Daniel 10 May 1762, for £100, *two lotts or one Acre of Land in Town of Urbanna which sd 2 lotts or 1 acre of land is commonly called & known by the name of the Warehouse Lotts....sd 2 lotts was sold to sd John Gordon by James Reid Esqr 1 Oct 1757.* witnesses Wm Meacham, Wm Chowning, George Daniel. recpts and ackn [no relinq, but Lucy signed]. recd 6 Jul 1762. followed by completion bond and Lucy's relinq.

This Robert Daniel willed his town properties to his son Beverly (Will Book E459, written 31 Jan 1770, proved 24 Jun 1771), described as "to son Beverley Daniel after death of his mother land where I now live 900a, and all my lots in Urbanna, Tobacco warehouses & Ordinary".

Deed Book 9-436 Beverly Daniel of Msex Gent and wf Milley Daniel to James Mills, Simon Frazier, Overton Cosby of Town of Urbanna 25 Sep 1780, £1000, *2 lots of half acres of land in Town of Urbanna whereon the Publick Warehouses are erected, and commonly known and called by the Name of the Warehouse Lotts, one of which lots abutted easterly on the Creek, and the other adjoins upon the West (which said Lotts were formerly granted by the Feoffees of the said Town to Christopher Robinson Gent, deceased, from whom they descended to his Son Christopher Robinson and by him were sold to James Reid, who afterwards sold and conveyed the same to John Gordon, by whom they [were] sold and conveyed to Majr Robert Daniel deced and by him were devised to his Son Beverley Daniel Party to these Presents), with all.... Subject nevertheless to a Lease or Term for Twelve Years, granted to the said Simon Fraser of a Piece of Ground Sixty Feet square Part of the same whereon a Warehouse is erected, which said Term commenced from the ?second? Day of May 1774.* no wits, \$ recpt. deed ackn by Beverly. recd 22 Jan 1781.

These descriptions and the locations of the lots being discussed support that the Urbanna Tobacco Warehouse was located on the creekside, not where the Scottish Factor's Store is.

Below is the survey oriented, traced and scaled to the satellite image. The courthouse and "store" of the survey are in their corresponding places on today's map. Virginia Street and Prettyman's Rolling Road were drawn as running straight east-west which helps account for much of the variances of buildings. The comparison also shows that the riverfront land was later built out, and that the lower, east-west section of today's Oyster Point Road originally fronted on the river inlet.



John Daniel's house (in the southwest corner) could have been on the lot to either the west or east of the tracing; adjusting for the Virginia Street variance would suggest it's the one to the east. But deeds described later show that he owned both lots.

There are orders for an ordinary license granted to John Daniel: one on 5 Feb 1765 (Deed Book 8-494, his security was William Chowning), and another on 6 Aug 1766 (Deed Book 8-517, his security was James Daniel). I believe this is the same John Daniel whose lot is on the above survey.

The John Daniel of the Urbanna lot died in 1772. His will was written on 24 Apr 1772 and probated on 25 May 1772 (Will Book E488). He directs that his lotts and houses in Urbanna are to be sold to pay debts; his executors are James Gregorie and George Lorimer. This is the John Daniel, son of Robert and Elizabeth (Carter) Daniel, grandson of William and Mary (Moseley) Daniel, great grandson of Captain William Daniel. John married first Sarah Reid and had children John, James, Chesley, and Bathseba. He married second Elizabeth Rice and they had Overton.

John's executors had to deal with the town lots because the conveyance to John Daniel had not been formalized, the work is abstracted here. Note that the second deed identifies Long Lane, a street in Urbanna that no longer exists.

DB9-223 James Gregorie and George Lorimer, exrs of LW&T of John Daniel decd, 26 Jul 1773, John Cornelious of 2nd part, James Ross of 3rd part. Whereas sd John Daniel in his lifetime had purchased of the sd John Cornelious one lot of land in the Town of Urbanna numbered ?33? in plan thereof by Henry S--- made 15? May 1747, and died without having received any Conveyance thereof from the sd John Cornelious.... they are confirming a new sale to James Ross[?].

DB9-331 [need date of execution] James Gregorie and George Lorimer exrs of John Daniel late of Town of Urbanna decd to Henry Daniel of Town of Urbanna. Whereas the sd John Daniel was at the time of his Death seized in Fee Simple of and in two Lots or half acres of Land in Town of Urbanna, his will instructed their sale to pay debts, £100, 2 lots in Urbanna whereon John Daniel lately lived, #60 and 61, being on the southside of Prince George street and on the East side of Long lane, with all.... wit James Montague, Thomas Webb, J Ross, Chas Neilson. \$ recpt. recd 21/24 Apr 1775.



Some info from various sources:

Built in 1766, this is one of the oldest surviving mercantile structures in America associated with the sale of tobacco. Before the emergence of the Scottish factors, tobacco and other crops were shipped directly from the large plantations to England in exchange for goods on the return voyage. The Scots established stores where the tobacco was exchanged immediately for cash and credit with which to purchase imported goods for sale. Today, the Old Tobacco Warehouse serves as the Town of Urbanna Visitor's Center. On display within this historic building is the historic John Mitchell's Map, and visitors will be able to view hand-made model boats.

The Mitchell Map was used as a primary map source during the Treaty of Paris (1763) for defining the boundaries of the newly independent United States. It was in this context that John Mitchell made his map. His purpose was to present to the British public an image of all of the colonies so that the true scale and extent of the French threat could be exposed. He completed his first draft in 1750.

Long before the store/warehouse that stands today was built, the Daniel family was involved in tobacco growing:

Order Book 1-174 7 Apr 1679

This Bill bindes me William Daniell my heires & Exeors. to pay unto John Purvis his heires exers ye just sune of Two hundred & thirty pounds of good Swt. St. tobaccoe of ye Grounds of my owne Plantation & Caske Cleare of Ground leaves & trash Tob [sic] the performance of wch: I binde my heires exers & Admrs. unto the abovesd John Purvis his heires & Assignes to be paid at or upon ye 10th day of Octobr next ensuing the date hereof as Witness my hand this 17th Jany: 1678. wit Thomas Dawcons, John Simes. signed William Daniell.



An example of Quality Control in the tobacco industry

Order Book 2-16 7 Mar 1680/81

Ordered that Mr. Richard Willis & Mr. William Daniell doe goe to ye House of John Davis of this County upon Saturday next, being ye 12th Instant, and there very carefully & diligently looke upon, & if they think it necessary breake in peices & view the hogshead of tobaccoe paid by ye said John Davis to Capt. Walter Whitaker, High Sherriff of this County. And that they very carefully preserve ye Daughts or Samples both good & bad, and bring the same & produce them to ye next Courte helde for this County; And that they then attende ye Courte to make a true reporte upon their Oathes of there doings therein. [all sic]

How did William Daniell and Richard Willis judge Mr. Davis' tobacco?

Order Book 2-21 4 Apr 1681

Whereas Mr. William Daniell and Mr. Richard Willis by Ordr: of the last Courte held for this County were appoynted to goe to the House of John Davis and their looke upon & veive ye hogshead of tobaccoe paid by ye said John Davis to Capt. Walter Whitaker & bring ye samples both good & badd to this Courte, wch: the said veivers haveing now produced in Courte, some of which appeareing to be very badd old trash tobaccoe & other some good & merchantable. And ye said Veivers saying upon their Oathes that ye said hogshead of tobaccoe is false packed & above halfe of it trash tobaccoe. It by this Courte ordered that ye said John Davis doe forthwith pay to ye said Capt. Walter Whitaker ye summe of five hundred & eleaven pounds of very good swt. sented tobaccoe and caske and that ye said John Davis doe before ye next Courte held for this County, build or cause to be built a good sufficient & strong Pillory & a pr of Stocks and cause ye same to be sett up & fixed at ye Courte Howse of this County, where ye Sherriff of this County shall appoynte to ye end such offences as this may for ye furture receive a more publique punishment with: costs.

There are many examples of this kind of viewing in the court records!

The shipping of tobacco was also controlled

Order Book 2-60 2 Jan 1681/82

Mr. Thomas Wharton haveing brought an Information against Capt. Thomas Hasted as followeth, vizt., To ye Worpll. his Maties: Justices of ye Peace for Middlesex County, Thomas Wharton humbly Informs that Capt. Thomas Hasted, Comander of ye Shipp, "Recovery," now rideing at Anchor in Rappahanock River, hath bought & shipped on boarded [sic] his said Shipp since this last arrivall in ye said River twenty nine hogsheads of tobacco wth: intention to transporte ye same out of this Country, in greate contempt of ye Law of this Country, and more particularly contrary to that good & wholesome Act of Assembly intituled, "An Act for Cohabitation & Increase of Trade, &c.," Wherefore yor: Informant hath brought this Information as well in behalfe of ye Kings Matie: as for himselfe; And to the end that a full tryall of ye matter may be had & the Lawes put in due execucon. Yor: Inform: humbly prayes that this Worpll. Courte will joyne wth: him in petitioning the Rt. Honble. his Maties: Deputy Governor, that his Honor: will issue this Warrant for ye imediate [sic] seizeing & secureing ye said tobaccoe untill ye same be lawfully condemned. Yor: Informt. being well assured that ye same is absolutely forfeited as aforesd. and when ye same hath been lawfully condemned that ye one halfe or moiety thereof may be imediatey ordered to yor: Informt. according to ye direction of ye said Law and that Capt. Hasted pay costs; And he shall pray &c. This Courte findeing this said Information pursuant to ye Law doe therefore joyne wth: the Informt. in his prayer to ye Rt. Honble: ye Governor that his Honr: will issue his Warrant for ye imediate seizeing & secureing ye said tobaccoe untill ye matter can have a legall tryall

Order Book 2-64 6 Feb 1681/82

Upon a full tryall of ye Information of Mr. Thomas Wharton agt. Capt. Thomas Hasted, Comander of ye Shipp, "Recovery," ye Sheriff haveing returned; That in obedience to ye Rt. Honble: ye Governor, Warrant, he went on board ye Shipp, "Recovery," & there made seizure of five hogsheads of tobaccoe and about three hundred wt. of tobaccoe in bundells & baggs, which appeare to ye Courte to be shipped contrary to Law as ye Informt. hath sett forth. It is therefore adjudged by this Courte that ye said tobaccoe be condemned, one halfe to ye use of ye Kings Matie: & ye other halfe to ye use of ye said Informer according to Law and that Capt. Hasted pay costs

Capt. Thomas Hasted appeales from ye above written Judgemt. to ye 6th day of ye next Genll. Courte. Mr. Richard Robinson & Mr. Augustine Cant become securaty that ye said Appellant shall prosecute his sd. appeale; Mr. Robert Beverley & Mr. Richd: Robinson are securaty that Mr. Thomas Wharton shall answer ye said appeale [sic on spelling of securaty]

Thomas Wharton had also turned in information against Captain George Purvis of the ship "Baltimore", with pretty much the same results. Captain Purvis also appealed the case, but the order books contain no information about the results of the appeals.





Remember Richard Willis who, along with William Daniel, viewed the tobacco of John Davis back in 1681?

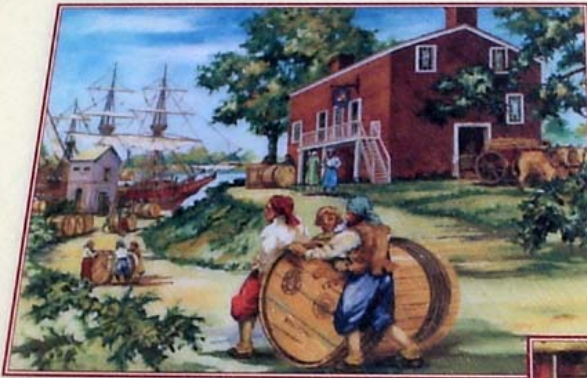
Look at what Mr. Willis was accused of 8 years later!

Order Book 2-414 2 Sep 1689

It appeareing to this Courte that James Duglas did by the Order of Mr. Richard Willis fetch away a hogshead of tobacco out of Mr. Duel Peads Tobacco House. It is ordered that the Sheriffe doe take into his safe custodie the body of ye sd. James Duglas & him keepe untill he enter into Bond with good securaty for his p:sonall appeareance at ye 4th day of ye next Genll. courte then & there to answer our Sovereigne Lord & Lady, the King & Queene for feloniously takeing away the said hogshead of tobacco out of the sd. Mr. Duel Peads Tobacco House scituate upon his Dwelling Plantacon. And Mr. Richard Willis being bound over by recognizance to this Courte by Capt. Oswald Carey, Mr. John Wortham & Mr. Will: Daniell to answer sd. Mr. Duel Pead in an informacon on behalfe of our Sovereigne Lord & Lady, the King & Queene, for ye sd. takeing away the aforesaid hogshead of tobacco out of the said Mr. Duel Peads Tobacco House scituate as aforesd.

Tobacco was Money...

and this was where you made it or spent it!



The James Mills Scottish Factor Store as it would have looked in the mid-1700's. This was a busy place, especially at tobacco harvest time. The men are rolling "hogsheads" (barrels) of tobacco down to the ships. The "rolling road" still looks about the same today.

In Colonial Virginia, tobacco was money - a product in high demand in England. Acts were passed providing for the inspection of tobacco to ensure quality, and to make sure that correct payments were made for its sale and purchase.

All tobacco was to be brought to warehouses to be inspected and stamped. "Notes" were issued to complete the process. By the 1700's Urbanna was listed as one of several official tobacco inspection centers.



The prize - a two-man operated screw press - was used to compress the tobacco into barrels (hogsheads).
Illustration courtesy of Sotterley Plantation



James Mills Scottish Factor Store

This facility - built in the 1740's - was not a warehouse, but served as a general store and probably as the tobacco inspector's office and residence. The store was stocked with over 500 different items available for sale or trade.

The back and yard



The c
was
The
sto
ho
tr
a
b



But don't work the tobacco on Sunday!

Order Book 2-493 2 Feb 1690/91

Upon Presentmt. of the Grand Jury agt. Mr. Allexander Smith, for causeing his Servants to strike tobacco on the Saboth day at night, and being caused to appeare, pleaded not guilty. Whereupon the matter was put for Tryall to a Jury (vizt. Mr. James Curtis &c.) who upon their Oathes brought him guilty of breakeing the Saboth day. Its therefore ordered that the sd. Mr. Allex: Smith be Fined for the same one hundred pounds of tobacco & caske for the use of the Pish: wth: costs

"Striking" was bringing the tobacco down from hanging to dry and laying it on the floor.

Weight Standards were carefully maintained

Order Book 3-2 22 Nov 1694

Ordered that the summe of Four thousand pounds of tobacco, the first artickle [sic] of the Account, be putt into the hands of Capt. Mathew Kemp to be by him shipt. on ye Countys Res(), and the produce of the same to be for the Countys use to sattisfie Mr. William Churchhill for ye repairing ye Standard. The said Capt. Mathew Kemp is to render a true Accot. of the produce of the said tobacco to this County Court when sold in England

Order Book 3-136 1 Jun 1696

Ordered that Mr. William Churchhill doe send for England for Weights & all things necessary for the repaireing and makeing good the Standard of this County and that he be paid fro [sic] the same in money





Order Book 3-223 9 May 1698

Ordered that Mr. William Churchhill be paid four thousand pounds of tobacco and caske in the next County Levie being for Scales and Weights for the County

Ordered that the Standard of this County be lodged in the hands of the first of the Commission of the Peace of this County and that two shillings and six pence Sterling money or twenty five pounds of tobacco be paid for his fees in trying of Stilliards.

[See a picture and explanation of Weideman's stilliard 1750-1800](#)

Also see later on this page for more records about the warehouse management and maintenance.



The Daniel family shipped tobacco

Deed Book 3-195

Shipped by the grace of God in good order and well conditioned by Mr. Robt Danl upon his own account and in and upon the good Shipp called the Mansfeild ffrigitt of London whereof is Master under God for this present Voyage John Burfod and Now riding at anchor in the River of Rapp'a. and by Gods grace bound for London to Say five hoggs of Virginia Tobacco being Marked and Numbred as in the Margent and are to be delivered in the like good order and well conditioned at the aforesaid port of London (the danger of the Seas only Excepted) unto Mr. John Goodwin of London Mercht or to his assignes he or they paying freight for the Said goods at the Rate of Sixteen pounds ye Tun with [?primage, my reading and the Sparacios'] & Overidge [Sparacios say Averidge] accustomed. In witness whereof the Master or Pursor of the Said Shipp hath affirmed to two bills of Lading all of the tenor and date the one of which two bills being accomplished the other one to Stand Voyd and So God Send the good Shipp to her desired port in Safety Amen. dated in Rappahanock River in Virginia Jan: ye 30th 1705/6.

Quantity received Quality unknown to Jno Burfod.

*(Signed in blank) Robert Daniell
Virginia.*

At a Court held for Middlesex County the Second day of May 1709

*At the Motion of Mr. William Gordon the within mentioned bill of Loading and the Endorsement thereon were admitted to record. Test: Wil Stanerd CC,
Recorded: Test Wil Stanard CC*

Deed Book 3-195

Shipped by the grace of God in good order and well conditioned by Mr. William Daniel upon his own account and resg-d? in and upon the good Shipp called the Mansfeild ffrigitt of London whereof is Master under God for this present Voyage John Burfod and Now riding at anchor in the River of Rapp'a. and by Gods grace bound for London to Say five hoggs of Virginia Tobacco being Marked and Numbred as in the Margent and are to be delivered in the like good order and well conditioned at the aforesaid port of London (the danger of the Seas only Excepted) unto Mr. John Goodwin of London Merchant or to his assignes he or they paying freight for the Said goods at the Rate of Sixteen pounds ye Tun with [?primage, my reading and the Sparacios'] & Overidge [Sparacios say Averidge] accustomed. In witness whereof the Master or pursor of the Said Shipp hath affirmed to two bills of Lading all of the tenor and date the one of which two bills being accomplished the other one to Stand Voyd and So Good [sic] Send the good Shipp to her desired port in Safty Amen. Dated in Rappahanock River in Virginia Jan: ye 30th 1705/6. Quantity received Quality unknown to Jno Burford.

*(Signed in blank) Will: Daniell
Virginia.*

At a Court held for Middlesex County the 2'd day of May 1709

*At the Motion of Mr. William Gordon the within mentioned bill of Loading and the Endorsement were admitted to record. Test: Wil Stanerd CC, Recorded:
Test Wil Stanard CC*

Robert Daniel lost a shipment of tobacco to fire and spent almost a year (in vain) trying to get compensation:

Order Book 4-261 3 Oct 1709

In an action of Trespass upon the Case between Robert Daniell, Gent., Plt. and George Beverich, Commander of the Carter Frigate, Defendt. for twenty four pounds sterling damage by meanes of Defendt suffering four thousand eiight [sic] hundred pounds of tobacco and caske of the Plt's to be burned as set forth in the Declaration, Mr. Leonard Hill promises in open Court that he will (in case Defendt be cast in this action) deliver ye Defendt.'s body to Prison or pay the debt with all damages and costs as shall be awarded by the Court, whereupon at motion of said Hill, Attorney for the Defendt. refference is granted him till next Court.

Order Book 4-267 6 Dec 1709

In an action upon the Case between Capt. Robert Daniel, Plaintiff and George Beverich, Commander of the Carter Frigate, Defendt. for twenty four pounds sterling damage by meanes of the Defendt's Servants burning four thousand eight hundred weight of the Plt.'s tobacco in caskes as set forth in the Declaration, a Refference being granted to Defendt. at last Court and he faileing now to appear at Plt.'s motion, Judgment by nihil dicit is granted him for the sume against the Defendt and Mr. Leonard Hill his Security returnable to next Court as usuall.

Order Book 4-312 3 Jul 1710

Corbin v. Beverich Judgment [long]. Corbin wins. Tobacco was to be shipped, but the Carter Frigate burned. Corbin charged neglect, Beverich denies, says since there was no bill of lading signed yet.

Order Book 4-313 3 Jul 1710

The action of Trespass upon ye Case between Capt. Robert Daniell, Plt. and George Beverich, Defendt. is dismiss.

More records about the Tobacco Warehouses

Including Daniel family records

Deed Book 3-361 **Orders to build warehouses from the Assembly**

Know All Men by these presents that wee John Robinson & Christopher Robinson gentl. [no cap] are bound unto ye Honble. Alexander Spotswood Esqr. Her Majts. Lt. Governour and Commander in Cheif [sic] of this Dominion in the penalty of two thousand pounds lawfull money of Virginia this third day of November 1714.

Whereas by an Act of Assembly made at her majestie Queen Annes Royall Capitoll begun at Williamsburgh ye 22d day of October in the 11th year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lady Anne 1712 and thence continued by severall prorogations to the fifth day of November 1713 and in the 12th year of her Majts. Reign Entituled an Act for Preventing Frauds in Tobacco and ye Better Improveing the Staple of Tobacco, it is provided that Storehouses shall be erected and built wherein all Tobaccoes shall be viewed and Stamped before any Tobaccoes shall be laden on board any Shipp or Vessell in order to export such Tobaccoes out of this Colony and that ye Governour or Commander in Cheif [sic] shall commissionate and appoint persons accordingly and Whereas the above bound John Robinson Gentl. hath a Commission from the Honble. Alexander Spotswood to be Agent of the Store House att Urbanna in Middlesex County Now the Condition of this obligation is that if John Robinson Gentl. shall in all things relateing to the Office of an Agent hereafter & fairly demean himself according to the intent and meaning of the aforesaid Act that then the above obligation to be voyd otherwise to remain in full force

Jno. Robinson

Chrr. Robinson

In presence of us Wil. Stanard, Jn. Thacker

At a Court continued and held for Middx. County the 8th day of November 1714 John Robinson and Christopher Robinson gentl. came into Court and acknowledged the above bond to be their act and deed which is admitted to record.

Vestry Book pp.188/189 vestry 16 Jun 1724

Pursuant to an Act of the last Session of Assembly Entitled an Act for the better and more effectual Improveing the Staple of Tobacco This Vestry doe lay out the Parish into precincts and appoint two persons in Each precinct to Examine and Enquire of the names & number of ye persons Allow'd by the Said Act to tend Tobo and the Crops of the Several planters within the sd precinct respectivley and the numbr [superscript] of plants growing or Shall have been tended on any plantation or plantations Some time in July next.

[followed by precinct definitions and persons assigned]

Order'd that if the bounds of any precinct Shall Strike through any plantation or plantations, the Crops on Such plantation or plantations Shall fall under ye View & numbering of the Viewers &c appointed for that precinct wherein the house Stands that the people Tending Such Crop Shall live in.

Order Book 6-129 6 Oct 1724 county accounts

To James Smith and James Daniel, Counters of tobacco plants 473lbs tobo.

Vestry Book p.203 vestry 15 Jun 172[8] [8 added by Chamberlayne in brackets]

Order'd That Mr Richd Hill & Mr John Marston, in the beginning of the next Month do Examine & Enqr of the names & number of the persons allow'd by Law to tend Tobo and the Crops of the Several Planters & number of Plants growing on any & Every Plantation or Plantations from the Lower end of this Parish to Mr. Kemp's Mill and So across to Mr Churchhill's Creek wch is allotted for their precinct. And that they cut up or cause to be cut up & distroy'd [sic] all Stalks Slips & Suckers wthin the Sd Prcinct and perform & Execute the Several duties & powers given & enjoin'd them by the Act of assembly for the better & more Effectual improving the Staple of Tobo.

[followed by the various districts "to do the Same" including the following]

Mr James Smith [sic on James, see below] & Mr James Daniel to do the Same from the lower bounds of Colo Grymes's Land up the Parish to the road leading from Pritymans to the Dragon Bridge.

From **Middlesex County VA Order Book Abstracts 1732-1737** by Lydia Sparacio Bontempo 2002 [original court pages given]
p.37 3 Dec 1734 *Churchill Jones & Edmund Berkeley, Gent. are appointed to examine the Weights at Major Matthew Kemp's Warehouse by the Standard of the County.*

James Reid & John Robinson, Gent. are appointed to examine the Weights at Urbanna Warehouse by the Standard of the County.

p.76 5 Oct 1736 *Edwin Thacker and James Reid, Gent. are apointed to view the warehouse at Urbanna and to agree with workmen to make such an addition to the warehouse and such repairs as they shall think fit.*

p.78 5 Oct 1736 [payment list] *To William Duble per his account for addition to the warehouse at Urbanna 3500*

p.89 4 Oct 1737 *John Rhodes and John Wortham came and made oath before me Edmund Berkeley that the Transer [sic for "Transfer"] Tobacco in Urbanna Warehouse was one thousand seven hundred and six pounds and was sold at sixteen shillings and six pence percent.*

p.91/92 1 Nov 1737 [payment list]

To the Inspectors at Urbanna for percent at 1.13.0 200

To the Constable for removing Tobacco suckers 1170

To 4 percent for Cask on 4150 166

To the Sherif [sic] for collecting 3931# Tobacco at 6 percent 659

To 10 percent on 11806 for paying Inspectors notes 1181

From **Middlesex County VA Order Book Abstracts 1740-1745** by Lydia Sparacio Bontempo 2002

p.134 1 Jul 1740 *John Rhodes, John Wortham, Christopher Curtis and Robert Dudley are adjudged to the honourable the Lieutenant Governor as persons duly qualified to serve as Inspectors at Urbanna Warehouse in this county.*

George Harding, Churchill Jones, Thomas Laughlin and Thomas Harding are recommended to the honourable the Lieutenant Governor as persons duly qualified to serve as Inspectors at Kings [sic for Kemp's?] Warehouse in this County.

p.148 4 Nov 1740 *Christopher Robinson and James Reid, Gent. are appointed to examine and Try the Weights belonging to the Scales at Urbanna Warehouse by the Standard Weights of this County.*

Edmund Berkeley and John Robinson, Gent. are appointed to examine and Try the Weights belonging to the Scales at Kemp's Warehouse by the Standard Weights of this County.

p.170 4 Aug 1741 *John Rhodes, John Wortham, Christopher Curtis and Robert Dudley are recommended to the Honourable the Lieutenant Governor as persons qualified to serve as Inspectors at Urbanna Warehouse in this County.*

George Hardin, Churchill Jones, Thomas Laughlin and Thomas Hardin are commended to the Honourable the Lieutenant Governor as persons qualified to serve as Inspectors at Kemp's Warehouse in this County.

p.176 30 Sep 1741 *James Reid and John Walker, Gent. are appointed to examine and try the weights and scales at Urbanna Warehouse by the Standard weights of this County according to the Act of Assembly in that case made and provided.*

Edmund Berkeley and John Robinson, Gent. are apointed to examine and try the weights and scales at Kemp's Warehouse by the Standard weights of this County according to the Act of Assembly in that case made and provided.

p.200 7 Sep 1742 *John Rhodes, John Wortham, Christopher Curtis and John Aldin are recommended to the Honble. the Lieut. Governor as persons duly qualified as Inspectors at Urbanna Warehouse in this County.*

George Hardin, Churchill Jones, John Fearn and William Hackney are recommended to the Honble. the Lieut. Governor as persons duly qualified as Inspectors at Kemp's Warehouse in this County.

p.231 6 Sep 1743 *John Rhodes, Christopher Curtis, John Aldin and Robert Dudley are recommended to the Honble. the Lieut. Governor as persons duly qualified to serve as Inspectors at Urbanna Warehouse in this County.*

George Hardin, Churchill Jones, William Owen and John Berry are recommended to the Honble. the Lieut. Governor as persons duly qualified to serve as Inspectors at Kemp's Warehouse in this County.

James Reid and John Walker, Gent. are appointed to examine and try the Weights and Scales at Urbanna Warehouse by the standard weights of this County according to the Act of Assembly in that case made and provided. John Robinson and Philip Grymes, Gent. are apointed to examine and try the Weights and Scales at Kemp's Warehouse by the Standard weights of this County according to the Act of Assembly in that case made and provided. Ordered that the Sheriff remove a sufficient number of the Standard Weights from where they are kept to Kemp's Warehouse in order to try the Weights belonging to the said Warehouse and after the warehouse weights are tried then to return the Standard Weights to the place from where they were carryed and for his so doing to be allowed at the laying of the next County levy.

p.234 4 Oct 1743 *The Inspectors at Kemp's Warehouse in this County returned their account of the Transfer Tobacco in their hands &c. and made oath thereto. The Inspectors at Urbanna Warehouse in this County returned their account of the Transfer Tobacco in their hands &c. and made oath thereto.*

p.262/263 4 Sep 1744 *John Rhodes, Christopher Curtis, John Aldin and Robert Dudley, Gent. are recommended to the Honble. the Lt. Governor as persons duly qualified to serve as Inspectors at Urbanna and Kemp's Warehouse in this County.*

Thomas Laughlin continued an Inspector of pork and beef &c. in this County.

James Reid and John Walker, Gent. are appointed to examine and try the Weights and Scales at Urbanna Warehouse by the standard Weights of this County according to the Act of Assembly in that case made and provided. John Robinson and Philip Grymes, Gent. are appointed to examine and try the Weights and Scales at Kemp's Warehouse by the standard Weights of this County according to the Act of Assembly.

From film of the Court Orders 1758-1767, 6 Apr 1762

George Daniel Gentleman apptd an Inspector of Tobacco at Urbanna Warehouse.

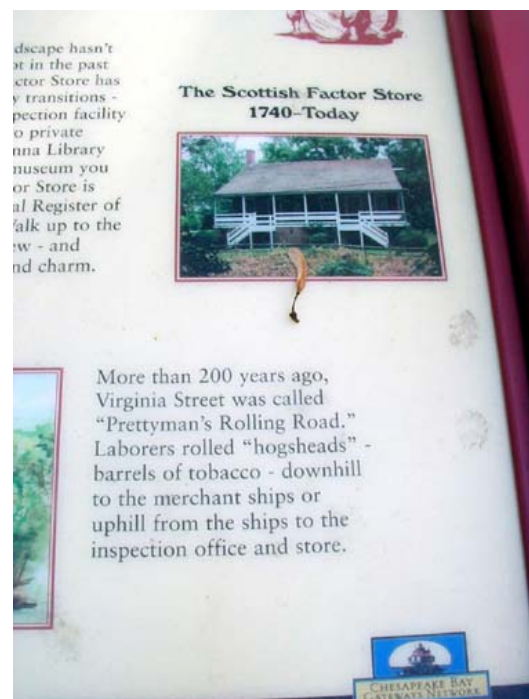
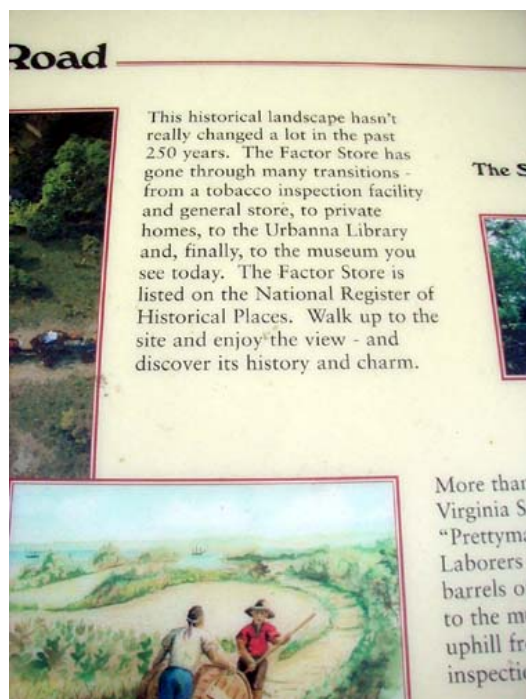
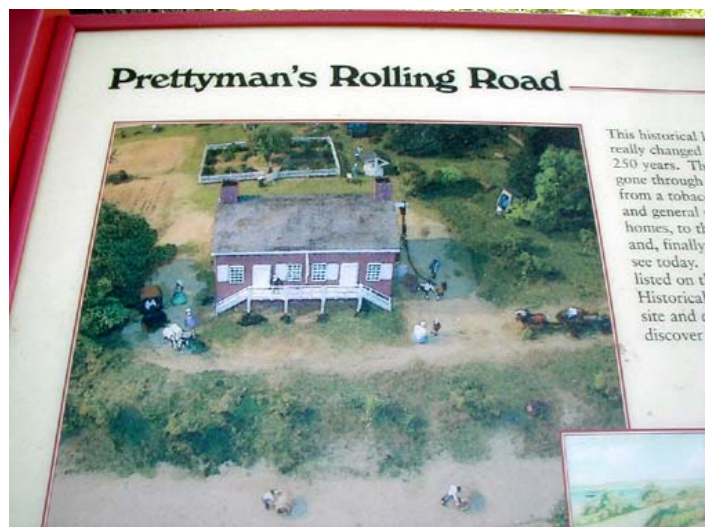
Prettyman's Rolling Road



Of course, there were other crops grown in Middlesex, but the following is an interesting note regarding various production activities in Middlesex.

Order Book 3 4 Apr 1698

In Obedience of his Excelency the Governours Letter to this Court haveing taken the same into consideration doe returne for answer - That there never was any quantity of Pitch or Tarr made in this County nor is there any quantity of Pine to make the same; As to Flax and Hemp, there hath not been any great quantity made in this County, but there may be great quantities of the same made if endeavours be used some Linning Cloath of the County groath and make hath been produced in Court the four years last past upon an Act giving encouragement of the same to the vallue of forty or fifty yards each yeare



The Customs House

The Customs House is across Prettyman's Rolling Road from the Old Tobacco Warehouse. The tour book ***Rivers and Roads of Middlesex County, Virginia*** (1996) says the following:

Customs House was noted as early as 1770 when Inspector General John Williams visited Urbanna and wrote that it was "a good brick building" consisting of three rooms, one large and two small ones, and that "no part of it is occupied for any other purpose. And I think it reasonable at a rent of ten pounds per annum." A window in an interior wall through which customs business might have been conducted and an old vault in the basement seem to confirm this use of the building which is now a private home named Little Sandwich for the Earl of Sandwich. Dormer windows have been added and the brick-floored English basement transformed into kitchen and dining room. Unusual details include the exterior chimney on the south end of the house and interior chimney on the north end. The brick pattern, Flemish bond, matches that of the Old Tobacco Warehouse. Since 1934 the home has been in the family of Virginia Governor Andrew Jackson Montague.



Thank you for reading! For more pictures of Urbanna be sure and read the [Urbanna page](#)!

Sources:

Original Court Order Books on film and at the Courthouse

Court Order Book Abstracts by Ruth and Sam Sparacio (titles vary)

Middlesex County VA Order Book Abstracts 1732-1737 by Lydia Sparacio Bontempo 2002

Middlesex County VA Order Book Abstracts 1740-1745 by Lydia Sparacio Bontempo 2002

Deed Books on film and at the Courthouse

Deed Book Abstracts by Ruth and Sam Sparacio (titles vary)

The Parish Register of Christ Church, Middlesex County, Va. from 1653-1812. The National Society of the Colonial Dames of America in the State of Virginia 1897, reprinted 1964, 1975, 1990

Rivers and Roads of Middlesex County, Virginia Self-guided Tours of Historic and Scenic Sites. 1999

[Return to the Middlesex Tour Page](#)

[Return to my main Genealogy Page](#)


[Home Decorators Collection](#)

4 Jun 2010

A Visit to Middlesex VA

[Christ Church
Parish](#)

[The
Courthouses](#)

[Lands of the
Daniel Family](#)

[The Dragon
Run](#)

[Briery Swamp](#)

[The Middlesex
County
Museum](#)



[Urbanna](#)

[The Old
Tobacco
Warehouse](#)

[Art on the
Half Shell
Festival](#)

[Hewick
Plantation](#)

[Stingray
Point](#)

[Out and
About
in Middlesex](#)

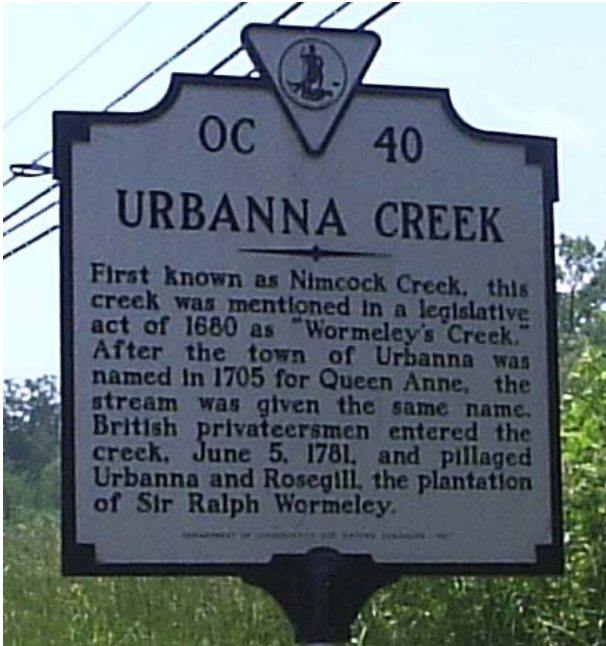
My sister Beverly and I visited Middlesex in May 2009. It was a glorious trip visiting the sites of our Daniel ancestors! Come and see some of our trip, read some history via original records, and learn some of the history of the Daniel family of Middlesex.

[Return to my main genealogy page](#)

15 Apr 2010

[Gift Basket](#)

Urbanna, Middlesex VA



Laws of Virginia, June, 1680 - 32d Charles II.

...and it is hereby enacted by the authority aforesaid, that there be (a) within two months next, and immediately after the publication hereof in every respective county within this his majesties colony ffifty acres of land purchased by the ffeoffees of the severall counties at the rates hereafter sett downe and measured about, layd out and appointed for a towne for storehouses, &c. for such county as is hereafter sett downe and expressed, that is to say, ...

In Middlesex on the west side of Ralph Wormeleys creeke against the plantation where he now lives.

from Henings Statutes at Large, vol. 2, pp 272-273

Twenty towns were to be established by this law in Virginia. The Middlesex Court tried immediately to obey, but it would be many years before the town lands were secured to the County:

OB1-224a court 16 Aug 1680

Att a Courte held for ye County of Middlesex about ye putting in Execution of a late Act of Assembly for ye Building of Townes &c. this 16th day of August 1680 This Courte being this day mett in Obedience to a late Act of Assembly intituled (torn)habitation & Incouragement: of trade & manufacture. It is by this (torn) that Lt. Coll. John Burnham & Major Robert Beverley be this (torn) in Trust to purchase ye ffifty acres of land of Ralph Wormeley (torn) by ye said Act for ye building a Towne, and they are hereby (torn)ounty as Feoffees in Trust for ye purchasing ye sd ffifty acres (torn) for ye uses intents & purposes in ye sd Act sett downe & expressed (torn) that ye said Land be Surveyed & laid out by Major (torn) Surveyr: both ye said Ffeoffees being present upon ye (torn) County Courte, and that ye said Feoffees doe after ye Purchase make sale & make good & Sufficient Deeds & conveyances to every Person & Persons & there Heires & Assignes for ever that shall desire to purchass [sic] any parte of ye sd ffifty acres of land according to ye sd Act (torn) it is further ordered that ye sd Feoffees in Trust doe give ye said (torn) its name, and they are hereby impowered to give ye sd Towne (torn) me whereby it shalbe named Knowne & called by for Ever.
Signed Rich: Perret

OB2-13 court 7 Feb 1680/81

Mr. Abraham Weeks is made & appoynted one of this Countyes Feoffees in Trust, and full power & authoraty [sic] is hereby given him for purchaseing ye fifty acres of land of Ralph Wormeley, Esqr., to build a Towne upon, according to ye direction & appoyntment of a late Act of Assembly intituled, "An Act for Cohabitation &c." wth: like power to make conveyances or other lawfull assurances to all & every person that shall purchase any parte of ye same as ye sd. Act alsoe directs; Mr. Weeks being appoynted in ye roome of Lt. Coll. Jno: Burnham, deced.



Crossing the bridge over Urbanna Creek (Road 227)

OB2-41a court 10 Oct 1681

It is ordered that Majr. Robert Beverley & Mr. Abraham Weeks, Feoffees in Trust, fully impowered by this Courte to purchase the fifty acres of Land of Ralph Wormeley, Esqr., for building a Towne upon by vertue of an Act of ye last Assembly intituled "An Act for Cohabitation &c.," doe meet upon ye said Land upon Thursday being the 13th Instant & cause ye same to be surveyed & devided into halfe acres to the end that all persons that are desireous may begin to build upon & inhabit ye same as ye said Act directs;

OB2-49 court 7 Nov 1681

To Christopher Robinson for severall meetings at his Howse about ye Towne 03000

A courthouse was immediately ordered built:

OB2-50 court 7 Nov 1681

This Courte doe fully impower Majr. Robert Beverley & Christopher Robinson to agree wth: Workemen & provide timber & all other materialls to builde a Courte House in ye Towne appoynted by a late Act of Assembly for this County and that they cause ye same to bee built of such dimentions and wth: such conveniencys as in there discretions they shall think convenient

This courthouse was never built. [Visit the Courthouses pages](#) for more history about them!



The court and land records show no more work towards building the town in the 1680s. There was and would continue a protracted struggle with Ralph Wormeley to secure the lands. Action started up again in 1691 to secure the lands from Wormeley.

OB2-508 court 6 Jul 1691

The Courte agreed upon to meete att the Courte House on the 20th day of this Instant July on consideration of the Towne Land and that the Sherriff give notice to the severall Gents. to meete at the time appointed

OB2-509 court 20 Jul 1691

Whereas at a Generall Assembly helde att James Citty the 5th day of Aprill Ano 1691. It was enacted by the 8th Act of Assembly an Act entituled for Poartes [sic] for the Landing and Shipping of all goods, weares & merchandizes which said Act enjoyning all and every of the respective Counties of this their Majties. Dominion of Virginia to take up and lay out fifty acres of land that shalbe most convenient for and towards the building of a Towne Poarte Warfe or Key convenient for the Landing and Shipping of all such goods, weares & merchandizes to be imported or exported this their Majties. Dominion of Virginia. Allsoe giveing Power to every the respective Countie Courts to appoint Feoffees in Trust for the takeing and receiveing a good sure and absolute conveyance of the aforesaid acres of Land to the use intent and purpose as by the said Act of Assembly is expressed; And in Obedience of the said Act of Assembly, Mr. Matthew Kemp, Mr. Christophr: Robinson and Mr. William Churchhill are by this Court appointed and qualified Feoffees in Trust to bee the parties to and to take and receive the Grant and Assurance of the said fifty acres of Land mentioned in the said Act of Assembly of the Honble: Ralph Wormeley, Esqr. for a place intended thereby for a Poarte or Towne for the landing and shipping of all goods weares and merchandizes according to the intent & meaning of the said Act of Assembly, And its ordered that the Clerke draw a Deed of Sale for the aforesaid fifty acres of Land and that the same be pr:sented to the said Ralph Wormeley, Esqr., who haveing allready received the consideraon of the aforesaid fifty acres of Land in order to have the same signed & acknowledged at the next Court held for the County of Middx.



OB2-510 court 20 Jul 1691

This Court is adjourned till the Seaven and Twentieth day of this Instant July to meet at the Towne Lande by seaven of the clock in the morning in pursuance to have a Deed of a Bargaine and Sale for the said fifty acres of Land for a Poarte or Towne and to have signed and acknowledged by the Honble: Ralph Wormeley, Esqr., to the Feoffees in Trust by this Court appointed.



Urbanna Town Clock
Donated in Memory of
Elliott and Elizabeth Richardson
by their children
Agnes, Sam & Charles

Ralph Wormeley continued to refuse to give clear title to the land [underlining mine]

OB2-512 court 7 Sep 1691

Upon the motion of Mr. Matthew Kemp, Mr. Christopher Robinson and Mr. William Churchhill, Feoffees in Truste to and in a parcell of fifty acres of Land, a place appointed by Act of Assembly made at James Citty the 16th day of Aprill 1690 entituled, An Act for Poarts, the fifty acres of Land on the West side of Nimcock Creyke formerly laide and surveyed for building a Towne upon by virtue of a former Law for cohabitation and which was then the Lands of Ralph Wormeley, Esqr., is appointed for a Poart & place of Landing and Shipping of all goods, weares and merchandizes in this County and the Feoffees in Trust aforesaid did upon the 27th of July last past in pursuance of the said Act of Assembly and in discharge of the Trust reposed in them as Feoffees in Trust aforesd. at the sd. Dwelling Howse of the Honble. Ralph Wormeley, Esqr., demand and require of the said Ralph Wormeley, Propre-or [sic] of the Land aforesaid, an

Assurance & Conveyance of a good and absolute Estate in fee of the said Land to bee made to them as Feoffees aforesaid to the Intent and uses in the aforesaid Act of Assembly mentioned and appointed and they, Feeoffees aforesaid, prayeing that they might be admitted to make prooffe that the said Ralph Wormeley hath refused to make and give such assurance as the Law in that case directed, which is admitted by this Court; And ordered that Mr. Matthew Lidford, Mr. Robert Dudley and Mr. Paul Thilman draw their depositions in Writing in the premisses of the Land aforesaid and the said evidences haveing made full prooffe thereof, its ordered that the Depositions bee recorded

Depositions explained the rights Wormeley wanted to maintain

OB2-516/518 court 7 Sep 1691

Middx. County ss). To the Worll. their Majts: Justices of the Peace, Matthew Kemp, Christophr: Robinson and William Churchill, Feoffees in Trust for the County aforesaid, humbly sheweth

That whereas by one Act of Assembly made at James Citty the 16th day of Aprill 1690 entituled An Act for Poarts the fifty acres of Land on the West side of Nimcock Creyke formerly laid and surveyed for the building of a Towne upon by vertue of a former Law for Cohabitation and which was then the Land of Ralph Wormeley, Esqr., is appointed for a Poarte and place of Landing and Shipping of goods, wares and merchandizes in this County, And whereas yor: Petitioners as Feoffees in Trust aforesaid, did upon the 27th day of July last in pursuance of the aforesaid Act of Assembly, and in discharge of the Trust reposed in them as Feoffees aforesaid, att the Dwelling Howse of Ralph Wormeley, Esqr. demand and require of the said Ralph Wormeley, Proparietor [sic] of the Land aforesaid, one assurance and conveyance of a good and absolute Estate in fee of the said Land to bee made to them as Feoffees aforesaid to the Intent and uses in the aforesaid Act of Assembly mentioned and appointed.

In consideration whereof, yor: Petitioners proffered to assure to the said Ralph Wormeley full satisfaction for the said Land assessed or to be assessed and paid to him according to the Methods and Wayes in the aforesaid Act of Assembly directed and appointed, But the said Ralph Wormeley did then and there, contrary to the true meaning and intent of the aforesaid Act Assembly, deny and refuse and at many other times and places, both before and after hath denied and refused to make such a conveyance aforesaid of a good and absolute Estate in fee of the said fifty acres of Land to yor: Petitioners, to and for the uses and intent aforesaid, whereby the said Ralph Wormeley by the express words and true meaning of the said Act of Assembly hath forfeited all his Right and Interest of and in the said Land and of a good and absolute Estate in fee thereof is vested in yor: Petitioners as Feoffees aforesaid to the uses in the said Act appointed as aforesaid, they haveing first made prooffe of the said Deniall before yor: Worshippis.

Yor: Petitioners therefore pray that they may bee admitted to make prooffe of the premisses before yor: Worshippis by Depositions of sworne witnesses before yor: Worshippis according to the meaning and directions of the said Act of Assembly:

And they as in Duty bound shall ever pray &c.

The Deposition of Mr. Matthew Lidford, Clerke, aged about 26 yeares or thereabouts sworne sayth: That for the las day appointed for thte laying out of the Towne in Middx. County, I was at the Howse of the Honoble: Ralph Wormeley, Esqr and did see Mr. Matthew Kemp, one of their Majties, Justices of the Peace, tender a paper to the said Ralph Wormeley which the said Ralph Wormeley ded refuse to signe and discovered tht it was a Deed to convey a piece of land in fee simple to the County of Middx., and to the Feoffees in Trust for the Towne Land aforesd. afterwards [no punctuation] Before I left the said House, the said Ralph Wormeley did offer to the Feoffees the Land demanded provided hee, the said Ralph Wormeley, might receive some small yearly acknowledgmt. for the Land, mentioning some other Restrictions to be inserted in the Conveyance and further sayth not. Witness my hand

Matt: Lidford

The Deposition of Robert Dudley aged thirty four yeares or thereabouts sworne & examined sayth: That yor: Deponent was on the 27th day of July last past at the Howse of the Honoble Ralph Wormeley, Esqr., where were alsoe Mr. matthew Kemp, Mr. Christophr: Robinson and Mr. William Churchill, the Feoffes appointed by the County court of Middx. for takeing a Conveyance for the Poarte of Towne Land of the said County, and yor: Deponent did see and hear the said Feoffees demand the said Ralph Wormeley to make and convey to them as an absolute & good Estate in fee of the Towne Land appointed by Act of Assembly for that purpose and they pr:sented to the said Ralph Wormeley a Deed which the Deponent saw and read and believes to the best of his knowledge is a good Deed for that purpose; But the said Ralph Wormeley refused to signe that Deed but said hee would make a Conveyance to them of the said Land in fee reserving one Ear of Indian Corne or a Pepper Corne yearly rent and with: that limitation [sic] or restriction tht [sic] none liveing in Towne should keepe a Dove Howse nor keepe any Hoggs but in a Sty, nor any Horses but in ye Howse, and said hee would signe noe other Deed but with: the aforesaid Reservations as hee had agreed formeley [sic] and being told by the Feoffees tht [sic] they must take such courses as the Law directed, hee answered soe doe if you will or to that effect and further yor: Deponent sayth not

Robert Dudley

The Deposition of Paul Thilman aged twenty eight yeares or thereabouts sworne & examined sayth: That yor: Deponent was on the 27th day of July last att the Howse of the Honoble Ralph Wormley, Esqr., where were alsoe Mr. Matthew Kemp, Mr. Christophr: Robinson and Mr. William Churchill, Feoffees appointed by the County Court of Middx. for takeing a Conveyance for a Poarte of Towne Land of the said County, and yor: Deponent being Dep. Cl., to the Court was ordered to attend the Feoffees in Trust and did then see and heare the said Feoffees in Trust demand of the said Ralph Wormeley, to make and convey to them an absolute and good Estate in fee of the Towne Land appointed by Act of Assembly for that purpose; and they pr:sented to the said Ralph Wormeley a Deed which yor: Deponent had drawne by Order of Court for the conveying and assureing of the aforesaid Land to the Feoffees in Trust aforesaid But the said Ralph Wormeley would not signe that Deed said hee would make conveyance to them of the Land in fee reserving one Eare of Indian Corne or a Pepper Corne yearely and with: other limittations that none liveing in the Towne should keepe a Dove Howse nor keepe any Hoggs but in a Sty nor any Horses but in the Howse and said hee would syne noe other Deed but with: the said reservations as hee had agreed formerly and being told by the Feoffees that they must take such course as the Law directed, hee answered doe if you will or words to that effect and further sayth not.

Paul Thilman

Ralph Wormely wanted to maintain some rights in the land, any kind of rent would keep some control in his hands (as in a leasehold rather than the absolute title the law required). But finally the land was taken (described as being forfeited by Wormeley), surveyed, and the feoffees began to sell lots.

OB2-529 court 23 Nov 1691

To Mr. Edwin Thacker for Surveying [sic] ye Towne Land 0500

OB2-561 court 5 Sep 1692

To Edwin Thacker for laying out ye Streets, Church Yard, Markitt Place & Fortification in the Town Land 800
The County repayed for 14 Lotts in ye Towne 1400

OB2-573 court 14 Nov 1692

An Account of the severall persons that tooke upp Lotts in ye Towne and hath Deeds for the same, which are to repay ye County according to Proportion, vizt.

Christopher Robinson, Esqr. 2 halfe acres 200

Mr. William Churchhill, one halfe acre 100

Capt. Robert Dudley, one halfe acre 100

Capt. William Daniell, one halfe acre 100

Mr. Edwin Thacker, one halfe acre 100

Mr. James Curties, one halfe acre 100

Mr. Caleb Whelling, one halfe acre 100

Mr. Paul Thilman, one halfe acre 100

Lt. John Smith, one halfe acre 100

Mr. Maurice Cocke, one halfe acre 100

Mr. John Wortham, one halfe acre 100

Mr. John Head, one halfe acre 100

[total] 1400



The deeds for the first batch of lots sold are all similar, all written on 13 Feb 1691/2 and acknowledged on 7 Mar 1691/2, but recorded at different times in 1692. Below is the deed to Capt. William Daniel and his son William Daniel Jr.

DB2-527

Whereas by an Act of Assembly held at James City ye 16th day of Apr 1691 Intituled an Act of Ports that is by among other things Enacted that the fifty Acres of Land on the west side of Nimcock Creek formerly layd out and surveyed for Building a Towne thereon by virtue of a former Law for Cohabitation etc and which was then the Land of Ralph Wormeley Esqe Be Appoynted for a port and place of Landing and Shiping [it's Loading and Unloading in other docs about the act] of good wares and merchandize etc in the County of Msex and whereas wee Mathew Kemp, Christopher Robinson and William Churchhill by an order of Msex Court bareing date ye 20th day of July 1691 are appoynted foepees in trust for ye said County did demand of the Honble Ralph Wormeley Esqr. conveyance of a good estate in fee and the said Ralph Wormeley Esqr. did refuse to make such a conveyance being proved in the Middx. county Court the 7th Septembr: 1691 whereby the said Ralph Wormeley Esqr. hath forfeited all his Right Know all men that wee Mathew Kemp, Christo'r Robinson and William Churchhill, feofees in Trust as aforesd for in in Consideration of 100 lbs of good tobacco and Casque sell to Capt William Daniell Sr and William Daniell Junr...one halfe acre of Land (being part of the aforesd 50a)...bounded Begining at a Corner Stake of John Heads Lott on the maine Street called Fferry Street & running up the said Street North West thence South to ye beginning place the said grantees shall and will within four months a from the ensealing ...being and with out delay proceed to finish on the said halfe acre granted...one good house to containe twenty foot square at least, wherein if they the said Capt William Daniell and William Daniell Junr...shall fail then this grant to be voide...

This deed was written 13 Feb 1691/2, witnessed by Calib Wheeling, Tho Stapleton, acknowledged in court 7 Mar 1691/2, and recorded 2 Nov 1692.

The first lot purchasers and descriptions

DB2-517 to Edwin Thacker...begining at a Stake by the Mainte [sic] Street & runing thence South to a stake by an Alley thence South [prob error for West?] to a stake thence parralell with the first line thence East by the said Street to ye Beginning being ye third lott from the Creek on ye South side of the Main Street...

DB2-519 to Mr. Christopher Robinson Junr...begining at a Stake on ye Northermost side ye Maine Street and runing North to a Stake thence West to ye begining place (being the third lott from the Creeke on ye Northermost side of the Maine Street)... [this is a flawed lot description]

DB2-521 to Mr James Curtis...beginning at a stake by the Creek side on ye South side of the Maine Street called Broad Street and running thence ye sd Street North West, thence South to ye said Creek...

DB2-523 to Mr. Robert Dudley...beginning at a Stake by the Creek side on the North side of ye Maine Street thence North. East and thence to ye Beginning...

DB2-525 to John Head...beginning on Leonards Poynt on ye Southermost [sic] Side of ye Maine Street called Fferry [sic] Street and runing thence North West thence South to ye said Creek & down by ye Creeke to the beginning...

DB2-527 to Capt. William Daniell & Mr. William Daniell Junr [full deed above]...begining at a Corner Stake of John Heads lott on ye Maine Street called Fferry Street & runing by said Street North West thence South to ye beginning...

DB2-529 to Mr. Maurice Cocke...beginning at a stake by the Creek side on ye South side of the Maine Street called Broad Street and running thence ye sd Street North West, thence South to ye said Creek...

DB2-531 to Lieut. John Smith...buted beginning at a stake Corner of Mr. Henry Thackers lott on ye Maine Street called Ferry Street and runing North by ye maine street to ye Creek thence by ye sd Creek to the said Henry Thackers Lott thence South West to the Beginning... [I haven't found a deed to Henry Thacker for town land.]

DB2-533 to Mr. Paul Thilman...begining at a Stake of Mr. Calib Whellings Lott runing by said Lott North West to a Stake, South East to ye Maine Street called Broad Street & then to the Beginning...

DB2-535 to Mr. Caleb Whelling [sic]...begining at a Stake on the North side of ye Maine Street and running North West thence South to ye said Street to a stake and thence by the Street to ye beginning...

DB2-550 to Mr. Edwin Thacker...begining at a stake by the Maine Street & running thence South East to the Beginning being the third Lott from the Creek on the Southside [off] the Maine Street... [This looks to be a second recording of DB2-517 above, based on both being described as the "third lott from the Creek on the South side of the Main Street". Edwin Thacker immediately sells this lot to Christopher Robinson.]



The Marble House (aka The Van Wagenen Home)

This Queen Anne style house on Virginia Street was built ca 1900 by Lord Byron van Wagenen. The steps, porches, and columns are embellished with marble that he had shipped from Baltimore.

Lansdowne, the home next to the Marble House, was built around 1740. The brickwork style is Flemish bond, which was usually reserved for public buildings.



More town lots were sold in late 1704

The feoffees in trust at this time were Christopher Robinson, Harry Beverley, John Robinson; they had been appointed 5 Jun 1704. These half-acre lots were sold for 150 pounds of tobacco and caske and, again, the purchasers were required to build within a year. The first six deeds were written 8 Aug 1704, the last two were written 4 Dec 1704.

DB3-52 to Mr. James Walker...*being the third Lott and on the East side of Nicholson Street and on the South side of Virginia Street...*

DB3-52 to Mr. Richard Walker...*being a Corner Lott on the East side of Nicholson Street and on the North side of Queens Street...*

DB3-53 to Mr. John Hay...*being the Corner Lott next to Short Street and on the West side thereof and on the North side of Virginia Street...*

DB3-67 to Mr. Harry Beverley...*being the Corner lott next to and on ye East side of Short Street and on the North side of Virginia Street...*

DB3-67 to Mr. Harry Beverley...*being a Corner Lott next to and on the West side of Long Lane and on the North side of Virginia Street...*

DB3-68 to Mr. Christopher Robinson...*being the Corner Lott on the South side of Virginia Street & on the East side of Nicholson Street runing back from Virginia Street on Nicholson Street ten poles from Nicholson Street Eight poles the other two lines in parralel with the aforesaid two lines making a long Square...*

DB3-68 to Capt. Henry Parrett...*being a Corner Lott bounding on the North side of Virginia Street and on the East side of Long Lane...*

DB3-69 to Mr. Jno. Robinson...*being the second Lott from Nicholson Street towards the Creek on the South side of Virginia Street...*

Bristow's Store

Robert S. Bristow (1852-1926) established this store; the building was built by carpenter Charles Palmer. The 1880 census shows Bristow as a "merchant", boarding with a cousin F. A. Bristow (also a merchant) in the Urbanna district. In 1900 he is a "merchant". In 1910 he is a "retail merchant" of general merchandise, still an employee. In 1920 he is a "merchant" but now the owner, and his son Robert S. Bristow Junior (1897-1988) is a "clerk" in the "dry goods store". Father Robert died in 1926 and by the 1930 census, his son Robert now owned the store and was a "retail merchant" of "general merchandise". Robert S. Bristow Jr. operated the store until his death in 1988.

Bristow's store continues to operate today, offering a wide variety of goods.



This old building is right behind the Old Courthouse!

A new road leading to Urbanna

DB3-86 At a Court held for Middlesex County the 4th day of June 1705

Upon reading at this bodie a resolve of the House of Burgesses for laying out a Road from the lower part of the County to the Townland, it is ordered that James Smith, John Hipkins, Edward Clarke and John Smith or any three of them on the 13th Instance if fair, if not ye next fair day lay out a Road from the lower part of ye County to the Townland according to the direction of the said Resolve and make report of their proceedings to the next Court

In Obedience to this Order of Court wee the Subscribers have mett and laid out a Road to the Townland as followeth from the Loer end of the County at ye Great Church along the antient Maine Road from the Great Church to the lower end of Ashcock Quarter ol Feild [sic] to two tall Hickorys from thence along the feild to two small persimon trees marked from thence to Nimacock [sic] Road to a forked oake a persimon tree standing by the Road side and along the same to a great Ash standing in Nashes feild thence to an old Cart Road to the Cornefeild fence to a marked oake sapling from thence to a Pine bush thence to a great Mulberry Tree standing in the Cornefeild from thence a straight course to a marked persimon tree standing on the Creek side. James Smith, Jno. Hipkins, Edward Clark (x), John Smith.

This deed was read in court and recorded 2 Sep 1705

More lots sold in the town

These half-acre lots sold for 150 pounds of tobacco and caske and the purchasers had to build within a year.

DB3-93 to Mr. John Hay...being the second Lott from ye West side of Church Street and on ye North side of Prince George Street... [written, acknowledged, admitted 4 Feb 1705]

DB3-94 to Mr. Edmund Hammerton...being the Corner Lott next to and on the East side of Backlane [sic] and joyning on North side of Virginia Street... [written 8 Aug 1704, acknowledged and admitted 4 Feb 1705]

DB3-100 to Mr. Richard Buckner...lying on ye South side of Virginia Street next adjoining ye East side of James Walkers Lott... [written 28 Feb 1705, acknowledged and admitted 5 Mar 1705]

The first ordinary in Urbanna

(At least specified as in Urbanna - I find it hard to believe that 10 years after lots were selling and the town was an official port that there had not been an ordinary established here earlier.)

DB3-122

Know All Men by these presents that we James Curtis Senr. & Thomas Machen are bound unto our Sovereign Lady Anne in ye Sume of ten thousand pounds of Tobacco in witness we have set our hands and seales this 3rd day of February 1706

The condition of this obligation is such that Whereas James Curtis hath obtained a lycense to keep an Ordinary at his house in ye Burgh of Urbanna if James Curtis do provide in his said Ordinary good wholesome and cleanly lodging and dyet for travellers and Stableage provender and fodder or pasture and provender as ye season shall require for their Horses dureing the terme of one year from date hereof and shall not suffer any unlawfull gameing in his house nor on the Sabbath day suffer any to Tipple or drink more than is necessary that then this obligation to be voyd otherwise to be in full force

James Curtis, Tho: Machen

In presence of us Richd. Parratt, Wil: Stanard.

At a Court held for Middx. County the 3d day of February 1706

This Bond was acknowledged by the Subscribers to it & admitted to record

The price of lots begins to go up; the requirement to build remains, but now a yearly rent is included

DB3-228 to Saml. Brown...containing Eleven pole one way and Eight ye other making one long square being bounded on the North by Queens Street on the West by East Lane and on East by a Lott of land sold to Mr. William Gordon To Hold as is directed by Act of Assembly October 1705 paying one ounce of Flax seed and two ounces of Hemp seed on the tenth of October annually to the Director and Benchers of said Burgh of Urbanna... [written 17 Sep 1706, acknowledged and admitted to record 7 Aug 1710]

DB3-229 to Samll. Brown...lying opposite to East Lane on North side of Queen Street... [written 17 Sep 1706, acknowledged and admitted 7 Aug 1710]

DB3-229 to William Gordon, 165 pounds tobacco and caske...one lott of land in the Burgh of Urbanna Eleven poles one way and eight the other lying on the South side of Queen Street the first lott upon the Creek... [written 17 Sep 1706, acknowledged and admitted 7 Aug 1710]

DB3-231/232 to Mr. William Gordon, 150 lbs tob and caske...being on the North side of Queens Street the first lott upon the Creek... [written 17 Sep 1706, acknowledged and admitted 7 Aug 1710]

The price of lots went up to 187 pounds of tobacco; the requirement to build remains, as well as the yearly rent

DB3-153 to Collo Gawin Corbin...*lying on the East side of Grace Lane and being the next Lott adjoyning on the Creek side, he paying the annuall rent of One ounce of Flax Seed and Two ounces of Hemp Seed to be made yearly from year to year upon the 10th day of Oct to the Director and Benchers of the said Burgh of Urbanna...* [written 8 Apr 1707, acknowledged and admitted 3 Nov 1707]

DB3-180 to Robert Logan...*lying on the South side of Virginia Street and being the second lott from the Creek side...* [includes the Flax/Hemp Seed rent]

DB3-230 to Mr. William Gordon and his heirs...*lying on the East side of East Lane and facing Queen Street...* written 9 Jun 1707, acknowledged and admitted 7 Aug 1710

DB3-230/231 to Mr. William Gordon, for 180 [sic] pounds and caske...*on Queen Street on the North side and on West side of the lott taken up by Mr. Samuel Brown...* [written 9 Jun 1707, acknowledged and admitted 7 Aug 1710]

DB3-193 to William Anderson and Henry Anderson...*being the next Lott to the Waterside on the East side of Grace Lane...* [written 3 Mar 1708, acknowledged and admitted 7 Mar 1708]

DB3-231 to Mr. William Gordon, for 37½ pounds tobacco and caske, *two lotts of land in the Burgh of Urbanna on the North side of Queens Street on the West side of Cross Lane...* [written 17 Mar 1708, acknowledged and admitted 7 Aug 1710]

DB3-194 to Christopher Beverley...*joyning on Vivion Street and the Water Side East line and the lott formerly sold Jno. Robinson...* [written 28 Apr 1708, acknowledged and admitted 7 Mar 1708[9]]

DB3-197 to **Robert Daniell** Gent...*adjoyning on the West side of Cross Street and on the South side of Queens Street being a Corner lott...* The witnesses to this deed were W. Kilpin and **Will: Daniell**. [written 15 Apr 1709, acknowledged and admitted 3 May 1709]

This is the lot that Robert Daniel bequeathed to his daughter Jane Segar in 1720.

One of the first re-sales of a town lot

DB3-330/331 Jno. Curtis of Msex to Christopher Robinson and John Robinson of same, 2 Apr 1714, for 4000 lbs tobo...*one lott or halfe acre of land with the house thereon in Town of Urbanna lately in the occupation of the said John Curtis but now in occupation of said Christopher and John Robinson...* witnesses Wil. Stanard, William Lawson, acknowledged 6 Apr 1714. William Stanard Attorney for Averilla Curtis wife of John Curtis relinquishes for her. [her PoA is just before this, 5 Apr 1714]



One of the many lovely houses in Urbanna

Waterman's Park

Waterman's Park is located where Kent and Colorado Streets meet. It's a lovely walk down to the edge of the Rappahannock River.





The Urbanna Town Marina





[The Old Tobacco Warehouse and the Customs House](#) in Urbanna are on a separate page.
There are also more pictures of town scenes on the [Art on the Half Shell Festival](#) page.

[Return to the Middlesex Tour Page](#)

[Return to my main genealogy page](#)

More Daniel data involving Town Lands

N.B. Many of these are just abstracts I made, not full transcriptions; I abbreviated heavily.

From Robert Daniel's will, written 23 Dec 1720, probated 7 Mar 1720[21]

Itm - I give unto my daughter Jane Seager my Lott at Urbanna with ye appurtences [sic] to her & heires forever.

OB 1758-1767 p.258 court 6 Apr 1762 *George Daniel Gentleman apptd an Inspector of Tobacco at Urbanna Warehouse.*

OB 1758-1767 p.271 court 1 Jun 1762 James Daniel petitioned for an ordinary license at Urbanna

DB8a-387 John Gordon and wf Lucy to Robert Daniel 10 May 1762, £100, two lotts or one Acre of Land in Town of Urbanna which sd 2 lotts or 1a of land is commonly called & known by the name of the Warehouse Lotts. sd 2 lotts was sold to sd John Gordon by James Reid Esqr 1 Oct 1757. wit Wm Meacham, Wm Chowning, George Daniel. recpts and ackn [no relinq, but Lucy signed]. recd 6 Jul 1762. followed by completion bond and Lucy's relinq.

DB8a-536/537 L&R Benjamin Rhodes and wf Dorothy to Robert Daniel 2 Feb 1767, 5sh, 2 lotts or one acre in Town of Urbanna, bd on the west and south by the lots of Charles Neilson Esqr on the East by the Fort Lot on the north by a Cove of water being the Place whereon the said Benjamin Rhodes formerly dwelt. wit John Humphris, Robert Daniel Junr, Stanton Dudley, John Daniel. recpts, ackn, relinq. recd 2 Jun 1767. release for £100.

WBE459 will of Robert Daniel, wr31 Jan 1770, pr 24 Jun 1771...to son Beverley Daniel after death of his mother land where I now live 900a, and all my lots in Urbanna, Tobacco warehouses & Ordinary....Exrs Friend George Daniel [also gets £100 legacy for the trouble], wf Lucy Daniel and son Beverley Daniel. Wit Sarah Roane, Ann Currey, Rachel Murray and Lodowick Jones.

WBE488 will of John Daniel of Urbanna, wr 24 Apr 1772, pr 25 May 1772. lotts and houses in Urbanna to be sold to pay debts, if not enough then sell my Negroe man Bob....Exrs James Gregorie and George Lorimer. Wit Thomas Segar, Zachariah Shackelford and John George, Jr.

DB9-223 James Gregorie and George Lorimer, exrs of LW&T of John Daniel decd, 26 Jul 1773, John Cornelious of 2nd part, James Ross of 3rd part. whereas sd John Daniel in his lifetime had purchased of the sd John Cornelious one lot of land in the Town of Urbanna numbered [?33?] in plan thereof by Henry S--- made 15? May 1747, and died without having received any Conveyance thereof from the sd John Cornelious.... they are confirming a new sale to James Ross?....

DB9a-330 Henry Daniel to James Gregorie 29 Nov 1774, £5, lot in Urbanna, part of a Lot Numbered in a Plan of the Town Sixty One, beg at a Corner East of Long lane, and South of Prince George Street, and runing [sic] East on the said Street 34 feet to a Stone fixed in the Ground, Thence S the whole length of the Lot to another Stone fixed in the same manner thence West to Long lane, Thence North on the said lane to the beg, with all.... wit James Montague, Thomas Webb, J Ross, Chas Neilson. recd 24 Apr 1775.

DB9a-331 [need date] James Gregorie and George Lorimer exrs of John Daniel late of Town of Urbanna decd to Henry Daniel of Town of Urbanna. Whereas the sd John Daniel was at the time of his Death seized in Fee Simple of and in two Lots or half acres of Land in Town of Urbanna, his will instructed their sale to pay debts, £100, 2 lots in Urbanna whereon John Daniel lately lived, #60 and 61, being on the southside of Prince George street and on the East side of Long lane, with all.... wit James Montague, Thomas Webb, J Ross, Chas Neilson. \$ recpt. recd 21/24 Apr 1775.

WBF60 will of Henry Daniel of Urbanna, wr 5 Apr 1775, pr 24 Apr 1775. exrs to sell lotts and houses in Urbanna to pay debts as nec.... Exrs Bros Robert Daniel and George Daniel. Wit James Gregorie, William Chowning and William Meacham.

DB9a-357 29 Jun 1775 kind of memorandum from A. McCall: Let? all ye Bussiness we [which] was under Mr. Snodgrass & M? Campbells management ----- my hands, I must beg you will make Some payment both on that Acct & on your own Small ball [=ballance] to me. next line on left has "To Mr James Daniel Urbanna". recd 22 Apr 1776 as letter from Archibald McCall to James Daniel.

DB9a-401 George Daniel and Robert Daniel exrs Henry Daniel late of Town of Urbanna to Thomas Harwood (highest bidder at publick sale) 25 Apr 1779, £250, lot in Urbanna and part of a lot, whereon sd Henry Daniel lately lived, #60 and 61, being on the South of Prince George Street and bd on W by part of the Lot 61 which the sd Henry Daniel sold to James Gregorie 29 Nov 1770. wits for G Daniel are Beverley Daniel, Thomas Segar, Wm George; wits for R Daniel are Lunsford Daniel, John Healy. \$ recpt. recd 28 Jun 1779.

DB9a-436 Beverly Daniel of Msex Gent and wf Milley Daniel to James Mills, Simon Frazier, Overton Cosby of Town of Urbanna 25 Sep 1780, £1000, 2 *lots of half acres of land in Town of Urbanna whreon the Publick Warehouses are erected, and commonly known and called by the Name of the Warehouse Lots, one of which lots abutted easterly on the Creek, and the other adjoins upon the West (which said Lots were formerly granted by the Feoffees of the said Town to Christopher Robinson Gent, deceased, from whom they descended to his Son Christopher Robinson and by him were sold to James Reid, who afterwards sold and conveyed the same to John Gordon, by whom they [were] sold and conveyed to Majr Robert Daniel deced and by him were devised to his Son Beverley Daniel Party to these Presents), with all.... Subject nevertheless to a Lease or Term for Twelve Years, granted to the said Simon Fraser of a Piece of Ground Sixty Feet square Part of the same whereon a Warehouse is erected, which said Term commenced from the ?second? Day of May 1774.* no wits, \$ recpt. deed ackn by Beverly. recd 22 Jan 1781.

DB10-40 Robert Daniel, James Lee, and Robert Daniel Junr to James Gregorie and George Lorimer exrs of John Daniel late of Town of Urbanna decd. 5 Jan 1781 bond. Condition: that whereas the above named Robert Daniel and James Lee Guardian and Trustee [both words are singular] to the orphans of the said John Daniel deceased request a division of the sd Estate & hath obtained an order of Court for the same, but the sd Est not being Settled, The Sd Robert Daniel & James Lee & Robert Daniel Junr [and heirs] do hereby agree to Indemnify sd James Gregory & George Lorimer [heirs, exrs, etc] from all Debebt[sic] & Demands which are now due or may have been here to fore from the Est of John Daniel decd. both Roberts signed as Robert Daniel, no junior in this recording. wit Thomas Segar, Benjamin Kidd. pr by Thomas Segar. recd 28 May 1787.

DB12-540 Milley Daniel to Staige Davis trustee of Vidal & Co residents in this co of Msex and in the town of Urbanna 7 Sep 1808, £24. lists her debts. she sells Phillis the mother, Abram the son of Matth Kemp's Joany, George aged about 38 years and Ned aged about 50 years, all at present the property of sd Milley Daniel. Davis can sell. no void clause. wit Philip Montague, William Baker. pr by wits and recd 26 Sep 1808.

Sources:

Order book abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia. (Titles of volumes vary.) by Ruth and Sam Sparacio

Order Books of Middlesex (originals on LDS films)

Deed abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia. by Ruth and Sam Sparacio

Deed Books of Middlesex (originals on LDS films)

Will Books and Probate Records of Middlesex (originals on LDS films)

Rivers And Roads of Middlesex County, Virginia. (the keepsake booklet of self-guided tours of Middlesex produced in 1996 by the County)

[Return to the Middlesex Tour Page](#)

[Return to my main genealogy page](#)

15 Apr 2010

[Weekly Specials](#)

The Elder House

a poem by Matt, one of my 8th grade students

**There sits upon the hill of dust The Elder House,
and there the dust of old gathers.
It is an old house, heavy with the reek of ages,
and last of the survivor of nature,
yet even now Mother Nature climbs its walls
spreading vines of vileness into the deep cracks in its sides.
And The Elder House stands,
broken and abandoned, it sits and waits.**

**Long have the windows broken;
now the wind pounds on the naked walls,
and rain floods the rooms within,
yet The Elder House stands and waits.
The wood of its floors has long decomposed;
leaving the kingdom of insects to reside
within its crumbling frame, and
The Elder House still sits and waits.**

**Long have every shred of care and love left the house and departed,
yet The Elder House waits.
Long has it passed out of memory to those it once sheltered,
yet The Elder House waits.**

**Long has the house been abolished,
crushed under the weight of the earth,
yet The Elder House waits.
Long has its shadow faded, its walls gone to dust,
its foundation gone to air, its roof gone to oblivion,
yet The Elder House waits.**

**And forever it will,
when all days have passed into ashes it will wait,
when all time has aged to sand it will wait,
when the void of space long has since been turned into myth and nothingness
The Elder House will wait.**

[Return to Main Genealogy Page](#)

or

[Return to my home page](#)

Daniel Taxables in Wilkes Co GA 1785-1805

from *Wilkes County GA Tax Records 1785-1805, v.1-2*
by Frank Parker Hudson 1996

These are the Daniel entries from Mr. Hudson's stunning work. He has analyzed the districts through the years to develop his theory about the boundary of "Defacto Wilkes" - the maps and descriptions of the original Wilkes/Washington border were lost, but he has shown what it involved and where people were cut into through the years.

The "Today" column is mine, giving every county that may have received some part of the given district throughout the years. This may be misleading: you should really consult the descriptions at the end!

"Hudson's District Label" is his own system, starting from 1785, which he then tracks through the years as they are split, joined, cut into new counties, etc. He has even determined how many people were affected by changes and hunted them down in their new counties to confirm it. I have organized the data according to the transformation of the districts, thus keeping people together through the years; again the descriptions at the end should be tracked to see the why of this format.

The first time a district is mentioned, there is a link to the description (with a return link to the tax list). "enc"=encompassed, "res"=residents, "1793 rearrange"=the 1793 rearrangement of the Georgia Militia Districts, "trib(s)"=tributaries. I have not written GMD for the numbered Georgia Militia Districts. It **REALLY** helps to have the militia district map handy, you can open it in a [new window](#), then click on the area to see the GMDs. There are two areas covered in these descriptions, so you have to go to the relevant one.

Many of the columns here were not actually reflected in any given schedule, but they are all included in the headings.

A name with no numbers means that 1 poll was turned in with no other information.

Here is a [printable version](#) (smaller print, but all data fits on the page on landscape setting).

Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]
1785	Wilkes, Greene, Warren, Taliaferro	HH	26	Alexander	Thomas	Danilit	Wil	-	-	300	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]
1785	Greene, Oglethorpe, Wilkes, Taliaferro	EE	66	Thornton	Edward	Daniel	Was	287*	400	200	7	-	-	-	Danil in Copy B
1786	was Taliaferro and then some Oglethorpe, back to Greene	DD	38	Read	Edmond	Daniel	Wil	-	400	-	6	-	-	-	-
1786	was Taliaferro and then some Oglethorpe, back to Greene	DD	038A	Read	Edmond	Daniel	Was	-	1727	-	-	-	-	-	-
1786	was Taliaferro and then some Oglethorpe, back to Greene	DD	038B	Read	Edmond	Daniel	Was	-	200	-	-	-	-	-	-
1787	was Taliaferro and then some Oglethorpe, back to Greene	DD	18	Read	Edmond	Daniel	Wil	-	400	520	10	-	-	-	-
1787	was Taliaferro and then some Oglethorpe, back to Greene	DD	018A	Read	Edmond	Daniel	Gre	-	1000	-	-	-	-	-	-
1787	was Taliaferro and then some Oglethorpe, back to Greene	DD	018B	Read	Edmond	Daniel	Fra	-	200	-	-	-	-	-	-
1790	was Taliaferro and then some Oglethorpe, back to Greene	DD	43	Rutledges	Edman	Daniel	Wil	-	400	-	10	-	-	-	-
1790	was Taliaferro and then some Oglethorpe, back to Greene	DD	043A	Rutledges	Edman	Daniel	Gre	-	690	-	-	-	-	-	-
1791	was Taliaferro and then some Oglethorpe, back to Greene	DD	58	Ragan	Edmund	Daniel	Wil	-	400	200	8	-	-	-	-
1791	was Taliaferro and then some Oglethorpe, back to Greene	DD	58A	Ragan	Edmund	Daniel	Gre	-	460	-	-	-	-	-	-

[illegible]

1804	Wilkes, Taliaferro	MM	105	Hendrick	Edward	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[default list]
1804	Wilkes, Taliaferro	MM	108	Hendrick	Joseph	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[default list]
1804	Wilkes, Taliaferro	MM	94	Hendrick	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[indexed for Edward Daniel, but it's really #105]
1805	Wilkes, Taliaferro	MM	42	Hendrick	Julius	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic no #s]
1805	Wilkes, Taliaferro	MM	89	Hendrick	James	Dannell	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic no #s]
1805	Wilkes, Taliaferro	MM	76	Hendrick	Jesse	Dannell	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic no #]
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land ***=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land ***=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land ***=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]
1792	Wilkes, 1835 to Taliaferro	II	102	Collier	Wm	Tyler	Wil	-	-	150	-	-	Wm Daniel	-	-
1799	Wilkes, 1835 to Taliaferro	II	094B	Patterson	Pearce	Nolan	Gre	-	100	-	-	L Greenbrier	McKessick	Edm Daniels	-
1801	Wilkes, 1835 to Taliaferro	II	033A	Embree	Nehemiah	Edge	Wil	-	-	75	-	Beverdam	Jno Bearding	Jno Danniel	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land ***=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land ***=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land ***=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]
1785	Wilkes, Taliaferro, Oglethorpe	M	72	Hagan	Thomas	Daniel	Wil	-	100	400	13	-	-	-	Danil in Copy B
1785	Wilkes, Taliaferro, Oglethorpe	M	072A	Hagan	Thomas	Daniel	Was	-	550	287*	-	-	-	-	-
1797	Wilkes, Taliaferro, Oglethorpe	M	44	Sappington	Andrew	Stephens	Gre	-	200	-	-	Green Brier Ck	Thos Daniel	Edmond Daniel	-
1798	Wilkes, Taliaferro, Oglethorpe	M	4	Irvine	Andrew	Stephens	Gre	-	200	-	-	Greenbrier Ck	Edwd Daniel	Edwd Daniel	-
1799	Wilkes, Taliaferro, Oglethorpe	M	10	Irvine	Dauson G	Toombs	Gre	130	-	-	-	Fishing Ck	Grigsby	Daniel	-
1799	Wilkes, Taliaferro, Oglethorpe	M	012A	Irvine	Robert	Toombs	Gre	-	130	-	-	Fishing Ck	Grigsby	Daniel	-
1799	Wilkes, Taliaferro, Oglethorpe	M	127	Irvine	Hopkins	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[default list]
1800	Wilkes, Taliaferro, Oglethorpe	M	074A	Irvin	---	---	Wil	-	-	275	-	Long Ck	G Smith	Danneal	-
1804	Wilkes, Taliaferro, Oglethorpe	M	122	Irwin	John	Daniel	Wil	-	328	-	3	Kettle Ck	Bennett	Jesse Evans	-
1804	Wilkes, Taliaferro, Oglethorpe	M	016A	Irwin	Robert	Toombs	Gre	-	100	260	-	Fishing Ck	Watson	Danely	[also ac in Wil]
1804	Wilkes, Taliaferro, Oglethorpe	M	053A	Irwin	Philip J	Stark	Han	-	-	500	-	Lit. Ogeechee	Beckum	Wm Daniel	[also ac in Wil on Kettle next to Wm Evans]
1805	Wilkes, Taliaferro, Oglethorpe	M	39	Irwin	Phill J	Stark	Han	-	-	500	5	Ogeechee	Brown	Daniel	[also ac in Wil]
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land ***=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land ***=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land ***=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]
1792	1793 to Oglethorpe, 1799 Greene, today Greene	GG	45	Watley	Jas Jr	Daniel	-	-	-	-	3	-	-	-	-
1792	1793 to Oglethorpe, 1799 Greene, today Greene	GG	46	Watley	Jas Jr	Daniel	Gre	-	1150	-	17	Fishing Ck	Watson, Duglass	-	-
1792	1793 to Oglethorpe, 1799 Greene, today Greene	GG	47	Watley	Cunningham	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
1792	1793 to Oglethorpe, 1799 Greene, today Greene	GG	64	Watley	Frederick	Williams	Wil	-	800	-	11	Little Riv	Wm Daniel	-	-

1792	1793 to Oglethorpe, 1799 Greene, today Greene	GG	82	Watley	Wm	Daniel	Wil	-	150	-	11	Little Riv	Andrew McBride	-	-
1793	1793 to Oglethorpe, 1799 Greene, today Greene	GG	58	Thornton	William	Daniel	Wil	-	150	-	11	-	Williams	-	-
1793	1793 to Oglethorpe, 1799 Greene, today Greene	GG	34	Thornton	John	Townsend	Wil	-	150 8	-	2	-	Danl & Watts	-	[sic 150 8 with space]
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land "p"*=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land "p"*=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land "p"*=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]
1793	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	66	Morrow	James Sr	Daniel	Wil	-	430	-	15	White Ck	Joseph Catching	-	-
1793	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	66A	Morrow	James Sr	Daniel	Gre	-	1500	-	-	Oconee Riv	Duglas Watson	-	-
1793	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	67	Morrow	James Jr	Daniel	-	-	-	-	3	-	-	-	-
1793	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	68	Morrow	Cuninggame	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic no #s]
1793	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	092A	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[I checked all 93N, 1792A list, all 092 entries for 1793, not there, it's a joining entry, no first name]
1794	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	029A	Morrow	Evin	Price	Fra	-	230	-	-	Oconee Riv	Edmond Daniel	-	[also ac and slaves in Wil]
1795	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	75	Moore	David	Hurley	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[indexed for Daniel & Cargillbut this is entry]
1795	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	66	Moore	Henry	Hurley	Wil	-	-	300	9	Kettle Creek	Chaffin & Hurley	Thomas Daniel	-
1795	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	26	Moore	Isham	Chaffin	Wil	-	-	200	7	Kettle Creek	Partridge & Hurley	Thomas Daniel	-
1795	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	42	Moore	Richard	Watts	Wil	-	59	59	-	Little River	Daniel & Gilliam	Andrew Armor	-
1795	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	88	Moore	John	Tounsend	Wil	-	100	200	-	Kettle Creek	Cargill & Daniel	John Tounsend	-
1796	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	078A	Moore, Bernard	William	Vason	Gre	-	77	-	-	Green Brier Ck	Thos Daniel	-	[also ac in Wil]
1797	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	36	Evans	Richard	Watts	Wil	-	59	59	-	Little River	Js Daniel	Andw Armor	-
1797	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	6	Evans	Henry	Hurley	Wil	-	-	300	12	Kettle Creek	Isam Chaffin	D'l & McGinty	-
1797	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	54	Evans	Isham	Chaffin	Wil	-	-	279	8	Kettle Creek	Hy Hurley	Thos Daniel	[also ac in Gre]
1799	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	59	Evans	Henry	Hurley	Wil	-	-	300	9	(torn)	Isam Chaffin	Daniel & McGinty	-
1800	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	77	Morrow	Richard	Walls	Wil	-	59	59	1	L River	J Dannl	A Armor	[auth notes this is actually Watts]
1800	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	6	Morrow	Ishum	Chafin	Wil	-	-	200	8	Ketle Ck	Partridge	T Danials	[sic on Kettle here and later]
1800	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	96	Morrow	William	Robertson	Wil	-	-	80	2	L River	Danneal	Galaspa	-
1801	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	54	Chaffin	Richd Sr	Watts	Wil	-	39	39	1	Little River	J Daniel	A Armour	-

Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land "=="=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land "=="=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land "=="=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]
1791	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	4	Hanner	Job	Daniel	Wil	-	120	-	-	-	-	-	-
1792	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	21	Hannah	Job	Daniel	Wil	-	-	121	-	Huttons Ck	Henderson	-	-
1796	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	53	Moore, Abednigo	Wm	Daniels	Wil	-	-	300	-	Dry Fork	Danl Lloyd	-	-
1800	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	17	Fenning	Jacob	Woolbright	Wil	-	-	289	-	Long Ck	William Ds	Runeals	[sic on all sp]
1800	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	18	Fenning	Harris	Collman	Wil	-	160	160	3	Long Ck	E Echols	Danneal	-
1801	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	3	Fenning	-ndexler	Danniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic on sp, sic no #s]
1801	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	28	Fenning	Hopkins	Daniel	Wil	-	33	-	-	Dry Fk Long Ck	Josiah Jordan	Wm Olliver	-
1801	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	36	Fenning	Richd	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic no #s]
1801	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	44	Fenning	Ann	Daniel	-	-	-	-	8	-	-	-	[sic, just slaves]
1801	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	68	Fenning	Ecolds	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[defaulter list]
1802	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	37	Fanning	Hopkins	Danold	Wil	-	-	33*	1	Dry Fk Long Ck	J Jordon	Olliver	-
1802	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	73	Fanning	Moses	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[defaulter list]
1802	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	75	Fanning	Richard	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[defaulter list]
1804	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	5	Reeves	Hopkins	Daniel	Wil	-	-	33	-	Long Ck	I Eason	Wm Ophir	-
1804	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	43	Reeves	Moses	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic no #s]
1804	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	44	Reeves	Anna	Daniel	Wil	-	-	120	5	Beverdam Ck	Willis	G Dardin	-
1804	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	83	Reeves	Echols	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[defaulter list]
1805	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	54	Milner	Moses	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic no #s]
1805	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	55	Milner	Ann	Daniel	Wil	-	-	120	7	Long C	Willis	Daniel	-
1805	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	82	Milner	Echols	Dannel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[defaulter list]
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
1791	Wilkes/Oglethorpe	T	20	Duke	Massey	Daniel	Wil	-	-	375	10	-	-	-	widow; [author note re Mercy/Marcy in Davidson v.2-219]
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
1800	Wilkes	Q	020A	Wilborn	Benjamin	Hubert	Ogl	-	-	100	-	Long Ck	Danial	J Boren	[also ac in Wil]
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land "=="=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land "=="=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land "=="=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]
1797	Wilkes	P	034B	Johnston	John	Callaway	Wil	-	-	300	-	Clarks Creek	Joseph Henderson	William Daniel	-
1799	Wilkes	P	58	Hill	Isaac	Bolton	Wil	-	-	200	9	Clarks Ck	Laurance	Js Daniely	-
1799	Wilkes	P	24	Hill	James	Muckleroy	Wil	-	100	150	3	Long Ck	Js Spratlin	Js Daniely	-
1799	Wilkes	P	25	Hill	Joel	Applin	Wil	-	100	150	2	Clarks Ck	C Laurence	Js Daniely	-
1800	Wilkes	P	65	Hill	James	McLRoy	Wil	-	100	150	3	Long Ck	J Aplen	J Dannaly	-
1800	Wilkes	P	54	Hill	John	Bolton	Wil	-	200	-	9	Long Ck	C Larranc	J Daniela	[sic on sp here and later]
1800	Wilkes	P	58	Hill	Joseph	Aplen	Wil	-	200	250	2	Long Ck	C Mcenna	Daniala	-
1800	Wilkes	P	59	Hill	Johua	Jackson	Wil	-	125	123	-	-	P Phillips	Daneala	-
1800	Wilkes	P	64	Hill	William	Hedgbseth	Wil	-	200	300	16	Long Ck	J Bolton	J Dannaly	-
1800	Wilkes	P	33	Hill	Eckeles	Daniel	Wil	-	-	70	-	-	J Clendon	E Echoles	-
1800	Wilkes	P	34	Hill	Ann	Dannial	-	-	-	-	8	-	-	-	-

1800	Wilkes	P	35	Hill	Charles	Croley	Wil	-	-	158	-	Long Ck	W Hedgbseth	J Daneals	-
1804	Wilkes	P	30	Henderson	John Sr	Callaway	Wil	-	-	730	12	Clarks Ck	Jo'n Hanson	Wm Daniel	-
1804	Wilkes	P	46	Henderson	Charles	Crawley	Wil	-	-	158	-	Long Ck	Gibson	Jas Danley	-
1805	Wilkes	P	46	Henderson	John Jr	Callaway	Wil	-	-	200	1	Clarks C	Callaway	Dannill	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land "=="=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land "=="=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land "=="=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]
1786	Elbert	AAA	13	Ragland	Wm	Daniel	Wil	825	660	510	9	-	-	-	35a cultivated
1786	Elbert	AAA	013A	Ragland	Wm	Daniel	Fra	250	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
1787	Elbert	AAA	5	Allen	Wm	Daniel	Wil	300	800	600	9	-	-	-	-
1790	Elbert encompassing Ruckersville	CCC	36	Trimble	William	Daniel	Wil	-	630	-	8	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
1787	Lincoln, Wilkes	C	24	Arrington	Randolph	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
1792	Lincoln/eastern edge of Wilkes	H	71	Talbot	Roger	Saunders	Gre	-	-	-	-	Town Fork	Joseph Daniel	-	no poll, 1000a 1st quality
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land "=="=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land "=="=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land "=="=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]
1794	Wilkes	A	87	McClendan	Jno	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic no #s]
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
1792	Wilkes, upper extension incl town of Tignall	B	97	Anthony	James	Huey	Elb	-	-	150	-	Broad Riv	William Daniel	-	-
1795	Wilkes, upper extension incl town of Tignall	B	011A	Cowper	William	Green	Wil	-	300	-	-	Sherrols Ck	Daniel	-	[also ac in Han]
1796	Wilkes, upper extension incl town of Tignall	B	001A	Riddell	William	Green	Wil	-	300	-	-	Sherrollds Ck	Daniel	-	[also ac in Han, Gre, Fra]
1797	Wilkes, upper extension incl town of Tignall	B	060G	Riddle	William	Green	Ogl	-	300	-	-	Sherills Fk	Daniel & Williams	-	[also ac in Han, Wil, Jac, Gre]
1799	Wilkes, upper extension incl town of Tignall	B	001G	Paxon	William	Green	Gre	-	-	310	-	Sherrols Ck	Daniel & Wms	Harper	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
1799	Wilkes	SS	51	Murray	Moses	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic no #s]
1800	Wilkes	SS	81	Murray	William	Green	Gre	-	300	-	-	Sherels Ck	E Dannial	R Harper	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land "=="=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land "=="=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land "=="=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]
1792	Wilkes	J	090E	Lipham	Thomas	Porter	Was	-	500	-	-	WmSon's	Daniel	-	[several other entries in Col, Wil, Was]
1797	Wilkes	J	090D	Wilkerson	Thomas	Porter	Was	-	460	-	-	Wmsons Swamp	Daniel & Phillips	-	note: land in Wash Co on WmSons Swamp and Soyas? Ck; [also ac in Wil, Col, War, Ogl, Jac]
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
1805	Wilkes	K	24	Adamson	Wm	Phillips	Wil	-	-	147	-	Long C	Pratley	Danley	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-

Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land "p"*=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land "p"*=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land "p"*=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]
1785	1793 Warren, now Warren/Glascock	NN	42	Ledbetter	Benjamin	Daniel	Wil	-	-	100	-	-	-	-	-
1790	1793 Warren, now Warren/Glascock	NN	53	Medlock	Francies	Danley	Wil	-	-	100	-	-	-	-	[auth note says could be female, but returned a poll]
1790	1793 Warren, now Warren/Glascock	NN	053A	Medlock	Francies	Danley	Was	-	-	285	-	-	-	-	-
1792	1793 Warren, now Warren/Glascock	NN	19	Medlock	Francis	Danilly	Col	-	-	200	-	Rocky Comf	-	-	-
1792	1793 Warren, now Warren/Glascock	NN	19A	Medlock	Francis	Danilly	Wil	-	-	200p	-	-	-	-	-
1792	1793 Warren, now Warren/Glascock	NN	27	Medlock	Andrew	Danilly	Wil	-	300	200p	1	Stone Dk	Viridin	-	2 Town Lots in G'Town, one £10, one £150. £150 Stock in Trade
1792	1793 Warren, now Warren/Glascock	NN	28	Medlock	Samuel	Parker	Wil	-	-	160p	-	-	Danilly	-	-
1793	1793 Warren, now Warren/Glascock	NN	16	Medlock	Francis	Daniely	Col	-	-	98	-	-	Allen	-	-
1793	1793 Warren, now Warren/Glascock	NN	16A	Medlock	Francis	Daniely	Wil	-	-	200p	-	-	Rees	-	-
1793	1793 Warren, now Warren/Glascock	NN	18	Medlock	Andrew	Daniely	Wil	-	-	300	2	-	Jarrot	-	-
1793	1793 Warren, now Warren/Glascock	NN	18A	Medlock	Andrew	Daniely	Wil	-	-	200p	-	-	Verdin	-	-

Hudson's district descriptions [in my note form]

"enc"=encompassed, "res"=residents, "1793 rearrange"=the 1793 rearrangement of the Georgia Militia Districts, "trib(s)"=tributaries.

I have not written GMD for the numbered Georgia Militia Districts.

It **REALLY** helps to have the militia district map handy, you can open it in a [new window](#), then click on the area to see the GMDs. There are two areas covered in these descriptions, so you have to go to the relevant one.

A = Returned lands on Morris's Ck, Newford Ck, Fishing Ck. Area reduced after 1786, split to create B, a few residents put into O. A few added back from B in 1793 Militia re-arrangement. 3/4 put into TT when formed in 1803/4 from A. 1790 - A enc now 178th plus lower 1/2 of 180th in today Wilkes. 1805 - enc area now known as 178th. [return](#)

B = 1787 from A. Returned lands on waters of Fishing Ck, Newford Ck, Morris's Ck. 1790 - incl now 179th plus upper 1/2 of 175th which it gave up in formation of SS in 1798. 1805 - enc now 179th, whose upper extension incl town of Tignall. [return](#)

C = Returned lands on waters of Mill Ck, Fishing Ck, Newford Ck, Savannah Rv. 1796 put into Lincoln. Residents of District R cut off into Lincoln were added to C. Lower part removed and added to upper part of F to form CF in 1796/7. C became 188th when numbering system instituted, CF became 187th. [return](#)

D = Lands returned 1792 on Camp Ck, Shiver's Ck, Rocky Ck, Well's Ck, Cherokee Ck, Double Branches, Little Rv, Savannah Rv. Feb 1796 - all put into Lincoln. 1797 or 1797 - reduced in size when area west of Cherokee Ck added to eastern portion of G to form GD. 1806-7 - reduced when DF formed fr upper portion of this distr and lower portion of F. While in Wilkes, D enc all 182nd, the Cherokee waters area of 183rd, and area of 269th south of Well's Ck.

E - fr F after 1785 returns. 1792 lands returned on waters of Fishing Ck, Soap Ck, Dry Fk of Soap Ck. Feb 1796 - put into Lincoln, 23 res left in Wilkes added to I in 1797, some to SS when formed 1798. While in Wilkes, enc 185th in Lincoln north and west of town of Lincolnton and eastern portion of 175th in Wilkes.

F = reduced before 1786 returns when E formed fr F. 1792 lands returned on waters of Mill Ck, Soap Ck, Well's Ck, Savannah Rv. Feb 1796 - all put into Lincoln. 1797 - reduced when northwest corner given to E. 1806/7 - reduced when area south of Dry Fk of Soap Ck given to form DF. Identified as Lincolnton Distr in many recds due to seat of Lincolnton. While in Wilkes, enc all 186th, area of 269th south of Well's Ck, northeast corner of 185th, all in today Lincoln.

G = Lands returned 1792 on Gray's Ck, Loyd's Ck, Kemp Ck, Little Rv. 1793 rearrange - about 30 res put into H. Feb 1796 - put into Lincoln and those res in H cut off into Lincoln added to G. 1797 - reduced when eastern portion given in formation of GD. Until 1793 incl all of 184th, less lands west of Lloyd's Ck, and western half of 183rd, all in Lincoln, and eastern edge of 177th in Wilkes. 1793 - lost area southwest of Lloyd's Ck to H, but regained it when Lincoln created. Graves Mt, formerly Loyd's Mt, "a landmark for eons", was decimated in mid 1960s by mining for cyanite, a mineral used to make heat-resistant tiles for space shuttle.

H = Created from I after 1786 returns. 1792 lands returned on Upton's Creek and Kemp's Creek, a few on Fishing Ck and Rock Ck. 1793 - gained lands eastward to Lloyd's Ck, lost lands north and west to I. 1796 - split in creation of Lincoln, taking a number of res into Lincoln, found thereafter in G. Until Lincoln formation, H enc all now 177th and eastern edge of 174th in Wilkes and lands west of Lloyd's Ck in 184th. [return](#)

I = Reduced after 1786 returns to create H. 1792 lands returned on waters of Rocky Ck, Upton's Ck, Little Rv. 1793 rearrange put many back from H to I. 1796 - res left in Wilkes when E split to create Lincoln were added to I. 1798 - some res to SS when formed. 1797 - enc now 174th plus southwest corner of 175th.

J = Earliest records are for 1787 after created from K. Lands returned on waters of Rocky Ck, Little Rv. Same through years, today 176th. [return](#)

K = Heavily populated. Subdivided after 1786 returns to form J and L, town of Washington put in L, K was just west of town. 1792 lands on waters of Beaverdam Ck, a few on Rocky Ck. In 1793 rearrange town of Washington (almost all res of L) added back to K, L eliminated. Combined area is now 164th. [return](#)

L = From K after 1786 returns, put back in 1793 rearrange. 1792 lands returned on Rocky Ck and adjoining [sic] town of Washington. Incl town of Washington based on number of professionsls, town lots, and persons w/stock in trade. Before 1793 returns L eliminated and res back in K.

M = Reduced after 1785 to N, S, X. 1792 - lands returned on waters of Kettle Ck, Little Kettle Ck, Beaverdam Ck, all tribs of Little Rv. Today is the 171st located on headwaters of Beaverdam and Kettle Cks. [return](#)

N = Created after 1785 returns from M and MM. Enc today's 169th plus small section of northwest leg of Taliaferro. Lands returned on Beaverdam Ck, Kettle Ck, Little Rv. Phillips Mill Church and monument to Battle of Kettle Ck are here. [return](#)

O = Returns missing for 1785. After 1786 returns gave up some to S. Lands returned on Clarks Ck, Long Ck, a few on Fishing Ck (1792). Reduced in 1793 rearrange, gave to P. Until 1793 enc all of now 165th and south 1/2 of 166th. Today is 165th. [return](#)

P = Later known as 166th, created from O and Q in 1793 rearrange. lands Lands returned on waters of Clark's Ck. Now 166th. [return](#)

Q = Lands on waters of Long Ck, Clark's Ck, Hutton's Fork, Chickasaw Ck, Broad Rv in 1792. 1793 - reduced to form P. Community of Mallorysville here. Incl north 1/2 of now 166th until 1793. Now 167th. [return](#)

R = Until 1803 lands returned on waters of Newford Ck, Pistol Ck, Chickasaw Ck, Broad Rv. 1803 - area south of Pistol Ck used with an area from A to form TT. 1793 - splt, losing eastern area to Lincoln, where its former res were put into C. Orig district enc 181st, plus upper half of 180th, and that part of Lincoln in 188th north of Newford Ck.

S = After returns of 1786, created from M, O, U. Orig incl all now 168th and western edge of 166th in Wilkes and eastern edge of 23rd in Oglethorpe [I obviously typoed here, it must be the 233rd, will check and correct a.s.a.p.]. 1791 - T split off, and those res left in Wilkes when Oglethorpe created in 1793 were added back to S. 1792 lands returned drained by Buffalo Ck, Hutton's Fk and Dry Fk of Long Ck, and Beaverdam branch of Dry Fork. [return](#)

T = 1791 created from S and split when Oglethorpe created in 1793. Res placed into Oglethorpe are found in Capt. Duke's district of 1794 Oglethorpe Tax Digest. Those left in Wilkes were added to S in 1795. [return](#)

U = Large, reduced after 1786 returns, all of W and S taken from U. 1788 - split to create V. Capt. Nall became capt of V, succeeded by Capt. Lane as commdr of U. 1792 land returns only on Long Ck, but many probably lived on one or more tribs. This distr was the only complete distr of Col. John Clark's Battalion put into Oglethorpe in 1793, same res are in Armstrong's distr of 1794 Oglethorpe taxes.

V = Created from U in 1788/89 (when no tax records are extant). 1792 lands returned on waters of Long Ck, Dry Fk thereof, Indian Ck, Buffalo Ck. Entire district put into Oglethorpe in Dec 1793, same res found in Capt Stone's distr of 1794 Oglethorpe Taxes. Town of Lexington just within or just without the western boundary. [return](#)

W = Large, loc on western boundary of orig Wilkes, southeast of Cherokee Corner. Created from even larger U after 1786 returns. Lands returned on waters of Little Rv, Syl's Fk of Little Rv, Long Ck, Buffalo Ck of Broad Rv, Falling Ck and Big Ck of the Oconee Rv. Dec 1793 - entire area put into Oglethorpe, same res in Rian's distr of 1794 Oglethorpe taxes.

X = From M after 1786 returns. 1792 lands returned principally on Little Rv, some on Long Ck and Kettle Ck. Dec 1793 - split in creation of Oglethorpe, most put into it, res are in Cargill's distr of 1794 Oglethorpe taxes. 1795 - those left in Wilkes added back to M. Area currently southeast tip of Oglethorpe, northwest tip of Taliaferro, and a small part of 171st in Wilkes.

Y = Large district. Reduced in late 1780s and early 1790s. 4 complete distr and 1/2 of 2 others were daughter or granddaughter districts formed by 1793. Orig area more than 1/2 of present Oglethorpe and almost 1/3 of Madison. Gave up lands to form all of CC, part of JJJ in 1786. Together with CC, it provided a large area for AA between 1787 and 1788. After giving up res to AA, CC, JJJ, there were 74 named persons in this distr in 1790, increased to 201 in 1792. 1793 - split again in rearrange, creating Z. 1792 lands returned on waters of Brush Ck, Cloud's Ck, Golden Grove Ck, Beaverdam Ck, Indian Ck, Broad Rv. Remains of Y put into Oglethorpe in Dec 1793, res found in Capt. Mathew's distr in 1794 tax. 1793 - enc all of 226th, 245th, 236th now in Oglethorpe. [return](#)

Z = Split off from Y after 1792 returns. Lands returned on same water courses for Y, except for Broad Rv, leading author to believe Z had been southern half of Y. Dec 1793 - entire area to Oglethorpe, res in Norris' distr of 1794 Oglethorpe taxes.

AA = From Y and CC after 1787 returns. 1791 - split to give up northern half in formation of BB. 1792 lands returned on waters of Indian Ck, Mack's Ck, both tribs of Long Ck of Broad Rv. Dec 1793 - entire distr to Oglethorpe, res in Sanders distr in 1794 Oglethorpe taxes. 1793 - enc now 233rd.

BB = From parts of AA and CC in 1791. 1792 lands returned principally on Goosepond Ck, but also on Millstone Ck, Long Ck, Mack's Ck, Broad Rv. Dec 1793 - entire area to Oglethorpe, res in Wood's distr. Area today is 238th (Goosepond).

CC = From Y between returns of 1786 and 1787. 1791 - lower part of CC used with more of Y to form AA. 1792 lands returned on waters of

Millstone Ck, Tiller's Ck, Little Beaverdam Ck, Broad Rv. Dec 1793 - put into Oglethorpe, res in Simmon's distr in 1794 Oglethorpe taxes. Today known as 137th.

DD = From EE after 1785 returns. Enc small area or sparsely settled. Lands returned on waters of Stephens Ck, Sherill's Ck, Ogeechee Rv, Little Rv. 1790 - appears to have been what is now that part of Taliaferro west of Crawfordville, bound on south and west by North Fk of Ogeechee Rv, and north by Sherrill's Ck, incl community of Robinson. Small part of now Greene was probably in it. Put back into EE in 1793 rearrange. [sic on various spellings of Sherill] [return](#)

EE = 1785 incl lands in Defacto Wilkes, 1785 returns show up in 1788 Greene (Capt Baxter). DD taken out 1786, added back in 1793. Dec 1793 - EE split in creation of Oglethorpe, leaving only 29 person taxed in Wilkes. Those left in Wilkes added to MM in 1795, in 1796 they became part of new RR. Res put into Oglethorpe found in 1794 Capt Fluker's distr of Oglethorpe Taxes. 1790 - appears to have incl now towns of Bairdston and Woodvill in Greene, and Lynesville community in Taliaferro. Much of the area of this district that was put into Oglethorpe in 1793 became part of Greene in 1799. [return](#)

FF = From EE between returns of 1791 and 1792. Lands returned on waters of Little Rv, Dry Fk of Little Rv, Fishing Creek of the Oconee Rv. FF was on southwest border of orig Wilkes, and of orig Oglethorps. Res in Edmondson's distr of 1794 Oglethorpe taxes.

GG = Created from EE after 1786 returns. Incl lands on Sherrill's Ck and Little Rv. Dec 1793 - all put into Oglethorpe, res in Capt Thornton's distr in 1794 Oglethorpe taxes. 1799 - put into Greene and remained. Town of Union Point and area north and east of it were once incl in GG. [return](#)

HH = 1785 enc all of neck of orig Wilkes made by Wrightsborough Twp of orig Richmond County. Drained on north and east by waters of Lick Ck, Powder Ck, Harden's Ck, Reedy Ck, Williams Ck, all tribs of Little Rv, on south and west by Ogeechee Rv, its forks and tribs (Rocky Ck, Camp Ck, Red Lick Ck). 30+ res living betw forks of Ogeechee in Defacto Wilkes wre put into Greene in Feb 1786. [return](#)

II = created out of E part of HH prior to 1786 returns, removing the Williams Ck area bounding Richmond Co. Samuel Alexander, from his seat near the junction of the forks of the Ogeechee, became battalion commdr, and later as Colonel, commander of the Fourth (Lower) Regiment. 1793 - split in creation of Warren. Those put in Warren are in Capt Bunkley's distr of 1794 Warren taxes. 23 left in Wilkes added to MM in 1795, then to RR in 1796. 1790 - enc now Crawfordville and area south, east, and west of it in Taliaferro. [return](#)

JJ = From lower half of II in 1791. Incl historic Williams Ck Baptist Church (the minutes are filled with it's res). Dec 1793 - all to Warren, res in Campbell's distr of 1794 Warren taxes. 1825 - northern part of JJ put into Taliaferro and now appears as southern part of 172nd. The southern part is still in Warren, mostly as northwest part of 158th.

KK = From LL after 1786 returns. Lands returned on waters of Rocky Comfort Ck and its Whetston branch, tribs of Ogeechee Rv, and on Middle Ck and Hart's Ck of Little Rv. 1792 - a few persons to JJ. Dec 1793 - entire area to Warren, res in Slatter's distr of 1794 Warren taxes. Now in the center of Warren, just north of Warrenton.

LL = Until KK taken fr LL between returns of 1786 and 1787, LL covered width of lower extension of orig Wilkes, fr Ogeechee (or Little Ogeechee) on west to Richmond Co line on east, below the neck. 1792 lands returned on waters of Rocky Comfort Ck, Ogeechee Rv, Long Ck. Dec 1793 - entire area to Warren, res in Hubbert's distr in 1794 Warren taxes. 1793 - well defined by bds of todays 157th.

MM = Lost res to N when created after 1785 returns. 1792 lands returned on waters of Little Rv and its tribs on south side: Lick Ck, Powder Ck, Harden's Ck. The splinter groups left in Wilkes when Warren and Oglethorpe created from EE and HH were put into MM in 1795. Some of this distr put into new RR in 1796, remainder became 170th of Wilkes until put into Taliaferro in 1825. Now 604th in Taliaferro. [return](#)

NN = Included southernmost area of orig Wilkes bd on south by Lower Creek Trading Path which crossed the Ogeechee Rv .5 mi south of mouth of Fort's Ck, formerly Rocky Ck. Bd on west by Ogeechee, or the Little Ogeechee based on author's theory re Defacto Wilkes. Feb 1786 - lost 45 taxables, all res of Defacto Wilkes. The distr was bd on east by Rocky Comfort Ck, north by LL. Lands returned on waters of Joe's Ck, Long Ck, Fort's Ck (formerly Rocky). Incl Shoals of the Ogeechee and now extinct towns of Georgetown and Lexington. Dec 1793 - entire distr put into Warren, res found in Capt Friend's distr of 1794 Warren taxes. Now the 154th of Warren, and the area of Glascock bd on east by Rocky Comfort Ck, south and west by a line through towns of Gibson and Mitchell and a point on the Ogeechee Rv .5 mi below mouth of Fort's Ck. [return](#)

OO = Large, enc southeast corner of lower section of orig Wilkes until 1787 - gave corner position to create PP. Res remaining in OO returned lands on Brier Ck, branches of Upton's Ck, White's Ck, Rocky Comfort Ck, Columbia Co line. Dec 1793 - entire area to Warren, res in Neal's distr of 1794 Warren taxes. Eastern part put into McDuffie in 1870. Area now incl Warrenton in Warren Co eastward to the edge of Thomson in McDuffie Co.

PP = From OO in 1787. Lands returned on waters of Brier Ck, Little Brier Ck, Deep Ck, Beechtree Ck, Stamp Branch, Reedy Ck, Rocky Comfort Ck. Today 153rd south and east of Warrenton and all but lower tip of 150th, known as the Panhandle Distr of Warren. Also incl an area now on western edge of McDuffie as far east as junction of Sweetwater Ck with Big Brier Ck and south to the mouth of Little Brier Ck. Also incl all of Glascock east of Rocky Comfort Ck except a triangular area south of State Road S1454, which runs east fr town of Gibson.

QQ = Commanded by Capt Thompson in returns of 1785. The only complete distr in Defacto Wilkes put into Greene in Feb 1786. Most persons in this distr in 1785 are in 1788 Greene in Cain's, Benj Gilbert's, Michael Gilbert's districts.

RR = Created 1796 from MM, mostly enc areas left in Wilkes by split of EE and HH in formation of Oglethorpe and Warren in 1793. 1802 - western part put into Greene. 1825 - entire area put into Taliaferro. [return](#)

SS = Formed 1798 out of parts of B and I. 1804 - designated 175th, still today. In Wilkes. Incl area now east of town of Washington to the Lincoln line, and enc community of Metasville. [return](#)

TT = Formed after 1802 returns. About 3/4 res fr A, 1/4 fr RR. 1804-5 lands returned mainly on Newford and Pistol Cks. Called then and today

180th.

[There's no UU - ZZ]

AAA = Located in fk of Broad and Savannah Rivs. Until part of BBB was taken in 1786, AAA stretched to the north along Coldwater Ck. Incl town of Petersburg. Dec 1790 - entire distr put into Elbert. The rank and arrangement for Elbert in Jun 1791 named Capt Hatcher as commdr of this the 1st Distr of Elbert described: "Beginning at the mouth of Broad River, thence to Bertram's Creek, thence up said creek to Allen's Road, thence along said road to Beaverdam [author insertes (Creek)], thence down the Beaverdam to Savannah River, thence to the beginning." 1790 - enc all of 192nd plus eastern edge of 190th in Elbert today. [return](#)

BBB = 1786 fr northern section of AAA and southern section of DDD. Rapid settlement caused 1786 split of BBB to create CCC. This distr was the nucleus for two distr #8 and #9, descr in rank and arrangement of Elbert Co Militia as of Jun 1791; one commanded by Joseph Blackwell, other by Benjn Higginbotham. Also appears Higginbotham's distr may have taken areas south and west of Beaverdam Ck fr HHH, KKK, GGG of 1790. Today enc 315th and part of 197th in Elbert, and 118th and southwest part of 112th in Hart Co.

CCC = First appears 1787. Res had previously made returns in BBB. William Allen, the only person in this distr returning stock in trade in 1790, is found as Capt of 12th Co of Elbert Co Militia Jun 1791, when boundaries descr: "Beginning at the mouth of Coldwater Ck, running down the Savannah River to the corner of District No. 1 [auth inserts (AAA)] at the mouth of Beaverdam, up the said Beaverdam to Cunningham's Road, thence along said road to Coldwater Creek, thence down said creek to the beginning." Area appears to be the now 195th and 196th of Elbert enc community of Ruckersville. [return](#)

DDD = Was northeast corner of orig Wilkes until EEE created fr it in 1788-89 period. Capt Bailey, commander in 1790 while in Wilkes, is listed as commdr of distr #11 of Elbert Co Militia in Jun 1791, his distr described: "Beginning on the Savannah at the mouth of Cedar Creek, thence down the said river to the mouth of Coldwater Creek, up the said creek to Cunningham's Road, thence along said road to Cedar Creek, then down said creek to the beginning." 1790 - incl now 199th and northeast corner of 315th distr of Elbert, and lower section of 1114th distr and southeast tip of 1118th distr in Hart.

EEE = created fr DDD in 1790 to become northeast corner of orig Wilkes. Descr in Jun 1791 Elbert Militia arrangement: "Beginning at the north corner of District No. 9, thence along the line of Franklin County to the Savannah River, thence down said river to the mouth of Cedar Creek, thence up said creek to Cunningham's Road, thence along said road to Coldwater Creek, thence up said creek to the beginning." Today almost totally in Hart, enc town of Hartwell and extensive area of Hartwell Reservoir.

FFF = Tax recd begins 1785. 1788 or 1789 - reduced to form GGG. Descr in Elbert Co Militia Jun 1791: "Beginning at the mouth of Bertram's Creek, up Broad River to the mouth of Fallling Creek, thence up the middle fork of said creek to the source, thence to Carter's Plantation on Beaverdam, thence down the Beaverdam to the line of District No. 1 [(AAA, inserted by author)]". Today incl most of 191st and western half of 190th. Incl Nancy Hart State Park, on Wahachee Ck and community of Middleton.

GGG = Only extant tax recd in Wilkes is 1790. Descr in Elbert Co Militia Jun 1791: "Beginning at the mouth of Falling Creek, up Broad River to the mouth of Cedar Creek, up said creek to the source, thence down said creek to the beginning." Res of GGG had made 1785-1787 returns in FFF. Six of the nine landowners adjourning [sic] the 950a tract from which 40a were bought for site of Elberton were res of GGG in 1790. Today all of 193rd except eastern edge, plus lower half of 189th.

HHH = Tax recds begin 1785. Incl lands on both sds of North Fork of Broad Rv until 1787 when it gave up area west of North Fk to JJJ. Descr in Elbert Militia Jun 1791: "Beginning at the mouth of Cedar Creek, up the north fork of Broad River to Big Creek [(now Deep Creek, inserted by author)], thence up the said creek to Jo Thomas Bucks (?), thence to head of Cedar Creek, thence down said creek to the beginning." 1790 area is now 202nd plus lower part of 197th.

III = Only extant tax is 1790. Formed 1788/89 when area betw North and South Forks of Broad River split by a line along Scull Shoal Ck. Upper resulting distr is III. Descr in Elbert Militia Jun 1791: "Beginning at Scull Shoal Creek (the upper line of District No. 5) and running up the south fork of Broad River to the Franklin County line, thence along the said line to the north fork of the Broad River, thence down the said river til it intersects the line of District No. 5." James Meriwether confused the north and south forks in this description, (Executive Minutes, Vol. 3), since Scull Shoal Creek is a tributary of the north fork, not the south fork. 1790 - III put into Elbert, 1811 - to Madison. Now 204th northeast of the south fork, incl Danielsville. A small part of 262nd southeast of town of Ila and all of 438th, except the northwest corner taken fr Franklin Co.

JJJ = The area betw the North and South Forks of Broad Rv was div betw Y, which straddled the South Fk, and HHH and KKK, which straddled the North Fork until 1786. Before 1787 returns, the entire area betw the fks was made into JJJ, taking res fr Y, HHH, KKK. Then, prior to 1790 returns, JJJ divided in the other direction by a line roughly east-west, creating III in upper half. Descr in Elbert Militia Jun 1791: "Beginning at the confluence of the north and south fork of the Broad River, running thence up the south fork to Scull Shoal Creek, thence in a direct line to the north fork of the Broad River, thence to the beginning." [same description of Meriwether's confusing the forks as above.] Dec 1790 - JJJ put into Elbert, Dec 1811 - into Madison. 1790 area incl now 203rd, 205th, 1616th of Madison, incl towns of Comer and Carlton.

KKK = Tax recd extant for 1785-6 when KKK extended from a line down the middle of the north and south forks of the Broad Rv on the SW to the north fk of Beaverdam Ck on the northwest. After 1786 returns - all of KKK on the southwest sd of north fk of Broad Rv removed and used with parts of Y and HHH to form III. Descr in Elbert Militia Jun 1791: "Beginning at the mouth of Big Creek [(now Deep Creek, inserted by auth)], thence up the north fork of Broad River to the Franklin County line, thence along said line to the north fork of Beaverdam Creek, thence down the Beaverdam to William Higginbotham's, thence a direct line to the upper line of District No. 4 [(HHH, inserted by author)]. Now in 3 counties, northwest corner taken fr Elbert and added to Madison in 1819, 8 years after creation of Madison, and is now 591st of Madison. Northeast corner put into Hart in 1853, now all of 1113th except a small strip northeast of town of Royston. Rest of KKK still in Elbert as 201st, incl town of Bowman.

[Return to my home page](#)



22 Nov 2005

Daniel Taxables in Wilkes Co GA 1785-1805

from *Wilkes County GA Tax Records 1785-1805, v.1-2*
by *Frank Parker Hudson 1996*

These are the Daniel entries from Mr. Hudson's stunning work. He has analyzed the districts through the years to develop his theory about the boundary of "Defacto Wilkes" - the maps and descriptions of the original Wilkes/Washington border were lost, but he has shown what it involved and where people were cut into through the years.

The "Today" column is mine, giving every county that may have received some part of the given district throughout the years. This may be misleading: you should really consult the descriptions at the end!

"Hudson's District Label" is his own system, starting from 1785, which he then tracks through the years as they are split, joined, cut into new counties, etc. He has even determined how many people were affected by changes and hunted them down in their new counties to confirm it. I have organized the data according to the transformation of the districts, thus keeping people together through the years; again the descriptions at the end should be tracked to see the why of this format.

The first time a district is mentioned, there is a link to the description (with a return link to the tax list). "enc"=encompassed, "res"=residents, "1793 rearrange"=the 1793 rearrangement of the Georgia Militia Districts, "trib(s)"=tributaries. I have not written GMD for the numbered Georgia Militia Districts. It **REALLY** helps to have the militia district map handy, you can open it in a [new window](#), then click on the area to see the GMDs. There are two areas covered in these descriptions, so you have to go to the relevant one.

Many of the columns here were not actually reflected in any given schedule, but they are all included in the headings.

A name with no numbers means that 1 poll was turned in with no other information.

Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]
1785	Wilkes, Greene, Warren, Taliaferro	HH	26	Alexander	Thomas	Danilit	Wil	-	-	300	-	-	-	-	
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]
1785	Greene, Oglethorpe, Wilkes, Taliaferro	EE	66	Thornton	Edward	Daniel	Was	287*	400	200	7	-	-	-	Danil in Copy B
1786	was Taliaferro and then some Oglethorpe, back to Greene	DD	38	Read	Edmond	Daniel	Wil	-	400	-	6	-	-	-	
1786	was Taliaferro and then some Oglethorpe, back to Greene	DD	038A	Read	Edmond	Daniel	Was	-	1727	-	-	-	-	-	
1786	was Taliaferro and then some Oglethorpe, back to Greene	DD	038B	Read	Edmond	Daniel	Was	-	200	-	-	-	-	-	
1787	was Taliaferro and then some Oglethorpe, back to Greene	DD	18	Read	Edmond	Daniel	Wil	-	400	520	10	-	-	-	
1787	was Taliaferro and then some Oglethorpe, back to Greene	DD	018A	Read	Edmond	Daniel	Gre	-	1000	-	-	-	-	-	
1787	was Taliaferro and then some Oglethorpe, back to Greene	DD	018B	Read	Edmond	Daniel	Fra	-	200	-	-	-	-	-	
1790	was Taliaferro and then some Oglethorpe, back to Greene	DD	43	Rutledges	Edman	Daniel	Wil	-	400	-	10	-	-	-	
1790	was Taliaferro and then some Oglethorpe, back to Greene	DD	043A	Rutledges	Edman	Daniel	Gre	-	690	-	-	-	-	-	
1791	was Taliaferro and then some Oglethorpe, back to Greene	DD	58	Ragan	Edmund	Daniel	Wil	-	400	200	8	-	-	-	
1791	was Taliaferro and then some Oglethorpe, back to Greene	DD	58A	Ragan	Edmund	Daniel	Gre	-	460	-	-	-	-	-	
1792	was Taliaferro and then some Oglethorpe, back to Greene	DD	49	McGuire	Edmond	Daniell	Wil	400	-	-	8	-	Reserve	-	
1792	was Taliaferro and then some Oglethorpe, back to Greene	DD	030B	McGuire	Wm	Gibney	-	-	-	250	-	-	Wm Daniel	-	
1793	Greene, Oglethorpe, Wilkes, Taliaferro	EE	53	Fluker	Edmund	Daniel	Wil	-	400	-	9	Little Riv	Ludrick Tugel	-	
1793	Greene, Oglethorpe, Wilkes, Taliaferro	EE	53A	Fluker	Edmund	Daniel	Gre	-	460	-	-	The Reserve	John McConel	-	
1793	Greene, Oglethorpe, Wilkes, Taliaferro	EE	25	Fluker	George	Rutledge	Wil	-	-	150	-	Little Riv	Edmd Daniel	-	remained in Wilkes
1793	Greene, Oglethorpe, Wilkes, Taliaferro	EE	44	Fluker	Isabel	Stroder	Wil	-	150	-	-	Stephens Ck	Edmd Daniel	-	widow Ezbel, Esabel, Isabel
1793	Greene, Oglethorpe, Wilkes, Taliaferro	EE	57	Fluker	William	Evins	Wil	-	100	120	3	Little Riv	Edmd Daniel	-	
1794	Greene, Oglethorpe, Wilkes, Taliaferro	EE	17	Fluker	Willm	Evings	Wil	-	100	300	3	Stephens C	Edmun Daniel	-	
1795	Wilkes, Taliaferro	MM	92	Turner	John	Woodall	Wil	-	234	-	-	Stephens Creek	Edmund Daniel	John Woodal	
1795	Wilkes, Taliaferro	MM	76	Turner	William	Evins	Wil	-	100	300	3	Stephens Creek	Edmund Daniel	Samuel Hoof	regular note on schedule: grtd to Samuel Hoof. extra note: also grtd to Wm Allison
1795	Wilkes, Taliaferro	MM	14	Turner	Asa	Adkins	Han	-	-	287*	-	Town Creek	Bender & Danley	-	notes: "1796"; [also ac in Wil]
1796	Wilkes, Taliaferro	MM	010B	Turner	Asa	Adkins	Han	-	-	287*	-	Town Creek	Binder & Danley	-	[also ac in Wil]
1797	Greene, Taliaferro	RR	053A	Howard	Noyal	Nelms	Gre	-	239	-	-	Reserves	Wm Daniel	-	[also ac in Wil]
1797	Greene, Taliaferro	RR	056A	Howard	Thomas	Jackson	Gre	-	230	-	-	Reserves	Wm Daniel	-	[also ac in Wil]
1797	Greene, Taliaferro	RR	46	Howard	William	Evans	Wil	-	100	-	4	Stephens Ck	Edmd Daniel	-	
1799	Wilkes, Taliaferro	MM	94	Turner	Andrew	Stephens	Gre	-	-	200	-	Brus Ck	Edmd Daniel	Ed Daniel	

1799	Greene, Taliaferro	RR	23	Bethune	William	Evans	Wil	-	100	250	6	Stephen Ck	Edw Daniel	Sl Holt	-
1799	Greene, Taliaferro	RR	44	Bethune	Micajah	Little	Wil	-	-	786	12	Lick Ck	Hiram Howard	Edw Daniel & Others	-
1799	Greene, Taliaferro	RR	50	Bethune	Ruth	Nelms	Wil	-	-	200	4	Little River	Jno Rountree	Edmd Daniel	-
1799	Greene, Taliaferro	RR	050A	Bethune	Ruth	Nelms	Ogl	-	200	-	-	Lick Creek	Js Daniel	Fra Wms	-
1799	Greene, Taliaferro	RR	005A	Bethune	Thos	Jackson	Gre	-	216	-	-	Appalache	Wm Daniel	Jno Nelms	-
1800	Greene, Taliaferro	RR	52	Bethune	William	Evens	Wil	-	200	300	6	Stephens	E Danneal	S Huf	note: shown as Sr. other years. [indexed wrong as 00R 052]
1800	Greene, Taliaferro	RR	60	Bethune	William	Morriss	Gre	-	200	-	4	Ogeechee	J Danni	J King	-
1800	Wilkes, Taliaferro	MM	38	Ogletree	Julas	Danneal	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic no #s]
1801	Wilkes, Taliaferro	MM	83	Ogletree	Julas	Danni	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic no #s]
1801	Greene, Taliaferro	RR	62	Bethune	David	Wellborn	Wil	-	-	150	4	Little River	H Thompson	E Daniel	-
1801	Greene, Taliaferro	RR	78	Bethune	Thos	Nellums	Gre	-	200	-	1	Little River	Jas Daniel	Williams	-
1801	Greene, Taliaferro	RR	042A	Bethune	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[index says Edward Daniel, can't find]
1802	Wilkes, Taliaferro	MM	16	Ogletree	Julias	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic no #s]
1802	Wilkes, Taliaferro	MM	93	Ogletree	Andrew	Stephens	Gre	-	-	200	-	Bryar Ck	P Nowland	G Daniel	-
1802	Greene, Taliaferro	RR	1	Gatlin	Wm	Evans	Wil	-	250	300	7	Stephens Ck	E Dancel	Saml Huff	-
1802	Greene, Taliaferro	RR	43	Gatlin	Thos	Nellums	Gre	-	150	-	3	Little River	Jas Daniel	Fred Williams	-
1804	Wilkes, Taliaferro	MM	46	Hendrick	Julius	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic no #s]
1804	Wilkes, Taliaferro	MM	68	Hendrick	Thomas	Dansell	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic no #s]
1804	Wilkes, Taliaferro	MM	105	Hendrick	Edward	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[defaulter list]
1804	Wilkes, Taliaferro	MM	108	Hendrick	Joseph	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[defaulter list]
1804	Wilkes, Taliaferro	MM	94	Hendrick	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[indexed for Edward Daniel, but it's really #105]
1805	Wilkes, Taliaferro	MM	42	Hendrick	Julius	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic no #s]
1805	Wilkes, Taliaferro	MM	89	Hendrick	James	Dannell	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic no #s]
1805	Wilkes, Taliaferro	MM	76	Hendrick	Jesse	Dannell	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic no #]
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]
1792	Wilkes, 1835 to Taliaferro	II	102	Collier	Wm	Tyler	Wil	-	-	150	-	-	Wm Daniel	-	-
1799	Wilkes, 1835 to Taliaferro	II	094B	Patterson	Pearce	Nolan	Gre	-	100	-	-	L Greenbrier	McKessick	Edm Daniels	-
1801	Wilkes, 1835 to Taliaferro	II	033A	Embree	Nehemiah	Edge	Wil	-	-	75	-	Beverdam	Jno Bearding	Jno Danni	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]
1785	Wilkes, Taliaferro, Oglethorpe	M	72	Hagan	Thomas	Daniel	Wil	-	100	400	13	-	-	-	Danil in Copy B
1785	Wilkes, Taliaferro, Oglethorpe	M	072A	Hagan	Thomas	Daniel	Was	-	550	287*	-	-	-	-	-
1797	Wilkes, Taliaferro, Oglethorpe	M	44	Sappington	Andrew	Stephens	Gre	-	200	-	-	Green Brier Ck	Thos Daniel	Edmond Daniel	-
1798	Wilkes, Taliaferro, Oglethorpe	M	4	Irvine	Andrew	Stephens	Gre	-	200	-	-	Greenbrier Ck	Edwd Daniel	Edwd Daniel	-
1799	Wilkes, Taliaferro, Oglethorpe	M	10	Irvine	Dauson G	Toombs	Gre	130	-	-	-	Fishing Ck	Grigsby	Daniel	-
1799	Wilkes, Taliaferro, Oglethorpe	M	012A	Irvine	Robert	Toombs	Gre	-	130	-	-	Fishing Ck	Grigsby	Daniel	-
1799	Wilkes, Taliaferro, Oglethorpe	M	127	Irvine	Hopkins	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[defaulter list]
1800	Wilkes, Taliaferro, Oglethorpe	M	074A	Irvin	---	---	Wil	-	-	275	-	Long Ck	G Smith	Danneal	-
1804	Wilkes, Taliaferro, Oglethorpe	M	122	Irwin	John	Daniel	Wil	-	328	-	3	Kettle Ck	Bennett	Jesse Evans	-
1804	Wilkes, Taliaferro, Oglethorpe	M	016A	Irwin	Robert	Toombs	Gre	-	100	260	-	Fishing Ck	Watson	Danely	[also ac in Wil]
1804	Wilkes, Taliaferro, Oglethorpe	M	053A	Irwin	Philip J	Stark	Han	-	-	500	-	Lit. Ogeechee	Beckum	Wm Daniel	[also ac in Wil on Kettle next to Wm Evans]
1805	Wilkes, Taliaferro, Oglethorpe	M	39	Irwin	Phill J	Stark	Han	-	-	500	5	Ogeechee	Brown	Daniel	[also ac in Wil]
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]
1792	1793 to Oglethorpe, 1799 Greene, today Greene	GG	45	Watley	Jas Jr	Daniel	-	-	-	-	3	-	-	-	-
1792	1793 to Oglethorpe, 1799 Greene, today Greene	GG	46	Watley	Jas Jr	Daniel	Gre	-	1150	-	17	Fishing Ck	Watson, Duglass	-	-
1792	1793 to Oglethorpe, 1799 Greene, today Greene	GG	47	Watley	Cunningham	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
1792	1793 to Oglethorpe, 1799 Greene, today Greene	GG	64	Watley	Frederick	Williams	Wil	-	800	-	11	Little Riv	Wm Daniel	-	-
1792	1793 to Oglethorpe, 1799 Greene, today Greene	GG	82	Watley	Wm	Daniel	Wil	-	150	-	11	Little Riv	Andrew McBride	-	-
1793	1793 to Oglethorpe, 1799 Greene, today Greene	GG	58	Thornton	William	Daniel	Wil	-	150	-	11	-	Williams	-	-

1793	1793 to Oglethorpe, 1799 Greene, today Greene	GG	34	Thornton	John	Townsend	Wil	-	150 8	-	2	-	Danl & Watts	-	[sic 150 8 with space]
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]
1793	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	66	Morrow	James Sr	Daniel	Wil	-	430	-	15	White Ck	Joseph Catching	-	-
1793	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	66A	Morrow	James Sr	Daniel	Gre	-	1500	-	-	Oconee Riv	Duglas Watson	-	-
1793	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	67	Morrow	James Jr	Daniel	-	-	-	-	3	-	-	-	-
1793	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	68	Morrow	Cuninggame	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic no #s]
1793	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	092A	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[I checked all 93N, 1792A list, all 092 entries for 1793, not there, it's a joining entry, no first name]
1794	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	029A	Morrow	Evin	Price	Fra	-	230	-	-	Oconee Riv	Edmond Daniel	-	[also ac and slaves in Wil]
1795	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	75	Moore	David	Hurley	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[indexed for Daniel & Cargillbut this is entry]
1795	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	66	Moore	Henry	Hurley	Wil	-	-	300	9	Kettle Creek	Chaffin & Hurley	Thomas Daniel	-
1795	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	26	Moore	Isham	Chaffin	Wil	-	-	200	7	Kettle Creek	Partridge & Hurley	Thomas Daniel	-
1795	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	42	Moore	Richard	Watts	Wil	-	59	59	-	Little River	Daniel & Gilliam	Andrew Armor	-
1795	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	88	Moore	John	Tounsend	Wil	-	100	200	-	Kettle Creek	Cargill & Daniel	John Tounsend	-
1796	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	078A	Moore, Bernard	William	Vason	Gre	-	77	-	-	Green Brier Ck	Thos Daniel	-	[also ac in Wil]
1797	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	36	Evans	Richard	Watts	Wil	-	59	59	-	Little River	Js Daniel	Andw Armor	-
1797	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	6	Evans	Henry	Hurley	Wil	-	-	300	12	Kettle Creek	Isam Chaffin	D'l & McGinty	-
1797	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	54	Evans	Isham	Chaffin	Wil	-	-	279	8	Kettle Creek	Hy Hurley	Thos Daniel	[also ac in Gre]
1799	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	59	Evans	Henry	Hurley	Wil	-	-	300	9	(torn)	Isam Chaffin	Daniel & McGinty	-
1800	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	77	Morrow	Richard	Walls	Wil	-	59	59	1	L River	J Dannl	A Armor	[auth notes this is actually Watts]
1800	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	6	Morrow	Ishum	Chafin	Wil	-	-	200	8	Kettle Ck	Partridge	T Danials	[sic on Kettle here and later]
1800	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	96	Morrow	William	Robertson	Wil	-	-	80	2	L River	Danneal	Galaspa	-
1801	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	54	Chaffin	Richd Sr	Watts	Wil	-	39	39	1	Little River	J Daniel	A Armour	-
1801	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	43	Chaffin	Isham	Chaffin	Wil	-	-	200	8	Kittle Creek	Patridge	F Dannel	[sic on Kittle her and later]
1802	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	92	Lile	Elijah	Evan	Wil	-	-	148	-	Kittle Ck	Jas Daniel	Jas Davidson	-
1802	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	23	Lile	Wm	Robertson	Wil	-	92	200	-	Little River	G Daniel	R Cowden	-
1802	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	28	Lile	Richd Sr	Watts	Wil	-	61	61	1	Little River	G Daniel	R Cowden	-
1802	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	30	Lile	Jno	Robertson	Wil	-	92	200	-	Little River	G Daniel	R Cowden	-
1802	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	101	Lile	Isham	Chaffin	Wil	-	-	200	10	Kittle Creek	J Jarrot	Thos Daniel	-
1804	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	67	Lile	Isham	Chafin	Wil	-	-	420	12	Kettle Ck	H Hurley	Thos Daniel	-
1804	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	124	Lile	John	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[defaulter list]
1805	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	40	Lile	John	Dannell	Wil	-	200	128	6	Kittle C	Bennett	Bennett	-
1805	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	41	Lile	Cunningham	Dannell	Wil	-	-	200	2	Kittle C	Bennett	White	-
1805	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	91	Lile	Isham	Chaffin	Wil	-	-	420	12	Kittle C	Hurley	Daniel	-
1805	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	89	Lile	John	Robertson	Wil	-	92	200	-	Kittle C	Dannell	Dunkin	-
1805	Wilkes +small section of NW leg of Taliaferro	N	23	Lile	Wm	Robertson	Wil	-	-	130	4	Kettle C	Dannell	Gillasby	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]
1790	Wilkes, 1792/3, some to Oglethorpe	O	85	Wiley	Job	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic no #s]
1793	Wilkes, 1792/3, some to Oglethorpe	O	041A	Brown	John	Brumfield	Fra	-	300	-	-	Oconee Riv	William Daniel	-	return by Daniel Trammell admr; [also acr and slaves in Wil]
1794	Wilkes, 1792/3, some to Oglethorpe	O	077C	Brown	Jno	Bronfield	Fra	-	300	-	-	Oconee	Daniel & Webster	-	[also ac in Wil, Ogl]
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
1792	Oglethorpe	V	025A	Jordan	Abraham	Hill	Gre	-	115	-	-	So Oconee R	Wm Daniel	-	return for Abraham Hill decd by Abraham Hill incl 350a 1st quality in Wilkes
1792	Oglethorpe	V	023A	Jordan	Theophilus	Hill	Gre	-	115	-	-	S Oconee R	Wm Daniel	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-

1792	orig 1/2 of Oglethorpe & 1/3 Madison, now mainly Oglethorpe	Y	84	Luckies	Hugh Sr	Freeman	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[index says Job Daniel, checked many districts around, it's just not there]
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]	
1791	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	4	Hanner	Job	Daniel	Wil	-	120	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
1792	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	21	Hannah	Job	Daniel	Wil	-	-	121	-	Huttons Ck	Henderson	-	-	-
1796	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	53	Moore, Abednigo	Wm	Daniels	Wil	-	-	300	-	Dry Fork	Danl Lloyd	-	-	-
1800	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	17	Fenning	Jacob	Woolbright	Wil	-	-	289	-	Long Ck	William Ds	Runeals	[sic on all sp]	-
1800	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	18	Fenning	Harris	Collman	Wil	-	160	160	3	Long Ck	E Echols	Danneal	-	-
1801	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	3	Fenning	-ndexler	Danniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic on sp, sic no #s]
1801	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	28	Fenning	Hopkins	Daniel	Wil	-	33	-	-	Dry Fk Long Ck	Josiah Jordan	Wm Olliver	-	-
1801	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	36	Fenning	Richd	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic no #s]
1801	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	44	Fenning	Ann	Daniel	-	-	-	-	8	-	-	-	-	[sic, just slaves]
1801	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	68	Fenning	Ecols	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[defaulter list]
1802	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	37	Fanning	Hopkins	Danold	Wil	-	-	33*	1	Dry Fk Long Ck	J Jordan	Olliver	-	-
1802	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	73	Fanning	Moses	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[defaulter list]
1802	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	75	Fanning	Richard	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[defaulter list]
1804	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	5	Reeves	Hopkins	Daniel	Wil	-	-	33	-	Long Ck	I Eason	Wm Ophir	-	-
1804	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	43	Reeves	Moses	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic no #s]
1804	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	44	Reeves	Anna	Daniel	Wil	-	-	120	5	Beverdam Ck	Willis	G Dardin	-	-
1804	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	83	Reeves	Echols	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[defaulter list]
1805	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	54	Milner	Moses	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic no #s]
1805	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	55	Milner	Ann	Daniel	Wil	-	-	120	7	Long C	Willis	Daniel	-	-
1805	Wilkes, eastern edge Oglethorpe	S	82	Milner	Echols	Dannel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[defaulter list]
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
1791	Wilkes/Oglethorpe	I	20	Duke	Massey	Daniel	Wil	-	-	375	10	-	-	-	-	widow; [author note re Mercy/Marcy in Davidson v.2-219]
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
1800	Wilkes	Q	020A	Wilborn	Benjamin	Hubert	Ogl	-	-	100	-	Long Ck	Danial	J Boren	[also ac in Wil]	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]	
1797	Wilkes	P	034B	Johnston	John	Callaway	Wil	-	-	300	-	Clarks Creek	Joseph Henderson	William Daniel	-	-
1799	Wilkes	P	58	Hill	Isaac	Bolton	Wil	-	-	200	9	Clarks Ck	Laurance	Js Daniely	-	-
1799	Wilkes	P	24	Hill	James	Muckleroy	Wil	-	100	150	3	Long Ck	Js Spratlin	Js Daniely	-	-
1799	Wilkes	P	25	Hill	Joel	Applin	Wil	-	100	150	2	Clarks Ck	C Laurence	Js Daniely	-	-
1800	Wilkes	P	65	Hill	James	McLRoy	Wil	-	100	150	3	Long Ck	J Aplen	J Dannaly	-	-
1800	Wilkes	P	54	Hill	John	Bolton	Wil	-	200	-	9	Long Ck	C Larranc	J Daniela	[sic on sp here and later]	-
1800	Wilkes	P	58	Hill	Joseph	Aplen	Wil	-	200	250	2	Long Ck	C Mcenna	Daniala	-	-
1800	Wilkes	P	59	Hill	Johua	Jackson	Wil	-	125	123	-	-	P Phillips	Daneala	-	-
1800	Wilkes	P	64	Hill	William	Hedgbseth	Wil	-	200	300	16	Long Ck	J Bolton	J Dannaly	-	-
1800	Wilkes	P	33	Hill	Eckeles	Daniel	Wil	-	-	70	-	-	J Clendon	E Echoles	-	-
1800	Wilkes	P	34	Hill	Ann	Dannial	-	-	-	-	8	-	-	-	-	-
1800	Wilkes	P	35	Hill	Charles	Croley	Wil	-	-	158	-	Long Ck	W Hedgbseth	J Daneals	-	-
1804	Wilkes	P	30	Henderson	John Sr	Callaway	Wil	-	-	730	12	Clarks Ck	Jo'n Hanson	Wm Daniel	-	-
1804	Wilkes	P	46	Henderson	Charles	Crawley	Wil	-	-	158	-	Long Ck	Gibson	Jas Danley	-	-
1805	Wilkes	P	46	Henderson	John Jr	Callaway	Wil	-	-	200	1	Clarks C	Callaway	Dannill	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]	
1786	Elbert	AAA	13	Ragland	Wm	Daniel	Wil	825	660	510	9	-	-	-	-	35a cultivated
1786	Elbert	AAA	013A	Ragland	Wm	Daniel	Fra	250	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
1787	Elbert	AAA	5	Allen	Wm	Daniel	Wil	300	800	600	9	-	-	-	-	-
1790	Elbert encompassing Ruckersville	CCC	36	Trimble	William	Daniel	Wil	-	630	-	8	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
1787	Lincoln, Wilkes	C	24	Arrington	Randolph	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
1792	Lincoln/eastern edge of Wilkes	H	71	Talbot	Roger	Saunders	Gre	-	-	-	-	Town Fork	Joseph Daniel	-	-	no poll, 1000a 1st quality

-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]	
1794	Wilkes	A	87	McClelland	Jno	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic no #s]	
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
1792	Wilkes, upper extension incl town of Tignall	B	97	Anthony	James	Huey	Elb	-	-	150	-	Broad Riv	William Daniel	-	-	-
1795	Wilkes, upper extension incl town of Tignall	B	011A	Cowper	William	Green	Wil	-	300	-	-	Sherrols Ck	Daniel	-	[also ac in Han]	-
1796	Wilkes, upper extension incl town of Tignall	B	001A	Riddell	William	Green	Wil	-	300	-	-	Sherrols Ck	Daniel	-	[also ac in Han, Gre, Fra]	-
1797	Wilkes, upper extension incl town of Tignall	B	060G	Riddle	William	Green	Ogl	-	300	-	-	Sherills Fk	Daniel & Williams	-	[also ac in Han, Wil, Jac, Gre]	-
1799	Wilkes, upper extension incl town of Tignall	B	001G	Paxon	William	Green	Gre	-	-	310	-	Sherrols Ck	Daniel & Wms	Harper	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
1799	Wilkes	SS	51	Murray	Moses	Daniel	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	[sic no #s]
1800	Wilkes	SS	81	Murray	William	Green	Gre	-	300	-	-	Sherels Ck	E Dannial	R Harper	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]	
1792	Wilkes	J	090E	Lipham	Thomas	Porter	Was	-	500	-	-	WmSon's	Daniel	-	[several other entries in Col, Wil, Was]	-
1797	Wilkes	J	090D	Wilkerson	Thomas	Porter	Was	-	460	-	-	Wmsons Swamp	Daniel & Phillips	-	note: land in Wash Co on WmSons Swamp and Soyas? Ck; [also ac in Wil, Col, War, Ogl, Jac]	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
1805	Wilkes	K	24	Adamson	Wm	Phillips	Wil	-	-	147	-	Long C	Pratley	Danley	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Year	Today	Hudson's District Label	Entry #	Captain	First	Last	County	1st Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	2nd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	3rd Quality "p"=piney land **=fraction of an acre	Slaves	Waters	Adjoining	Granted to	Notes; [mine in straight brackets]	
1785	1793 Warren, now Warren/Glascock	NN	42	Ledbetter	Benjamin	Daniel	Wil	-	-	100	-	-	-	-	-	-
1790	1793 Warren, now Warren/Glascock	NN	53	Medlock	Francies	Danley	Wil	-	-	100	-	-	-	-	[auth note says could be female, but returned a poll]	-
1790	1793 Warren, now Warren/Glascock	NN	053A	Medlock	Francies	Danley	Was	-	-	285	-	-	-	-	-	-
1792	1793 Warren, now Warren/Glascock	NN	19	Medlock	Francis	Danilly	Col	-	-	200	-	Rocky Comf	-	-	-	-
1792	1793 Warren, now Warren/Glascock	NN	19A	Medlock	Francis	Danilly	Wil	-	-	200p	-	-	-	-	-	-
1792	1793 Warren, now Warren/Glascock	NN	27	Medlock	Andrew	Danilly	Wil	-	300	200p	1	Stone Dk	Virdin	-	2 Town Lots in G'Town, one £10, one £150. £150 Stock in Trade	-
1792	1793 Warren, now Warren/Glascock	NN	28	Medlock	Samuel	Parker	Wil	-	-	160p	-	-	Danilly	-	-	-
1793	1793 Warren, now Warren/Glascock	NN	16	Medlock	Francis	Daniely	Col	-	-	98	-	-	Allen	-	-	-
1793	1793 Warren, now Warren/Glascock	NN	16A	Medlock	Francis	Daniely	Wil	-	-	200p	-	-	Rees	-	-	-
1793	1793 Warren, now Warren/Glascock	NN	18	Medlock	Andrew	Daniely	Wil	-	-	300	2	-	Jarrot	-	-	-
1793	1793 Warren, now Warren/Glascock	NN	18A	Medlock	Andrew	Daniely	Wil	-	-	200p	-	-	Verdin	-	-	-

Hudson's district descriptions [in my note form]

"enc"=encompassed, "res"=residents, "1793 rearrange"=the 1793 rearrangement of the Georgia Militia Districts, "trib(s)"=tributaries. I have not written GMD for the numbered Georgia Militia Districts. It **REALLY** helps to have the militia district map handy, you can open it in a [new window](#), then click on the area to see the GMDs. There are two areas covered in these descriptions, so you have to go to the relevant one.

A = Returned lands on Morris's Ck, Newford Ck, Fishing Ck. Area reduced after 1786, split to create B, a few residents put into O. A few added back from B in 1793 Militia re-arrangement. 3/4 put into TT when formed in 1803/4 from A. 1790 - A enc now 178th plus lower 1/2 of 180th in today Wilkes. 1805 - enc area now known as 178th. [return](#)

B = 1787 from A. Returned lands on waters of Fishing Ck, Newford Ck, Morris's Ck. 1790 - incl now 179th plus upper 1/2 of 175th which it gave up in formation of SS in 1798. 1805 - enc now 179th, whose upper extension incl town of Tignall. [return](#)

C = Returned lands on waters of Mill Ck, Fishing Ck, Newford Ck, Savannah Rv. 1796 put into Lincoln. Residents of District R cut off into Lincoln were added to C. Lower part removed and added to upper part of F to form CF in 1796/7. C became 188th when numbering system instituted, CF became 187th. [return](#)

D = Lands returned 1792 on Camp Ck, Shiver's Ck, Rocky Ck, Well's Ck, Cherokee Ck, Double Branches, Little Rv, Savannah Rv . Feb 1796 - all put into Lincoln. 1797 or 1797 - reduced in size when area west of Cherokee Ck added to eastern portion of G to form GD. 1806-7 - reduced when DF formed fr upper portion of this distr and lower portion of F. While in Wilkes, D enc all 182nd, the Cherokee waters area of 183rd, and area of 269th south of Well's Ck.

E - fr F after 1785 returns. 1792 lands returned on waters of Fishing Ck, Soap Ck, Dry Fk of Soap Ck. Feb 1796 - put into Lincoln, 23 res left in Wilkes added to I in 1797, some to SS when formed 1798. While in Wilkes, enc 185th in Lincoln north and west of town of Lincolnton and eastern portion of 175th in Wilkes.

F = reduced before 1786 returns when E formed fr F. 1792 lands returned on waters of Mill Ck, Soap Ck, Well's Ck, Savannah Rv. Feb 1796 - all put into Lincoln. 1797 - reduced when northwest corner given to E. 1806/7 - reduced when area south of Dry Fk of Soap Ck given to form DF. Identified as Lincolnton Distr in many recds due to seat of Lincolnton. While in Wilkes, enc all 186th, area of 269th south of Well's Ck, northeast corner of 185th, all in today Lincoln.

G = Lands returned 1792 on Gray's Ck, Loyd's Ck, Kemp Ck, Little Rv. 1793 rearrange - about 30 res put into H. Feb 1796 - put into Lincoln and those res in H cut off into Lincoln added to G. 1797 - reduced when eastern portion given in formation of GD. Until 1793 incl all of 184th, less lands west of Lloyd's Ck, and western half of 183rd, all in Lincoln, and eastern edge of 177th in Wilkes. 1793 - lost area southwest of Lloyd's Ck to H, but regained it when Lincoln created. Graves Mt, formerly Loyd's Mt, "a landmark for eons", was decimated in mid 1960s by mining for cyanite, a mineral used to make heat-resistant tiles for space shuttle.

H = Created from I after 1786 returns. 1792 lands returned on Upton's Creek and Kemp's Creek, a few on Fishing Ck and Rock Ck. 1793 - gained lands eastward to Lloyd's Ck, lost lands north and west to I. 1796 - split in creation of Lincoln, taking a number of res into Lincoln, found thereafter in G. Until Lincoln formation, H enc all now 177th and eastern edge of 174th in Wilkes and lands west of Lloyd's Ck in 184th. [return](#)

I = Reduced after 1786 returns to create H. 1792 lands returned on waters of Rocky Ck, Upton's Ck, Little Rv. 1793 rearrange put many back from H to I. 1796 - res left in Wilkes when E split to create Lincoln were added to I. 1798 - some res to SS when formed. 1797 - enc now 174th plus southwest corner of 175th.

J = Earliest records are for 1787 after created from K. Lands returned on waters of Rocky Ck, Little Rv. Same through years, today 176th. [return](#)

K = Heavily populated. Subdivided after 1786 returns to form J and L, town of Washington put in L, K was just west of town. 1792 lands on waters of Beaverdam Ck, a few on Rocky Ck. In 1793 rearrange town of Washington (almost all res of L) added back to K, L eliminated. Combined area is now 164th. [return](#)

L = From K after 1786 returns, put back in 1793 rearrange. 1792 lands returned on Rocky Ck and adjourning [sic] town of Washington. Incl town of Washington based on number of professionsls, town lots, and persons w/stock in trade. Before 1793 returns L eliminated and res back in K.

M = Reduced after 1785 to N, S, X. 1792 - lands returned on waters of Kettle Ck, Little Kettle Ck, Beaverdam Ck, all tribs of Little Rv. Today is the 171st located on headwaters of Beaverdam and Kettle Cks. [return](#)

N = Created after 1785 returns from M and MM. Enc today's 169th plus small section of northwest leg of Taliaferro. Lands returned on Beaverdam Ck, Kettle Ck, Little Rv. Phillips Mill Church and monument to Battle of Kettle Ck are here. [return](#)

O = Returns missing for 1785. After 1786 returns gave up some to S. Lands returned on Clarks Ck, Long Ck, a few on Fishing Ck (1792). Reduced in 1793 rearrange, gave to P. Until 1793 enc all of now 165th and south 1/2 of 166th. Today is 165th. [return](#)

P = Later known as 166th, created from O and Q in 1793 rearrange. lands Lands returned on waters of Clark's Ck. Now 166th. [return](#)

Q = Lands on waters of Long Ck, Clark's Ck, Hutton's Fork, Chickasaw Ck, Broad Rv in 1792. 1793 - reduced to form P. Community of Mallorysville here. Incl north 1/2 of now 166th until 1793. Now 167th. [return](#)

R = Until 1803 lands returned on waters of Newford Ck, Pistol Ck, Chickasaw Ck, Broad Rv. 1803 - area south of Pistol Ck used with an area from A to form TT. 1793 - splt, losing eastern area to Lincoln, where its former res were put into C. Orig district enc 181st, plus upper half of 180th, and that part of Lincoln in 188th north of Newford Ck.

S = After returns of 1786, created from M, O, U. Orig incl all now 168th and western edge of 166th in Wilkes and eastern edge of 23rd in Oglethorpe [I obviously typoed here, it must be the 233rd, will check and correct a.s.a.p.]. 1791 - T split off, and those res left in Wilkes when Oglethorpe created in 1793 were added back to S. 1792 lands returned drained by Buffalo Ck, Hutton's Fk and Dry Fk of Long Ck, and Beaverdam branch of Dry Fork. [return](#)

T = 1791 created from S and split when Oglethorpe created in 1793. Res placed into Oglethorpe are found in Capt. Duke's district of 1794 Oglethorpe Tax Digest. Those left in Wilkes were added to S in 1795. [return](#)

U = Large, reduced after 1786 returns, all of W and S taken from U. 1788 - split to create V. Capt. Nall became capt of V, succeeded by Capt. Lane as commdr of U. 1792 land returns only on Long Ck, but many probably lived on one or more tribs. This distr was the only complete distr of Col. John Clark's Battalion put into Oglethorpe in 1793, same res are in Armstrong's distr of 1794 Oglethorpe taxes.

V = Created from U in 1788/89 (when no tax records are extant). 1792 lands returned on waters of Long Ck, Dry Fk thereof, Indian Ck,

Buffalo Ck. Entire district put into Oglethorpe in Dec 1793, same res found in Capt Stone's distr of 1794 Oglethorpe Taxes. Town of Lexington just within or just without the western boundary. [return](#)

W = Large, loc on western boundary of orig Wilkes, southeast of Cherokee Corner. Created from even larger U after 1786 returns. Lands returned on waters of Little Rv, Syl's Fk of Little Rv, Long Ck, Buffalo Ck of Broad Rv, Falling Ck and Big Ck of the Oconee Rv. Dec 1793 - entire area put into Oglethorpe, same res in Rian's distr of 1794 Oglethorpe taxes.

X = From M after 1786 returns. 1792 lands returned principally on Little Rv, some on Long Ck and Kettle Ck. Dec 1793 - split in creation of Oglethorpe, most put into it, res are in Cargill's distr of 1794 Oglethorpe taxes. 1795 - those left in Wilkes added back to M. Area currently southeast tip of Oglethorpe, northwest tip of Taliaferro, and a small part of 171st in Wilkes.

Y = Large district. Reduced in late 1780s and early 1790s. 4 complete distr and 1/2 of 2 others were daughter or granddaughter districts formed by 1793. Orig area more than 1/2 of present Oglethorpe and almost 1/3 of Madison. Gave up lands to form all of CC, part of JJJ in 1786. Together with CC, it provided a large area for AA between 1787 and 1788. After giving up res to AA, CC, JJJ, there were 74 named persons in this distr in 1790, increased to 201 in 1792. 1793 - split again in rearrange, creating Z. 1792 lands returned on waters of Brush Ck, Cloud's Ck, Golden Grove Ck, Beaverdam Ck, Indian Ck, Broad Rv. Remains of Y put into Oglethorpe in Dec 1793, res found in Capt. Mathew's distr in 1794 tax. 1793 - enc all of 226th, 245th, 236th now in Oglethorpe. [return](#)

Z = Split off from Y after 1792 returns. Lands returned on same water courses for Y, except for Broad Rv, leading author to believe Z had been southern half of Y. Dec 1793 - entire area to Oglethorpe, res in Norris' distr of 1794 Oglethorpe taxes.

AA = From Y and CC after 1787 returns. 1791 - split to give up northern half in formation of BB. 1792 lands returned on waters of Indian Ck, Mack's Ck, both tribs of Long Ck of Broad Rv. Dec 1793 - entire distr to Oglethorpe, res in Sanders distr in 1794 Oglethorpe taxes. 1793 - enc now 233rd.

BB = From parts of AA and CC in 1791. 1792 lands returned principally on Goosepond Ck, but also on Millstone Ck, Long Ck, Mack's Ck, Broad Rv. Dec 1793 - entire area to Oglethorpe, res in Wood's distr. Area today is 238th (Goosepond).

CC = From Y between returns of 1786 and 1787. 1791 - lower part of CC used with more of Y to form AA. 1792 lands returned on waters of Millstone Ck, Tiller's Ck, Little Beaverdam Ck, Broad Rv. Dec 1793 - put into Oglethorpe, res in Simmon's distr in 1794 Oglethorpe taxes. Today known as 137th.

DD = From EE after 1785 returns. Enc small area or sparsely settled. Lands returned on waters of Stephens Ck, Sherrill's Ck, Ogeechee Rv, Little Rv. 1790 - appears to have been what is now that part of Taliaferro west of Crawfordville, bound on south and west by North Fk of Ogeechee Rv, and north by Sherrill's Ck, incl community of Robinson. Small part of now Greene was probably in it. Put back into EE in 1793 rearrange. [sic on various spellings of Sherrill] [return](#)

EE = 1785 incl lands in Defacto Wilkes, 1785 returns show up in 1788 Greene (Capt Baxter). DD taken out 1786, added back in 1793. Dec 1793 - EE split in creation of Oglethorpe, leaving only 29 person taxed in Wilkes. Those left in Wilkes added to MM in 1795, in 1796 they became part of new RR. Res put into Oglethorpe found in 1794 Capt Fluker's distr of Oglethorpe Taxes. 1790 - appears to have incl now towns of Bairdston and Woodvill in Greene, and Lynesville community in Taliaferro. Much of the area of this district that was put into Oglethorpe in 1793 became part of Greene in 1799. [return](#)

FF = From EE between returns of 1791 and 1792. Lands returned on waters of Little Rv, Dry Fk of Little Rv, Fishing Creek of the Oconee Rv. FF was on southwest border of orig Wilkes, and of orig Oglethorps. Res in Edmondson's distr of 1794 Oglethorpe taxes.

GG = Created from EE after 1786 returns. Incl lands on Sherrill's Ck and Little Rv. Dec 1793 - all put into Oglethorpe, res in Capt Thornton's distr in 1794 Oglethorpe taxes. 1799 - put into Greene and remained. Town of Union Point and area north and east of it were once incl in GG. [return](#)

HH = 1785 enc all of neck of orig Wilkes made by Wrightsborough Twp of orig Richmond County. Drained on north and east by waters of Lick Ck, Powder Ck, Harden's Ck, Reedy Ck, Williams Ck, all tribs of Little Rv, on south and west by Ogeechee Rv, its forks and tribs (Rocky Ck, Camp Ck, Red Lick Ck). 30+ res living betw forks of Ogeechee in Defacto Wilkes wre put into Greene in Feb 1786. [return](#)

II = created out of E part of HH prior to 1786 returns, removing the Williams Ck area bounding Richmond Co. Samuel Alexander, from his seat near the junction of the forks of the Ogeechee, became battalion commdr, and later as Colonel, commander of the Fourth (Lower) Regiment. 1793 - split in creation of Warren. Those put in Warren are in Capt Bunkley's distr of 1794 Warren taxes. 23 left in Wilkes added to MM in 1795, then to RR in 1796. 1790 - enc now Crawfordville and area south, east, and west of it in Taliaferro. [return](#)

JJ = From lower half of II in 1791. Incl historic Williams Ck Baptist Church (the minutes are filled with it's res). Dec 1793 - all to Warren, res in Campbell's distr of 1794 Warren taxes. 1825 - northern part of JJ put into Taliaferro and now appears as southern part of 172nd. The southern part is still in Warren, mostly as northwest part of 158th.

KK = From LL after 1786 returns. Lands returned on waters of Rocky Comfort Ck and its Whetston branch, tribs of Ogeechee Rv, and on Middle Ck and Hart's Ck of Little Rv. 1792 - a few persons to JJ. Dec 1793 - entire area to Warren, res in Slatter's distr of 1794 Warren taxes. Now in the center of Warren, just north of Warrenton.

LL = Until KK taken fr LL between returns of 1786 and 1787, LL covered width of lower extension of orig Wilkes, fr Ogeechee (or Little Ogeechee) on west to Richmond Co line on east, below the neck. 1792 lands returned on waters of Rocky Comfort Ck, Ogeechee Rv, Long Ck. Dec 1793 - entire area to Warren, res in Hubbert's distr in 1794 Warren taxes. 1793 - well defined by bds of today's 157th.

MM = Lost res to N when created after 1785 returns. 1792 lands returned on waters of Little Rv and its tribs on south side: Lick Ck, Powder Ck, Harden's Ck. The splinter groups left in Wilkes when Warren and Oglethorpe created from EE and HH were put into MM in 1795. Some of this distr put into new RR in 1796, remainder became 170th of Wilkes until put into Taliaferro in 1825. Now 604th in Taliaferro. [return](#)

NN = Included southernmost area of orig Wilkes bd on south by Lower Creek Trading Path which crossed the Ogeechee Rv .5 mi south of mouth of Fort's Ck, formerly Rocky Ck. Bd on west by Ogeechee, or the Little Ogeechee based on author's theory re Defacto Wilkes. Feb 1786 - lost 45 taxables, all res of Defacto Wilkes. The distr was bd on east by Rocky Comfort Ck, north by LL. Lands returned on waters of Joe's Ck, Long Ck, Fort's Ck (formerly Rocky). Incl Shoals of the Ogeechee and now extinct towns of Georgetown and Lexington. Dec 1793 - entire distr put into Warren, res found in Capt Friend's distr of 1794 Warren taxes. Now the 154th of Warren, and the area of Glascock bd on east by Rocky Comfort Ck, south and west by a line through towns of Gibson and Mitchell and a point on the Ogeechee Rv .5 mi below mouth of Fort's Ck. [return](#)

OO = Large, enc southeast corner of lower section of orig Wilkes until 1787 - gave corner position to create PP. Res remaining in OO returned lands on Brier Ck, branches of Upton's Ck, White's Ck, Rocky Comfort Ck, Columbia Co line. Dec 1793 - entire area to Warren, res in Neal's distr of 1794 Warren taxes. Eastern part put into McDuffie in 1870. Area now incl Warrenton in Warren Co eastward to the edge of Thomson in McDuffie Co.

PP = From OO in 1787. Lands returned on waters of Brier Ck, Little Brier Ck, Deep Ck, Beechtree Ck, Stamp Branch, Reedy Ck, Rocky Comfort Ck. Today 153rd south and east of Warrenton and all but lower tip of 150th, known as the Panhandle Distr of Warren. Also incl an area now on western edge of McDuffie as far east as junction of Sweetwater Ck with Big Brier Ck and south to the mouth of Little Brier Ck. Also incl all of Glascock east of Rocky Comfort Ck except a triangular area south of State Road S1454, which runs east fr town of Gibson.

QQ = Commanded by Capt Thompson in returns of 1785. The only complete distr in Defacto Wilkes put into Greene in Feb 1786. Most persons in this distr in 1785 are in 1788 Greene in Cain's, Benj Gilbert's, Michael Gilbert's districts.

RR = Created 1796 from MM, mostly enc areas left in Wilkes by split of EE and HH in formation of Oglethorpe and Warren in 1793. 1802 - western part put into Greene. 1825 - entire area put into Taliaferro. [return](#)

SS = Formed 1798 out of parts of B and I. 1804 - designated 175th, still today. In Wilkes. Incl area now east of town of Washington to the Lincoln line, and enc community of Metasville. [return](#)

TT = Formed after 1802 returns. About 3/4 res fr A, 1/4 fr RR. 1804-5 lands returned mainly on Newford and Pistol Cks. Called then and today 180th.

[There's no UU - ZZ]

AAA = Located in fk of Broad and Savannah Rivs. Until part of BBB was taken in 1786, AAA stretched to the north along Coldwater Ck. Incl town of Petersburg. Dec 1790 - entire distr put into Elbert. The rank and arrangement for Elbert in Jun 1791 named Capt Hatcher as commdr of this the 1st Distr of Elbert described: "Beginning at the mouth of Broad River, thence to Bertram's Creek, thence up said creek to Allen's Road, thence along said road to Beaverdam [author insertes (Creek)], thence down the Beaverdam to Savannah River, thence to the beginning." 1790 - enc all of 192nd plus eastern edge of 190th in Elbert today. [return](#)

BBB = 1786 fr northern section of AAA and southern section of DDD. Rapid settlement caused 1786 split of BBB to create CCC. This distr was the nucleus for two distr #8 and #9, descr in rank and arrangement of Elbert Co Militia as of Jun 1791; one commanded by Joseph Blackwell, other by Benjn Higginbotham. Also appears Higginbotham's distr may have taken areas south and west of Beaverdam Ck fr HHH, KKK, GGG of 1790. Today enc 315th and part of 197th in Elbert, and 118th and southwest part of 112th in Hart Co.

CCC = First appears 1787. Res had previously made returnes in BBB. William Allen, the only person in this distr returning stock in trade in 1790, is found as Capt of 12th Co of Elbert Co Militia Jun 1791, when boundaries descr: "Beginning at the mouth of Coldwater Ck, running down the Savannah River to the corner of District No. 1 [auth inserts (AAA)] at the mouth of Beaverdam, up the said Beaverdam to Cunningham's Road, thence along said road to Coldwater Creek, thence down said creek to the beginning." Area appears to be the now 195th and 196th of Elbert enc community of Ruckersville. [return](#)

DDD = Was northeast corner of orig Wilkes until EEE created fr it in 1788-89 period. Capt Bailey, commander in 1790 while in Wilkes, is listed as commdr of distr #11 of Elbert Co Militia in Jun 1791, his distr described: "Beginning on the Savannah at the mouth of Cedar Creek, thence down the said river to the mouth of Coldwater Creek, up the said creek to Cunningham's Road, thence along said road to Cedar Creek, then down said creek to the beginning." 1790 - incl now 199th and northeast corner of 315th distr of Elbert, and lower section of 1114th distr and southeast tip of 1118th distr in Hart.

EEE = created fr DDD in 1790 to become northeast corner of orig Wilkes. Descr in Jun 1791 Elbert Militia arrangement: "Beginning at the north corner of District No. 9, thence along the line of Franklin County to the Savannah River, thence down said river to the mouth of Cedar Creek, thence up said creek to Cunningham's Road, thence along said road to Coldwater Creek, thence up said creek to the beginning." Today almost totally in Hart, enc town of Hartwell and extensive area of Hartwell Reservoir.

FFF = Tax recd begins 1785. 1788 or 1789 - reduced to form GGG. Descr in Elbert Co Militia Jun 1791: "Beginning at the mouth of Bertram's Creek, up Broad River to the mouth of Fallling Creek, thence up the middle fork of said creek to the source, thence to Carter's Plantation on Beaverdam, thence down the Beaverdam to the line of District No. 1 [(AAA, inserted by author)]". Today incl most of 191st and western half of 190th. Incl Nancy Hart State Park, on Wahachee Ck and community of Middleton.

GGG = Only extant tax recd in Wilkes is 1790. Descr in Elbert Co Militia Jun 1791: "Beginning at the mouth of Falling Creek, up Broad River to the mouth of Cedar Creek, up said creek to the source, thence down said creek to the beginning." Res of GGG had made 1785-1787 returns in FFF. Six of the nine landowners adjoining [sic] the 950a tract from which 40a were bought for site of Elberton were res of GGG in 1790. Today all of 193rd except eastern edge, plus lower half of 189th.

HHH = Tax recds begin 1785. Incl lands on both sds of North Fork of Broad Rv until 1787 when it gave up area west of North Fk to JJJ. Descr in Elbert Militia Jun 1791: "Beginning at the mouth of Cedar Creek, up the north fork of Broad River to Big Creek [(now Deep Creek, inserted by author)], thence up the said creek to Jo Thomas Bucks (?), thence to head of Cedar Creek, thence down said creek to the beginning." 1790 area is now 202nd plus lower part of 197th.

III = Only extant tax is 1790. Formed 1788/89 when area betw North and South Forks of Broad River split by a line along Scull Shoal Ck. Upper resulting distr is III. Descr in Elbert Militia Jun 1791: "Beginning at Scull Shoal Creek (the upper line of District No. 5) and running up the south fork of Broad River to the Franklin County line, thence along the said line to the north fork of the Broad River, thence down the said river til it intersects the line of District No. 5." James Meriwether confused the north and south forks in this description, (Executive Minutes, Vol. 3), since Scull Shoal Creek is a tributary of the north fork, not the south fork. 1790 - III put into Elbert, 1811 - to Madison. Now 204th northeast of the south fork, incl Danielsville. A small part of 262nd southeast of town of Ila and all of 438th, except the northwest corner taken fr Franklin Co.

JJJ = The area betw the North and South Forks of Broad Rv was div betw Y, which straddled the South Fk, and HHH and KKK, which straddled the North Fork until 1786. Before 1787 returns, the entire area betw the fks was made into JJJ, taking res fr Y, HHH, KKK. Then, prior to 1790 returns, JJJ divided in the other direction by a line roughly east-west, creating III in upper half. Descr in Elbert Militia Jun 1791: "Beginning at the confluence of the north and south fork of the Broad River, running thence up the south fork to Scull Shoal Creek, thence in a direct line to the north fork of the Broad River, thence to the beginning." [same description of Meriwether's confusing the forks as above.] Dec 1790 - JJJ put into Elbert, Dec 1811 - into Madison. 1790 area incl now 203rd, 205th, 1616th of Madison, incl towns of Comer and Carlton.

KKK = Tax recd extant for 1785-6 when KKK extended from a line down the middle of the north and south forks of the Broad Rv on the SW to the north fk of Beaverdam Ck on the northwest. After 1786 returns - all of KKK on the southwest sd of north fk of Broad Rv removed and used with parts of Y and HHH to form III. Descr in Elbert Militia Jun 1791: "Beginning at the mouth of Big Creek [(now Deep Creek, inserted by auth)], thence up the north fork of Broad River to the Franklin County line, thence along said line to the north fork of Beaverdam Creek, thence down the Beaverdam to William Higginbotham's, thence a direct line to the upper line of District No. 4 [(HHH, inserted by author)]. Now in 3 counties, northwest corner taken fr Elbert and added to Madison in 1819, 8 years after creation of Madison, and is now 591st of Madison. Northeast corner put into Hart in 1853, now all of 1113th except a small strip northeast of town of Royston. Rest of KKK still in Elbert as 201st, incl town of Bowman.

[Return to Main Genealogy Page](#)

or

[Return to my home page](#)



22 Nov 2005

Birth Records

- **The Fraktur of Rezin Mason and Mary Weer.**

Use your "back" button to return to this page from the images.

Many thanks to LuAnn Krug for sharing this, still need to get her permission to put her name on the contributors' list.

[\[Some great info on frakturs\]](#)



[Page1](#)

[Page2](#)

[Page3](#)

[Page4](#)

[Page5](#)

[Page6](#)

[Page7](#)

[Page8](#)

- **Mason Entries from the Birth Records of Frederick Co VA 1853-1912 (county records).** *[Provided by Francis Mason. Use your back button to return to this page.]*

sheet 1

Alice E. - Annie G.

sheet 2

Anna L. - Edith M.

sheet 3

Elijah - Eugene Cook

sheet 4

John Alexander - (not
named)

sheet 5

Selina A. C. - (not
named)

- [Mason Births in Frederick County 1853-1870](#) by D. A. Buck. *[Provided by Francis Mason. Use your back button to return to this page.]*



[Return to Home Page](#)

Cemetery Info on the Masons of Frederick Co VA

Mason listings in *Index to Burials in Frederick County Virginia* by Nancy Delaney-Painter and Susan L. McCabe 2004 [from Francis Mason]

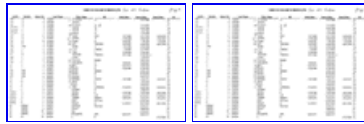
[Click on the image to enlarge if necessary. Use your "back" button to return to this page.]



[p.210](#) [p.211](#)

Mason listings in Mt. Hebron Cemetery in Winchester, the search is dated Sep 2005. [from Francis Mason]

[Click on the image to enlarge if necessary. Use your "back" button to return to this page.]



[p.1](#) [p.2](#)

[Several Frederick County cemeteries](#) were contributed to the rootsweb archives by Bill and Carolyn Montgomery. *[The link opens in a new window.]*

Jonathan Mason is listed in the Heironimus Graveyard on W. C. Whitacre's Farm in Whitacre - they show his dates as Jan 20 1793 - Nov 17 1860.

Francis Mason notes that all other records and evidence he has found put Jonathan's birth date as 1795.



[Return to Home Page](#)

Mason Census Data, Frederick VA

N.B. In the 1810-1840 census data the name identifications provided below are data provided by researchers Pam Miller (for Rezin Mason) and Francis Mason (for the other brothers Bingley and Andrew and their descendants).

The 1810-1820 census was not alphabetized, so groupings and proximity are significant. The neighbors on the pages for Bingley, Andrew, Rezin, and Jonathan all appear in their marriage, land and probate records. David Mason and Seth Mason, of different Mason lines are always at a distance from the Mason subjects of this work.

1810

p.349/555

Bingley Mason, next to Andrew Mason

1 m45+ = Bingley

2 m10-16 = Reason 16, Jonathan Bingley 15

3 m0-10 = George 11, Andrew 10, James 7

1 f26-45 = Barbara (Free)

1 f16-26 = Elizabeth 23

3 f0-10 = Catherine 7, Susanna 1, ??

p.349/555

Andrew Mason, next to Bingley Mason

1 m26-45 = Andrew

1 m16-26 = ??

2 m0-10 = William 7, Josephus 3

1 f26-45 = Mary (Everett)

1 f16-26 = ??

1 f10-16 = Sarah 10

2 f0-10 = Susannah 9, Jane 8

p.349a/556

Rezin Mason

1 m45+ = Rezin 43

3 m0-10 = James 7, Joseph 4, Ephraim 2

1 f26-45 = Mary (Weer) 32

1 f0-10 = Isabel 9

p.350/558

Jonathan Mason

1 m45+ = Jonathan

1 f45+

1 f10-16

p.366/589

David Mason

1 m26-45 = David

2 m0-10

1 f26-45

2 f0-10

3 slaves

20

1820

p.4

"Benley" Mason, 2 names from Reason Mason

1 m45+ = Bingley

4 m16-26 = Reason 26, Jonathan Bingley 25, George 21, Andrew W. 20

1 m10-16 = James 17

3 m0-10 = Bingley 7, William Jackson 5, (maybe Elijah 11)

1 f45+ = Barbara (Free)

1 f16-26 = Catherine 17

1 f10-16 = Susanna 11

1 f0-10 = ??

2 in agriculture

p.4

Reason Mason, 2 names from Bingley Mason

This is the blended family of Reason Mason, his children by Mary Weer (decd), his 2nd wife Hannah (Light) widow of William Shehen, her Shehen children, and Reason and Hannah's children. Some children by their previous spouses may be in other households.

1 m45+ = Reason 53

2 m16-26 = James Mason 17, John Shehen 18

1 m16-18 = (James Mason 17)

4 m10-16 = Joseph Mason 14, Thomas Shehen 14, Ephraim Mason 13, Josiah Shehen 11

2 m0-10 = Andrew Shehen 9, Reason Mason Jr. 1

1 f 26-45 = Hannah (Light) 40

1 f0-10 = Margaret Shehen 10 OR Martha Elizabeth less than 1

3 in agriculture

p.7

Andrew Mason

2 m45+ Andrew Mason, and ??

2 m10-16 William 17, Josephus 13

1 f45+ Mary (Everett)

3 f16-26

1 in agriculture

p.33

Seth Mason

1 m26-45 Seth Mason

1 m10-16

1 m0-10

2 f 26-45

1 f16-26

1 f10-16

3 f0-10

14 in agriculture

?3 in manufacturing

?42 slaves

M

1830

The 1830 census is alphabetized by first letter of last name, but relative location in the "M" list can be significant.

p.123 Western District

Andrew Mason, 4 names from George Mason

1 m60-70 = Andrew Mason

2 m20-30 = William 27, Josephus 23

1 f60-70 = Mary (Everett)

2 f20-30 = Sarah 30, Susannah 29

1 f10-15 = ??

p.123 Western District

George Mason, 4 names from Andrew Mason

1 m20-30 = George Mason 31 (son of Bingley)

1 m15-20 = ??

[James Howard is less than 1, not born as of the census]

1 f30-40 = Nancy (Lawyer) 36

1 f5-10 = Sarah Jane 5, Eliza 7

2 f0-5 = Catherine B. 1

p.124 Western District

On this page there is a group of Andrew, Bingley, Jonathan, and Reason all next to each other, separated by 2 names from Reason Jr. and Benjamin who are next to each other.

Andrew Mason

1 m20-30 = Andrew Mason 30 (son of Bingley)

1 f20-30 = Margaret (Shane)

1 f0-5 = Verlinda Jane

Bingley Mason

1 m60-70 = Bingley Mason

2 m15-20 = Bingley 17, William Jackson 14

1 f50-60 = Barbara (Free)

Jonathan Mason

1 m30-40 = Jonathan Mason 25 (son of Bingley)
2 m5-10 = Horation James 9, Joseph Clark 8
2 m0-5 = Bingley Jackson 7, William B. 1
1 f30-40 = Eleanor Helen (Braithwaite) 29
1 f0-5 = Mary Catherine 3

Reason Mason

1 m60-70 = Reason Mason 63
1 m15-20 = Andrew Shehen 19
1 m10-15 = Reason Mason Jr. 11
1 f40-50 = Hannah (Light) 50
2 f5-10 = Martha Elizabeth 9, Susanna 8
1 f0-5 = Hannah 4

[skip 2 names]

Reason Mason Jr., next to Benjamin

1 m30-40 = Reason Mason Jr. 37 (son of Bingley)
1 m5-10 = William C. 6
1 f20-30 = Mary (Dick) 30
2 f0-5 = Nancy 3, Elizabeth Ann 1

Benjamin Mason, next to Reason Jr., but no relation known or documented

1 m40-50 = Benjamin Mason
1 m20-30
1 m15-20
1 m5-10
1 f40-50
1 f20-30
1 f15-20
1 f10-15
1 f5-10

p.149 Western District, Town of Winchester

James M. Mason

1 m30-40 = James M. Mason
2 m0-5
1 f30-40
1 f15-20
1 f5-10
1 f0-5
5 slaves: 1 m36-55, 1 m10-24, 1 f55-100, 1 f36-55, 1 f10-24

p.70 Eastern District

Seth Mason, 12 names from William Mason on p.71

1 m60-70 = Seth Mason
1 m50-60
1 m30-40
3 m15-20
1 m15-20
f70-80
1 f40-50
1 f30-40
1 f20-30
1 m10-15
1 m5-10
1 foreign born
51 slaves

p.71 Eastern District

William Mason, 12 names from Seth Mason on p.70

1 m40-50 = William Mason
slaves: 1 m24-36

**1840**

p.89

George Mason

1 m40-50 = George Mason 41 (son of Bingley)
1 m10-15 = James Howard 10
1 m5-10 = George @. 9
1 f40-50 = Nancy (Lawyer) 46
1 f15-20 = Sarah Jane 15
1 f10-15 = Eliza 15
2 f5-10 = Catherine B. 10, Lavinia 6
1 f0-5 = Elizabeth 4

p.129

Jas. M. Mason

1 m40-50 = James M. Mason
2 m10-15
1 m0-5
1 f40-50
1 f20-30
1 f15-20
1 f10-15
1 f5-10
1 f0-5

p.130

Johnathan Mason, *sic on Johnathan*

1 m40-50 = Jonathan Mason 45
2 m15-20 = Horatio James 10, Joseph Clark 13
2 m10-15 = William 10
1 m5-10 = Abraham 6
1 m0-5 = Jonathan Martin under 1
1 f40-50 = Helen (Braithwaite) 39
1 f10-15 = Mary Catherine 13
1 f5-10 = Isabell E. 3

p.131

James Mason

1 m30-40 = James Mason 37 (son of Bingley)
1 m5-10 = David H. 7
2 m0-5 = James B. 3, John W. 2
1 f30-40 = Elizabeth (Light) 35
1 f10-15 = ??
1 f5-10 = Edna 8

p.135

Wm Mason, 2 names from Andrew

1 m30-40 = William Mason 37 (son of Andrew)
1 m10-15 = William Lewis 14
2 m5-10 = ??, ??
1 m0-5 = Josephus 5
1 f30-40 = Mary (Cameron) 32
1 f0-5 = Susanna 1

[skip 2 names]

Andrew Mason, 2 names from William

1 m70-80 = Andrew Mason
1 m20-30 = Josephus 33
1 f70-80 = Mary (Everett)
1 f20-30 = Sarah 40??

p.77

James W. Mason

1 m30-40 = James W. Mason (son of Seth)
1 m0-5
1 f20-30
2 f0-5

p.82 *Seth and Alexander are next to each other on this page.*

Seth Mason, next to Alexander

1 m60-70 Seth Mason
1 m20-30

1 f40-50
1 f30-40
3 f20-30

Alexander Mason, next to Seth

1 m15-20 Alexander
2 m0-5
1 f20-30

20

[Return to Home Page](#)

Probate and Other Death Records

- [Mason Entires](#) from *Death Registry, Frederick Co VA 1853-1870* by Dee Ann Buck.
- Mason Entries from the Death Records (county records). *[Provided by Francis Mason. Use your back button to return to this page.]*



sheet 1 sheet 2

- [Mason Entries](#) from *Index to Virginia Estates 1800-1865, vol. 2* by Wesley E. Pippenger. *[Provided by Francis Mason. Use your back button to return to this page.]*
- [Index to Wills](#)
- [Abstracts of Will Books](#)
- [Mixed Probate Records](#) no Mason entries
- [Mason notes from Frederick County VA Wills & Administrations 1795-1816](#)
- [Guardian Bonds of Frederick Co 1792-1865](#)



LDS film 31347 Frederick Co Index to wills v. 1 1743-1917 (incl inv, apprs, accts of est)

**entries are abstracted below.

**Mason Rezin 1839, Inv 20-253, Sale Bills 20-254, Accts 20-403

**Mason Andrew 1845 Will 21-513, sons Josephus, William, daus Sarah, Susannah, Jane

**Mason Seth 1846 22-80, 22-131, 22-133, 22-382, 23-51

**Mason Jonathan 1861 26-515, 29-83

**Mason George 1873 31-124

**Mason William Jr 1881 34-54, 34-55, 35-505

**Mason Sarah 1881 34-88, 34-461, 34-463

**Mason Josephus 1883 34-507, 34-508

Mason George T. 1897 41-195, 40-401, 40-402, 41-55

James H. Mason 1901 41-454, 41-455, 41-458

Mason Margaret D. 1907 43-438

**Null Jacob 1846, 22-39

Shine Michael 1759, 2-342

[Return to Top](#)



Abstracts of Will Books

LDS film 31357 Va Frederick WBs 20-21

WB20-253 15 Sep 1837 Appraisement of personal Estate of Reason Mason by Jacob Fineas and Wm Clark. ??Sep 1837, recd 6 May 1839

Sale bill of estate of Reason Mason, Mathias Rutter admin. Buyers: Alexander --, John L. Clark, Thomas Ferral, George Aikins, William Bunn/Burns, John Lewis, Benjamin Webber, Patrick Mouldin, Isaac De(b/h)a(b/n)er, William Clark, M-- Lewis, Martin Fries, W. Wood, Jacob White, Jonathan Mason, John Lewis Sr & Jr., B. Wheat, Alexander Roe, Mordecai Ferrall, Jackson Mason, Robert L. Baker, Elias Jones, Christopher Bonecutter, Elias Smith, William S. Mason, Benjamin Wheat, Richd Flowers, E. Hawkins, John Lewis (of Edwd).

WB20-403 3 Mar 1840 Acct of estate of Rezin Mason, admin Mathias Rutter, monies pd: Robert Lewis, Wm Towers, James M. Wheat, James Crawford, Land Tax, William Wood, John Jenkins, John Lewis, John Bonecutter, Enoch Fenton, Fee bills, Peter Kramer/Kierner, John J. Fenton, Wm Dawson, -- Bailey, Mathias Rutter, Bingley Mason (Judgmt), John Clark, Dr. Gray, Nathan Hanies/Ha-ies, A. S. Tidball.

WB 21-513

will of Andrew Mason: 26 Feb 1842 "After mation [sic?] and long deliberation I conclude that while I am in my right mind I will bequeath my property to my children in a way that meets my approbation more fully than the provision made by law for the division of property among heirs of a deceased person and in pun---nce of this conclusion I bequeath to my son Josephus two hundred acres of the tract of land on which I now live to be laid off in the following manner Viz: commencing at Boyds tract which joins this on the north side, and to extend southward to be laid out of an equal breadth at both the east and the west ends, this together with all the moveable property that shall belong to me at my death. To my son William I bequeath two hundred acres of land including fifty acres of land which was purchased by me of Moses Wilson in the Parker tract, and which formerly belonged to this tract to be laid off in the following manner Viz: To extend north from Len Burtons tract till it reaches fifty acres to be laid off for Sarah, which piece of Sarah's is to be included by a line to run parallel to the line that divides Josephus' two hundred acres from the rest of the tract. To Susannah I bequeath one hundred dollars to be paid by Josephus out of his part or out of any other moneys he may have. To Jane I also bequeath One hundred dollars to [be] paid by William to her out of his part or out of any monies he may have. To Sarah I bequeath fifty acres of land which is to be laid off by parallel lines on the sides next to Josephus and William. The boys may pay the girls if they see fit before my decease.

But if they should not pay before, they must pay Susanna and Jane in twelve months after my decease. In Testimony of the above being my last Will & Testament I hereunto [?anex] my mark the date above written." Andrew Mason (x). wit James Daily Junr, Wm. D. Engle. pr 2 Jun 1845 by oath of James Daily Junr and William D. Engle.

LDS film 31358 Frederick WBs 22-23 with inv & accts WB 22-39

estate Jacob Null, admr John Heironomous. dates 1 Jan 1843 to late 1845, \$ to: ...

[*I didn't take names*]. Distribution: Jacob Null ?? intestate decd in 1832 leaving five children to wit David, Jacob, Polly the wf of Sam Wright, Catherine wf of George Puffenburger and Susanna wf of John Evert, he had another dau who was wf of Jno Heironimus the admr, she died before her father leaving two chn to wit: Fredk and Henry Heironimus. Jacob Null having received his portion of his father in his life time approves by his receipt a copy of which is hereto appended. The fund is there to be divided into 5 shares which the comm'r proceeds to do charging the heirs with advancement & payments the whole fund as above stated [\$1772.15]. then shares receipts, the other dau is named as Eliza Heironimus. [*lots more could be noted from this estate*]. recd 2 Feb 1846

22-80 will of Seth Mason: wr 12 Dec 1838 "I Seth Mason being now more than 72 years old"... son James W. Mason to be and act as exr. exr to sell my house and lot at White Port, my land near Front Royal bought of and conveyed to me by Alexander S. Tidball, as trustee also the farm recently owned by George Kendrick & conveyed also by sd Tidball, also all my perishables ??? [*almost "oct", but it's underlined by examiner or a later reader*] severally subject to sale except my household furniture, books & the land to be sold on such terms as he think best and if such sale shall not amount to \$10000 [*instructions re paying just debts to creditors*]. Whereas my old man James has been a faithful and trustworthy servant I have trusted him frequently with untold mony and am not convinced that he has ever told me a lie or concealed the truth, and being now he ?would not be better off on my ??? to be f?? I direct that he may choose among all my children whom he prefers to spend the remnant of his days with and I give to said child and his or her heirs without valuation or amount his wife Cate and their youngest child Sandy [*more terms, they to have no lack of food, etc...*]. Having adoped into my family soon after marriage Robena R. Parkham a relation of my decd wf and she having in all her deportment been a child to me and a sister to our children I hereby bequeath to her during her natural life the sum and benefit accruing from \$1500 any part or the whole of which she may have allotted in negroes or other personal property or retained in money in the hands of my exr [*clause that it's not an absolute gift, principal to return to his chn or their heirs or such of them as she may will it to, if she doesn't will it to one, it's to be distrib as part of my estate*], but a bed and furniture now called hers is not to make part of the \$1500 and the bequest is to be taken in final settlement of my acct as her gdn the acct having a small balance due her. To my son Seth and each of my single or unmarried daus a bed and furn and such chests Curtains trunk & as are known and called theirs and request that all the balance of my household furn and books be div among all my chn that may outlive me. Exr to pay to Bank at Romany? if unpaid at my death a note for \$1000 which I endorse then for ?John Kern...[*some terms about it leading up to:*] I will and bequeath to my dau Rebecca J. Kern during her life the use and benefit of 1/7 part of my estate and at her death div to her chn or their desc, it being intended that Rebecca is only to use the interest or use of property during her life. To my dau Lucretia the negro girl Maranda, to dau Jane the girl Mary, to dau Ann the girl Judith to be taken at valuation as part of their map--tion? share of my est. Whereas my land on which I reside together with the tract bought of ?--- and Garmond or rather of Colo Earls make up so large a portion of my est I cannot will it to my sons that I should be glad if one or both of them could possess it and my will and desire is that ---[--ten] my chn can make an arrangement among themselves for the boys. J. W. Mason and Seth Mason to hold it in equal shares [*to be sold to highest bidder*], [*more stuff that it's better than dividing it*], [*bottom of page is too dark to read*], ...that all the rest and residue of my est be eq div'd among my seven chn or or heirs, the negroes to be distributed by persons appointed by the distributees without the notion [not really motion] of the court. to granddau Jane Ellen Kern if she live to 18 twenty six? shares of Winchester and Potomac Rail Road stock, if she dies it's to her sister Mary Jane, it shall not be sold or transferred till they come of age. Whereas some negroes now in my possession to wit Dick, Ned and Cate Jr and her chn as well as several which I have sold were willed to me only during my life and then to go to my chn, now I do hereby [*terms to make an equal distrib to chn*]. [*describes this writing as being on two sheets of paper*]. no wits named here.

codicil 12 Jul 1845: the house and lot in Romney bought of Wm Throckmorton and on which my son in law Jno Kern lives shall descend to my dau Rebecca and her chn as part of her share of my est and on the same term and condition as is provided in the will attached hereto. And I add that having carefully reviewed the will and made several erasures which death and other circumstances rendered necessary I wish it executed so far as it can be, the advances made to my chn are also written on this paper instead of the strips of paper mentioned and a tract of land purchased of David Funston adj my farm as it was in 1838 when the will was written is to be considered a part of the land on which I live and to be evaluated as part thereof on the disposal made of my home tract. 12 Jul 1845.

notes on advancements:

Advance to David Timberlake who md my dau Elizabeth made prior to Dec '38, slaves: Loann? \$400, Lewis Waring \$400, Abram \$600, Frank \$500, Isabel and 2 chn \$200, Horses, cattle, sheep &c. \$250, all other things except a bed and furn \$300, total \$2650.00.

Advance to Rebecca J. Kern: House and lot at Romney 1700, note to Bank in Romney 800, Thornton sold for 1700, Fanny worth 500, Carryall & other things except a bed and furn 100 *these last two braced and total says 1300*], total \$3800.

Advance to James W. Mason negroes 3800, horses 300, cattle sheep and hogs 350, all other things except a bed and furn 300, payment made for going? land by Mr./Mrs? ??? 3000, total 7750.

Advance to Seth Mason: two horses 200, extra cost of board and schooling clothes &c before he was of age 1200, charge for boarding rect? and horses? and clothing and money [*braced with*] spent for eight years at 200 per year 1600, total 3000.

he having given no filial regard to my ??? [*not care/need*] and comfort or to the welfare of the family notwithstanding my own affliction and almost helplessness for the greatest part of the time.

Advance to James W. Timberlake who md my dau Jane: Israel 400, Eliza 300, Robert 400, Frank 250, Charles 150, Polly 150, Anna 100, Eliza 100, [*last name isn't Thomas, but*] T H--- 150.

proved 4 May 1846 as handwriting of Seth Mason decd by oath of David W. Burton[?] and Alexander S. Tidball. James W. Mason grtd prob w/sec David Timberlake, James W. Timberlake, Seth Mason Senr, Alexander S. Tidball, Williamson Gilkin? and Giles Cook.

22-131, appraisal of prop of est of Seth Mason [*I only took slaves*]

Negroes: David 500, Willis 225, Cate 60, Maranda [*but there may be a dotted i in there*] and 3 chn Frank, Cha? Milley? 575, Philip 275, Burtley? 400, John 550, 25 Dec 1846 Chaner? 425, Betsey 400, Henry 400, Nelson 275, Fredk 200, Burnet? 100, Cyrus 175, Cat (little?) 150, Jordan 200, Alfred 50, Horace 325, Isam 275, Thornton 500, Sandy 400, Judy 400, Mary 500, Dorcas 300, Edmond 500.

The following negroes are claimed by Seth Mason Jnr but are under the control of exr make? this claim ?? ??: Lucy 200, James 200, Wyatt 100, George 450, Cynthia 275.

appr Thos Kennedy, Henry ?Catt--, E. H. Thurston, J. S. Bunn?. returned 4 Jan 1847.

22-133 sale of personal prop of Seth Mason made by James W. Mason exr 7 Aug 1846, buyers: ... Seth Mason...J. W. Mason...R. Timberlake...*[lots more names I didn't take.]*

slaves sold: Negro boy Thornton to Frances M. Kern 500, Henry to *[blank]* Kemp 475, Horace to Geo W. Ward 300, Isam to David Timberlake 265, Edmond to David Timberlake 500, Willis to Wm Howard 291, Dorcas to Gabriel Neville 254. return 4 Jan 1847, ordered recd.

22-382 accts est Seth Mason in acct w/James W. Mason exr, \$\$ paid to and recd of...*[I'm not taking but it's 4+ pages, obviously lots of business and creditors]*, dates fr Apr 1846 to Apr 1848. returned 2 Oct 1848.

23-51 accts est Seth Mson in acct w/James W. Mason exr, \$\$ to and fr...*[3 pages]* dates fr May 1848 to May 1850. returned 1 Jul 1850.

LDS film 31360 VA Frederick WB 26-27 and film 1930113 WB 28-29

26-515 inv and appr Jonathan Mason 10 Jan 1861, by H. H. Baker, T. E. McCire?, Wm Bruin. hard to read, 2 half columns, no big ticket items, no slaves.

26-515 list of salables of Jonathan Mason, but it has buyers so it's a sale bill:...Whitacre *[several different ones]*, William Braithwaite, Bns?, Joseph Bathwait *[sic]*, Fletcher, Buth--d, Washington Kerns, Smith, Wm B. Mason, B. J. Mason, Clack, H. Heironimas, Jacob Braithwait, Sa----ayer?, Strother, Bellasin?, Birch/Burns, Tarlaugh/Susbaugh?, Segle, Sciv-in, Lang--, Ellen C. Mason, Bageast. Jun 1861 court

29-83 acct est Jona *[sic]* Mason, Wm B. Mason admin. returned Mar 1869, recd Apr 1869. \$aa.38 3/8 still due admr as of 10 Oct 1868. \$ to J. H. Yaskey for coffin, J. C. Rice for telegraphic, J. C. Hart on note, W. Z. Brown past a/c *[these are a really poor version a/c for acct]*, J. W. Grove past a/c, W. Wood past claim *[and another by ditto]*, W. Keene past a/c, D. Hinckle crying sale, J. Hieronimus ad. part of note, J. Hieronimus taxes, J. Dehaven funeral expenses, W. Wood past claim *[and another by ditto]*, W. Z. Brown med. a/c, P/F Wm Holliday legal service.

LDS film 1930114 VA Frederick WB 30-31

31-124 will George Mason wr 2 Jun 1871 pr May 1873, all to be sold, debts pd, then div to my 7 chn, sons George W. Mason, James H. Mason, daus Eliza Wilson wf of J. P. Wilson, Lavinia Mason wf of Wm Mason, Catharine Daharn? *[prob Dehaven?]* widow of Ezra Deharn decd, Sarah Reynolds wf of Edward Reynnolds, Elizabeth Lutterale[?] wf of David Lutterale. exrs: sons-in-law John P. Wilson and Edward Reynolds. wit W. J. Smith, John Lamp, John E. Darby (x).

LDS film 1930116 VA Frederick WB 34-35

34-54 appr personal est William Mason 3 Jun 1880 by W. V. Bazeant, Asa J. Adams, Wm Shade. total \$265.19. admr Jacob Files. return and recd Feb 1881.

34-55 sale acct Wm Mason Jr decd *[very clear Jr]*, 12 Jun 1880 by admr. buyers Burton, Dehaven, Lavinia Mason, Dr. Daniels, Stump, Barrett, Hinkle, Shirley, Adams, Shade, Christy, Luttrell, Ross, Rover/Roan?, Jno R. Mason, Daily, Shockley, J. R. Mason, Josephus Mason, Reens?, A. J. Mason. returned by admr Jacob Files Feb 1881

35-505 acct est Wm Mason. dates fr 1880-1883. balance distributed among creditors, 33 named incl Sarah Mason for notes fr 1874, and Andrew J. Mason. affid that notice was posted, accts worked on, etc. Aug 1885. returned Sep 1885, recd Oct 1885. Mason Sarah 1881

34-88 will Sarah Mason wr 10 Jan 1881. debts to be pd. personal prop to be sold and out of profits: to my nephew Josephus M. Right \$100, to my neice *[sic]* Lavinia Mason and widow of young William Mason \$100, to my neice Martha Jane Roberts the remainder of all proceeds of my real and personal est. all my interest in brother Josephus Mason's est to be eq div'd betw my two nephews and neices namely: Alexander Mason son of young Josephus Mason and Jonathan Mason son of my brother William Mason and neice Eliza Jane Mason dau of my bro William Mason. exr George A. Stotlemeyer. wit C. W. Parker, C. J. Payne, Frederick Gross. pr 28 Feb 1881. Stotlemeyer granted prob as exr, bond \$1800.

34-461 appr Sarah Mason 2 May 1870 by James Withinton, Barak B. Adams, Jona Tanener?. just a few household items, but she had bonds on J. H. Heironimus, Adam Bohres?, John Dick, James A.? Mason and David, Conrad Heironimus, John Nesmith, A. J. Mason, D. B. Finch and John Nesmith, Frederick Heironimus, J. R. Mangay and L. P. Heironimus, John E. Dailey, John Lamp, Charles P. Collins, W. B. Batesmith and John Nesmith, S. P. Hielt and T. Hieyy, William Shade and J. W. Puffenberger, Frederick Heironimus, Edward R. Miller. order to appraise Mar 1881. returned 24 Jun 1882, recd Mar 1883. 34-463 sale bill Sarah Mason, total \$36.67, returned by G. H. Stotlemeyer exr, recd Mar 1883.

34-507 appr Josephus Mason by J. M. Pringle, B. B. Adams, Jonah Tavener ["mark" is in the line between Adams and Tavener, can't tell to whom it belongs]. tiny amt personal, but bonds on G. H. Stotlemeyer, A. J. Adams and Holady, Benjamin Marple, Randolph Crasen, Jacob Shade, J. T./F. Cogle and John Lamp, Daniel Collins, George W. and Francis Burton, John R. and A. J. Mason, John H. Ross and John Nesmith, J. Nesmith and J. H. Ross, Charles R. and Daniel Collins, William Shade and George Whitacre. order to appraise Mar 1881, appraisers sworn 24 Jun 1882, returned Apr 1883.

34-508 sale bill Josephus Mason. buyers Evan Rogers (horse, saddle, bridle), J./T. R. Mason 2 barrels corn. by Frederick Gross, returned and recd Apr 1883

[Return to Top](#)



LDS film 31361 Frederick Co Probate Mixed recds v.1-3 1791-1824,1830-1858

no Mason

[Return to Top](#)



Frederick County VA Wills & Administrations 1795-1816 by M. N. Kangas, D. E. Payne

no Mason estate

6-27 Will of James Oliver, 20 Feb 1795, 8 Apr 1795. wf Nancy, chn not named. "Bring up and educate my daus in a becoming and decent manner." John Tompkins and William Thistle testify that "the above record be the work of Mr. Oliver when in his proper senses although the signing was put off until it was too late." Will proved by oath of John Mason who deposed he heard will read to deceased who agreed to contents but postponed signing until morning, but died at 2:00 A.M. of that morning. exrx wf Nancy. Sec: Ann Oliver, Nathaniel Oliver

6-515 will of Abraham Kendricks (formerly of Lancaster co PA), 16 Aug 1800, 1 Sep 1800. eldest bro: John Kendricks of twp of Strasburg, Lancaster co PA. exr: friend Elisha Phelps. wt. John Mason, William McLeod, Henry Walker, John Cryder.

[Return to Top](#)



LDS film 31455 Guardian Bonds of Frederick Co 1792-1865

No index, bonds are not in perfect date order.

These are the actual bonds, the signatures are real.

Many of the last years are handwritten [w/cool govt stamps], but hard to read.

I read entire film for the deceased and orphans, but NOT for all the guardian names and securities.

I didn't take all the Ware, didn't take any Page or Clark.

David Fisher decd, orph David, gdn Joseph Hackney, sec Jonathan Writh,

George Hartman (x). 7 Apr 1794

John Fisher decd, orph Meridith, gdn Baldwin Johnston, sec William Hanshaw. 7 Oct 1794

Sarah McDonald decd, orphs Eleanor, Mary, James, Andrew C., Sarah. gdn Charles McDonald, sec David Rees. 4 Feb 1811. [followed by exact dupe, but both have James McDonald in the body as the bound gdn, but top name and sig is Charles McDonald.

John Dick decd, orphs Mary, John, Frederick, gdn John Dick [German sig], sec John Parell. 1 Jan 1816.

James Ware decd, orph Josiah William Ware, gdn Edward J. Smith, sec H. L. Ofce?. 5 Nov ---- [blank but in 1821 section]

Henry Groves decd, orphs Eliza and Henry, gdn John S. Clark, sec Reubin Clark. 5[?4 or 6?] May 1822

Henry M. Babb decd, orph Deborah, gdn Joseph Marpole, sec Benjamin Marpole. 2 Sep 1822

Genny M. Babb decd [*it's really not a George, but?*], orph James M. Babb, gdn Joseph Bamble, sec Thomas Allen Tidball. 30 Apr 1827

Barack Fisher decd, orph Samuel, David & Lydia Ann, gdn James Catheren, sec John White. 5 Mar 1832.

Barack Fisher decd, orph Joseph Fisher, gdn James Catheren, sec Caspar Rinker. 6 Mar 1832.

William Messen decd, orph Phebe, gdn Abraham Grove, sec John Beagart/nt. 6 May 1833

Henry Grove decd, orphs Elizabeth, Nancy, Eliza Jane, Sarah Harriet, gdn

Henry Grove Jr, sec William Allemong and John Grove the third. 3 Mar 1834.

Henry Grove decd, Sarah E. Fisher d/o sd Joseph Fisher and distributee in est of Henry Grove. gdn Joseph Fisher, sec Robert Fisher. 3 mar 1834

David Grove decd, orph Ann R. and Catharine A., gdn Catharine Groves, sec Lewis Wolfe. 6 Aug 1834. She sigs Catharine W. Grove.

Jacob Rinker decd, Rebecca Ann Reed d/o John Reed and distributee of est of Jacob Rinker, gdn Casper Rinker, sec Joseph Fisher. 1 Jan 1838

John Light decd, orph Joshua, gdn Caspar Rinker, sec Josiah Rinker [sig Rinke]. 6 Mar 1852.

Mason: Gerrard F. Mason apptd gdn of G. Bell Mason and William Stephenson Mason two children of G. F. Mason. sec John Stephenson, Henry Stephenson. 3 Jan 1859.

Casper Rinker Sr decd, orphs G. L., S? W., Geo W. Rinker, gdn Josiah Rinker, sec John W. Priest, P. Howard. 6 May 1861

[Return to Top](#)



[Return to Home Page](#)

DNA of the Mason Family of Frederick Co VA

Ancestor, remarks	Kit #	Haplotype	3930	1991	3991	385a	388b	426	3288	4399-1	3992	3899-2	4589a	44595a	44595b	44594	447	437	448	449	449	449	449	449	449	449	GATA-H4	CATa	CATb	456	607	576	570	CDDYa	CDDYb	442	438		
			Andrew Mason	261267	I1	13	22	14	10	13	14	11	14	11	12	11	28	14	8	9	8	11	24	16	21	30	12	15	16	16	10	10	19	21	14	14	16	19	34
Bingley Mason (through son Jonathan Bingley Mason)	73455	I1	13	22	14	10	13	14	11	14	11	12	11	28	14	8	9	8	11	24	16	21	30	12	15	16	16	10	10	19	21	14	14	16	21	35	37	13	10
Bingley Mason (through son Jonathan Bingley Mason)	43869	I1	13	22	14	10	13	14	11	14	11	12	11	28	14	8	9	8	11	24	16	21	30	12	15	16	16	10	10	19	21	14	14	16	21	35	37	13	10
Bingley Mason (through son William Jackson Mason)	64410	I1	13	22	14	10	13	14	11	14	11	12	11	28	14	8	9	8	11	24	16	21	30	12	15	16	16	10	10	19	21	14	14	16	21	35	37	13	10
Elijah Mason 1809 VA-1852 IN	44044	I1	13	22	14	10	13	14	11	14	11	12	11	28	14	8	9	8	11	24	16	21	30	12	15	16	16	10	10	19	21	14	14	16	22	35	37	13	10

If you are a male Mason or know one, we hope you'll join the Mason DNA Project - the more tests we have the more answers we can find!

[Click here](#) to join and order your test with the group discount price.

Look at how easy testing is! It's painless brushing for a couple minutes, wait a couple of hours, repeat.



20

[Return to Home Page](#)

The Mason Family of Frederick County, Virginia


Looking for the Parents of Reason, Bingley, and Andrew

This main goal of this page is to collate records to help in identifying the progenitor and origins of the Mason family of Frederick County VA, the one that includes Rezin, Bingley, and Andrew Mason. If you have records and ideas to contribute please contact Pam at gen@pamiller.net

About this site:

Comments on the data pages by contributors are in *italics*.

All Mason info from Frederick Co is included, but the focus of study is the family of Rezin (Reason), Bingley, and Andrew.

**This symbol  will always bring you back to this page.

Birth Records	Marriages	Census	Taxation
Land	Probate <i>and other death records</i>	Cemeteries	Maps
Documents	DNA <i>Updated 8 Feb 2013</i>	Miscellaneous	Theories <i>Research Tracks, Questions, etc.</i>
Links			

In memoriam: Lester "Bud" Mason passed away on 2 December 2008. We lost a great Mason searcher and correspondent; our thoughts go out to his wife Jo and all his family, he will be missed.

Contributors to this site:

(Click on a name to contact the contributor.)

[Francis Mason](#), descendant of Bingley Mason and "Babby" (Barbara) Free

[Pam Miller](#), descendant of Reason Mason and Hannah Light

Land Records

[Early Deeds 1743-1789](#)

[Grants](#)

[Index to Deed Books](#)

[Deed Book Abstracts](#)

[New! - Plat of Mason lands and neighbors \(#1\)](#)



from **Frederick County VA Deed Books 1-21, 1743 -1789** by Amelia C. Gilreath

[These are very early deeds: any relation to the later Mason family studied on this site is unknown.]

v.1

3-355 27 Sep 1754 Lease betw Thomas Low of the co of Fredk to Thomas Mason of Fredk, 5sh, all that tract of 370a, granted by pattent unto Thomas Low bearing date 11 Jun 1754, bd John Mills, yielding and paying the rent of one peppercorn on Lady Day next. wt. Morgan Morgan, William Petterson, Joseph Lupton Jun. recd 1 Oct 1754.

3-357 28 Sep 1754 Release betw Thomas Low of Fredk to Thomas Mason, £120 370a (same as above). same wts. recd 1 Oct 1754.

Lydia wf of Thomas Mason released dower right on above land. *[sic, but must mean wf of Thomas Low.]*

v.2

5-198 same actions as above, same land but fr Thomas Mason and wf Elizabeth to George Fallis. 4 Sep 1758 (peppercorn lease), 5 Dec 1758 (release) for £120, 370a...line of John Mills, all that tract of land lying and being on a Creek called Mill Creek and being grtd to one Thomas Low by dd fr Thomas Lord Fairfax 11 Jun 1754 and conv fr sd Thomas Low to sd Thomas Mason by L&R 27-28 Sep 1754. recd 5 Dec 1758.

v.3

10-611 lease (1 Oct) and release (2 Oct) fr Joseph Thompson to Thomas Mason, both of Fredk, 5sh, then £500 255a, on branch of Shannandore Rv called Ervets Run, part of larger tract of 300a grtd to Robert Worthington decd by pattent 3 Oct 1734 and part of larger 3000a patent to Robert Worthington Junr, conveyed by Robert Worthington and wf Margaret 3 Aug 1760. rent of one ear of Indian Corn. wt Owen Thomas, David White, John Walton. recd 2 oct 1765

v.4

13-41 lease and release fr John Mason & wf Appolonia to Christian Cap, all of Fredk, peppercorn then £40 2 lots in Strasburgh #35 & 34, said lots were conveyed to John Mason by Leonard Balthas by deed 6 Aug 1765. no wt. lease 1 Aug 1769, release 1 Aug 1769, recd 1 Aug 1769.

13-68 Jno Mason wit 23 Mar 1769 lease and release John Cravil and Mary to Christian Whitmore. other wt. Alex Machir, Samuel Beam.

14-21 25 Oct 1770 Thomas Mason adj in deed Bryan Bruin of colony of VA to Charles Ridgely Sen, John Ridgely and Charles Rigely Jun, all of Co of Baltimore in province of MD, several diff tracts described incl: 405a patented to Bryan Bruin 3 Nov 1769 on the Drains of Rock Gap run in Hampshire co VA, corner to Thomas Mason. wt. Wm Godwin, William Spencer. recd 9 Nov 1770.

v.5

15-29 lease and release Isaac Mason of Fredk to Samuel Butcher of Loudon lease 5sh and yielding and paying rent of one ear of Indian Corn on Lady Day next, release £40, 140a on Drains of Shenandoah, corner to Taliaferro Striplins patent Land, corner to Stripling and Thomas Speake in Ralph Wormlys line, corner to George Mercer. wt James McCormick, William McCormick, Andrew Turk. lease 20 Aug 1770 recd 7 May 1771, release 21 Aug 1770 recd 10 May 1771

16-636 30 Nov 1774 sale to pay off note, George Mercer/Mason (both appear in this transcr) of colony of VA but now of city of London to Richard Gravatt of London and Mary Wroughton of city of Bath Spinster and John Tayloe & George Washington of VA. mentions Charles Dick, Thomas Berry, James Hunter, Alexander Rose. wit James Sumerville, Robt Ferguson. next deed finishes transaction.

v.6

p.119=18-192 Stephen Jones to John Green Lee both Fredk 11 Mar 1779, 5sh, to Farm Lett unto sd John Green Lee term 90yrs, 125a, part of larger tract of 520a, grtd to Capt Lewis Neill by Paten 2 Feb 1765, and by sd Neill grtd to Jesse and Edward White for 99yrs and by sd Jesse and Edward White assigned to George Mauk and Mathias Mauk exr of George Mauk assigned to Michael Slip and by sd Michael Slip assigned to above named Stephen Jones 17 Mar 1777, sd John Green Lee do pay £3.15 on 1 May every year. wit John Cannon George Mason, W. Green. recd 1 Jun 1779

p.153=Fredk Co VA Early Troop Recd 1755-1761, At Court Martial held for the County of Frederick on Friday the 2nd day of Sep 1755: Ordered that Thomas Mason of the Troop Commanded by Capt. John Lindsey be fined 7sh 6d or 75lbs Tob for absenting him self from one Private Muster w/in 12 Months last past...

p.210=Fredk Co VA Early Troop Recd 1755-1761, court Satturday *[sic]* 1 Nov 1760: Ordered that Samuel Mason of the Company Commanded by Capt. Thomas Speke be fined 10sh for absenting himself fr one private Muster w/in 12 months last past.

v.7

no Mason, this is DBs19-20 1780-1785

v.8

21-567 2 Feb 1787 Know all men by these presents that I John Mason of the State of Maryland and Washington County Sell and deliver unto my beloved Daughter Fanny Mason all my right Title and Claim to my certain share of a certain tract of Land surveyed the 9 Jan

1787 for 400a obtained in lord Fairfax's Office joining James Koyle and Jeremiah Smith in Frederick County now in the hands of Harrison Taylor...(consideration) of 10sh.... wit Daniel Anderson, David Bear, Saml Boyd, Robt White Jun, J. Peyton, Thomas Peyton. recd 7 Feb 1787

[Return to Top](#)



Land Grants

[Return to Top](#)



LDS film 31366 **Frederick Co General index to deeds v.1 1743-1839**

****Starred entries are abstracted below.**

Dates shown are recording dates.

N.B. The index pages are badly mixed up and shuffled. Thomas and John Mason in 1754-1787, then a jump in years to Reson on one page of this very mixed index, then Bingley and Seth are on other pages. The deeds abstracted below do not include those of Seth Mason, his son James M., nor of Enoch Mason. The early deeds are abstracted above.

3-368 Thomas Low to Thomas Mason 1 Oct 1754
5-198 Thomas Mason to George Fallis 5 Dec 1758
10-611 Joseph Thompson et ux to Thomas Mason 2 Oct 1765
**13-41 John Mason to Christian Cap
15-29 Isaac Mason to Sam Butcher 10 May 1771
21-567 John Mason to Fanny Mason 7 Feb 1787
29-122 TO ROBERT ROGERS & RESON MASON, THE PROP NORTH OF JACOB GROVE, 1807. It's not there on 29-122, this page is Benjamin and wf Alley Cundiff to Jacob Grove
**30-204 Mason Reson 2 Sep 1806 fr Jacob Allemong et ux
**32-457 Mason Reson et ux 1 Oct 1810 to Robert Luttrell
**32-487 Mason Reson et ux 5 Nov 1810 to Robert Rogers
35-329 **35-329 Jesse Anderson Jr et al to Andrew Mason 7 Sep 1813
35-439 Seth Anderson to Whom it may concern 6 Dec 1813
36-438 Catesby Graham to Seth Mason et al 5 Dec 1814
**37-181 Mason Rezin 24 Jun 1815 fr Joseph Baker et ux
**37-196 Andrew Mason to John Hutchison 1 Jul 1815
38-534 Seth Mason to John Bell et al 15 Jun 1816
**39-213 Peter Babb to Bingley Mason 25 Dec 1816
**39-265 Bingley Mason et ux to Isaac Lupton 1 Feb 1817
41-6 Joshua Antrim et al to Seth Mason 44-13 James M. Mason to Whom it may concern 5 Mar 1821
45-232 John Bell et al to Seth Mason 12 Jan 1822
**46-173 Sally A. Roberts et al to Andrew Mason 8 Aug 1822
47-178 Thomas Steele et al to Seth Mason 30 May 1823
**48-155/56 Mason Resin Jr 31 Jan 1824 fr Jonathan Pickering
48-315 John Macky to James M. Mason et al 24 Apr 1824
48-339 John Macky to James M. Mason 24 Apr 1824
48-494 Thomas A. Tidball et al to James M. Mason 24 Jun 1824
49-302 Martin Clevenger et ux to Seth Mason et al 31 Jan 1825
49-492 James M. Mason to Whom it may concern 5 Apr 1825
50-28 Benjamin O'Rear to Enoch Mason 5 Apr 1825
50-144 James Larue to James M. Mason et al 10 May 1825
**50-150 Archibald Babb et ux to Jonathan Mason 26 May 1825
50-377[*maybe 357 or 387*] Benjamin O'Rear to Enoch Mason 3 Oct 1825
50-421 Enoch Mason to Ann Green 18 Oct 1825
51-69[*9 not for sure*] Francis Stribling to James M. Mason et al 30 Jan 1826
**51-301 Mason Rezin et ux Hannah 20 Apr 1826 to Jacob & George Baker et al
51-316 George Brown to Seth Mason et al 3 May 1826
51-362 George Brown to Seth Mason et al 31 May 1826
**52-52 Mason Resin et ux to Elizabeth Light 30 Sep 1826
52-134 Benjamin Touchstone to James M. Mason 24 Nov 1826
52-351[*5 not sure*] Henry Bayliss to Seth Mason 31 Dec 1827
**54-73 Archibald Babb et ux to Jonathan Mason 17 Apr 1828
**54-219 Bingley Mason to Obed Waite 14 Jul 1828
**54-220 Mason Resin et ux to Obed Waite 17 Jul 1828
54-436 James M. Mason to John B. Larue 4 Dec 1828
**54-468 Daniel Hollenbeck et al to Andrew Mason 24 Dec 1828

**55-159 Mason Rezin fr Jacob Baker et al 1 Apr 1829
 55-280 R. W. Barton et ux to James M. Mason 3 Jun 1829
 55-490 James M. Mason to Whom it may concern 5 Oct 1829
 56-58 George Brent et al to James M. Mason 7 Nov 1829
 56-94 James M. Mason to T. A. Tidball et al 28 Nov 1829
 **56-153 Mason Rezin et ux 16 Jan 1830 to John Braithwaite
 58-108 George D. Seevers to Seth Mason et al 15 Jun 1831
 58-118 Elizabeth Clevenger to Seth Mason 23 Jun 1831
 59-61 James M. Marshall to Seth Mason 16 Jan 1832
 59-379 James M. Mason to Alex S. Tidball 21 Apr 1832
 60-182 George W. Seevers to Seth Mason 22 Aug 1832
 **60-300 Bingley Mason et ux to A. S. Tidball et al 18 Oct 1832
 60-465 Josiah W. Ware et al to James M. Mason et al 28 Dec 1832
 60-469 Robert Macky exrs to James M. Mason 29 Dec 1832
 60-481 James M. Mason to Archibald S. Baldwin 3 Jan 1833
 61-58/9 James M. Marshall to Seth Mason 16 Jan 1832
 61-354 Stephen Davis to James M. Mason et al 22 Jun 1833
 61-456 Robert Lewright to Seth Mason 3 Sep 1833
 **61-487 Mason Rezin 28 Sep 1833 to William Wood et al
 61-500 James Wasson to William Mason 26 Sep 1833
 62-86 Davis, Boalis [*prob Boalis Davis*] to Seth Mason et al 28 Oct 1833
 62-310 Seth Mason to the Governor 4 Mar 1834
 62-344 James Violett et ux to Seth Mason 18 Mar 1834
 62-452 Thomas Kennerly et ux to Seth Mason 6 May 1834
 63-132 James M. Mason to Nathaniel Brent 29 Aug 1834
 63-170 James Violet to Seth Mason 24 Sep 1834
 63-210 Alexander S. Tidball to Seth Mason 10 Oct 1834
 64-288 James M. Mason to Farmers Bank 12 Sep 1835
 64-320 Jacob Nicklin and wf to James M. Mason 30 Sep 1835, trust
 **64-382 Bingley Mason to Jacob Hieronimus Tr 24 Sep 1835
 65-[*blank*] Ashby Buckner to Seth Mason Tr, deed 4 Jan 1836
 65-253 Edwing B. Ridings to William Mason Tr, trust, 11 Jun 1836
 65-314 Rees Hill to James M. Mason Tr, trust 19 Aug 1836
 66-60 Washington F. Pagett to Seth Mason, trust 3 Apr 1837
 66-86 Samuel Davis and wf to Seth Mason, dd, 1 May 1837
 66-117 James M. Mason to Stephen Davis, release, 22 May 1837
 **66-175 Mason Reson 28 Jul 1837 fr David Trowbridge
 66-196 John May to John M. Mason Tr, trust, 23 Aug 1837
 66-324 Bingley Mason to David W. Barton, agrmt, 12 Feb 1838
 66-405 John B. Earle to Seth Mason, dd, 30 Apr 1838
 67-10 Alexander S. Tidball to Seth Mason, dd, 2 Jul 1838
 67-199 Seth Mason Sen to James M. Mason, dd, 8 Dec 1838
 67-199 Seth Mason to James M. Mason, dd, 8 Dec 1838

[Return to Top](#)



Deed Abstracts

LDS film 31374

13-41 John Mason to Christian Cap both Fredk, 1 Aug 1769, 5sh, 2 lots each .5a in town of Strasbourgh, #[*hard to read*] 35? and 3?/[34?], sd lots conveyed to sd John Mason by Leonard Balthas 6 Aug 1765. unto sd Christian Cap heirs [*etc.*] fr the day before the date hereof for and during the full Term & Time of one hole year fr thence next Ensuing fully to be complete & ended yeilding & paying therefore the Rent of one peppercorn on Lady Day next if the same shall be Lawfully Demanded to the intent &c Purchase that by birtue of these presents and of the Statute for Transferring leses [*sic*] into Possession the sd Christian Cap may be in actual possession of the premises & be thereby enabled to accept & take a grant &c Release of the Revvision [*sic, for reversion?*] & Inheritance thereof to him & his heirs. no wit. recd 1 Aug 1769.

LDS film 31378

21-567 [*abstract above left a lot out!*] 2 Feb 1787 Know all men by these presents that I John Mason of the State of Maryland and Washington County do in plain and open market according to due form of Law Sell over and deliver unto my beloved Daughter Fanny Mason [*heirs etc.*] all my right title claim and interest of and to my certain share of a certain tract of Land entered and surveyed the 9 Jan 1787 by virtue of a warrant for 400a obtained in lord Fairfax's Office joining James Koyle and Jeremiah Smith in Frederick County now in the hands of Harrison Taylor, the survey and plot made and returned Containing 253.5a...(consideration) of 10sh.... wit Daniel Anderson, David Bear, Saml Boyd, Robt White Jun, J. Peyton, Thomas Peyton. recd 7 Feb 1787

LDS film 31383

30-204 Jacob and Elizabeth Allemong formerly Elizabeth Rinker to Reson Mason all Fredk 28 Jun 1806, \$365.25, 163a, part of tract devised to Elizabeth Allemong by will of Casper Rinker, beg at a pine and red oak cor Robert Abercrombe the w/his line N 65W 80p to a wh oak in a bottom cor to Thomas Morgan the w/his lines S 38.5W 111p to 3 chesnut oakes on E sd of plank Cabbin Ridge thc N56W 122p to a stake in cor to sd Morgan and in the line of lands formerly prop of John Lupton thc w/Luptons line S 4W 54.5p to 3 small blk oaks on a Ridge thc S 62E 297p to a small black oke on W sd of a steep hill thc N 5.5W 190p to beg. they have indef est inheritance in fee simple. wit Daniel Abbott, Joseph Sexton, William Adams. order to get relinq 28 Jun 1806, she relinq 28 Jun 1806, recd 2 Sep 1806. *[They sold this land in 1810, see 32-457 below.]*

LDS film 31384

32-457 Reson Mason and wf Mary formerly Mary Wear to Robert Luttrell all Fredk 1 Oct 1810, \$450, 163a part of a larger tract devised by LW&T of Casper Rinker decd to Elizabeth Allemong now wid Jacob Allemon decd and sold by them to sd Reson Mason, beg at a pine and red oak cor Robert Abercrombe the w/his line N 65W 80p to a wh oak in a bottom cor to Thomas Morgan thc w/his lines S 38.5W 111p to 3 chesnut oakes on E sd of plank Cabbin Ridge thc N56W 122p to a stake in cor to sd Morgan and in the line of lands formerly prop of John Lupton thc w/Luptons line S 4W 54.5p to 3 small blk oaks on a Ridge thc S 62E 297p to a small black *[sic]* on W sd of a steep hill thc N 5.5W 190p to beg. wit Willm Darlington, Isaac Williamson, John Linn. ackn by Reason, Mary relinq, recd 1 Oct 1810. *[This land was purchased in 1806, see 30-204 above.]*

32-487 Rezin Mason and wf Mary of Fredk to Robert Rogers of Hampshire 5 Nov 1810, \$100, one moiety being 130a of a certain tract in Fredk upon drains of Horselick Branch adj Benjamin Ball Robert Crockett Henry Gores Jacob Gore and Ellis Pugh. beg at a stake in Crockett's line and cor to sd Hall thc w/sd Crockett's line N76E 4p crossing Hall's spring run course continued in all 167p to small blk oak in the line corner to Jacob Gore thc w/his line N62.5E 59p to 3 large pines his corner and in line of Jacob Allamong's land thc w/his line N 17.5W 133p to several pines cor John Gore senr & Ellis Pugh thc w/Pugh's line S 76W 122p to a pine cor to Benjamin Hall thc w/Hall's line S 14E 99p to beg *[some calls hard to read, may be errors]*. no wits. ackn by Reason, Mary relinq, recd 5 Nov 1810.

LDS film 31386

35-329 Jesse Anderson Junr and wf Caty and George Keese and wf Ana to Andrew Mason 6 Nov 1811, \$470, 175a adj William Paneast?, John Hutchison and the reps of James Roberts decd, beg small pine and chesnut oak on W sd of a piney ridge in the orig line and corner to reps of James Roberts decd thc along the line of sd reps W68~~*[then maybe a fraction line, but no denom]*~~S 224p crossing brush ck and the pack horse road to a pine saplin and chesnut oak bush in an other line of orig survey thc w/sd line S20.46~~*[or .40]*~~W to two black oaks in orig line and cor to John Hutchison the Hutchinsons line to William Pan?c?east cor thc w/Panceast line to his cor thc w/orig line N31.20E to beg, which sd 175a comprises 135a allotted to Anna wf of sd George Kees as her full share of her fa Thomas Sand's land, and 40a part of the share of Caty wf of sd John Anderson Junr, also one other tract containing 95a beg at 2 hickories on E sd of a hill cor to orig tract thc w/state *[sic]* S36 3/4W 82.5p to a hickory saplin nr the top of the hill an orig line t-- of the orig surv thc S68E 104p crossin *[sic]* the pack horse road to a leaning wh oak in a valley at S sd of sd rd thc W36 3/4E 20p to small blk oak grub on the hill S68E 40p crossing a smal *[sic]* valley to a stake abt 8 feet W of a pine tree on the E sd of sd hill thc 36 3/4W 20p to stake on S sd of the hill thc S68E 68p crossing the ck to a stake in Bishops field in the E line of the orig surv thc w/sd line N32.20E *[no distance, works out at 54p]* to 2 chesnut oaks and a chesnut on NW sd of a hill nr the top on the W sd of the rd leading to Bath and on the N sd of the pack horse road thc w/orig line N68W 204p to beg, which sd two several tracts are part of surv of 434a grtd to Thomas Sand. Jesse Anderson (x), Caty Anderson (x), George Keys (sig), Anna Keys (x). wit Lem Bent *[later Lemuel Bent]* as to Geo Keys, Joseph Sexton, John B. White as to Geo Keys. order to Hampshire Co justices to get relinq of Caty and Anna 8 Nov 1811, Anna's returned 12 Feb 1812. Fredk ct 7 Sep 1813 ackn Jesse and Caty ackn and Anna relinq.

LDS film 31387

37-181 Joseph Baker and wf Sarah to Rezin Mason all Fredk 22 Jun 1815, \$822, 223a upon drains of Isaac's Ck adj Joseph Adams, the sd Baker, Abner Clark, Samuel Wright, beg at a small wh oak on W sd of a Drain Samuel Wrights cor thc w/Wright's 110a surv S 13.5E 72p to a small wh oak on a hill the leaving Wrights land S 29[2-]W 25.5p to young wh oak and young hiccory nr and on the S sd of the Frankford Road thc S50W 66.5p to a large blk oak in Adam's line thc w/it N 86W 164p to blk oak on a hill thc N 5W 124.5p w/Bakers line to a pine his cor on N sd of sd Road thc N 50~~*[weird 0]*~~E 42p to a small wh oak and Span oak thc N 25E 62p to a pine in Wright's cor in Abner Clarks line thc w/Wright's line S 38E 66p to a pine near and on W sd of the Warm Spring road thc S 62E 40.5p to a pine thc S 80.5E 86p to beg. was grtd to sd Baker by several pats &c &c. no wits. Joseph ackn 24 Jun 1815 *[plats to 209.5a, so some calls or the acreage is off]*
[next is Bakers to Samuel Wright]

37-196 Andrew Mason (x) to John Hutchison both Fredk 28 Jun 1815, \$25, 10a laying on draines of Brush Ck it being part of a larger trct taken up by Thomas Sands decd, bg at a red oak and pine cor to William Pankers and the line of sd John Hutchison thc with and along sd Hutchisons line N28E 56p to two small Spanish oaks at foot of a hill the leaving sd Hutchisons line S 18E 78p to a pine in a line betw aforesd Mason and Panks *[sic]* thc along same N 67.5W 56p to beg. Andrew Mason szd of good and indeafeasible estate of inheritance. no wits in the space. Andrew ackn 28 Jun 1815. recd 1 Jul 1815.

LDS film 31388

39-213 Peter Babb to Bingly Mason both Fredk 15 Nov 1816, \$117.75, 159.5a on waters of N branch of Isaac's ck, part of a larger tract of 266a grtd sd Peter Babb 14 Jun 1788, beg at a wh oak cor to Abner Clark on a ridge, thc w/his line N 13W 94p to a crooked chesnut oak cor to sd Clark and sd Peter Babbs 325a surv thc N69E 205p to wh oak and 2 red oaks (all small) on a hill thc S 16E 138p to a dog wood on a hill side thc S 67W 78p to beg. Peter Babb has in fee simple. no wits in space. Babb ackn 15 Nov 1816, recd 25 Dec 1816.

39-265 Bingley Mason (x) and wf Barbara (x) to Isaac Lupton all Fredk 16 Nov 1816, mtg to sec debt to Peter Babb of Fredk - one note for \$106.69 due 1 Jul next, one note for \$113.55 due 1 Jul 1818, one note for \$113.55 due 1 Jul 1819, one note for \$113.55 due 1 Jul 1820, one note for \$113.55 due 1 Jul 1821, one note \$113.55 du 20 Sep 1822, and in consid \$1 they sell to Lupton 159.5 on waters of N branch of Isaac's ck, beg at a wh oak at foot of a hill cor to Jacob Null thc S 88W 140p to small wh oak cor to Abner Clark thc w/his line

N 13W 94p to a crooked chesnut oak cor to sd Clark & sd Babbs 325a surv thc N 69E 205p to wh oak and 2 red oaks (all small) nr top of a hill thc S 16E 138p to dogwood on a hill side thc S 67W 78p to beg. upon trust, after last note comes due 20 Sep 1822, after advert in some public newspaper published in Winchester, shall sell to satisfy debt, remainder to Bingley and Barbara. doesn't have a void-if clause! no wits. Barbara relinq *[blank]* Nov 1816. Bingley ackn *[blank]* Nov 1816, recd 1 Feb 1817. *[plats to 161.125a]*

40-68/74 29 Mar 1817 heirs of Frederick Light: John and Elizabeth Kearns of Hampshire co, Moses and Catharine McDonald, Andrew and Mary Mason, all of Fredk co to Frederick Light, son and heir of Frederick Light. for \$300, 214a, Back Ck, land grtd to Frederick Light dec by Thomas Lord Fairfax 13 May 1780, bd Thomas Edmondson, Barach Fisher, Bruins. no wit. all wives examined and relinquished dower.

14 Jun 1817 heirs of Frederick Light: Henry and Mary Light, Hannah Shahan, all of Fredk, to Frederick Light, for \$200 same land as above. no wit. Mary relinquishes dower.

LDS film 31391

46-173 Sally Ann Roberts (x) *[also called and sig Sarah Ann Roberts (x)]* and Martha Roberts (x) *[no of clause]* to Andrew Mason of Fredk 8 Aug 1833, \$120, 2/3 of all the lands and tenements of which their fa James Roberts died seized and possessed of, on the middle fk of Brush ck adj other lands of sd Andrew Mason and on both sds of the pack horse rd, it being same lands sd James Roberts purch fr Thomas Sands in his lifetime and contains 120a, 2/3 of which is hereby sold to Andrew Mason. They have est in fee simple. ackn and recd 8 Aug 1822.

LDS film 31392

48-155 Jonathan Pickering to Resin Mason Jr both Fredk 12 Dec 1823, \$300, 150a adj Fisher, Harrison, Grist, Were, on drains of Back and Isaac's ck, beg at a pine on S sd of a hill thc N 44W 42p to a hickory and wh oak sapling in a narrow hollow in Barick *[sic]* Fishers line then w/it S 36W 20p to a Span oak and wh oak at the foot of a steep ridge then N 54W 80p to a blk oak and Span oak in a hollow then N 10W 130p to 2 wh oaks and a Span oak Fishers cor in Harrison's line then S 51W 100p to a blk O. and Span oak on a ridge then continuing the course abt 40p to larg blk oak near the head of a flat in rather a hollow then S about 6E till it crosses the road leading to John Wright's thc a Nwardly course abt 20p to a marked blk oak on the pint *[sic, underlined (by examr)]* of a hill called by the will of William Pickering decd No.4 then w/George Grists line nearly a NE course to a wh *[oak]* marked No.3 then an Ewardly course to a blk oak in Grists line marked No.2 then continuing the course nearly to 2 small maples on W sd of a hill called No.1 then N 20E to beg, being the tract devised by William Pickering Esq. Jonathan has indef est of inheritance. no wits. Jonathan ackn 17 Dec 1823, recd 31 Jan 1824.

LDS film 31393

50-150 Archibald Babb and wf Margaret of Hampshire to Jonathan Mason of Fredk 7 Mar 1825, \$100, 325a Fredk, beg at a blk oak wh oak and pine standing on N sd of Spring ridge Evan Rogers cor thc along his line S 54E 188p to 2 pines Rogers cor thc leaving it S 16E 38p to a pine cor William Pickering thc along his line S40W 68p to 2 wh oaks Pickering beginning cor thc S 30E 34p to 2 pines and a Spanish oak in Pickerings line thc leaving it S 50W 42p to a chesnut oak and pine thc S 10W 268p to a crooked chesnut oak in Abner Clarks line thc along it N 12W 21p to a pine in the lines on the W sd of Piney ridge thc N 27.5E 68p to beg. was grtd Peter Babb by dd fr Commonwealth 14 Jun 1788 and sd Peter Babb devised same to the chn of his son Abner Babb who d. intestate in 1815 lvg 9 chn of whom the sd Archibald Babb is one and entitled to 1/9 part or share. sig only by Archibald Babb but seal in place for another sig. wit Obediah Waite as to A. B., Saml Read as to A.B. Nathl Bent as to same. 26 May 1825 pr by oath of Obed Waite, Samuel Read, Nathaniel Bent, recd. *[plats to 160a but errors]*

LDS film 31394

51-301/303 Resin and Hannah Mason to Jacob, George Baker (trustees), Joseph Baker 29 April 1826, for \$450 (a mortgage, only \$1 paid), lying upon the drains of Isaacs Creek adjoining the lands of Joseph Adams, Joseph Baker, Abner Clark and Samuel Wright, 223a being the same tract of land that was conveyed to the said Rezin Mason by Joseph Baker and Sarah his wife by deed bearing dates the 22nd day of June 1815 now among the records of the county of Frederick. beg at a small wh oak on W sd of a Drain Samuel Wrights cor thc w/Wright's 110a surv S 13.5E 72p to a small wh oak on a hill thc leaving Wrights land S 29/2-/W 25.5p to young wh oak and young hickory nr and on the S sd of the Frankford Road thc S50W 66.5p to a large blk oak in Adam's line thc w/it N 86W 164p to blk oak on a hill thc N 5W 124.5p w/Bakers line to a pine his cor on N sd of sd Road thc N 50E 42p to a small wh oak and Span oak thc N 25E 62p to a pine in Wright's cor in Abner Clarks line thc w/Wright's line S 38E 66p to a pine near and on W sd of the Warm Spring road thc S 62.5E 40.5p to a pine thc S 80.5E 86p to beg. was grtd to sd Baker by several pats &c &c. no wits. Joseph ackn 24 Jun 1815 *[plats to 209.5a, so some calls or the acreage is off]* no wit. 2nd doc: Rezin Mason is indebted to Bakers for \$450.

52-52 Resin Mason and wf Mary to Elizabeth Light all Fredk 28 Aug 1826, \$15, 10a on drains of back Creek beg at a ded *[sic]* pine on S sd of a hill cor to heirs of Josiah Jackson decd then N 44W 46p to wh oak in a hollow in John Dehavens line thc w/Dehaven S 136W 23p to 3 small saplings a wh oak hickory and red ok on the west of a small hollow thc S 44E 55p to wh oak anc chesnut oak sapl on a hill and in Jacksons line thc S 20W 45p to beg. Rezin and Mary have indef est of inheritance. no wit. ackn, Mary relinq, recd 30 Sep 1826.

LDS film 31395

54-73 Archibald Babb and wf Margaret of Hampshire to Jonathan Mason of Fredk 7 Mar 1825, \$100, one undivided 1/9 part or share of a certain tract, beg at a blk oak wh oak and pine standing on N sd of Spring ridge Evan Rogers cor thc along his line S 54E 188p to 2 pines Rogers cor thc leaving it S 16E 38p to a pine cor William Pickering thc along his line S40W 68p to 2 wh oaks Pickering beginning cor thc S 30E 34p to 2 pines and a Spanish oak in Pickerings line thc leaving it S 50W 42p to a chesnut oak and pine thc S 10W 268p to a crooked chesnut oak in Abner Clarks line thc along it N 12W 21p to a pine in the lines on the W sd of Piney ridge thc N 27.5E 68p to beg. was grtd Peter Babb by dd fr Commonwealth 14 Jun 1788 and sd Peter Babb devised same to the chn of his son Abner Babb who d. intestate in 1815 lvg 9 chn of whom the sd Archibald Babb is one and entitled to 1/9 part or share. sig by both Archibald and Margaret Babb. wit Obediah Waite as to A. B., Saml Read as to A.B. Nathl Bent as to same. 26 May 1825 pr by oath of Obed Waite, Samuel Read, Nathaniel Bent, recd. Margaret relinq 29 Dec 1827, recd 17 Apr 1828.

54-219 Bingley Mason (x) of Fredk to Obed Waite *[no off]* 14 Jul 1828, for sec to sd Obed Waite \$70.26, for \$1, the tract of land on which sd Bingley Mason now res, 159.75a being the same which sd Bingley Mason purch of Peter Babb. void if pd w/interest fr this date in the following manner towit \$20 on of before 1 Dec 1829 and the residue of sd sum on or before 1 Dec 1830 w/interest. ackn by Bingley Mason, recd 14 Jul 1828.

54-220 Resin Mason and wf Mary to Obed Waite 14 Jul 1828, \$300, 150a adj Fisher, Harrison, Grist and others and on drains of back and Isaac's creek, beg at a pine on S sd of a hill thc N44W 42p to a hickory and wh oak sapl in a narrow hollow Barrick Fisher line thc w/it S 36W 20p to Span oak and wh oak at foot of a steep ridge then N 54W 80p to blk oak and Span oak in a hollow then N 10W 130p to 2 wh oaks and Span oak Fishers cor in Harrisons line then S 51W 100p to blk oak and Span oak on a ridge then continuing the course abt 40p to a large blk oak nr the head of a flat or rather a hollow then S abt 6E till it crosses the road leading to Jno Wrights thc a Nwardly course abt 20p to a marked blk oak on the point of a hill called by the will of William Pickering decd No. 4 then w/George Grist's line nearly a NE course to a wh oak marked No. 3 the an Ewardly course to a blk *[oak]* in Grists line marked No.2 then continuing the course nearly *[small underline here by examr, it should be abbrev for Northerly or Northeasterly]* to 2 small maples on W sd of a hill called No.1 then N 20E to beg, being the tact *[sic]* devised to Jonathan Pickering by LW&T of William Pickering decd and conv by sd Jonathan to Resin Mason 12 Dec 1823, Resin and Mary have indef est of inheritance. no wits. ackn, Mary relinq, recd 17 Jul 1828

54-468 Daniel Hollenback and wf Sarah late Sarah Roberts, Solomon Smith and wf Martha late Martha Roberts, sd Sarah and Martha are the sisters of James Roberts decd, to Andrew Mason of Fredk 6 Sep 1825, \$60, 40a being the 1/3 part of a tract of land that was conv by Thomas Sands to James Roberts the sd James Roberts died intestate and sd tract decended *[sic]* to his three chn Sarah, Martha and James, sd Sarah and Martha have heretofore conveyed their part of sd land to sd Andrew Mason and their Brother James having d. w/o wf or child and w/o disposing of his part the same decended to his two sis the sd Sarah and Martha which sd 1/3 or James's part is conveyed by this dd to sd Andrew Mason and is on brush ck and joins lands of Wm Trotter Catharine Pugh, Samuel Dailey and other lands of Andrew Mason. they have est of inheritance. all sign. no wits here. ackn by all and Sarah and Martha relinq 8 Oct 1825 in Hampshire ct. recd 24 Dec 1828

LDS film 31396

55-159 Jacob Baker and Georg Baker *[no of here]* to Rezin Mason of Fredk 30 Mar 1829, 38.5a Rezin and wf Hannah for purpose of securing payment of \$450 to Joseph Baker did 29 Apr 1826 convey to sd Jacob Baker and George Baker 223a. Rezin Mason hath paid a part of the debt, so the trustees are authorised by sd Joseph Baker to release a part of sd premises. so Bakers for \$1, a certain part of above mentioned tract adj Jacob Heironimus, John Farmer *[sic, but it's Farmer]* and sd Rezin Mason, beg at 2 wh oaks in a hollow thc N 23E 61p to a stone 2p N of the Frankfort road thc w/the road S 73 W 90p to Andrew Heironimus's line a stone in the road 1p N of a locust thc w/Heironimus' line S 5E 102p to a blk oak now down Farmers cor thc w/his line S 80E 41p to beg. no wits. 1 Apr 1829, this release ackn by parties thereto, recd. *[Plats to 50a. This abstract is missing the first call, see 56-153 below.]*

56-153 Rezin Mason (x) and wf Hannah (x) to John Braithwaite all Fredk day and month blank 1829, \$115.50, 38.5 upon drains of Isaac's Creek adj Andrew Heironimus, John Farmer, sd Rezin Mason, beg at 2 wh oaks in a hollow Farmers cor N 15E 58p to a pine on N sd of a hill thc N 23E 61p to a stone 2p N of the Frankfort rd thc w/rd S 73W 90p to Andrew Heironimus' line a stone in the road 1p N of a locust thc w/Heironimus' line S 5E 102p to blk oak now down Farmer's cor thc w/his line S 86E 41p to beg, being a part of same land conv to sd Rezin Mason by Joseph Baker and wf Sarah 22 Jun 1815. Rezin and Hannah have indef est of inherit. wit L. Heironimus, W. Wood. Hannah relinq 6 Jun 1829, Rezin ackn 16 Jan 1830, recd same. *[plats to 40.4a]*

LDS film 31398

60-300 Bingley Mason (x) and wf Barbara (x) to Alexander S. Tidball and Josiah J. Fenton all Fredk 15 Aug 1832, \$1, 159.5a tract whereon sd Mason now lives, beg at a wh oak at foot of a hill cor to Jacob Null thc S 88W 140p to small wh oak cor to Abner Clark on a ridge *[this phrase not in purch deed above]* thc w/his line N 13W *[almost looks like W here]* 94p to a crooked chesnut oak cor to Abner Clark *[orig says and Babbs]* thc N 69E 205p to wh oak and 2 red oaks on a hill thc S 16E 138p to dogwood on a hill side thc S 67W 78p to beg. they have est of inheritance. no due or void clause, no trust here, see later. no wits. followed by: within named Bingley indebted to William Wood \$150, if he doesn't pay w/int in one year Tidball and Fenton may sell or so much thereof as will be sufficient, after advert in some newspaper printed in Winchester for 3 weeks succesively...if he pays they or either shall reconvey. sig Bingle *[sic]* Mason (x). Bingley ackn 27 Sep 1832, Barbara relinq 27 Sep 1832. recd 18 Oct 1832.

LDS film 31399

61-487 Rezin Mason (x) first, William Wood trustee second, Andrew Mason third, all Fredk, whereas sd Andrew Mason is sec for sd Rezin Mason in following sums: so sd William Wood \$60 due *[blanks for date]*, to Jacob Null \$9 due *[blanks]*. So for \$1 Rezin conveys to William Wood the following personal prop: one sorrel mare, one red cow four feather Beds, 8 hogs, 5 sheep, one bar shier *[sic]* plow, 2 stacks of Rye, a crop of corn on the farm the sd Rezin Mason now lives on. if Rezin fails to pay, then at request of Andrew Mason he should sell as much as nec after 3 wks notice in some newspaper printed in Winchester. they all incl paying expenses of trust, this one calls it 5% commission. agreed the prop may remain in possession of sd Rezin Mason until sale shall become necessary when sd Rezin will permit sd William Wood trustee *[heirs etc]* to take peasable *[sic]* possession thereof. they don't say date due in these Fredk mtgs. no wits. Rezin ackn 20 Sep 1833, recd. side note "Exc and Sent to Wm Wood by Rezin Mason.

LDS film 31400

64-382 Bingley Mason (x) first, Jacob Heironimus Trustee secon, Nancy Mason third 15 Oct 1835, Bingley *[sic]* owes Nancy \$250, so he sellsfor \$1 to Jacob Heironimus personal prop: one sorrel mare, one spotted cow, one brindle cow (both cows muley) two sheep one sow & seven pigs one feather bed, beding *[sic]* and bedstead, one straw bed, beding and bedstead, 1 chest of drawers, 1 Table, 1 candlestand, 1 cupboard, 6 chairs, one looking glass, two pots, two dutch ovens and a variety of delph ware, one set of plow ?gurs?*[not quite gears, but?]*, one shovele plow one set of carpenter's tools also all the grain that sd Bingle *[sic, underlined by examr]* may receive for and during the term of 5 yrs for the farm he now lives on. id Bingley fails to pay bef 15 Oct 1840 w/int and expences of executing this Trust

then Jacob must sell at request of sd Nancy Mason, so much as nec to pay off debt, w/3 wks advert in some newspaper printed in Winchester. agreed that sd Bingly Mason shall have possession of aforesd prop untill a sale shall become necessary under this Trust when the sd Bingly mason will permit sd Trustee his exr or admr to take peaceable possession thereof to the purpost aforesd. no wits. ackn by Bingley 25 Oct 1835, recd.

LDS film 31401

66-175 David Trowbridge and wf Maryan of Paston Co VA to Resin Mason of Fredk 19 Apr 1837, \$90, 200a on S end of Turd [*sic, examr's underline betw T and u*] Hill mountain and bearing date by pat 25 Jan 1769, being grtd by Govr of VA to Samuel Ruble, beg at a chesnut oak and pine on a ridge abt 40p fr the end of sd mountain, thc S 15W 200p to a Rock, a wh oak & small Blk oak on S sd and near the foot of a ridge S 75E 180p to a pine on SE sd of a bushy ridge N 15E 200p to a pine on S sd of sd mountain and near the foot of the same N 75W 180p to beg. sig is Mary Ann. David ackn 19 Apr 1837, Maryann relinq same day. recd 28 Jul 1837. [*plats to 225a*]

[Return to Top](#)



[Return to Home Page](#)

Maps



[1809 Land Ownership Map by Charles Varle](#)
[\(the part covering NW Frederick County\)](#)



[Return to Home Page](#)

Marriage Records of Frederick Co VA

Notes:

These are incomplete extractions from the sources named.

Notes by contributors are in *[bracketed italics]*.

Underlined marriages link to images of the original bonds. Use your "back" button to return to this page.

Note: Bingley Mason was married in Baltimore to Babby Free on 22 Oct 1792 (bond was 19 Oct 1792), but he raised his large family in close proximity to his two brothers, Reason and Andrew, in Frederick County. The [image shown here](#) is of the index entry for the bond and return; the film said it included the bonds, but it only had the index. I will be checking it again in July of 09 and looking for the bond.

from **Frederick County VA Marriage Bonds** by Joan D. Hackett & Rebecca H. Good

[8 Apr 1800 Rezin Mason & Mary Werr. Bd Joseph Weer](#)

[17 Mar 1818 Rezin Mason & Hannah Shehin, widow of Wm Shehen, decd. Bd Andrew Mason](#)

14 Nov 1821 Reson Mason & Mary Dick, daughter of Peter Dick of Frederick Co, the bdsman.

13 May 1829 Andrew Mason & Margaret Shane, stepdaughter of Reason Mason, the bondsman.

[13 Sep 1800 William Sheehon & Hannah Light, daughter of Frederick Light of Frederick County, the bondsman](#)

9 Apr 1801 Frederick Light & Mary Oubry, daughter of Henry Oubry the bdsman.

29 Oct 1806 Moses McDonald & Catharine Light. Bd Peter Light

11 Nov 1817 Abinago Page & Elizabeth Shehen, daughter of Hannah Shehan, widow of William Shehen dec. Bd Rezin Mason



from **Frederick County Marriages 1738-1850** by John Vogt & T. Wm. Kethley Jr., 1984

11 Dec 1786 Abraham Mason md. Elizabeth Grove; min Christian Strait

9 Oct 1787 Hephzebah Mason md. William Collins. min Christian Strait

6 Jan 1789 Elizabeth Mason md. Adam Gardner. min John Montgomery

8 May 1791 Mary Mason md. Silas Crispin. min Elisha Phelps

26 Dec 1792 Mary Mason md. Jonathan Potty. min Nash Legrand.

17 Dec 1792 William Mason md. Sarah Shackelford. min Christian Strait

27 Dec 1794 Andrew Mason md. Mary Everett. min Alexander Balmain

[Andrew's marriage date listed above is different from a variety of other sources which declare the year to be "1796". -- from Francis Mason]

31 Jan 1799 Ann Mason md. John Russell Crofton. min Alexander Balmain

24 Feb 1803 Jacob Mason md. Hannah Cogill. min Wm. F. R. Davis

24 May 1809 Armistead T. Mason md. Eliza Parker. min Alexander Balmain

10 Oct 1815 Elizabeth Mason md. Ignatius Windsor, bd Bingley Mason

[17 Mar 1818 Rezin Mason md. Hannah Shehin, bd Andrew Mason](#)

29 Dec 1820 Jane Mason md. Christopher Goodnight, bd Andrew Mason

20 Sep 1821 Catharine Mason md. John Shane, min Joseph Dalby

14 Nov 1821 -- Mason md. Mary Dick, bd Peter Dick *[This is Reason Mason s/o Bingley.]*

[20 Mar 1822 Jonathan Mason md. Helen Braithwaite, min Joseph Dalby](#) (bond 18 Mar 1822)

3 Dec 1823 George Mason md. Nancy Lawyer. bd Abner Clark.

5 Jan 1826 Isabella Mason md. John Grove, min Joseph Dalby

29 Mar 1826 Elizabeth Mason md. James Wright. bd Wm Elliott

27 Mar 1826 Rebecca T. Mason md. John (Jr) Kern. bd Samuel H. Davis

2 May 1826 James Mason md. Elizabeth Light. min Joseph Dalby

30 Dec 1827 William Mason md. Mary Cameron. min James Walls

12 Feb 1828 Elizabeth Mason md. David Timberlake. min Thomas Kennerly

14 May 1829 Andrew Mason md. Margaret Shane, min Joseph Dalby

23 Dec 1830 Susannah Mason md. Henry Collins. min Herbert Coole.

22 Oct 1833 James William Mason md. Martha Cook. min Wm Broadus

4 Aug 1834 William Mason md. Malinda Butler. bd Aaron E. Orem

9 Oct 1834 Susan Mason md. Jacob Wright. min Herbert Cool

6 Aug 1840 Jane Mason md. James W. Timberlake. min Thomas Buck Jr.

8 Dec 1844 James Mason md. Margaret Jane Ritter. min John Grove

16 May 1845 Garard F. Mason md. Isabella Stephenson. bd George Hammond.

18 Mar 1847 Mary H. Mason md. James Light. min John Grove

22 Apr 1847 William Mason md. Elizabeth Kerns. min John Grove

5 Aug 1847 Anna M. Mason md. John Ambler. bd Wm B. Ambler

other marriages of interest:

30 Jan 1787 John Carn md. Elizabeth Light. min Christian Streit

31 Jan 1792 Peggy Shehen md. Michael Frager, min Wm Harvey

18 Jan 1827 Nancy Shane md. Amos Burton, min Joseph Dalby

20 Nov 1817 Elizabeth Shehen md. Abednigo Page, min Ezra Grover
1 Nov 1806 Moses McDonnell md. Catherine Light. min James Walls
22 Apr 1814 William Braithwaite md. Alena King. bd. Mingley Mason
30 Aug 1814 Jesse Hutchison md. Elizabeth Everett. bd Andrew Mason
18 Apr 1835 James Daily md. Margaret Everett, grda of Andrew Mason, bd



from *Frederick County VA Marriages 1771-1825* by Eliza Timberlake Davis, 1975

8 Jun 1773 John Mason md. Hannah Frost. sur John Frost, father William Frost
11 Dec 1786 Mason Abraham md. Elizabeth Grove
9 Oct 1787 Hephlybeth Mason md. William Collins
6 Jan 1789 Elizabeth Mason md. Adam Gardner
8 May 1791 Mary Mason md. Silas Crispin *[there's a Silas Crispin in land deeds with a John Mason in PA]*
17 Dec 1792 William Mason md. Sarah Shackelford
26 Dec 1792 Mary Mason md. Jonathan Potty
27 Dec 1796 Andrew Mason md. Mary Everett
24 Feb 1803 Jacob Mason md. Hannah Cogill
24 May 1809 Armistead T. Mason md. Eliza Parker
20 Dec 1821 Catherine Mason md. John Shane
20 Mar 1822 Jonathan Mason md. Helen Braithewaite

30 Jan 1787 Elizabeth Light md. Edward Carn
13 Apr 1791 Mary Light md. Elisha Everett
31 Jan 1792 Peggy Shehan md. Michael Frager
29 Dec 1796 Adam Light md. Hannah Martin
[16 Sep 1800 Hannah Light md. William Sheehan](#)
9 Apr 1801 Frederick Light md. Mary Oubry
1 Nov 1806 Catherine Light md. Moses McDonnall
20 Nov 1817 Elizabeth Shehen md. Abednigo Page
23 Mar 1820 Elizabeth Light md. Henry D. Dehaven
4 Jan 1821 Elizabeth Light md. Samuel Christy
22 Mar 1821 Catherine Light md. George Shutt



[Return to Home Page](#)

Miscellaneous Mason Info and Docs

Use your back button to return to this page from the images. Some of these are also found in other sections of this site.

1. [Mason entries from various books of research about Frederick County VA.](#)
2. The 1906 family write-up by George Mason, M.D.
[This is the origin of the idea that a "George" is the progenitor of the Mason line.]



[Page 1](#)

[Page 2](#)



[Return to Home Page](#)

Tax Info on the Masons of Frederick Co VA

including some collateral names

Francis Mason provides the [Mason and Clark listings from the Personal Property Tax Lists of Frederick County for the years 1789-1802](#), from the microfilms at the courthouse (the LDS film # for these taxes is 2024545.). Francis believes the list is incomplete but shows the records that he could find. *[Click on the image to enlarge if necessary. Use your "back" button to return to this page.]*



[Return to Home Page](#)

Theories, Research Tracks

looking for the progenitor of Reason, Bingley, and Andrew Mason

New - [George, Jonathan, or ??? Mason](#), by Francis Mason

[The Jonathan Mason of 1810 Frederick VA and possible MD origins](#), by Pam Miller



[Return to Home Page](#)

The Revolutionary War Pension file of David Miller

[These are my abstracts in note form. I have quoted parts interesting to me, although I didn't always mark them as such: I leave it to you to distinguish the difference between my language and the legal language of the 1800s! I've omitted pages that are "proofs" by one justice that the other justice taking a deposition was truly a justice - those nearly double the file!]

25 Oct 1821, Lincoln: David personally applies for replacement certificate, was placed on pension roll of NC, has been drawing pension.

1 Nov 1821, Lincolnton: letter by David Miller requesting certif based on annexed deposition, request that certif be sent to lawyer John Huske, esqr. at Fayetteville.

14 Nov 1821, Lincoln: J. C. Calhoun secy of War at War Office of US certifies that David Miller late a private of the Army of US is inscribed on NC Pension Roll, that he is entitled to \$4/mo on acct of wounds and disabilities fr RevWar, that he srvd in Capt. Martin's co of Cavalry in Col. Polk's reg, that he is now residing in Lincoln and has been for 29 yrs, that he previously resided York SC.

15 Nov 1821: new certificate.

-- 1831, Lincoln: David Miller appts James Hart attorney to recv pension at Fayetteville fr. 5 Mar 1831 to 4 Sep 1831.

15 May 1832, Shelby: letter fr A. R. Homesley requesting increase in pension due to heirs of David Miller under act of 1832, until his death in Mar 1832. [says heirs' declaration incl. but nothing there]

certificate, 23 May 1837: certificate sent to J. H. Risksham, Raleigh. #11.109 for Nancy Miller, widow of David Miller who d. 8 Mar 1832, of Cleveland, a private in Capt. Snipe's company in NC for 2 years. Inscribed on roll of Fayetteville. \$80/yr commencing 4 Mar 1836.

cover sheet: Nancy Miller, wid David, NC. Act 7 Jul 1838. d. 18 Mar 1832.

Note at bottom: said [?not] serve in SC consequently the certificate of the Comptroller ofaffid...no

7 Mar 1839, Lincoln: court of pleas and quarter session. Nancy Miller age 65 appears, makes declaration to obtain benefits fr Act of 7 Jul 1838 [for widows]: she is widow of David Miller, soldier of RevWar, he entered the svc in SC, doesn't know officer, a cavalry commanded by Capt Martin and attached to Col Wm Polk's reg, he recvd pension, refers to his declaration to get on NC rolls. They were md. in York distr SC in Feb 1792. Husband d. Lincoln 18 Mar 1832, they were not md prior to his leaving the svc, but that marr was previous to 1 Jan 1794.

7 Mar 1839, Lincoln: Thomas Kendrick, a brother of Nancy Miller [he is bro-in-law], aged 69 declares: was acquainted w/David Miller 2-3 yrs before he was md to his sister Nancy, he was present and witnessed the marr, Col Wm Hill then magistrate celebrated the rites in York SC, that it was then and is yet legal for magistrates to do so, that he believes dec'd David Miller was RevWar soldier, that is was generally so believed, that he knows he was an invalid pensioner and belvs he was wounded in the svc, that he knows the applicant Nancy Miller is his widow.

8 Aug 1839, Lincoln: Nancy Miller appears, declares she had 4 chn by her late husband David Miller - John b. 1794, Samuel b. 1796, Levi b. 1799, Sally now married to William Putman b. 1804. That all are living, John and Sally in this county, Samuel and Levi in Georgia, that she had but lost a register of the dates of birth of her chn.

--, same page as above: Mrs. Sally Kendrick ae 60 declares: she is well acquainted with Nancy Miller before she was md., that she lived near Mrs. Miller when her 3 eldest chn were born, that from the ages of her own children, the ages above stated by Nancy Miller are correct.

27 Feb 1840, Lincolnton: letter fr D. Reinhardt to J. L. Edwards Esqr, enclosed ages and names of the chn of David Miller [above sheets] to enable widow to obtain pension. svcs of David Miller can not now be proven, his associates in the army are all dead and no recd can be found at Raleigh, has not yet recvd the certif of Elizabeth Roberts.

25 Jan 1841: letter to J. L. Edwards Esq. "Sir, will you please inform me if there is any good reason why Nancy Miller the widow of David Miller decd of Lincoln county NC cannot obtain a Pension. I am informed David Miller drew a Pension in his Lifetime, and that his widow has filed her delaration in your office for a Pension. Please answer me soon. Respectfully yours, James Graham"

28 Jan 1841, Lincolnton: "Dear Sir, The Inclosed I found among some old papers it was prepared to Draw David Miller's pension in 1831. I may be of Service to You to prosecute the Claim of the Widow Mrs. Nancy Miller as this states the Company & Regiment he served in. Mrs. Miller lives more in your District in the County of Cleveland [torn in half, next page:] Buffalo Post office. Christian Carpenter has had considerable Influence among the [Local.../Location] his I think he will be willing to have an Excuse to become Whig. Respectfully, D. Reinhardt.

certif iss. 23 May 1837, sent to J. H. Kirksham, Raleigh. #9.005 for Nancy Miller widow of David, pvt in the Rev. \$80/yr commencing 4 Mar 1843.

6 Mar 1845, Cleveland: Nancy Miller ae 71, res of Cleveland. To obtain benefit of Act of 7 Jul 1838 "an Act granting half pay and pension to Certain widows", declares she is widow of David Miller, was pvt in Army of US, placed on the invalid pension list of NC and res at that time in Lincoln, commencement of his pension was 4 Sep 1808. under the Act of 24 Apr 1816 and the annual allowance was \$40, afterwards his pay was incr to \$64 under the Act of 3 Mar 1819. that she has often heard her late husb say that he came on from the North and joined the Army in SC and was in the battle at Bryer Creek with Capt Snipes and there recvd his wound which wound was to his grate [sic] injure to the day of his death, she was md to David in 1792, that David d. 18 Mar 1832, that she was not md to him prior to his leaving the svc, but marr took place previous to 1 Jan 1794, that sometime 4-5 yrs since she made declaratiiona and proof of marr and left same in hands of David Rinhardt her Agent to be forwarded to the pension off and he, Rinhardt, afterwards removed to the west, "that she has since learned that he, Rinhardt, stated before he left, that her Claim s..t on suspension for the waunt of proof of the service of her late husband David Miller, which to her seams unreasniable, for her husband was a pensioner therefore proof of service must have been in the possession of the Department." that she knows of no proof attainable, that she refers the Dept to her former papers on file.

5 Apr 1845, Livingstown NC: to J. L. Edwards, comm of pensions Washington City DC "Dear Sir, I herewith enclose and forward the papers of Margaret Holland & Nancy Miller - Margaret Holland claiming the benefits of the Resolution of Congress of the 23d January 1845 - and Nancy Miller claiming the provision made by the Act of Congress of July the 8, 1838 - widows of William Holland & David Miller. Addrys Livingstown NC I am sir yours Respectfully, James Roberts."

22 Sep 1845: letter/certif fr Comptroller Genl's off, Columbia SC: "Book M, Indent 71: Issued the 1 of October 1781 to Mr. David Miller, late private in Lieut Col Saml hammonds Regt State Troops for £94 Sterling, being balance Pay and Bounty due him for Services done in the regt together with Interest thereon from the first April 1782 to date hereof, agreeable to resolution of Genl Assembly of Eleventh March last -Princ ..£34 , Int £0.6.11.7.

Book T, Indent 506: Issued the 28 June 1785 to Mr. David Miller fourteen Pounds Eighteen shillings and two pence sterling for Militia duty as fifer pr.. an... audited. Princ £11.18.2, Int £0.16.8

2 Oct 1845, Livingstown NC: to J. L. Edwards, comm of pensions, Washington City DC. "Having procured the Comptrollers Certificate from south Carolina of Service Rendered in that state by David Miller I herewith enclose the same to you to be used in the Claim of Nancy Miller for a pension under the act of Congress of 7ty July 1838, which is now on the files in the pension office. I would solicit as early an action in Mrs. Miller's Case as practicable. I am Very Respectfully Yours, James Roberts."

14 Nov 1845, Cleveland: Thomas Kindrick declares that he was present at marr of David Miller and Nancy, they were md in York Distr SC about 1792, he was married himself 16 Jun 1796 as it appears fr the Record in his possession, that David and Nancy were md some four years previous for they had two chn when he was md and that it was said that Mrs. Miller lost her first child.

14 Nov 1845, Cleveland: Nancy Miller ae 71 or 72, to obtain benefit of act of 3 Mar 1843 and 17 Jun 1844, declare that she made a declaration on 6 Mar 1845 claiming those benefits, it is on files at pension office, that she is wid David Miller pvt in Army, placed on invalid pension list of NC Agency, that she is still a widow.

22 Nov 1845, Livingstown, to J. L. Edwards. "Dear Sir, Having procured proof by the Testimony of Thomas Kindrick of the marrieage in the Case of Nancy Miller widow of David Miller, heretofore Claiming a pension under the Act of Congress of 7th July 1838. She has also now made a Declaration Claiming the benefits of the Act of 3d March 1843 and 17 Jun4 1844, which I herewith enclose and forward to you. I am vary Respectfully Yours, James Roberts."

28 Jan 1846, SC York Distr: John Lamberth declares that he was present at marr in York Distr sometime in 1792, that he himself was married 27 Feb 1796, that he knows David and Nancy md at least four years before, that they had 2 chn born before his marr and understands that Mrs. Miller had an abortion with her first chld, that he had a child b. 21 Jun 1797, attached records [bible below], that he took a trip to the North some two years after marr of David and remained there 16 months and returned home and marr his wife in Feb after his return.

Bible Records: Church of Scotland: Ann Lambeth born Jun 21 ---, Lavy Lambeth b. Feb 8 --, Mary Lambeth b. Jan --- [1801?], Sinthy Lambeth b. Dec 26 --, Ta ... Lambeth [?1806] [years almost look intentionally scratched out]

12 Feb 1846, Livingstown: to J. L. Edwards. re validity of signature of Thomas Kindrick, that Kindrick had made 2-3 trips to declare and was promised not to be bothered any more, and that John Lambeth declaration is enclosed. James Roberts.

26 Jun 1846, Cleveland: Mrs. Ann Irby declares that she was well acquainted with David and Nancy and knows from her own personal knowledge that Nancy was md to David sometime before her own son Thomas K Irby was born, that he was b. 30 Apr 1793. that David and Nancy had one child b. before her son, she knows this because she went to see Nancy when whe was confined with her first child, that she has record of all the births of her own chn, that Nancy had 2 chn before the marr of John Lambeth, that she knows this because she was a near neighbor and does well recollect the time.

26 Jun 1846, Cleveland: Joseph K. Irby declares that he has old family recd of John and Ann Irby that says: Joshua Mason Irby b. 9 Nov 1790, Thos K. Irby b. 30 Apr 1793, Nancy Irby b. 7 may 1798, Elizabeth Irby b. 9 Dec 1800, Wm.

Irby b. 26 Jan 1804, J. P. K. Irby b. 10 May 1808, that original recd was sent to pension office.

13 Aug 1846, Raleigh: to A. R. Hornesby Esqr. I do not find David Miller on muster rolls or Book of settlements in my Office. \$1 will satisfy me for this and last certificate. W. Hill

6 Oct 1846, SC York: John Lambeth declares he is brother of Nancy Miller widow of David, knows fr personal knowledge they were md. 1792, he was present at marr in York Distr, that he was md. 28 Feb 1796, that sister Nancy was md 4 yrs before, she had two living chn when he was md and had lost one, that he has made previous affidavit.

19 Dec 1846, TN Bradley: Robert McCormick declares that he was well acquainted with David Miller, that David Miller was with him at the taking of Orangeburgh, SC, tha he belonged to Charles Midletons regt, Sumters Brig and that David Miller belonged to Col William Polk's regt of Capt Martin's company of the NC State troops, that David Miller was one of the ten month volunteers who were promised bounty, that Miller was wounded in the shoulder at Snipes Defeat at Snipes own Dwelling House, that he afterwards got well of his wound and served out his time and was discharged at Orangeburgh SC some two weeks before he was and came home, that he was well acquainted with the said Miller for many years after the close of the war of the rev, that Miller was one of his near neighbors, that the ten months term of svc of David Miller was about the year 1781 from the fact the he himself entered svc about 26 Mar 1781 and that Millers time was out some two weeks before his was, that he well knows that David Miller was a true whig and svd country, that he was well acquainted with Miller for many years after he was md, that he md. one Nancy Lamberth about 1791 to the best of his recollection.

26 Jan 1847, SC York: clerk affirms a magistrates signature validating John Lambeth, and further certifies that the records of My Office does not give any account of the afore mentioned marriage of David Miller and His wife Nancy, neither directly or indirectly. Ja. Kuykendal

18 Feb 1847, Livingstown: to J. L. Edwards fr James Roberts. enclose affidavit of Robert McCormick and the amended of additional aff of John Lambeth, and letter of Mr. Hill secy of state of NC to A. R. Hornsbey, friend of mine who wrote for me to secy for search of Army Books of the Rev. Mrs Miller is truly a venerable old Lady, and is still living, and we hope that on an examination of all the proof in the case to receive a Certificate in her favour.

27 Apr 1847: to A. R. Hornesby Esqr fr W. Hill. "Dear Sir, I should have answered you sooner had I not been forced to attend a Court as a witness which caused a weeks absence. I have again examined carefully the musterrolls in my office for the name of David Miller, and regret to say it is not to be found there. Colo. Thos. Polk commanded the 4th Regt and Wm. Polk was a Major in the 9th Regt. No David Miller under either or in any other Regt. I am much hurried now to gett off the laws ... So I can't say how our acct. stands. Yours respectfully, W. Hill

8 Jun 1847, Livingstown: to J. L. Edwards. re letter fr Hornsby, that although can't prove from records, the aff of Robert McCormick proves David's svc. that it is well known Col. Polk was in SC. that David Miller was not a resident of NC until several years after he was md. can't figure how the matter ocured. Desire the claim to be reconsidered and hope a favorable Report. James Roberts.

6 Jan 1848, Livingstown: to Honorable W. Littancy?, secy War. re claim of Nancy has been rejected because David's name can't be found on old Army rolls at Raleigh NC. it should not be a barrier because it is well known that a number of old soldiers' names cannot be found, that David joined Col. Polk in SC, may have served all his time and recvd pay there. therefore appeals to the secy, outlines what he has proved: David Miller came on to SC fr the North and joined Col. Polk's Army who was then in SC, got wounded , never was in NC at all. James Roberts

23 Feb 1849, Shelby: to J. L. Edwards. fr A. R. Hornesby. another appeal. "maybe David was a sub for someone else, many names and records are lost, McCormick's affidavit, Col. Polk was in SC the whole time."

16 Oct 1849, Raleigh. Comptroller's Office certifies name of David Miller appears of Record as having been paid £23.0.21 for Militia svcs, in Bk 21 p. 17. Dec 1787.

25 Oct 1849, Livingstown. to J. L. Edwards fr James Roberts. enclose certif fr comptroller. appeal. date covered, but <22 Nov 1849. to J. L. Edwards. "Sir, Your letter of the 22 of November 1849 to James Roberts Esq of Livingstown NC is before me in reference to David Miller Service in the Revolutionary War. I cannot conceive how you come to such a desision in this case. I refer you to the 220 page (here annexed) of the act of Congress 1848. This old man recd a pension as an Invalid Soldier in Said War from the date 1808 of \$40 per annum who died March 18 1832 Leaving a widow.

This is strong presumption that he served or he never would of recd said pension (the payment of 23.0.2 of record in Compt office is taken exception at for reason it appears in Comptrolers office. My dear Sir, I can show if necessary in said office that the militia State Line continental artillary were all paid off without any distinction of party Either grade or Aolour as militia and it is from those books the 23.0.2 appears therefore you require impossibility all I ask at your hand is a requisition of the laws which is fully complied with.

Again I would refer you to his declaration which I suppose is on file - made according to law on the holy evangelist of almighty God - which I should think is ample evidence - the marriage being heretofore admitted. I must therefore ask your attention to allow the claim - or I must apply to Congress for the heirs to have the wish of that Body Complied with. I am determined not to trouble you with any claim that I think is not Just but when I am in a Just cause I never will surrender. Respectfully Your obedient Servant, J. H. Kirkham. P.S. It also appears in Comptrolers office that said Miller was in Service in the early part of the war - 76 & 77.

certif iss 20 Mar 1851. Dept of Interior. Widow's Pension. \$64/yr, commencing 4 Mar 1848.

6 May 1851, Cleveland. James Roberts declares he prosecuted claim, that about 1846-47 he offered aff of John Lambeth and that J. L. Edwards admitted the marriage to be satisfactory, that all that was nec was to show her husband's svcs fr recds in Compt off of NC, that the claim would be allowed, that he went to TN for McCormick's aff [gives details of it].

6 May 1851, Livingstown. to J. H. Kirkham. request to send back certif/aff of John Lambeth. he will re-prove marr if nec, but ... James Roberts.

8 May 1851. to ?? [prob James Heath, comm of pensions]. that marr was proven, mix-up on Congress act dates the certificate was written as. it appears that Miller srvd 3 or 4 years in different tours as a private in the Militia. J. H. Kirkham

12 May 1851, Raleigh. to James E. Heath. enclosed papers to more fully expl claim of Nancy Miller. certif they sent says act of Feb 1848, they claim act of 7 Jul 1838. J. H. Kirkham.

19 May 1851. very similar to above. includes evidence of service required in Heath's 14 May letter.

19 May 1851, Comptroller's Off. payments made to David Miller: Bk K p. 66, £90, Oct 1779. K-same page, £3799.14 the depreciation at that time 25 for 1. Bk F No. 2, p. 17, £10.12.6, Dec 1777. Bk C or E No. 13, p. 55, £16.16. "Kinston" page 77, £10.12.6, for riding express Nov 1777.

19 Apr 1852, Cleveland: Sarah Putman that she is dau of David Miller, RevWar Pensioner in Lincoln at \$44/yr to day of his death 7 Mar 1832, that he drew as an invalid, that she is one of the heirs, makes aff to obtain pension due him under Act 7 Jun 1832 and such increase as may be due. appts A. R. Hornesby att.

27 May 1853, Cleveland. John Miller similar to above on behalf of myself and brothers and sisters, to wit myself John Miller, Samuel Miller, Levy Miller and Sarah Putman, the only heirs of David Miller and Nancy. mother died 3-4 years ago. appts. friend Tuly R. Wise as attorney in Washington DC.

27 May 1853, Cleveland: James Roberts attests and agrees to what John Miller declared.

21 Jun 1853, Washington: to ?? . enclosed applic of heirs of David for increase. I can only say it does not appear what the disability was. but widow's pension is clearly entitled to increase. ref to papers it will be seen that David Miller was a cavalry soldier, entitled to \$100/yr. belonged to Col Polk's regt. appears Miller d. 1832. Heirs also claim for time betw 4 mar 1831 and his death. Tully R. Wise.

17 Jan 1857, Cleveland. Sally Putman, official form that she is child, heir and directly interested as claimant to pension of David Miller

18 Mar 1857, Polkville NC: to George C. Whiting. on behalf of John Miller and Sarah Putman of this (Cleveland) co. describes David's pension and various increases. that all papers were burnt in the Treasury Dept, but if you examine the papers of Nancy Miller they will show his service and disability. Chn are of the opinion they are entitled to pay fr 4 Mar 1831 to 18 Mar 1832, the time of his death. J. W. Cabarriss(?).

Requests for info from this file:

A. Beam, Waco NC 1901. says native of MD, perhaps came to NC Lincoln before enlisting. joined sometime betw 1776 or 1780, drew a pension, wounded several times, drew pension at Lincolnton.

Mrs. Fitzhugh Hoyle, Lincolnton 1930. for David Miller of Rowan and later of Cleveland. wf Elizabeth Scott of Rowan.

Mrs. George Brewer, Dallas TX, 1931. for David Miller of VA, detailed svc descr, lvd TN.

Read a [Narrative Account of David Miller and Nancy Lambeth](#)

Go to [David Miller and Nancy Lambeth](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [David Miller and Nancy Lambeth's](#) family group sheet

Go to [Table of Contents](#)

Daniel Entries in the Tax Lists of Granville County, North Carolina 1755-1881

update December 2008, added 1877-1881

These tax lists are found on the LDS films 1758773, 1758774, 0306819, 0018071, 0018072, 306820, 306821, and 1758772. The early years are mixed throughout the first films, I have put them in order here. The only surname I took thoroughly is Daniel. However, in the early years I noted many other names (often without the tax information), as they help define locations and family groupings: they are neighbors in land transactions or mentioned in other records as being involved with the Daniel families. Districts were only indicated on the 1780 and 1782 and then much later lists, so neighboring names help discern the districts on the earlier lists. I've done these lists several different times and each time I come away wishing I had noted some other surnames! And I guarantee I was NEVER thorough about taking all entries of the other surnames; there are always more of them than I noted. My personal interest in these lists is in the James Daniel in the west of Granville (Tar River district) and William Cocke, his father-in-law. My James Daniel first appears in 1771, and he and all his family are gone to Person County after 1785. He is the brother of Chesley and Josiah Daniel who remain in Granville, and they are all sons of James Daniel of Albemarle 1709-1760 and Jane Hicks, son of Robert Daniel d.1720 and Margaret Price, son of William Daniel of Middlesex d.1698.

I've decided to leave in my remarks and notations about the relative locations of a name in the list; they also help me in analyzing locations and family groupings, but I don't know if they will help others. It definitely helps to have seen the actual lists or similar ones, then my remarks might make some sense! I've usually indicated whether a list is alphabetical or not ("not" is good, it shows grouping by location), in the later lists they are almost always alphabetical. When I say "skip 2" it means the name follows the previous name with 2 other names in between. "Next" means the names are adjacent in the list. Then, there's the very meaningful "big skip" and its variants. Well, it's a judgment of the relative distance, only comparable to other sized "skips" within the same year. The skip notations become close to meaningless in the late years because the Daniels were frequently almost the only D surnames listed at all. Again, I often didn't actually take the info on other surnames or mentioned it once with the various given names in a single entry.

Tax District translations into current areas,
from the court descriptions (transcribed by Thomas McAdory Owens), and various other map sources:

You can open a [map of the districts in a new window](#); I marked the district names by the initials.

N.B. I had troubles with where Taylor's Road was, so I believe the Island Creek/Nutbush boundary is possibly farther west than I've shown. This also made Spewmarrow District hard to define on the east, so I've not completed it, the creek is marked in light turquoise dots; the western boundary is done (it takes in the old boundary between Country Line and Island Creek). Similarly with Goshen, I've put reddish dots and the G for it, but no real boundaries, my sense is it is that most of the southern half of Country Line became Goshen. The Ragland/Henderson boundary may be too far west. Ledge of Rocks Creek, in the south, is also marked with light turquoise dots, but the bounds are not known to me.

Nutbush = "Nut Bush Distr bounded by Hico Road from Bute Line to Taylors Road, by that Road to the County Line, by the County Line to Bute County Line, and by Bute Line to Hico Road. 17 Jul 1770" = northern Vance

Henderson = "Hendersons Distr bounded by Hico Road from Bute county Line to the Fork above Laniers Ordinary, by the Road from thence to the old County House [this doesn't say Court house], by Hawskins's [sic] Road from the old Court House to Bute County Line and by Bute Line to Hico Road. 17 Jul 1770" = central Vance

Epping Forest = "Epping Forest Distr bounded by Captain Hawkins Road from the old Colurt House to Bute County Line, by that Line to Tarr River, by the River to the Mouth of Tabbs Creek and by Tabbs Creek up to the old Court House. 17 Jul 1770" = southern Vance

Raglands = "Raglands Distr bounded by the Hico Fork of the Road from Laniers Ordinary to Andersons Path above Woods plantation, by that Path down to Fishing Creek by the Creek down to the Bridge by the Road from thence to the old Court House and by the Road that leads from thence to Hico Road. 17 Jul 1770" = western central Vance and a bit in eastern Granville

Fishing Creek = "Fishing Creek Distr bounded by Tabbs Creek from the mouth to the old Court House Road, up that Road to Fishing Creek Bridge, by that Creek to Tarr River and by the River down to the mouth of Tabbs Creek. 17 Jul 1770" = eastern Granville in the central part and slightly into southwestern Vance

Island Cr = "Island Creek Distr bounded by Taylors Road from the County Line to Hico Road, by that Road up to Grassy Creek, by Grassy Creek down to the County Line and by the County Line to Taylors Road. 17 Jul 1770" = northeast Granville, dipping into Vance

Tabbs Creek = E Granville and SW Vance

Country Line = "Country Line Distr bounded by Grassy Creek up to the Hico Road, by that Road to Orange County Line, by the Orange Line to the County Line, and by that Line to Grassy Creek. 17 Jul 1770" = northwest Granville, although there were several throughout

history on the various boundaries of Granville; one is in today's Caswell, another in today's Person, and another in Halifax VA.

Spew Marrow = "5 May 1774 a new district is provided for and described: Spewmarrow, bounded as follows beginning where Taylors Road Crosses the County line and by that Road to Howel Lewis's to Hico Road, then up the sd Road to Knotts Fork, from thence to Mountain Creek, then down Mountain Creek to Grassey Creek, then down Grassy Creek to the Virginia line then by that to the Beginning." = northeast Granville, the creek runs from Stovall to the north and a bit west

Oxford = "Oxford Distr bounded by Fishing Creek from the mouth to Andersons Path, by Andersons Path to Hico Road, by Hico Road to Boyds Path, by that path to Boyds ?Ford on Tarr River and by the River down to Fishing Creek. 17 Jul 1770" = Granville, central

Tarr River = "Tarr River Distr bounded by Tarr River from Boyds Ford up the South Fork to Orange County Line, by the Orange Line to Hico Road, by that Road to Boyds path and by that Path to Boyds Ford on Tarr River. 17 Jul 1770" = central western Granville

Goshen = "6 May 1778 new distr: Goshen. no real description, but Thomas M. Owens who had copied these court records says: "Goshen District was in the upper part of the County and was taken from the County line District." = central western Granville, very near Person. Goshen NC is midway and a bit north between Roxboro and Oxford close to Person/Granville line, dead east of Roxboro)

Dutch = "Dutch Distr bounded by Tarr River from the mouth of Fort Creek to Hambleton's Mill, by the Trading Road from thence to Orange County Line, by the Orange Line to Johnston County Line, by Johnston Line to where the Long Branch crosses it, by Long Branch from thence to the path that leads to Mrs. Bradfords on Fort Creek and by Fort Creek to the mouth. 17 Jul 1770" = southern Granville

Nap of Reed = "Nap of Reeds Distr bounded by the South Fork of Tarr River from Hambletons Mill to Orange County Line, by Orange Line to the Trading Road and by the Trading Road to Hambletons Mill. 17 Jul 1770" = southwest Granville

Beaverdam = "6 May 1778 new district: Beaverdam Distr. no real description, but Thomas M. Owens who had copied these court records says: "From the names it appears that 'Beaverdam' was in the lower part of the County, probably near or adjoining the Bute & Johnston Co line and was taken from Fort Creek Distr." = Granville

[Based on the location of Beaverdam Creek, it was cut from Dutch, not Fort Creek.]

(fr genforum - South central Granville abutting Wake, Beaverdam Crk flows south from central Granville into Neuse Rv (now Falls Lake). also: 1 May 1780: "Fort Creek & Beaverdam district are divided by the following bounds vizt beg at the Mouth of Adcock Creek then up the same to Woods a-- path, then by that path to Tarborough Road, then by that road down to the County line."

Fort Creek = "Fort Creek Distr bounded by Fort Creek from the mouth to Mrs. Bradfords, by the Path from thence to the Head of the Long Branch, by the Long Branch to Johnston County Line, by that Line to Bute County Line, by Bute Line to Tarr River and by the River up to the mouth of Fort Creek. 17 Jul 1770" = southern Vance

Tabbs Creek = was the border between Fishing Creek and Epping Forest, so southeast Granville, southwest Vance, probably cut from Epping Forest

Abrams Plains = northwest of Stovall in the northeast of Granville

Ledge of Rocks = Granville on Wake County Line, Ledge Creek runs NS fr SW Granville to NW Wake, it seems to be a variant for Ledge of Rocks

If you have a question about any of the entries or my notations, let me know and I will try to help interpret it. Email me at: gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvester-spammers have gotten to be too much.)

There are even earlier tax lists for Granville County. They had been posted at Forrest Davis King's site, which is no longer online. These lists covered many years from 1747-1764, covering mainly the area in today's Warren County and they were laid out as in the originals. The only Daniel family on the lists is that of Edmund (wife Alice) and their sons Eustace, Thomas, and Charles: they came down from New Kent County (Eustace was born there in 1736), were settled in the far southeast of Warren. Edmund Daniel died in 1755 (estate papers in Granville). In 1750 there is also an Alexander Daniel listed with William Eaton, Thomas Lowe, and Thomas Morries.

1755

Returned Sep 1755

[very hard to read, not alphabetical, no groupings, the "page and column" numbers are my system only, each page has 2 columns]
"Page & Column Taxables: Whites - Blacks - Total Persons" (returned Sep 1755)

p. 4 col. 1 John Edwards: 1 - 0 - 1

[next] William Edwards: 1 - 0 - 1

p. 5 col. 2 Charles Edward Negros ?Betty? and Fanny: 1 - 2 - 3

p. 6 col. 1 Philemon Hawkins: [didn't take info]

p. 6 col. 2 Thomas Cock Son Drury 2 Negroes Phillis and Fanny: 2 - 2 - 4

p. 7 col. 1 Wm Edwards Negros Isa-- & Cate: 1 - 2 - 3

p. 7 col. 1 Richard Roberts, next is James Roberts: [didn't take info]

p. 7 col. 2 Philip Pryor, negros Robin, Jos & Toner?: 1 - 3 - 4

skip 2
Wm Cook & negro Jenny: 3 - 1 - 4
p. 8 col. 2 Thomas Daniel: 1 - 0 - 1
next Eustis Daniel: 1 - 0 - 1
[around them is Ellis, Harris, Person, Cooper, Mangum]

1767

[lists not alphabetical]

John Oliver 1-6-7, Negros Daniel Juba, Hary, Will, Eve, Judith
Howel Lewis, John Bell oversr 2-19-21
List of Stephen Jett
Joseph McDaniel & Thomas Cunningham 2
2nd list [may still be list of Stephen Jett]
Memecun Hunt
skip 1
Ann Bullock Dick Jud, Sarah, Jinny, Dill 0-6-6 [number of blacks incorrect]
skip 1
John Bullock
one page is filmed too dark
new list with acres
Cozart, Adcock, Mangum
Peyton Wood acreage crossed out, numbers crossed out
William Ragland
Sherward Harris
has small list of insolvents for Oxford District
has list of "add to" and "deduct from", looks like acreage? but not sure:
Deduct from James Downey 2000
ditto from Richard Bennet ?80
ditto from Lewis Bennit 1600
some sections are on small papers, may be indiv lists turned in, some just small and torn
William Cocke, John Compton, Tom, Hall, Phillis, Lucy: 2wh, 4 bl, 6 total
Thomas Key, Thomas Lanier, John Satterwhite, Reuben Searcy

[much later after interruptions by other later years]:

"Philip Pryors' list for 1767"

James Knott, David Knott 2wh-0bl-2tot

skip

Chisley Daniel, John Daniel, James Nowel[?] and 9 [named] negroes: 3wh 9 blk 12 tot

[James Nowel is surely James Daniel? but I felt it must be transcribed in this way] names around this entry: Goss, Patterson, FCragg,

Miller/Walker, Rose, King, Lewis, Landress

later Michael Pealor, Christian Pealor w/Ben. Pealor, Anthony Pealor, next to Lodwick Redwine

[25 from Chesley Daniel]

Gideon Crenshaw Abraham Crenshaw, Hannah Negro Woman 2 1 3

skip 11

James Downey Jesse Chandler, William Hickman Negroes Harry Dick Will & Will Squire Men, Flute Crager Women 3 [torn] [torn]

Charles Wade, Gill, Knott here

Tabbs Creek

Joseph Daniel 247a 1-4

list by John Pope Esqr in Granville 1767

Bailey, Fullar, Champion, Hensley

1769 "lists of Taxables"

[all one list, no date, alphabetized but good writing]

"Taxable: Whites - Blacks - Carriage Wheels"

Allin at top and 2nd 1/2 of A list

William Cook 1-0-0

Vincent Cox 3-0-0

Elender Cox 2-1-0

William Coke [sic] 1-3-0

Abraham Cook 1-1-0

middle of D list

Jno Williams Daniel 3-4-0

next James Daniel (Constable) 0-3-0

skip 6

Robert Dickins

next Chesley Daniel 2-9-0

Charls Edwards 1-3-0

Pomfrey Edwards 1-0-0

Sarah Harrison 2-0-0, the only Harrison, just before middle of H
Hesters here

Thomas Key near start of K

John Knott 1-1-0

Joseph McDaniel 2-0-0

Joseph Mangum 1-0-0

John Nevils 1-0-0

James Nowel 1-7-0

Peter Oliver 1-5-0

Robert Pryor 2-2-0 near top of P

Thomas Person 3-23-4 top of last 1/4 of P

next Ann Pryor 1-4-0

next Haden Pryor 1-0-0

next Michael Peelor 2-0-0, then Christian and Anthony

Thomas Roberts 1-0-0 near top of R

Richard Roberts near end of R

skip Lodwick Redwine 2-0-0

William Roberts end of R

Searcy in first part of S

John Satterwhite 2-0-0

Michael Satterwhite in 2nd 1/2 of S 1-3-0

Charles Wade 2-3-0

John Yarbbrough [sic] 1-0-0

1771

[no return date, all alphabetical]

"Taxables - Carriage Wheels"

Allin top and middle of A

Rd. Donoldson Cooke 2-0 top

skip 4

Berryman, Abraham Cook.....

skip 5 Ellinor Cox

skip 4

William Cocke 5-0

William Cook later

James Daniel 2-0

skip 3

John Williams Daniel 4-0

next Anne Daniel 1-0

skip 1

James Daniel (Const) 7-0 still near top

skip 19 Chesley Daniel 13-0 near end of D

Benjamin Harrison in middle of H

Benjamin and Robert (Const) Harrison near end of H

William, Robert, Zachariah, James, David and John Hester here [not grouped]

Thomas Key at top of K

Joseph McDaniel

John Oliver

William Puryear middle of P
next Haden and Anne Pryor
Christian, Benjamin, Michael, Anthony Peelor at end of P
Robert Pryor last P name

William Roberts middle
Joseph Roberts low middle
Richard Roberts end

Satterwhite middle

1780 "Lists of Assessments"

[by distr, I did not take amounts for other names, the big numbers are tax amounts, should have periods for shillings]

Nutbush Distr, not alphabetical
William Key
next John Williams Daniel 8546-11
James Harrison
Searcy
Thomas Key

Henderson Distr, alphabetical
Charnal Cox 1114 - 3
next James Daniel 11223-10
skip 1 Joseph Daniel 2209-4

William Gilliam

Philemon Hawkins Junr Esq

Thos Satterwhite
Giulelmas Smith

Wiggins and Bromfield Ridley here

Island Creek Distr - alphabetical
William Cocke 10591-5

Martin Daniel 1505 - blank

Hargrove
Zachariah Hester [only Hester here]

James Satterwhite

Joseph Taylor
Col. William Taylor and other Taylors

Poll Tax's Thomas Daniel married man [list at end]

Raglands Distr - not alphabetical
Samuel Allin

Oxford Dist - not alphabetical
James Crews
Mary Hester next to Robert Hester
near Francis Hester
later Benjamin Hester
later another Robert Hester
Searcy: William A., Reuben, John Senr, Richard
Samuel Goodwin
John Goode 357 - 19

Spew Marrow Distr - not alphabetical
James Downey
Robert Hester
Charles Gillam
Allin: William, Thomas
Peter Oliver next to Mary Oliver, near John Oliver
Stephen Hester

Elizabeth Brasfield next to Caleb
Willis Roberts

Country Line Distr - not alphabetical

Memecun Hunt
William Royster
Peter Cocke 160-blank
William Cox ?320 - blank
William Puryear Senr
Robert Puryear
John Puryear
Gideon and Abraham Crenshaw
lots of Yancy
Benjamin Harrison

Beaverdam Distr - not alphabetical

Gillam Harris

Goshen Distr - not alphabetical

Richard Bennet, Lewis Bennet, then next
Selah Daniel 2190 or 3370 - 13 - 4 [3370 in real column is crossed out, 2190 wr to left]
skip 1 Peter Bennet
William Puryear Jnr
John Knott
Mary Briggs
Milly Harrison
Michael Satterwhite
David Knott Jr
Thomas Edwards
William Willingham for Charles Edwards
Chesley Daniel 22486 -18
Charles Wade
Richard Briggs on single men list at end

Tar River Distr by Wm Kennon (maybe) 1780 - not alphabetical

Revd George Roberts
John Boyd
John Jones
Amey Drewry
James West
John Shearman Sr
William Cocke 5221 - blank
skip3
James Daniel 4330 -10 - 6
Thomas Person esq
more Shearmans
William Allin
list of single men - Peter Gillam

[film 306819 has another Tar River List]

George Roberts 307a, 2sl 10-40, 1sl 5-10, 6 horses, 15 cattle, 36.16 money on hand, 95.0 money on interest

Epping Forrest Distr - not alphabetical

Charles R. Eaton esq
John Edwards
Joseph McDaniel
William Roberts

Fishing Creek Distr - not alphabetical

Poll Taxes - Pomfret Edwards, married man

306819 has another Fishing Creek Distr - not alph

Hunter, Williams, Parrish, Pettyford, Smith, Hicks, Reeves

Fort Creek Distr - not alphabetical

Harris Gillam
Shem Cooke, William Cooke
John Rust
John Nevil [he's been here on earlier lists, but may be Norvil as seen later]

James Cooke on married men list of poll taxes

Dutch Distr - not alphabetical

Richard Cooke

Michael Redwile [sic]

Merrimans here

Nap of Reed Distr - not alphabetical

John Taylor

James Cozart also Peter, Anthony, Jacob, David

Charles Jones

Film #1758773 has another Tar River list for 1780, Ss=slaves

George Roberts, 307 acres, 0Ss 50-60, 2 Ss 10-40, 1 Ss 5-10, 0Ss under 5, 6 horses, 15 cattle, £36.16 money on hand, £95.14.0 money in interest, 1 slaves ?-50

William Cocke 533 acres, 3 10-40 [this sheet doesn't say Ss], 1 under 5, 4 horses, 17 cattle, £656 on hand, no interest, total 5221

5 away: James Daniel 503 acres, 3 10-40, 3 5-10, 2 under 5, 7 horses, 12 cattle, total 4330.10.6

1782

"A list of persons and their Taxable property"

Nutbush - not alphabetical

Peter Cooke

Thomas Lanier

Samuel Searcy then next is

John Williams Daniel 929 acres, 4 negros <7 or from 50-60, 3 from 7 to 16 or 40 to 50, 2 from 6 to 40, 9 horse/mule, 30 cattle, -stock in trade, -carriage wheels, total val 722.14

Island Creek - alphabetical

William Cocke 720 acres, 3 negros <7 or from 50-60, 0 from 7 to 16 or 40 to 50, 5 from 6 to 40, 8 horse/mule, 21 cattle, total 1881 skip 2 Collins

William Cocke Jnr 553 acres, 2 <7 or from 50-60, 0 from 7 to 16 or 40 to 50, 3 from 6 to 40, 8 horse/mule, 16 cattle, total 559.-5

Thomas Daniel Pole Tax a married man [no numbers]

Glovers

William and Zachariah Hester

James Satterwhite

John Taylor esq and Lewis, Col. Wm, James

Spewmarrow - not alphabetical

John and Peter Oliver

John and James Downey

William Allin Senr

Caleb and Elizabeth Brasfield

Charles Gillam

Country Line - not alphabetical

William Royster Junr

M. Hunt

Yancy

Stephen Hester

Peter Cox

William Puryear, William Jnur, Robert, John

Abraham Hester

Samuel Harrison

Goshen - not alphabetical

Selah Daniel 200 acres, 0 <7 or from 50-60, 1 from 7 to 16 or 40 to 50, 2 from 6 to 40, 5 horse/mule, 25 cattle, total 305

Milly Harrison

Seth P. Poole

Thomas Edwards [I haven't been obsessive about this name at all, don't use as much of a marker]
far from Selah is

Chisley Daniel 1250 acres, 13 <7 or from 50-60, 12 from 7 to 16 or 40 to 50, 7 from 16 to 40, 9 horse/mule, 34 cattle, total 1994
next to Peter Bennet, then Peter for Richard Bennet

Joseph Crews

Joel Pope

medium later

Josiah Daniel 520 acres, 3 <7 or from 50-60, 3 from 7 to 16 or 40 to 50, 2 from 6 to 40, 6 horse/mule, 19 cattle, total 603
skip 1

James Knott then David Knott, then Jas Hester

Henderson's - not alphabetical

Charnick Cox

Joseph Daniel 245a, 4 <7 or from 50-60, 0 from 7 to 16 or 40 to 50, 1 from 6 to 40, 3 horse, 11 cattle, total 290
big skip

Reuben Daniel 0 acres, 0 <7 or from 50-60, 0 from 7 to 16 or 40 to 50, 0 from 6 to 40, 1 horse, 0 cattle, total 10
skip 6

Sarah Harrison

skip 5

James Daniel 800 acres, 0 <7 or from 50-60, 7 from 7 to 16 or 40 to 50, 5 from 16 to 40, 9 horse, 44 cattle, total 1128

skip 12 Philemon Hawkins

Thomas Satterwhite

Ragland's - not alphabetical

Elizabeth Currin next William Currin

Bromfield Ridley

Samuel Allin, John Gillam

Caleb Crews

Oxford - not alphabetical

this has Lewis Andersons, but I forgot to put them down before

Reuben Searcy and others

Henry Hester next

Robert Hester 157a... near James Hester

Thomas Crews skip 1 Gideon Crews

Tar River by Capt Langston 1782 - not alphabetical

George Roberts

Amey Drewry

John Boyd

John Jones

James Daniel 563 acres, 3 negros 16-40, 2 negros 7-16 or 40-50, 2 negros under 7 or over 50, 10 horses & mules, 11 cattle, amt of
assessment £613-12

William Allin

James Hester

Thomas Person

est of Ellis Drury

Nap of Reed - not alphabetical

Cozarts

Avin Tapley

Epping Forrest - not alphabetical

no Daniel or other names I took

Fishing Creek - not alphabetical

no Daniel or other names I took

Dutch - not alphabetical

Cooke Richard (2 entries or 2 people)

Cozart

Michael Redwile [sic]

Beaverdam - not alphabetical

John Good

John Allin, Jesse, Robert

Thomas Roberts

Fort Creek - not alphabetical

Harris Gillam

Shem Cooke, William

John Rust, George

1785

[completely alphabetical, no districts]

"Acres, County, Free Poll, Slaves, Wheels, Stud Horses, Price for Season, Stock in Trade"

Allins spread through A

Peter Bennet 368a Gran, 2, 1? [but not ever listed as gdn of Martin Daniel or for est of Daniel]

William Cocke 725?a, Gran, 1,6, rest blank

big skip

William Cocke Junr 533a Granv, 1, 6

John Williams Daniel 929a, Granv, 2, 5 top of D list

skip 14 (big)

Josiah Daniel 705, Granv 1, 6

skip 2

Chisley Daniel 1250, Granv, 1, 14, 2

skip 1 James Daniel 868a, Granv, 2, 9

next Joseph Daniel, 245a, Granv 1,1

next Reuben Daniel no land, 1 poll

skip 5

James Daniel no land, 1, 4

Amey Drewry

Robert Hester 200a Granv 1, 3 [new husband of Selah Daniel, these are the 200a left in John Daniel's will, he's gdn of Martin Daniel, the slaves are Jack, Hamblin and Rose as listed in the estate and guardian accounts for Martin, son of John Daniel.]

big skip

Robert Hester 357a Grnv 1-1

Puryears near top of P

couldn't see a Person

William Royster near top of R

George Roberts in middle of R

Searcy, 1 at top, others in middle

James Satterwhite medium near top

Taylor in middle

1786

[completely alphabetical, no districts]

"Acres, County, Free Poll, Slaves, Whites, Stud horses and their price, Pack of Play Cards, Stock in Trade"

Allins spread through A

no Peter Bennet [he goes to Person County per suit records]

William Cocke Senr 720, Gran, 1, 3, rest blank

skip

Charnock Cocke 120, Gran, 1, rest blank

William Cocke Junr 533, Gran, 1, 5 [far from Wm. Sr.]

Jno Williams Daniel 757a, Gran, 2, 5

skip 9 [pretty big]

Josiah Daniel 700a, Gran, 1, 6

skip 1

Chesley Daniel 1250, Gran, 2, 16

next Jno Daniel for self and Mrs. Sarah Daniel 630a, Granv 1, 7, 1 stud horse -16/ [it's in that column at least]

next Reuben Daniel 210a, Granv 1, 1

skip 1 Joseph Daniel 247a, Granv 1, 2

Robert Hester 200a, 1-3 [with Selah/Celia and Martin Daniel]

[Note: My James Daniel is now completely out of the county, so from here on I just took Daniel names, and sometimes Cocke and others- I often didn't take all the info for the Daniel names.]

1787

[alphabetical - I just took acreage]

Josiah Daniel 700a
skip 3
Thomas Daniel 12a
next Chesley Daniel 1250a
skip1 Joseph Daniel
[no Jno Williams Daniel]

Robert Hester 200a, 1-3 [with Selah/Celia and Martin Daniel]

1788

[alphabetical]

Chesley Daniel 1250a
med skip
Joseph Daniel 247a
big skip
Josiah Daniel 1000a
next Thos Daniel 449a

William Cocke has 720a, Gran, 0 free, 3 slaves, rest blank,

1789

[alphabetical]

Chessley Daniel, says not given in
med skip
Joseph Daniel 247a
big skip
Josiah Daniel 1000a
next Thos Daniel 449a

1790

[alphabetical]

Thomas Daniel 449a
skip 1 Lamuel Daniel [it's really not his S, but], no land
next Josiah Daniel 1000
big skip
Chesley Daniel 1250

1791

[alphabetical]

Thomas Daniel 266a
next Josiah Daniel 1000
skip 2 Leonard Daniel no land
big skip Joseph Daniel 247a
skip 2 Thomas Daniel no land
skip 1 Chesley Daniel 1525a [purch 275 fr Peter Bennett in Feb 1791]

1791

[this is another from film 306819]

Dutch Distr

Paschal, Brasfield, Joseph Hester, Tatom, Griggs, Veazey, Nance, Adcok, Ogilvie, Micajah Bullock Esq

Goshen Distr

lands, Situation of Land, White Poles, Black ditto, Stud Horses
John Knott 1090a Granville, 2-11, 1 Stud Horse "1 at 16/
ditto [=John Knott] 200a Franklin, blank numbers
David Knott 301a Granville 1-0
John Oliver 1000 Granville 1-5
skip
John LeMay 275a Granville, 1-3
skip Robert Hester ??4 Granville, 1-0

Thomas Edwards
Lewis LeMay 273/5a Granville 1-3
Thomas Daniel [no lands] 1 wh
next Richard Wade no land, 1wh
Richard Wade for Est Charles Edwards
P. Pools here
Michael Saterwhite 717a Granville 2-?2

Abrams Plains District list by Thomas Owen

Downey, Montague, Graves, Amis
[these may be on a different list, just can't pin down Chesley's district]
Chesley Daniel 1525a Granville, 0wh, 1blk
next Charles Wade 1010a Granville 1-4
next Thomas Person Esqr 36000a Granville 5-55
8 more entries for Thomas Person, no people, but land in Warren, Hallifax, Orang [sic], Casa?, Franklin, Gilford Rockingham, Anson, Wake
William Norman
Howel Lewis
Colo. Robert Lewis's Estate
James West
Mary Oliver
Willis Roberts
Graves
John Howard
Norman
Samuel Smith Junr
William Amis
Abraham Crenshaw

another sheet but prob same list [05 not sure, districts/lists just can't be determined, the papers are too separated, torn, etc]:

Leonard Daniel no land 1-1 next
James Daniel no land 1-0 next
Josiah Daniel 1321 Gran 1-7
another sheet but prob same list:
James Daniel (Cons), 0wh 3blk 3tot can only see slave Phillis, sheet torn
Gilliams around here, Cox, Henderson, Sarah Harrison and sons James, John & Richard
Gulielmas Smith
later John Williams Daniel, 1-3-4 Sam, John, Pegg, 1wh 3 blk 4tot
Harris Gilliam
there's a 1767 list sandwiched here then back to 1791

Tabbs Creek District

Joseph Daniel 247a 1-4

Henderson District:

Wiggins, Gilliam, Howel Moss, Searcy

306819 has a 1791 list

Island Creek District by Jas Lewis:

William Cocke with 720a, 1-5

Island Creek by Lewis Yancey:

Thomas Daniel 1wh-3bl, 266a
next Josiah Daniel 1-7, Granville 1000a, Cas'll 321a
skip 4 Gidian Cranshaw 0w-2bl 375a
skip 4 John Downey
skip 10 Thomas Vass 1-2, 417a
next Lenard Daniel 0w-1bl, no land

Country Line District by Lewis Yancey:

Young, Yancey, Royster, Stovall, Puryer, Yancey

continues after a break for other years

Fort Creek District:

Harris Gillam
Champion

Oxford District:

Hesters

Sherwood Harris

1792

[somewhat alphabetical]

Goshen Distr

Thomas Daniel Sen 256a 1-3

skip 2 Chesley Daniel 1525 0-17

Robert Hester 597a 1-4

Hend [sic] District:

Joseph Daniel 247a 1-4-5

Tar River District:

Bass, Hobgood, Howard

film 306819

1792

Oxford District by Rober Reid: parts faint

next list is "David Mitchel Esqr list continued, no year on it:

Wiggins, Rowland, Parish, Arthur Jordan, Williams, Burton

Tar River District by John Washington [alph]:

Capt. Peter Benitt 340a Gr, 2-7

ditto in Caswel 691a 0-0

ditto for Martin Daniel 200a Gr 0-0

Nut. District:

Bullock, Glover, Howel Moss

Raglands District by John Brodie, next page says list by Charles Eaton for John Brodie Esqr:

Peyton Wood no land, no numbers

next list no title, comes before Beaverdam, similar layout, slightly different writing, but could be Beaverdam:

Beaverdam District by John Pope Sr.

Mangrum [sic], Hariss Gillam, and other Gillams, part of list too dark

Fort Creek District by John Pope ?Jr?

followed by one sheet list dated August Court 1767, incl Gillam Harris and other Harris, William Nailing Constable, Pumphrey Edwards, John Nevills, John Pope, then some more 1767, see above

lots of 1793, then one for Tabbs Creek

unlabeled but dated 1792:

Hester, Parrish, Brodie, Bass, Allen

Thomas Crews

Gideon Crews 220a 1-0

Raglands District:

Peyton Wood 1026a 1-10

Joseph Crews

Abrams Plains District:

Howel Lewis

Hester, Montague, Chavis, Graves, several Downeys, Abraham Crenshaw, Mary Oliver

Epping Forest District:

Joseph McDaniel

Island Creek District:

Barnett

William Cocke 20a [maybe a faint 720, but I don't think so] 1-5

Hesters, Saturwhite

Nap of Reed District:

Cozart, Mangrum, Adcock

Nutbush District: [alph, but interrupted by another list that isn't alph which may be Dutch based on later page]
Bullock

[interrupting, unlabeled list: Hester, Merriman, Veazey, Griggs,]

back to Nutbush, no Daniel

Duch [sic] District: Merriman, Royster, Abraham Crenshaw, Graves, Hester, Ragsdale, Pumphrett Blackwell, Thomas Vass
more sheets for Nutbush scattered here

1793

Dutch District:
Bailey, Veazey, William Merryman, Griggs, Merriman, Adcock, Hester, Ogilvie

306819 has more 1793

Epping Forest:

Hunt, Mcdaniel (James and Joseph later), Fuller

unnamed district by Robert Reid, followed by his for Oxford, this has same layout and writing:
Harris, Williams, Hester, Mitchell, Anderson

Nutbush District: alph, no Daniel

Fort Creek:

Gillam

Tarr River District:

another Fort Creek list:

Island Creek:

Barnett, Hester, Bullock

William Cocke 20a, 1-6

Graves

list very faint in places, can't read

Abrams Plains: very faint

untitled list:

Joseph Daniel 263a 1-4

Lewis, Mangrom, Mitchel, Parrish

a later page says Hendersons District, looks like same layout and writing

Beaver Dam District:

Bailey, Fuller, Paschal

Henry Cocke 620a, 1-3

Pope, Champion

Nutbush District:

Bass, Adcock, Mangrom, Oglesby

small untitled list, grouped with the above Nutbush lists, different layout, followed by a small piece that says Island Creek; **probably**

Island Creek given the names:

Gideon Crews 282a 2wh-0bl

skip 2

Peyton Wood 1020a 3-10

skip 3

Tho. Crews 150a 1-1

Nap of Reed District:

Bullock, Adcock, Mangram, Ragland, Parrish

Goshen District [alph]:

Chesley Daniel 1525a 0-18

next Leonard Daniel 266a 1-3 [the middle 6 is gloopy, but I'm pretty sure]

next may be Thomas Daniel Jr no land 1-0, the whole name is very faint

Robert Hester 5997a 1-4

John Knott 1313a 1-12, 1 Stud Horse

David Knott 510a 1-10

John Lemay 275a 1-?6?

Lewis Lemay 506a 1-1
Josiah Mitchel 233a 0-2
John Olliver 815a 1-6
Michael Satterwhite
Wilkerson

Raglands District 20 Jul 1793

Country Line:

Leonard Daniel no land 1-1
Josiah Daniel 1320a 1-7
Hesters, Memucan Hunt, Royster, Stovall, Thomas Vass, Yancey

different unlabeled list, starter page may be the Hendersons list a bit later?:

Joseph Daniel 263.75a 104
next is definitely a Hendersons list:
Wiggins, Howel Moss, Gilliam

Fishing Creek District: Joseph McDaniel

Tabbs Creek District

1796

(some given in at Nov Ct, but some others at Feb 1797, May 1797 courts)

Henderson Distr., alph: land, Free polls, Slaves, B Tables [sic, for billiard table]
Joseph Daniel 674.5a, 2-5-0-0-0

Raglands Distr., alph, same
Gideon Crews
next Thomas Crews
next Hugh Currin
Henry Grizzle
some Hesters

Epping Forrest, alph: Land, Free polls, Slaves, Stud Horses, Town Lotts, [blank column]
James and Joseph McDaniel

Tabbs Creek, alph: Land, Free polls, Slaves, Stud Horses, Town Lotts, [blank column]

Fishing Creek, alph: Land, Free polls, Slaves, Stud Horses, Town Lotts, [blank column]

Beaverdam, alph: Land, Free polls, Slaves, Stud Horses, Town Lotts, [blank column]
Henry Cocke 560a, 1-3-0-0

Fort Creek, alph: Land, Free polls, Slaves, Stud Horses, Town Lotts, [blank column]
Cooke
Harris Gilliam

Dutch Distr., alph: Land, Free polls, Slaves, Stud Horses, Town Lotts, [blank column]
Charles Wade

Napp Read Distr., alph: Land, Free polls, Slaves, Stud Horses, Town Lotts, [blank column]

Oxford Distr., alph: Land, Free polls, Slaves, Stud Horses, Town Lotts, [blank column]
Caleb Crews

Tarr River Distr., alph: Land, Free polls, Slaves, Stud Horses, Town Lotts, [blank column]
James Knott

Goshen Distr., alph: Land, Free polls, Slaves, Stud Horses, Town Lotts, [blank column]
Thomas Daniel 0-1-0-0-0
next Thomas Daniel Senr 452a 1-3-0-0
Chesley Daniel 1525a 0-20-0-0 [but looks like 1525 wr over 1825]
next James Downey Admr for est David Knott
Charles Edwards
Memecan Hunt Esq
Ditto [=Memecan Hunt] for est Charles Edwards decd
next Robert Hester do [=gdn] for Martin Daniel 240a, 0-1-0-0
John Knott, John Knott Jr

John Oliver
Robert Wade do for Charles Wade

County [sic] Line Distr, alph: Land, Free polls, Slaves, Stud Horses, Town Lotts, [blank column]
Abraham Crenshaw
John Crews
William Crenshaw
Leonard Daniel 290a 1-2-0-0
next Josiah Daniel 700a 2-6-0-0
other Hesters
tons of Yancey

Abram Plains Distr, alph: Land, Free polls, Slaves, Stud Horses, Town Lotts, [blank column]
Gideon Crenshaw, Charles Crenshaw
James Downey, Senr and Junr, Robert Downey

Island Creek, alph: Land, Free polls, Slaves, Stud Horses, Town Lotts, [blank column]
James Cocke 0a 1-1-0-0
next ditto [=James Cocke] for William Cocke estate 720a 0-6-0-0

Nutbush Distr, alph: Land, Free polls, Slaves, Stud Horses, Town Lotts, [blank column]

1797

Land, F Polls, Slaves, T Lotts, S. Horses [different from before]

Nutbush
Joseph Daniel 674a 1-5-0-0
Bromfield Ridley est

Raglands Dist
Gideon Crews and Thomas

Epping Forest
James McDaniel for the White est [this was also in earlier, didn't take notes]
Joseph McDaniel

Tabbs Creek

Fishing Creek

Beaverdam Distr
Henry Cocke

Fort Creek
Anne Cooke

Dutch Distr
Malachiah Merrimon

Napp Reed Distr

Oxford Distr

Tarr River Distr

Goshen Distr
Charles Crenshaw
Thomas Daniel 452a 1-3-0-0
skip 2
Chesley Daniel 1525 0-18-0-0
John, Leonard, William Edwards
Robert Hester Ditto [=gdn] for M. Daniel 200a 0-1-0-0
Knott
Michael Satterwhite

County [sic] Line Distr
Leonard Daniel 290a 1-2-0-0
next Josiah Daniel 700a 1-6-0-0
Charles Edwards Estate by M. Hunt

other Hesters
tons of Yancey

Abrams Plains Distr

Downey, Robert, James Senr and Junr
William Daniel (Halif) 234a 0-0-0-0

Granville Deed Bk H523 John Brown of Craven to Wm Daniel of Halifax, 28 Oct 1768, £10, 234a Granv, bd Henry Jones' former line...in John Lewis' Branch, Lewis' line, Robert Hicks' line, Samuel Bentons, Philip Pryor's line, Augustine Bates' line. wit Phil Kearny, Burrley R. & Stephen Jett. pr Jul 1769.

Halifax NC WB 3-337: William Daniel wr 6 Feb 1796, pr Feb 1800, mentions Caroline Co VA, and a tract of land lying in Granville Co. chn Minnie Sexton, Ritter Saxon, son-in-law Calif Crief, Lewis Daniel, Frances Knight, Archibald Daniel, Willie Daniel, Elizabeth Daniel, Pattie Daniel; Wm. Daniel and Drewry Daniel get Granville Co land, Archibald gets land on S side of Burncourt Swamp. Wife Sarah.

Island Creek Distr

Nutbush Distr

"Given to the Court" [=late, altered, missing, etc?]
1797 Nov James Cocke 720a 1-5-0-0

1798

Land, F Polls, Slaves, T Lotts, S Horses

Henderson Distr

Joseph Daniel 674 [some fraction] 1-5-0-0
Daniel Kee 0a 1-0-0-0

Ragland's Distr

Gideon Crews
Hesters

Epping Forest

James McDaniel

Fishing Creek

Tabbs Creek

Hesters

Fort Creek

Beaverdam

Henry Cocke

Dutch Distr

Napper Reed

Oxford Distr

William Daniel 234a 0-0-0-0 [the Halifax guy]

Tarr River

Goshen Distr

John Downey
Chesley Daniel 1405a 0-16-0-0 [=120a, sold Aug 1797 to Thomas Daniel]
next
Thomas Daniel 452a 1-3-0-0
skip 4 D's
Thomas Daniel 120a 1-1-0-0 [purc 120a fr Chesley Daniel in Aug 1797]
Edwards
Robert Hester Ditto [=gdn] for M. Daniel 200a 0-0-0-0
Knott
John Oliver
Satterwhite

Country Line Distr

Leonard Daniel 290a 1-3-0-0
next

Josiah Daniel 700a 1-6-0-0
Hesters
tons of Yancey

Abrams Plains

Island Creek
James Cocke 720a 1-5-0-0

Nutbush Distr

1799
Land, Free Poles, Slaves, Town Lots, Studs, Price

Hendersons Distr
Joseph Daniel 775.5a 1-6-0-0

Raglands Distr
Gideon Crews
Hesters

Epping Forest
Edwards
McDaniel

Fishing Creek

Fort Creek

Napp Reed

Tabbs Creek

Tar River

Oxford
Caleb Crews

Goshen
John Downey
Chesley Daniel 1405a 0-12-0-0
next Martin Daniel 225a 1-1-0-0
next Thomas Daniel Senr 452a 0-3?-0-0 [may be 2 slaves]
skip 2
Thomas Daniel Junr 120a 1-2-0-0
Charles Edwards and other Edwards
Robert Hester 300a 1-3-0-0
Knott
Norman Lyne & Co.

Country Line
Leonard Daniel 0a 1-2-0-0
skip 1
Josiah Daniel 700a 1-6-0-0
William Daniel 0a 1-0-0-0
Hester, Yancey

Island Creek
James Cocke 720a 1-5-0-0

Nutbush

Abrams Planes [sic]
Downey, Hester

Dutch

Beaverdam

1800

Acres of Land, F Polls, Slaves, Town Lotts, S Horses

Hendersons Distr

Joseph Daniel 777.5a 1-7-0-0

Daniel Kee

Elijah Mitchel for est Thomas Satterwhite

Raglands Distr

Gideon Crews et al

Hesters

Epping Forest

James McDaniel 323a 1-0-0-0

Tabbs Creek

Fishing Creek

Samuel Lemay [first I recall seeing the surname?]

Fort Creek

Lewis Lemay

Beaverdam

Dutch

Napper Reed

Oxford

Caleb Crews

Tarr River

Goshen

Bressee [I no doubt missed it tons previously]

Thomas Daniel Senr 452a 1-3-0-0

next

Chesley Daniel Capt 1405 0-10-0-0

skip 1

Thos Daniel Junr 120a 1-2-0-0

Downey

Martin Daniel 240a 1-1-0-0

Robert Hester 300a 1-4-0-0

Lyne & Norman & Co

John Oliver

Smith and Mitchell Satterwhite

County [sic] Line

Charles and Abraham Crenshaw

Martain [sic] Daniel 0a 1-0-0-0

next Josiah Daniel 700a 1-6-0-0

next William Daniel 0a 1-0-0-0

Thomas Vass

tons of Yancey

Abram's Plains

James Cocke 720a 1-5-0-0

Robert Downey and James Sr and Jr

James Knott Junr

Thomas Vass Junr

Island Creek

Nutbush

no Daniel

Howel Moss Junr, Reubin Moss Senr, Samuel Moss

Howel Moss Senr
Turner Moss

1801

Acres of Land, Free Poles, B. Polls, Town Lotts, S. Horses
[I don't see a Samuel Bugg/Briggs to buy Martin's land in 1801]

Hendersons

Joseph Daniel 777 [and fraction] 1-7-0-0
Daniel Kee
Howel Moss et al

Raglands

Epping Forest

James McDaniel

Fishing Creek

Tabbs Creek

Hester

Fourt [sic] Creek

Napp Reed

Mangum [?these may have all been the ones spelled Mangrum in past lists, or not, see Beaverdam]

Dutch

Ledge of Rock Distr

[all familiar names from close districts in previous years]
James Key

Oxford

Caleb Crews

Tarr River

Gideon Crews
James Knott
Slaughter

Beaverdam

[these are the Mangrum not Mangum names]

Goshen

Joseph Crews
Thomas Daniel Senr 452a 0-3-0-0
next Thomas Daniel Junr 120a 1-2-0-0
skip 1
Chesley Daniel 1405 0--9-0-0
next Henry Daniel 0a 1-0-0-0
skip 1
John Downey
Martin Daniel 0a 1-0-0-0
Charles Edwards et al
John and Thomas Knott
Norman Lyne & Co
Mitchel Satterwhite et al

Country Line

Crenshaw, Abraham, Charles
William Daniel 0a 1-0-0-0
Thomas Vass
tons of Yancey

Abrams Plains

Stark Daniel 0a 1-0-0-0
James Downey Junr

Graves
William Hester
James Knott Junr
Thomas Vass Junr

Island Creek
James Cocke all blank

Nutbush
Absolam Crenshaw
Howell Moss

film 306819 for 1801

Countryline District:
Yancey [lots]
William Daniel no land 1-0

Nap of Reed:

Goshen District:
Thomas Daniel Snr 452a 0-3
skip 11
Thomas Daniel Jun 120a 1-2
Wilkinsons
big skip, later page
Chesley Daniel 1405a 0-9

Tabbs Creek District:

Beaverdam District:
Champion, Bailey, John Pope, Mangrum

Oxford District:
William Dannell/Dannile 2130a 2-4
Calup Crews

Henderson's District: parts very faint

Ledge of Rock District:
Bullock, Adcock

Nutbush District:
James McDaniel

Epping Forest District:

Raglands District:
Hester, Lemay, some very faint parts

Dutch District:
Fishing Creek District:
Fourt Creek District:
Tarr River District:

Island Creek District:
James Cock, no numbers

Abrams Plains District:
Montague, Hester, Graves, Downey
Stark Daniel no land 1-0
James Knott Junr 300a 1-0
Bullock

1802

Land, F. Polls, Slaves, T. Lotts, S. Horses

Hendersons
Joseph Daniel 777.5a 1-7-0-0
Daniel Kee

Howell Moss et al

Raglands

Gideon Cruze 282a 1 wh, 2 bl, near Hester and Currins
Hesters
John Lamay [I really haven't watched for it at all]
Ragland, Satterwhite

Epping Forest

James McDaniel

Fishing Creek

Beaverdam

Dutch

Ledge of Rock

Nap Reed

Mangrums

Oxford

Abrams Plains

Downey
Robert Hester 0a 1-0-0-0 next to William Hester
Thomas Vass Junr

Goshen

Samuel Briggs 200 0-2-0-0 [this is no doubt Martin's land, sold to "Bugg" in 1801, also in same relative place on B list as are Daniels on theirs, i.e. the very first of each]
William Daniel 0a 1-0-0-0
next Thomas Daniel Senr 452a 0-3-0-0
next Chesley Daniel 1405 0-9-0-0
skip 1
Thomas Daniel Junr 120a 1-3-0-00
skip 1
K. James Daniel 0a 1-1-0-0 [born 1766, where has he been? - in [Person tax lists](#)]
next Samuel Daniel 0a 1-0-0-0
next George Daniel 0a 1-2-0-0
Downey
Charles Edwards et al
James, Thomas, John Knott
Mitchel Satterwhite et al

Country Line

Crenshaw
Martin Daniel 0a 1-0-0-0
next Chesley Daniel Junr 0a 1-0-0-0
next
Josiah Daniel 700a 0-6-0-0
next James Daniel 0a 0-0-0-0
next William Daniel 0a 0-0-0-0
Robert Hester 0a 1-0-0-0 [and others]
Vass
Yancey

Island Creek

James Cocke 720a 2-3-0-0
Robert Downey

Nutbush

Tabbs Creek

Fourt [sic] Creek

Samuel Lamay

Tarr River

[1803 on, I'm not taking down every district name when there's no interesting surname, not taking as many of the side names; I'm just looking for new stuff and changes, showing disposition of land, etc.]

1803

Land, Free poles, Slaves Town Lotts, Stud Horses

Goshen

Samuel Bugg [sic] 200a 0-2-0-0

James K. Daniel 0a 1-1-0-0

skip 3

Thomas Daniel Senr 452 0-3-0-0

skip 2

Thomas Daniel 120a 1-2-0-0

John Downey

George Daniel 0a 1-3-0-0

skip 1

Chesley Daniel 1405a 1-10-0-0

James and Charles Edwards

John Oliver

Country Line

Crenshaws

Josiah Daniel 700a 1-6-0-0

next Martin Daniel 0a 1-0-0-0

next William Daniel 0-1-0-0

Abrams Planes

Woodson Daniel 0a 2-0-0-0

film 306819

1803

Hendersons District:

Joseph Daninel 777.5a 1-7

next Daniel Kee

Wiggins

Fort Creek District:

Oxford District:

Dutch District:

Island Creek:

Hester, Cock, Allen, Downey, Barnet,

?new list, no label?

Meadows, Adcock, Mangum, Cozart

?maybe new list, no label?

Thomas Vass, Hester, Stovall,

Josiah Daniel 700a 1-6

next Martin Daniel no land, 1-0

skip 5 William Daniel ?Jr? no land 1-0

Country Line District:

Robert Hester, West

Dutch District:

Tabbs Creek District:

Ledge of Rock District: parts very faint

Epping Forest District:

Ragland's District:

Hester, Ragland, Parrish

Nut Bush District:

Goshen District:

Thos Knott, Wilkerson, Satterwhite
Thos Daniel 120a 1-2
skip 5 George Daniel no land 1-3
next James Knott
skip
Chisley Daniel 1405a 1-10
big skip
James K. Daniel no land 1-1
skip Thos Daniel ?Snr? [really not sure] 452a 0-3

Tar River District:

Russell, James Knott, Shearwood Harriss, Hobgood, Landers, Oakley

Abrams Plains District:

Norman
Woodson Daniel no land 2-0
Amis, Thomas Vass Junr, Bullock, Downey, Montague

1804

Land, Free Poll, Slaves, T. Lotts, St. Ho's, M?? [it's not the mils of tax monies, probably for Machinery], Saws?, Tax?, Stores

Raglands

Gideon Crews
John and Rich'd Lamay

Country Line

Martin Daniel 0a 0-1
next Josiah Daniel & son "not handed in their Lists" [see Goshen below]

Hendersons

Joseph Daniel 777.5a 1-8

Abrams Plains

Stark Daniel 0a 1-1

Goshen

George Daniel 0a 2-3
skip 1
Thomas Daniel Junr 120a 2-2
next Thomas Daniel Senr 452a 0-3
next William Daniel 0a 1-1
next Chesley Daniel 1405a 1-10
next James Daniel & Brothers 900a, 3-4
skip1
Josiah Daniel 700a 1--7 [the actual taxable here may be Joshua, Josiah Sr. has turned 60, Joshua was born in 1782. Goshen and Country Line bordered each other, so crossover listings was not surprising.]

1805

Acres of Land, Free Polls, Slaves, Town Lotts, Stud Horses, Cotton Machines, Tannery, Stores

Hendersons

Joseph Daniel 777.5a 1-7

Goshen

George Daniel 0a 1-2
skip 1
John Downey
skip 2
Joshua Daniel 0a 1-0
next Josiah Daniel 700a 0-8 [first glance would be read as Jonah. Josiah has turned 60 and is no longer taxable.]
next Chesley Daniel 1631a 0-8 [=+226a, part of a 276a grant to Chesley in Feb 1805]
next James Daniel & Brothers 900a 2-6
skip 2
Thomas Daniel 120a 1-3
next Thomas Daniel 452a 1-3

Country Line Distr

Crenshaws

William Daniel 0a 1-0
next Starke Daniel 0a 1-1
next Chesley Daniel 0a 1-0

Nutbush

Zadock Daniel 555a 1-6?

1806

Acres of Land, Free Polls, Slaves, Town Lotts, Stud Horses, Stores, Tannery, Billiard Table, Machinery, No. Saws

Hendersons

Josiah Daniel 777.5 1-8 [it's really not spelled Joseph here, but it's Joseph]

Goshen

George Daniel 0a 1-2
next Thomas Daniel Senr 450a [sic] 1-5
skip 2
Thomas Daniel Junr 120a 1-2
skip 1
Chesley Daniel Senr 1631a 0-8
skip 1
Josiah Daniel ?junr? 0a 1-0
next James Daniel & Brothers 900a 3-5

Country Line

Crenshaw
William Daniel 0a 1-0
next Chesley Daniel Junr 0a 1-0
next Martin Daniel 0a 1-0

Abrams Plains

Stark Daniel 0a 1-3
skip 3
Josiah Daniel 700a 1-7

Nutbush

Zadock Daniel 555a 1-5-0-0-1 [Store]

1807

Land, Free Poles, Slaves, Tannery, Stores, Stud horses, Machinery

Abrams Plains

Stark Daniel 0a 1-3

Goshen

Thomas Daniel 452a 0-4
skip 4
Thomas Daniel 120a 1-2
next George Daniel 0a 1-2
next Chesley Daniel Sen 1631a 0-7
next James Daniel and Brothers 1179a 2-5-1-1

Hendersons

Joseph Daniel 777.5a 0-7
next Chesley Daniel 0a 1-2

Country Lyne [sic]

Martin Daniel 0a 1-0
next William Daniel 0a 1-0
next Josiah Daniel 700a 0-8

Nutbush

Zadok Daniel 555a 1-6

1808

Land Free Polls, Slaves, T Lotts, S Horses, Stores, Tannery, B Tables

Abrams Plains

Stark Daniel 0a 1-4

Country Line

Joseph Daniel 700a 0-9? [This is actually Josiah.]

next William Daniel 0a 1-0

next Martin Daniel 0a 1-0

Fishing Creek

Hendersons

Joseph Daniel 772.5a 1-6

next Chesley 0a 1-2

Nutbush

Zadock Daniel 0a no numbers [i.e. 0-0]

Goshen

Thomas Daniel 452a 0-4

skip 5

Thomas Danil [sic] Junr 120a 1-2

next Chesly Daniell 1631a 0-5

skip 1

Woodson Daniel & B. 1179a 3-5-0-1 [store]

next George Daniel 0a 1-2

1809

Country Line

William Daniel 0a 1-0

Chesley Daniel 0a 1-0

Martin Daniel 0a 1-0

Josiah Daniel 700a 1-10

[all together the only D-names here]

Goshen

George Daniel 0a 1-3

next Chesly Daniel Senr 1631 0-6

next W. & Beverly Daniel 1179a 2-5-1 [store]

skip 5

Thomas Daniel Senr 452a 0-4

skip 1

Thomas Daniel 120a 1-2

Henderson

Joseph Daniel 777.5a 1-7

next Chisley Daniel 0a 1-1

Nutbush

Zadok Daniel 555a 1-5

1810

Country Line District: parts too faint

Josiah Daniel 700a 0-10

Hesters [lots]

Dutch District: parts too faint

Epping Forest: parts too faint

Fishing Creek: parts too faint

Fort Creek: parts too faint

Goshen District: parts too faint

I think it's alph and the D page is illegible

Hendersons: parts too faint

Ledge of Rock: parts too faint

Nap Read: parts too faint

Nut Bush: parts faint, I think D list had no Daniel

Oxford: parts too faint

Raglands: parts too faint
Tabbs Creek: legible, no Daniel
Tar River: legible, no Daniel
Beaver Dam: legible, no Daniel

1811

Abrams Plains District:
Stark Daniel no land 1-4

Beaver Dam District:
Country Line District: only has H-Z
Dutch District:
Epping Forrest District:
Fort Creek District:
Fishing Creek District:

Goshen District:
George Daniel no land 1-3
Thomas Daniel Senr 452a 1-6
skip 1
Capt. Chisley Daniel 1631a 0-5
next Woodson & Beverly Daniel 1179a 2-7-0[Town Lotts]-1[Store]-1[Tannery]
skip 4
Thomas Daniel Junr 120a 1-1

Hendersons District:
Joseph Daniel 777[.5?]a 1-9
next Chesley Daniel no land 1-1
next Thomas Daniel no land 1-0

Island Creek District:
Ledge of Rock District:

Nut Bush District:
James Daniel 636.5a 1-25
skip
Zadock Daniel 450a 1-6

Nap of Reed District:
Oxford District:

Raglands District:
Lemay

Tabbs Creek District:
Tar River District:

1812

Abrams Plains District: parts faint
Beaverdam District:

Country Line District:
Martin Daniel 111a 1-0
William Daniel 111a 1-0
Stark Daniel no land 1-3
Samuel Daniel no land 1-0
[they are the only D names]

Dutch:
Epping Forest:
Fort Creek: parts too faint
Fishing Creek:

Goshen District:
very faint, but it's them:
Chisley Daniel 16?32?a 0-4
next Woodson & ???? Daniel 1179a 1-11, if store is marked it's really faint [I can't make out Beverly, J---, Bros, or anything, but there's

something]
next George Daniel Estate no numbers except possible some slaves

Hendersons:
Island Creek District:
Ledge of Rock:
Nap of Reed:

Nut Bush:
Zadock Daniel 551 1-5

Oxford:
Tabbs Creek:
Tar River:
unlabeled district most too faint:

1813

Abrams Plains:
Beaver Dam:

Country Line District:
Samuel Daniel no land 1-0
Stark Daniel no land 1-5
Martin Daniel 115a 1-0
William Daniel 100a 1-0
all together, only one other name at start of D list (Downey)
Knott, Noblin (William, John), Royster, Stovall, West, Young, Yancey

Dutch:
Epping Forest:
Fort Creek:
Fishing Creek:

Goshen District:
Thomas Daniel Sen 549a 1-6
skip 1
Joseph Daniel 550a 1-4
next Hensa-ry Daniel [can't really make it Henry, I'm thinking this is a messed up entry for Chesley?] no land 1-0
next Woodson & Bevely [sic] Daniel 2810a 1-10 [no store marked] [=1631+1179]
next Patsey Daniel no land 0 free poles, 2 slaves [isn't this Martha widow of George?]

Henderson District:
James Daniel no land 1-1
Joseph Danniel 787.5 1-9

Island Creek:
Ledge of Rock:
Oxford:

Raglands:
Gideon Crews Sen and other Crews, [I wasn't looking hard for them recently]
Lemay (Richard, Lewis, John)

Tar River:
Tabbs Creek:

Nutbush:
James Daniel 634.5 1-27
skip 3
Zadock Daniel 550a 1-7

Nap of Reed:

1814

Abrams Plains:
Beaverdam:

Country Line District:

Martin Daniel 115a 1-0

Dutch:

Epping Forest:

Fort Creek:

Fishing Creek:

Goshen District:

Thomas Daniel Senr 552a 1-6

Thomas Daniel Junr no land 1-0

Woodson & Beverly Daniel 2820a 1-14

skip 1

Joseph Daniel no land 1-0

Walter Daniel no land 0-0

for his mother [doesn't have ditto, but it's under Walter] 750a 1-3

Hendersons District:

Joseph Daniel 98.5 1-8 [could almost look like 987 with small 2, but the 7 should be part of the fraction 1/2, his other fractions are vertical, but there are 2 like this where it might be 987 and just not a numerator for the 1/2, yeah I think it's the latter]

Island Creek:

Knap of Reeds:

Ledge of Rock:

Nutbush:

Oxford:

Raglands:

Tar River:

Tabbs Creek:

1815

[some of these are the long narrative kind, I won't be looking hard for other names]

Hendersons District:

Joseph Daniel enters one thousand acres of land on the waters of Anderson Swamp bounded by the lands of William Hawkins, H[superscript "rs" maybe?] Gilliam and others worth three dollars per acre including improvements. Valuation in Dollars & Cents 3000. 0 -9 [free-black poles]

Nutbush District:

James Daniel owns one tract of land adjoining the lands of Joel Smith & others containing six hundred & thirty four & a half acres at the value of four Dollars per acre with the improvements thereon. Valuation of Acres 634.5, 4 \$per acre, Total 2538, 0-7
skip 1

James Daniel &c. no description no land or pole numbers, 1 store

[back to the short kind of lists]

Tabbs Creek:

Fourt Creek:

Fishing Creek:

Island Creek:

Tar River:

Dutch District [long kind]:

Ledge of Rock [short]:

Nap of Reed [short]:

Oxford [short]:

list for Abrams Plains and Oxford with parts covered by other paper, then

Abrams Plains [short]:

Samuel D. Daniel no land 1-0

Raglands [short]:

Epping Forest [long]:

Beaver Dam [short]:

Goshen District [short]:

W & Beverley Daniel no pole numbers, land in G.C. [Granv] 275a value in Dollars 518.75

ditto no pole numbers, G.C. 1355a [not sure on first 5], val 4146

ditto no pole numbers, ditto 900a, val 2250

ditto no pole numbers, ditto 279a, val 697.50

next

William Daniel 1-0, land in G.C. [Granv], 110a, value in Dollars 220

Country Line District [short]:

Stark Daniel 1-4 no land

next Samuel Daniel 1-0 no land

next Martin Daniel 1-0, G.C. 115a, val 2.50 [yes. 2.50]

only one other D name

1816

Country Line name acres of Land, val per acre, total value, whites, slaves, situated

[the only D names here are Daniel]

Martin Daniel 115a 2, 230, 1-0

Stark Daniel 0-0-0-1-3

Samuel Daniel & for 0-0-0-1-0

Elizabeth Daniel 197a 3, 390, 1-1 Grassy Creek

William Daniel 105a 2, 230, 1-0

Nutbush name, acres land, where situated, val per acre, the valuation, whites, slaves, t Lotts, S Horse, Taverns

James Daniel 63.5a, Island Cr, 4, 2538, 0-9 [this must be my error for his 634.5 acres]

Goshen name, Local Situation, No. of Acres, Value per Acre, The Whole Val, White, Slaves

Thomas Daniel, Waters arons Cr, 610a, 2, 1220, 1-6

next Woodson Daniel &

Beverly Daniel, Grassy Creek 275a, 2.125, 687:00, 1-13

ditto 1130a, 3.5?, 3955 [no numbers]

ditto 226a, 3.50, 791, no numbers

ditto 479a, 2.25, 2947, no numbers

[N.B. The first three properties add up to Chesley's 1631a. It seems the 120a he sold to Thomas Daniel was part of the original 1250a Chesley bought in 1764, leaving that tract at 1130a.]

Oxford

Samuel Daniel 1-0 [no land description]

Do [=Samuel Daniel] for John Nuttall &c 0-0-1 [store]

Hendersons name acres of land, The local situation, Dollars, & cents per acre, Whole amount in dollars, and cents, White Polls, Slaves, [the usual other columns]

Joseph Daniel 761.5a in Andersons Swamp 3.00, 2944.50, 0-10

next Thomas Daniel 2 white polls

1816 [from film 306819]

Abrams Plains:

Beaverdam:

Country Line District:

Stark Daniel no land 1-3

Samuel Daniel & for 1-0

Elizabeth Daniel 197a, val per acre 3, total 591, 1-1, Grass Creek

Martin Daniel 115a val per acre 2, total 230, 1-0

William Daniel 115a, val per acre 2, total 230, 1-0

Dutch [sort of long kind]:

Epping Forest:

Fishing Creek:

Goshen District:

first pages very faint but has

Thomas Daniel, waters of ??? [but I'm not seeing Grassey Ck as in next], 610a, val per acre 2, total 1220, 1-6

Woodson Daniel & Beverly Daniel, Grassy Ck, 275a, val per acre 2.??[2.20-2.25], total 607.??, 1-15

ditto [names], location not dittoed, 1130, 3.50, total 3955, no pole numbers

Hendersons:

Joseph Daniel, but numbers very faint, 9?7.5, location looks like Andersons Swamp. I'm not sweating the values, looks like no pole numbers. If there's another Daniel I'm missing it.

Island Creek:

Ledge of Rock:

Nutbush:

James Daniel 634.5a Island Creek, val 4, total 2538, 0-9

Nap of Reed:

Raglands:

Tar River:

Oxford District:

Jam?? Daniel 1-0, no land [it's not Samuel]

film 306819 has an

1816 voter list for appointment of electors of President and Vice President of the United States, 14 Nov 1816, names numbered consecutively

#19 Thomas Daniel

#30 Joseph Daniel ?jr?

1817

Fishing Creek too faint

Beaverdam too faint

Country Line District:

William Daniel 1-0, 115a Grassey Creek, \$2/acre, total 230

Elizabeth Daniel 0-2, 197 Grassey Creek, \$3/acre, total 591

Martin Daniel ?1-0, 115a Grassey Creek, \$2/acre, total 230

Estate of Mr. Walter/Watters 00-12 400a Jonathans Creek, \$3/acre, total 1200

Stark Daniel 1-4, no land

Abrams Plains

Tar River too faint

Nut Bush District:

James Daniel 634.5a between N.B. Creek, \$4/acre, total 2538

Goshen District:

very faint, these are real guesstimates, I can't get the values right at all ? & B? Daniel [5 entries, no poles]

?---a on Cl---- ----?

?-40a on Grass Creek

?275a on Mountain Creek

1130a on Mountain Creek

?-70a on Mountain Creek

skip

H/T----Daniel 53-a on Arons Creek 1-4 [I think it's Thomas]

Woodson Daniel 184a on Grass Creek, \$5/acre total 920

Island Creek too faint

Hendersons too faint

Oxford too faint

Epping Forest too faint

Ledge of Rock

Dutch

Raglands

Nap of Reed

Tabbs Creek

1818

Tabb Creek

Napp Reeds

Nutbush District:

James Daniel 634.5a [I can't make out location, ends in Creek], total 2538

Island Creek too faint, but I don't think there's a Daniel

Abrams Plains too faint

Country Line:

Martin Daniel 115a Grassey Creek, \$2/acre, total 230, 1-0

William Daniel 115a Grassey Creek, \$2/acre, total 230, 1-0

Stark Daniel no land 1-4

Oxford too faint
Epping Forest
Fort Creek
Fishing Creek

Hendersons District:

Thos Daniel 145a, \$5/acre, total 725, on Waters N. Bush, 1-1
Joseph Daniel 980.5a, \$3/acre, total 2941.5, on Anderson Swamp, 0-9

Goshen District:

W & B Daniel 834a, \$3/acre, total 2502, on water G.C. [Grassey Creek] no poles
ditto 279a, \$2/acre, total 558, ditto, no poles
ditto 226a, \$2/acre, total 452, ditto, no poles
ditto 1130a, \$4/acre, total 4520, ditto, no poles
ditto 275a, \$2.50/acre, total 687.5, ditto, no poles
ditto 185a, \$6/acre, total 710, on G. Creek, 1-17
Samuel Daniel for Elizabeth Daniel 207a, \$5/acre total 1035, G. Creek, 0-? [my typo] skip 1
Thos Daniel by son Wm 831.75a [not sure on fraction], \$2.50, total 2079.75, A. Creek, 1-6

Raglands
Ledge Rock
Tabbs Creek
Tar River
Beaver Dam
Dutch

1819

Abrams Plains
Beaverdam

Country Line District:

Elizabeth Daniel 211a, \$3/acre, total 633, Grassey Creek, 0-1
Samuel Daniel no land, 1-0
Martin Daniel 115a, \$2/acre, total 230, Grassey Creek, 1-0

Dutch
Epping Forest
Fishing Creek
Fort Creek

Goshen District:

William Danniell Jr. 1100a, \$2/acre, total 2200, Aarons Creek, 1-7

Hendersons District:

Chesley Daniel Extr for Thos Daniel 318a, \$3/acre, total 954, And. Swamp, no poles
Nelly Daniel 362.5a, \$4/acre, total 1450, And. Swamp, 0-8
Thomas Daniel 145a, \$5/acre, total 725, Crooked Run, 1-1

Island Creek
Ledge of Rock
Nap of Reed

Nutbush District:

Daniel & Griffin, 1 store
James Daniel 634.5a, \$4.33 1/2/acre, total 2749, Island Creek [the fractions are tricky, these are approx.]

Oxford
Raglands
Tabbs Creek
Tar River

1820

Abrams Plains
Beaver Dam

Country Line:

William Daniel 115a Grassy Creek, 230, 0-0
Walter Daniel no land, 1-0

Martin Daniel 115a Grassy Creek, 230, 1-0
Samuel Daniel & Eliza Daniel 180a Grassy Creek, 360, 1-1

Dutch
Epping Forest
Fishing Creek
Fort Creek

Hendersons District:
John Daniel no land 1-0
Nelly Daniel 367.7a And. Swamp, 1087, 0-6
Thomas Daniel no land 1-1
Thomas Daniel for Orphans of C. Daniel 318a A. Swamp, 1174, 0-0

Island Creek
Ledge of Rock
Nap Reed

Nutbush District:
James Daniel 634.5a Island Creek, 1903.??, 0-8
ditto 1072a Grasse Creek, 4874, 0-0
Daniel & Griffin no land, 1-0, 1 store \$1000

Oxford
Raglands
Tabbs Creek
Tar River

1821

Abrams Plains
Beaverdam

Country Line:
Martin Daniel 115a G.C. [Grassy Creek], 230, 1-0
Samuel Daniel no land 1-0
do for Elizabeth 180a G.C. 540, 0-1
William Daniel 115a G.C., 402.50, 0-0

Dutch
Epping Forest
Fishing Creek
Fort Creek

Goshen District:
Walker K. Danniell [sic] no land 1-0, amount tax .65 [this is probably Walter, but written clearly as Walker]
skip 1
Thos Daniel by Wm Daniel Junior 832.5a Arons Creek, 2080.83 [approx], 1-6, amount tax 8.71
(Free) Daniel 20a Bear Skin, 50, 1-0, amount tax .15 or .65

Hendersons District:
John Daniel no land 1-0, amt tax .65
Nelly Daniel 362.5a Andersons Swamp, 1450, 0-6, amt tax 6.80
Thomas Daniel no land 1-1, amt tax 1.30

Nutbush District:
James Daniel 634.5a Gilliams Branch, 1903.50, 0-7, 1 store \$5000
ditto 1103a Grassy Creek, 4412, 0-0
no amount tax give for him

Nap Reeds
Oxford
Raglands
Tar River
Tabbs Creek
Ledge Rock
Island Creek

1822

Abrams Plains District:

James Daniel 1000a Grassy Creek, no values or poles

ditto ditto 637a [3 not too good, maybe 657] ditto for Grassy Creek, val 6912, 0 free poles, 7 slaves, tax 18.37.5

Beaverdam

Country Line:

Samuel Daniel 180a, no location given, ?720 val, 1-0, amt tax 2.09

Dutch

Epping Forest

Fishing Creek

Fort Creek

Goshen District:

Bev & Judith Daniel no land, 0-7, amt tax 4.55

Beverly Daniel 226a Mountain C, val 226

ditto 100a Mountain C, val 100

ditto 200a Grassy, val 400, amt tax 7.37

ditto 70a Fishing, val 70

ditto 1100a Grassy, val 2750

ditto 100a Grassy, val 100

skip 1

Jas Daniel (Jno & Bev) [Jno tricky but fairly sure], 1405a Mountain, val 5620, no poll numbers, amt tax 11.24

skip 2

Wm Daniel Jr. 862.1/3 [or 1/2], [maybe Mountain], val 2105.83, 1-5, amt tax 8.11

Wm Daniel Senr 115a Grassy, val 230, amt tax .46

Woodson Daniel 20a Grassy, no val given, 1-0, amt tax .65

Wilkerson Daniel 20a Bear Skin, val 30, 0-1, amt tax .11

Hendersons District:

John Daniel no land 1-0, amt tax .65

Nelly Daniel [with a John scratched out before her name] 342.5 or 362.5a A. Swamp, val 1087.50, 0-4, amt tax 4.77

Sephas Daniel no land, 1-2, amt tax 1.95

Thomas Daniel no land, 1-2, amt tax 1.95

Island Creek

Ledge of Rock

Nutbush District:

James & Nathl Daniel no land 1-1, amt tax 1.30

[note only one poll, Nathaniel is 24-25, so James must be over 60, i.e. b. by 1761!!!!, even better for my John d.1779 theory (which I haven't published yet).]

Oxford

Nap Reeds

Raglands District:

Willis Daniel no land, 1-0, amt tax .45

Tar River

Tabbs Creek

1823

Abrams Plains

Beaverdam

Country Line District:

Samuel Daniel no land 1-0, amt tax .65

Wm Daniel Senr 115a G. Creek, val 287.50, no poles, amt tax .58

Fishing Creek

Fort Creek

Epping Forest

Dutch

Goshen District:

William Daniel for self & father 833a [and a fraction or 8335a] Aarons Creek, val 2083.35 [no guarantee on the number or the decimal], 1-1 or 1-7, amt tax 9.57

Woodson Daniel Esqr for John, James & Beverly Daniel 1005a [has ditto for Aarons Creek, but just above had been Grassy Creek] val. 4020, no poles, amt tax 8.4
ditto for Beverly Daniel 226a [has ditto for Aarons Creek, but...] val 339, 0-6
ditto for Beverly Daniel 1100a [has ditto for Aarons Creek, but...] val 2750
ditto for Beverly Daniel 55a [has ditto for Aarons Creek, but...] val 110, amt tax 10.10
ditto for Beverly Daniel 100a [has ditto for Aarons Creek, but...] val 200
ditto for "Beverly Daniel 69a Fishing Creek, val 69

Hendersons District:

Cephas Daniel no land, 0-2, amt tax 1.30

Thomas Daniel no land 1-1, amt tax 1.30

skip 1

Nelly Daniel 362a [and a fraction] Anderson Swamp, val 1087.50, 0-4, amt tax 4.78

Island Creek

Ledge of Rock

Nap of Reeds

Nutbush District:

Nathaniel Daniel no land 1-0, amt tax .65

James Daniel 1100a Island Ck, val 4476

ditto 657a Island Ck, val 1912.50, 0-8, amt tax 18.00

Oxford

Raglands District:

Willis Daniel no land 1-0, amt tax .65

Tabbs Creek

Tar River

1825

sample explanation before many of these next lists: "Tax for 1825 levied at February Term per 1826, 8¢ on each \$100 value of land and 25¢ on each poll. Poor tax: 10¢ on each \$100 value of land and 30¢ on each poll."

[I'm not taking district names if no Daniel there.]

Abrams Plains:

acres, situation, val/acres, Total valuation, free polls, slaves, stud horses, Price per Season, Town Lots, comment column [e.g. retail store], =\$Amount Tax

Henry M Daniel & Co, 0a, 1wp, 1 Retail Store, =.75

do for Thomas Brown 2002a, ditto for Island Ck, \$4/a, 8008, 21 slvs, =34.97 Country Line:

no Daniel

Currins

John Noblin

Hester [but they're also elsewhere I didn't take]

Goshen:

Merriman Daniel 120a, Grassy Ck, 1.50/a, 180.00, no poll, no slvs, =.44

next Thomas Daniel By Exr 452a, Grassy Ck, 2/a, 904.00, 6 slv, =6.67

skip 1

William Daniel 115a, Grassy Ck, 2/a, 230.00. no poll, no slv, =.55

next Woodson Daniel for B Daniel:

1405a Mountain, 4/a, 5620.00, no poll, 9slv, =30.11

126a ditto, 1/a, 126.00, no numbers or total

1100a ditto, 2.50/a, 2750.00, no numbers of total

55a ditto, 1/a 55.00, no numbers or total

200a ditto, 1.50/a 300.00, no numbers or total

440a Grassey Creek, 2/a 880.00, no numbers or total

Henderson:

Cephas Daniel 1fp, 2slvs, =2.25

next Nelly Daniel 361.5a, Nutbush, 3/a, 1084.50, no poll, 3 slv, =4.85

Daniel and William Stamper here

Nutbush:

J & NC Daniel, 2 poll, 2 slv, =3.00

skip 4

James Daniel 637a Island Creek, 3/a, 1411.00, no poll, 15 slv, =27.83

ditto 1000a, Grassy Creek, 5/a, 5000.00, no numbers or total

Raglands:

Gideon Crews

ditto for Jemima Crews

Willis Daniel 1 poll, =.75

Peytons Woods Estate 353a Island C, 4/a, 1532.00, no poll, 6 slv, =8.18

John Lemay on Houlets Ck

skip 1 Richard U? Lemay on Fishing Ck

Samuel Lemay

1832

name, acres, val/a, total, location, free poll, slvs, =amt tax

Abrams Plains:

Last name cut off, could be Daniel, land fits: James B. ----el? 1100, 4700.00, GC, 1 poll 11 slaves, =12.69

Country Line:

Henry M Daniel, 1 poll, 3 slv, =1.88 or 1.58

next ditto for Nancy Daniel 400a, 3/a, Grassy C, 1200, no poll, 9 slv, =6.03

Thomas Noblin

Fort Creek:

John P. Lemay

Goshen:

Jessee Daniel 1 poll, =.47

next William Daniel 45a Grassy C, 2/a, 230.00, no poll, no slvs, =.35

skip 3

Elijah Daniel 1 poll, =.68

Henderson:

Nelly Daniel 256a Andersons Swamp, 3/a, 768.00, no poll, 2 slv, =2.10

next Cephas Daniel 1 poll 3 slv, =1.85

Oxford:

Mitchell Daniel 1 poll, =.47

Raglands:

Agness Daniel no poll, 1 slv, =.47

next Willis Daniel [looks like Uilles] 257.25a, 1.50/a, 385.875, Harold C, 1 poll 1 slv, =1.52

Samuel and John Lemay

1833

[=laid at Feb 1834 court]

Abrams Plains:

Elijah Daniel 108a GC, 150.00, 1 poll, no slv, =.68

skip 3

James B. Daniel 1092a GC, 4700.00, 1 poll, 12 slv, =10.84

next Nathaniel C. Daniel 605.25a GC, 2421, 1 poll, 12 slv, =8.11

Country Line:

John Daniel 1 poll, =.40

and for Nancy Daniel 400a, 3/a, GC, 120.00, no poll 9slv, =5.14

skip 3

Henry M Daniel 1 poll, 6 slv, =2.80

Thomas and Richard Noblin

Fort Creek:

John P Lemay for est Lewis Lemay, Lucy Lemay

Goshen:

Jesse Daniel 1 poll, =.40

Hendersons:

Cephus Daniel 1 poll, 2 slv, =1.60

Island Creek:

Richard W/U Lemay

Raglands:

Willis Daniel 257.25a Fishing C, 385.87.5, 1 poll 2 slv, =1.66
next [but only these are the only two D names]
Mitchel Daniel, 1 poll, =.40
Samuel Lemay 461a Island C 922.00, 1 poll 2slv, =2.31
next John C. Lemay 100a, Flat C 100.00, 1 oll, =.52

1834

Abrams Plains:

Elijah Daniel 108a, 1162.00, 1 poll, =.93
next Nathaniel Daniel 605a, 2420.00, 1 poll 12 slv, -12.64
next James Daniel 1092a, 4700.00, no poll 14 slv, =17.80

Country Line:

William Daniel 115a, 2/a, 230.00, GC, no poll or slvs, =.46
skip 2
Mitchell Daniel 1 poll, =.60
next Henry M Daniel 1 poll, 2 slv, =1.80
next Nancy Daniel 400a, 3/a, 1200, GC, no poll 9 slv, =7.80
next John J Daniel 1 poll, =.60
Thomas and Richard Noblin

Goshen:

Mrs. Mary Daniel 449a, 2/a, 898.00 IC, no poll, 8 slv, =6.60

Henderson:

Cephas Daniel 1 poll, 2 slv, =1.80
Nelly Daniel 264a, 3/a, 792.00, 1 poll, 2 slv, =3.39

Ragland:

Willis Daniel 257.25a, 1.50/a, 386.25, FC, 1 poll, 2 slv, =2.58
Lemays

1836

Abrams Plains:

Elijah Currin
James Daniel, no poll, 13 slvs, 1092a, 4700.00, =18.66

Country Line:

William Daniel, no poll, no slv, 115a, 1.23/a, 143..75, GC, =.32
Mrs. Nancy Daniel, no poll, 9 slv, 400a, 3/a, 1200.00, GC, =8.40
John Jas Daniel, 1 poll, =.64 [the Jas seems clear, it's not Jr.]
skip 1
Chesley Daniel, 1 poll, =.64
Richard and Spencer Noblin

Goshen:

Mrs Mary Daniel, no poll, 9 slv, 449a, 2/a, 898.00, Aarons, =7.79
skip 1
Nathl C Daniel, 1 poll, 13 slv, 1258a, 4546.00, Mountain, =18.96

Henderson:

Cephas Daniel, 1 poll, 3 slv, 38.5a, 77.00, =2.73
John Guar Daniel, probably means John Daniel Guar, no poll, no slv, 38.5a, 77.00, =.17
stuck in the W's is
Nelly Daniel, no poll, 3 slv, 261a, 652.50, =3.35

Island Creek:

James Daniel, no poll, no slv, 100a, 2/a, 200.00, =.44

Raglands:

Willis Daniel, 1 poll, 2 slv, 257.5a, 1.50/a, 386.25, Harrels, =2.77
John C and Samuel Lemay

1837

Abrams Plains:

James B Daniel, 1092a GC, 5000.00, 1 poll, 15 slv, =35.14

next Nathl C Daniel, 1141a, no location given, 3423.00, 1 poll, 15 slv, =29.32

Country Line:

John J Daniel 0a, but says G Creek, 1 poll, =1.04

next Nancy Daniel 400a, do for G Creek, 1200.00, no poll, 9 slv, =13.80

next Chelsley, 0a, but do for G Creek, 1 poll, =1.04

next William Daniel 115a, do for G Creek, 172.50, no poll, no slv, =.65

Goshen:

Beverly Daniel 1 poll, =1.04

next Elijah Daniel 1 poll, =1.04

skip 1

Mrs. Mary Daniel by Wash. H. Thomas, 449a, AC [Aarons], 449.00, no poll, 9 slv, =11.03

skip 1

Nath C. Daniel (Entered in Abrams Plains)

Hendersons:

Nelly Daniel 260a, do for A. Swamp, 642.00, no polls, 4 slv, =8.61

next Cephas Daniel, 38a, Nutbush, 76.00, 1 poll, 2 slv, =3.40

Raglands:

Willis Daniel 257a, Harroll, 514.00, 1 poll, 2 slv, =5.03

John C and Samuel Lemay

1838

Abrams Plains:

James B Daniel 1092a, GC, 5000.00, 1 poll, 13 slv, =33.06

Country Line:

Chesley Daniel, 1 poll, =1.04

next William Daniel 115a, GC, 172.50, no poll, no slv, =.65

[there's now a Cedar Creek district, I don't know when it started]

Goshen:

N. C. Daniel 1132a Grassy Creek, 3478.00, 1 poll, 16 slv, =30.37

skip 2

Beverly Daniel 1 poll, =1.04

next Mary Daniel 449a Aarons C, 449.00, no poll, 9 slv, =11.03

Hendersons:

Cephas Daniel:

260a, do for A. Swamp, 780.00, no numbers of tax, it's totaled in next

38a, Nutbush, 76.00, 1 poll, 2 slv, =6.29

Raglands:

Willis Daniel 257a Harrils, 574.00, 1 poll, 1 slv, =3.99

1839

Abrams Plains:

James B Daniel 1092a, 5000.00, GC, 1 poll, 15 slv, =29.26

Country Line:

William Daniel 115a, GC, 172.50, =.54

skip 1

Chesley Daniel 1 poll, =.86

Thomas Noblin

Goshen:

Nathl C Daniel 1142a Grassy Creek, 3428.00, 1 poll, 16 slv, =25.25

skip 2

Elijah Daniel 1 poll, =.86

next Beverly Daniel 1 poll, =.86

Hendersons:

Cephas Daniel:

262.5a, 787.50

40a, 112.00

no polls or slaves in either entry, total=2.79

Raglands:

Willis Daniel 257a, Fishing, 574.00, 1 poll, 1 slv, =3.315

Jno C and Saml Lemay

1840

Abrams Plains:

Jas B Daniel 1092a, do for GC, 5000.00, 1 poll, 16 slv, =27.45

Country Line:

Elijah Daniel 1 poll, =.79

next Saml Daniel 1 poll, =.79

next William Daniel 115a, GC, 172.50, no polls or slvs, =.49

Thomas and Richard Noblin

Goshen:

Beverly Daniel 1 poll, =.79

skip 1

Chesly Daniel, 1 poll, =.79

next Jesse Daniel, 1 poll, =.79

next N. C. Daniel 1142a, G Creek, 3426.00, 1 poll 16 slv, =23.02

Henderson:

Cephas Daniel:

262.5a, NB, 787.50

48.5a, no location given, 97.00, no polls, 2 slvs, 4.06

Ragland:

Willis [sic] Daniel 257a, HC, 574.00, 1 poll, 1 slv, =3.02

1841

Abrams Plains:

James B. Daniel 1092a, GC, \$5000, 1 poll, 17 slv, =19.58

next John G. Daniel 1155a, \$4850, GC, no numbers, =7.23 1/2

Country Line:

Elijah Daniel 1 poll, =.56

Jesse Daniel 1 poll, =.56

Goshen:

Joseph Daniel 1 poll, =.56

next Beverly Daniel 1 poll, =.56

next Chesley Daniel 1 poll, =.56

skip 2

Nathl Daniel 1147a, MC, \$3423, 1 poll 16 slv, =16/02

Henderson:

Josephus Daniel 55a, [no loc given], \$55, 1 poll 2 slv, =1.78 1/2

1842

Abrams Plains:

James B. Daniel 1092a Grassy Creek, \$5000, 1 poll, 18 slv, =20.14

next John G. Daniel 1155a Beanes/Beaver pond [various listings, just can't tell], \$4800, 1 poll 10slv, =15.37 1/2

Country Line:

William Daniel 115a, \$115, no numbers, =.22? [binding squishes, but it's not .56]

next Elijah Daniel 1 poll, =.56

Goshen:

Beverley Daniel 1 poll, =.56

next Chesley Daniel 1 poll, =.56

next Joseph Daniel 1 poll, =.56

skip 2

Nathaniel C. Daniel 1141 72/100a, MC, \$3423, 1 poll 21 slv, =18.84 or 18.82 1/2

Henderson:

Cephas Daniel 85a CL, \$85, 1 poll 1 slv, =1.28 1/2

Ragland:

Willis Daniel 257a H Creek, \$514, 1 poll 2 slv, =2.66

1843

Abrams Plains James B. Daniel 1092a G Creek, \$5000, 1 poll 19 slv, =23.20

next John G. Daniel 1153a B P. C, \$4860, 2 poll 13 slv, =19.84

skip 2

Nathaniel Daniel 1442a, \$4326, **no poll** [?error perhaps, he's taxable], 23 slv, =23.54 1/2

Country Line:

William Daniel Senr 115a GC, \$115, no numbers, =.25 1/2

next Elijah Daniel 1 poll, =.61

skip 1

Chesley Daniel 1 poll, =.61

Goshen:

Joseph Daniel 1 poll, =.61

skip 2

Beverley Daniel 1 poll, =.61

Henderson:

Josephas Daniel 85a NB, \$85, 1 poll 1 slv, =1.40 1/2

Ragland:

Willis Daniel 257a, \$514, 1 poll 2 slv, =2.76 1/2 or 2.96 1/2

1844

Abrams Plains:

Nathaniel C. Daniel 1442a GC, \$4326, 1 poll 24 slv, =28.31 1/4

next James B. Daniel 1092a " [GC], \$5000, 1 poll 18 slv, =25.80

next John G. Daniel 1153a B. P. \$4860, 2 poll 12 slv, =21.95

Country Line:

Elijah Daniel 1 poll, =.70

skip 1

William Daniel 115a GC, \$115, no numbers, =.2- [binding squish]

Goshen:

Beverly Daniel 1 poll, =.70

skip 1

Chesley Daniel 123a, \$246, 1 poll, =1.31 1/4

next Joseph Daniel 1 poll, =.70

Henderson:

Cephas Daniel 52.5a NB, \$105, 1 poll 1 bp, =1.66 1/4 [I may not have switched label to bp in time]

Ragland:

Willis Daniel 257a H? C [not the I for Island], \$514, 1 poll 1 bp, =2.68 3/4

1845

Abrams Plains:

Jas B. Daniel 1092a IC, \$5000, 1 poll, 18 bp, =32.03

next Jno G. Daniel 1153a, B Pond, \$4860, 2 poll, 13 bp, =28.11 3/4

next N. C. Daniel 1492a, GC, \$4326, 1 poll, 24 bp, =35.15 3/4

Country Line:

Wm Daniel Senr 115a IC, \$115, no numbers, =.35 1/4

Goshen:

Chesley Daniel 123a AC, \$245, 1 poll, =1.63

next Beverly Daniel 1 poll, =.87

Henderson:

Cephas Daniel 52.5a, \$103, no numbers, =.32 1/2

skip 2

Simeon Daniel 1 poll, =.87

Napp Reeds:

Miles W. Daniel 1 poll, =.87 [name is absolutely clear, not Willis, not Nelly, not Mrs, at worst it's Milis]

Ragland:

Willis Daniel 257a, Harrols Cr, \$514, 1 poll 1 bp, =3.33 3/4

1846

Abrams Plains:

Jas B. Daniel 1092a GC, \$5000, 1 poll 18 bp, =32.03

next N. C. Daniel 1492a, \$4326, 1 poll 20bp, =31.67 1/4 or 3/4

next Jno G. Daniel 1153a BP, \$4860, 1 poll 13 bp, =28.98 1/2

Goshen:

Beverly Daniel 1 poll, =.87

next Nancy Daniel 123a AC, \$246, =.76

Henderson:

Cephas Daniel 52.5a, \$103, 1 poll 2 bp, =2.93 1/2

Ragland:

Willis Daniel 257a Harrols, \$514, no numbers, =1.5- and fraction [binding squish]

1847

Abrams Plains:

Jas B. Daniel 1092 GC. \$5000, 1 poll 18 slv, -26.87

next N.C. Daniel 350a AP [for Abrams Plains apparently], \$712, no numbers, no tax

next ditto for N.C. 1142a Goshen, \$3997, no poll, 21 slv, =27.58

next John G. Daniel 1153 BP, \$5000, 2 poll 8 slv, =20.30

Goshen:

Beverly Daniel no land, 1 poll, no slvs, =.73

next Chisley Daniel no land, 1 poll, no slvs, =.73

next Miss Nancy Daniel 124a, A Creek, \$248, no poll, no slv, =.65

next ** B. Daniel, no land, 1 poll, no slv, .73, [it's mostly his G, lots to compare, but with a different bottom, not his J. looks like Jrly, J/Gaby, surely this is Irby "Jasby" Baker Daniel b. 1824, s/o Samuel!]

Henderson:

Jno Hurt? Daniel, 23a, \$69, no poll, no slv, no total

next Josephus Daniel 54a Indian C, \$162, 1wp, 2 slvs, =\$2.61

Napp Reeds:

Miles Daniel no land, 1wp, no bp, =.73 [I really don't think it's ~Mily, lots to compare]

Ragland:

Willis Daniel 257a, \$578.25, no wp, no bp, =1.51 [no way he's 60, invalid?]

Tar River:

Joseph Daniel no land 1wp, =.73

1848

Abrams Plains:

Richd V. Daniel 1153 BP, \$5000.00, 1wp, 10bp, [totals often too faint] ~2-.8- [twenty something and 80 something cents]
skip 6

Jas B. Daniel 1092a GC, \$5000, 1wp, 19bp, =[faint] 27.77 1/2

Goshen:

George Daniel no land, 1wp, no bp, -.73 1/2

next Nancy Daniel 124a GC, \$248.00, no wp, no bp, =.66

next Chisley Daniel no land, 1wp, no bp, =.73 1/2

skip 1

Beverly Daniel no land 1wp, no bp, =.73 1/2

next N.C. Daniel 1142a MC, 43227, no wp

ditto for N.C. 315a no loc no ditto, \$750, no wp, 25bp for both in brackets, =30.7? [for both but listed on bottom one]

Henderson:

Josephus Daniel 54.5a, \$162, no wp, 2bp, =1.82
skip 2 Simeon Daniel 197.5 or 192.5a no loc, \$962.50, 1wp 1bp, -3.9?

Napp Reeds:

Miles Daniel no land, 1wp, =.73 1/2

Ragland:

Willis Daniel 257a Harrils Cr, \$578.25, no wp 1bp, =2.28 1/2

1849

#town lots, val town prop, acres, val land, wh polls, blk polls, free blk polls, studs and jacks, pr per season, amt interest recvd, dividend and profit, Lawyers/Physicians/Dentists, Salaries and Fees, val Gold and Silver Plate, Pleasure Carrs, Gold Watches, Silver Watches, Harps, Piano Fortes, Bowling Alleys, #packs Playing Cards, Total \$-.- [my entries note data given, ending with the Total tax due.

Abraham's Plains:

Richard V. Daniel 1wp, \$.75 1/4

next John G. Daniel, Estate by RVD, 1150a \$5000, 11 bp, \$22.15

skip to end of D's

James B. Daniel 1092a \$5000, 1wp, 19bp, \$28.92 1/2

Country Line:

George Daniel 1wp, \$.075 1/4

skip 1 of four D's

Jesse Daniel 1wp, \$.075 1/4

Goshen:

Miss Nancy Daniel 124 2/3a \$249.33, [no polls], \$.069 1/2

next Chisley Daniel 1 wp, \$.075 1/4

next William H. Daniel 1 wp, \$.075 1/4

next Beverly Daniel 1 wp, \$.075 1/4

skip 4

Nathaniel Daniel 1142a \$3997, 25 bp [no wp], \$31.98

next dittos for Nathaniel Daniel 315a \$750 [no polls, no total]

Henderson:

Simeon T. Daniel 61a \$335.00, 1wp, 1bp, \$2.44

Raglands:

Willis Daniel 357a \$578.00, 1wp, \$2.36

ditto for Willis Daniel admr of W. Barnes 5bp, interest recd \$108.36, \$7.01

Tar River:

Joseph Daniel 1wp \$.075 1/4

1850

I'm not writing the no-show districts

#town lots, val town prop, acres, val land, wh polls, blk polls, free blk polls, studs and jacks, pr per season, amt interest recvd, dividend and profit, Lawyers/Physicians/Dentists, Salaries and Fees, val Gold and Silver Plate, Pleasure Carrs, Gold Watches, Silver Watches, Harps, Piano Fortes, Bowling Alleys, #packs Playing Cards, Total \$-.-

Abraham's Plains:

N. C. Daniel, J. B. Daniel & S. S. Downey 760a \$2100 [no polls], \$.699 1/2

next James B. Daniel 1092a \$5000, 1wp 15bp, 1 Piano Forte, \$31.62 1/2

skip to end of Ds

Richd V. Daniel 1150a \$5000, 1wp 11bp, \$27.16

Country Line:

George Daniel 1wp \$.087 1/4

skip 1 Downey

William H. Daniel 1wp \$.087 1/4

next Jesse Daniel 1wp 1bp, \$1.74 1/2

next Rufus Daniel 1wp \$.087 1/4

Goshen:

Beverly Daniel 1wp \$.087 1/4

skip 2 Duncans

Chesley Daniel 1wp \$.087 1/4

next Nancy Daniel 124a \$248, \$.083

Henderson:

Cephus Daniel 54a \$162, 3bp, \$3.15
next Simeon T. Daniel 63a \$315, 1wp 1bp, \$2.80

Raglands:

Willis Daniel 257a \$578, 1bp [no wp], \$2.80
next ditto for Willis Daniel Guardian [doesn't say for whom or for him] 5bp, \$4.36

Tar River:

Joseph Daniel 1wp \$0.87 1/4

1851

some additions/changes to columns on first page done by hand, described here

#town lots, val town prop, acres, val land, wh polls, blk polls, free blk polls, studs and jacks, pr per season, amt interest recvd [interest has line through it], [new column written in by hand] Negro trading, dividend and profit, Lawyers/Physicians/Dentists, Salaries and Fees, val Gold and Silver Plate, Pleasure Carrs, Gold Watches, Silver Watches, Harps, Piano Fortes, [new column by hand] Pistols, Bowling Alleys, [new column by hand] Dirts[?], #packs Playing Cards, [new column by hand] Dirts[?], Total \$-.-

Abraham's Plains:

Richard V. Daniel 1153a \$5000, 1wp 11bp, \$57 interest recd, \$27.00 [+fraction]
skip 3
James B. Daniel 1092a \$5000, 0wp 16bp, pleasure carr 75 and ?50, 1 piano forte, \$31.28+fraction
skip 5
J. B., NC. Daniel & S. S. Downey 660a \$1800, no polls, \$5.62+frac

Country Line:

Richard A. Daniel 1wp \$0.82 1/4
next but only 3 Ds
George Daniel 1wp, \$0.82 1/4

Goshen:

Beverly Daniel 1wp \$0.82 1/4
skip 3
William H. Daniel 1wp \$0.82 1/4
next Nathaniel C. Daniel 1142a \$3997, no polls, \$30.15
next ditto for Nathaniel C. Daniel 315a \$750, 0wp 18bp, pleasure carr 75, no total
next Chesley Daniel 1wp, \$0.82 1/4
next Nancy daniel 124a \$248, \$0.78

Henderson:

Cephus Daniel 54a \$162, 0wp 4bp, \$3.79
skip 1 of 4 Ds
Simeon T. Daniel 66a \$330 1wp 1bp, \$2.68

Raglands:

Willis Daniel 250a \$\$562, 0wp 1bp, \$2.57
next ditto for Willis Daniel Gaurdn 0wp 5bp, \$108 interest recd, \$7.35+

Tar River:

Joseph Daniel 1wp \$0.82 1/4

1852

Abrams Plains:

Wm C. Daniel 1wp, \$0.88 [I think this is a bad C for what is Wm H.]
skip 5
James B. Daniel 1092 \$5000, 0wp 15bp, \$100 pleasure carr, 1 piano forte, \$33.70
skip 2
Richard V. Daniel 1163a \$5000, 1wp 9bp, \$30 interest recd, 1 silver watch, \$28.45

Country Line:

Morris S. Daniel 1wp, \$0.88
next R. A. Daniel 1wp, \$0.88
next George Daniel 1wp, \$0.88

Goshen:

Beverly Daniel 1wp, \$0.88
skip 6
Nathl Daniel 1457a \$4747, 0wp 24bp, \$100 pleasure carr, \$39.69

Henderson:

Simeon T. Daniel 66a \$330, 1wp 1bp, \$2.97

Ragland:

Willis Daniel 257a \$562, 0wp 2bp, \$3.84

next ditto for Willis Daniel Guar 0wp 2bp, \$22 interest recd, \$2.42

Tar River:

Joseph Daniel 125a \$250, 1wp, \$1.86

1853

Abrams Plains:

William H. Daniel 1wp, \$0.90 1/4

skip 1

Richard V. Daniel 1153a \$5000, 1wp 10bp, \$100 pleasure carr, 1 silver watch, \$29.18 1/4

next ditto for Richard V. Daniel Exr of B. D., no polls, \$1200 annual interest, \$36.00 [recds only show him as exr of fa John G. Daniel!?!]

next James B. Daniel 1092a \$5000, 0wp 17bp, \$150 carr, 1 piano forte, \$35.21 3/4

Country Line:

James T. Daniel 1wp \$0.90 1/4

skip 1

Morris H. or F. [not and S. here] Daniel 1wp, \$0.90 1/4

next

Richard A. Daniel 1wp, \$0.90 1/4

next Elijah Daniel 100a \$100, no polls, \$0.35 3/4

next George Daniel 1wp, \$0.90 1/4

Goshen:

Beverly Daniel 1wp, \$0.90 1/4

next

N. C. Daniel Estate 1457a \$4247, 0wp 33bp, \$120 carr, \$34.82 3/4

skip 1

Rufus Daniel 1wp, \$0.90 1/4

Henderson:

Josephus Daniel 54a \$162, 0wp 4bp, \$4.20 3/4

Raglands:

Willis Daniel 257a \$562, 1wp 2bp, \$.74

next ditto for Willis Daniel Gdn 0wp 2bp, 22 annual interest, \$2.46

Tar River:

Joseph Daniel 125a \$250, 1wp, \$1.78

1854

end has State+County=Total Tax

Abrams Plains:

William Daniel 1wp, $0.40 + 0.74 = \$1.14$

skip 3

James B. Daniel 1092a \$5000, 0wp 16bp, carr can't quite read, something and \$100, 1 piano forte, $15.40 + 27.84 = \$43.24$

next Richard B. [clear] Daniel 1153a \$5000, 1wp 13bp, #32 annual interest, $15.86 + 26.36 = \$42.22$

Country Line:

Elijah Daniel 100a \$100, no polls, $.12 + .32 = \$0.44$

skip 1

M. S. Daniel 1wp, $.40 + .74 = \$1.14$

skip 1

William O. Daniel [clear] 1wp, $.40 + .74 = \$1.14$

next George Daniel 1wp, $.40 + .74 = \$1.14$

next Rufus Daniel 1wp, $.40 + .74 = \$1.14$

Goshen:

Js T. Daniel 1wp, $.40 + .74 = \$1.14$

next Richard A. Daniel 1wp, $.40 + .74 = \$1.14$

skip 4

Mrs. Nancy Daniel 1142a \$3997, no polls, no \$ here see next

next ditto for Mrs. Nancy Daniel 315a \$750, 0wp 26bp, \$200 carr, $18.10 + 34.44 = \$52.54$

Henderson:

Simeon T. Daniel 1wp, .40+.74=\$1.14

next

Mrs. A. J. Daniel 63a \$215, 1bp, 1 gold watch, 1.76+1.74=\$3.50

skip 3

Cephus Daniel 79a \$237, 0wp 5bp, 2.28+4.47=\$6.75

Ragland's:

Willis Daniel 257a \$562, 1wp 3bp, 2.27+4.75=\$7.02

next ditto for Willis Daniel Grn G. B. 0wp 2bp, \$16 annual interest, 1.28+1.48=\$2.74

Tar River:

Joseph Daniel 125a \$150, 1wp, .58+1.22=\$1.80

1855

Abrams Plains:

William H. Daniel 1wp, \$1.10

skip 1

James B. Daniel 1289 \$6250 loc Grassy C, 0wp 19bp, 2 carr \$150 and \$50, 1 silver watch, \$40.90

skip 4

Wm H. Daniel 1wp, \$1.10

skip 3

crossed out is:

Richard V. Daniel 1153a \$6000, but loc Beaver Pond isn't crossed out, now is total \$95.48 [see his other entry below in Nutbush]

Country Line:

James T. Daniel 1wp, \$1.10

next Elijah Daniel 100a \$200 no loc given here, \$0.56

skip 1

Wm O. Daniel 1wp, \$1.10

skip 1

George Daniel 1wp, \$1.10

Fort Creek missing A-F, but there haven't been Daniels here

Goshen:

Beverly Daniel 1wp, \$1.10

next N. C. Daniel Estate 1457 \$5822 loc AC [yes AC], 0wp 26bp, \$150 carr, \$48.69

next ditto for N. C. Daniel Estate 315a \$1000 loc GC, bracketed with above entry no total

skip 2

Richd Daniel 1wp, \$1.10

next Rufus Daniel 1wp, \$1.10

Henderson:

Simon T. Danl [sic] 1wp, 1 gold watch, 1 pistol, \$3.10

next Cephus Daniel 90a \$360 no loc given here, 0wp 5bp, \$6.50

Knapp of Reeds:

Wm Daniel 782a \$3910 no loc given here, 1wp 11bp, \$300 carr, \$27.12

Nutbush:

Richd V. Daniel 1163a \$6000 loc Abrams plns, 1wp 12 bp, \$300 carr, \$34.10

next ditto Exr of B. D. \$60 annual interest, \$1.88

Raglands:

Willis Daniel 257a \$771 loc HC, 0wp 3bp, \$19 annual interest, \$6.02

next ditto for Willis Daniel Guardian 0wp 3bp, \$40 annual interest, \$4.50

1856

Abrams Plains:

James S. [clear, but] Daniel 1wp \$1.35

skip 2

James B. Daniel 1274a \$6178 loc ditto for Spew Mar, 0wp 18bp, \$10 annual interest, 2 carr \$100 and \$75, \$100 val gold and silver plate, 1 gold watch, 1 piano forte, \$135.07

next Samuel Daniel 1wp, \$1.35

Country Line:

Morris Daniel 1wp, \$1.35

skip 1 of 4 Ds
Elijah Daniel 100a \$200 loc GC, no polls \$0.72
next George Daniel 1wp, \$1.35

Goshen:

R. A. Daniel 1wp, \$1.35
skip 5
Thomas B. Daniel 1wp, \$1.35
next Beverly Daniel 1wp, \$1.35
next Mrs. Ann Daniel 1457a \$5828 loc MC, 0wp 30bp, \$61.51

Henderson:

Cephas Daniel 90a \$360 loc AS, 0wp 5bp, \$8.05

Knapp Reed:

William Daniel 782a [8 not great] \$3910 loc TR, 1wp 12bp, \$300 carr, \$34.65

Raglands:

Willis Daniel 257a \$771 loc HC, 0wp 73bp, \$37 annual interest, \$130 carr, \$10.01
next ditto Willis Daniel Joh G. Barnes 2bp, \$41 annual interest, \$4.34
skip 1
William H. Daniel 1wp, \$1.35

1857

Abrams Plains:

James T. Daniel 1wp, \$1.47
[next is Beverly J. Dupui]
skip 4
Mrs. Susan Daniel 1153a \$6000 loc BP, 0wp 14bp, \$200 carr, \$152.82
skip 1
James B. Daniel 1274a \$6250 loc GC, 0wp 22bp, \$150 carr, 2 piano fortes, \$61.84

Country Line:

Elijah Daniel 100a \$200 loc GC, no polls, \$0.80
next William O. Daniel 1wp, 1 silver watch, \$1.77
next George Daniel 1wp, \$1.47

Goshen:

Mrs. Ann Daniel 1375a \$5260 loc MC, 0wp 25bp, \$57.79
next William R. Daniel 1wp 3bp, \$5.88
skip 1
Beverly Daniel 1wp, \$50 carr, \$1.97

Henderson:

Josephus Daniel 90a \$360 loc IC, 0wp 5bp, \$8.79

Knapp of Reeds:

William Daniel 790a \$3950 loc TR, 1wp 12bp, \$100 Dividends or Profits in Stocks of any kind, \$17520 Capitol Employed in Negro Trading, \$300 carr, 1 silver watch, 1piano forte, \$104.12
next ditto for William Daniel 259a \$518 no loc given here, no more info, part of above.

Oxford:

W. H. Daniel 1wp, \$1.47
next Richard A. Daniel 1wp, \$1.47

Raglands:

Willis Daniel 257a \$771 loc MC, 0wp 3bp, \$39 annual interest, \$100 carr, \$10.05
skip 2
W. H. Daniel 1wp, 1.47

Tar River:

Rufus Daniel 1wp, \$60 carr, \$2.07

1858

[This film 306821 has the best, clearest picture of an entire hand holding down the page, usually it's just a finger. It's in the 1858 Henderson pages.]

Abrams Plains:

Jas B. Daniel 1289a \$6250 loc GC, 1wp 23bp, \$75 carr, \$40 gold and silver plate, 2 piano fortes, \$10.34

next Stith Daniel 1wp, \$1.66
skip 3
Susan Daniel 1153a \$6000 loc BP, 0wp 12bp, \$250 carr, \$117.62

Country Line:

William O. [very clear] Daniel 1wp, \$1.66
next Elijah Daniel 100a \$300 loc GC, no polls, \$0.84
next George Daniel 1wp, \$1.66

Goshen:

Z. ?C. Daniel 1wp, \$1.66
next A. H. Daniel 1315a \$526- loc MC, 0wp 27bp, 1 gold watch, 1 piano forte, \$69.66
next W. R. Daniel 84a \$252 loc NC [clear, but], 1wp 3bp, \$7.71
skip 3
J. T. Daniel 1 wp, \$1.66
next Bev Daniel 1wp, \$1.66

Henderson:

Josephus Daniel 90a \$360, 0wp 3bp, \$6.47

Knapp of Reeds:

William Daniel 900a \$4500 loc TR, 1wp 15bp, \$5000 capital Employed in Negro Trading, \$75 carr, 1 piano forte
next ditto for William Daniel 100a \$250 loc TR, \$73.76 [for two bracketed entries]

Oxford:

Rich. A. Daniel 1wp, \$1.66
next Wm H. Daniel 124a \$228, 1wp, \$3.62
skip 3
Rufus Daniel 1wp, \$1.66

Raglands:

Willis Daniel 257a \$771 loc HC, 0wp 3bp, \$57 annual interest, \$1-0 carr, \$11.29
skip 4
Wm H. Daniel 1wp, \$1.66

1859

There's another 1859 list on film 306821, below is from film 1758772. I'm cross checking and adding anything in brackets; the 306821 doesn't have loc for land, but it's the one where "pd" is marked.

unlabeled column at end, has number then inits, almost looks like land and location, but those columns still at first
filmed backwards, I'm putting back in alph order

Abrams Plains:

Susan Daniel 1100a \$6000 loc B.P., 0wp 12bp, \$175 carr, \$41.95
skip 1
James B. Daniel 1289a \$6252 [306821 \$6750] loc G.C., 0wp 19bp, \$150 carr, \$40 val gold and silver plate, 2 piano fortes, \$56.52
next Charles R. Daniel 1wp 3bp, \$6.00

Country Line:

Elijah Daniel 100a \$200, no polls, \$0.74
next Zachariah Daniel 1wp, \$1.50
skip 1 of 4 Ds
George Daniel 1wp, \$1.50

Goshen:

Mrs. A. H. Daniel 1457a \$5822 loc M.C., 0wp 26bp, \$350 carr, 1 pistol, \$69.23
next ditto for Mrs. A. H. Daniel 315a \$1000 loc G.C., bracketed with above tax
[next Chesley Daniel, then different ink and writing across his line says "see order on F. R/Bively for \$800", no polls, \$86 Liquor Dealer
total amount of Purchases, later on his line "(Jr or [next word is smudged])", \$8.60]
skip 2
Zachariah Daniel 1wp, \$1.50
skip 1
Thos B. Daniel 1wp, \$1.50
next Jas T. Daniel 1wp, \$1.50
next Wm C. Daniel 1wp, \$1.50
skip 4
Wm R. Daniel 84a \$252 loc MC, 1wp 3bp, the state and county tax columns aren't being used, but he has \$6.93 crossing county to total,
then \$6.92 in real total [sic on 92 and 93]
next Beverly Daniel 1wp, \$1.50

Henderson:

Cephus Daniel 90a \$360 loc A.S., 0wp 3bp, \$5.82
next Harrold Daniel [Harroll on 306821] 1wp, \$1.50

Knap of Reeds:

3 entries bracketed, dittoed for William Daniel:

William Daniel 900a \$4500 loc T.R. 1wp 15 or 18 bp, \$1000 [10000 on 306821, is this my error?] capitol employed in Negro trading,
\$200 carr, 1 gold watch, 96.18
ditto 100a \$350
ditto 150a \$300

Oxford:

Richd [film 306821 says Ruffus over crossed out Richard] Daniel 1wp, \$1.50
next Wm H. Daniel 124a \$249, 1wp, \$2.42
skip 7 to end of list
Richd A. Daniel 1wp, \$1.50

Raglands:

first of 5 Ds =

Willis Daniel 257a \$771 loc H.C. 0wp 3bp, \$32 annual interest, \$100 carr, \$10.41
next ditto Willis Daniel Gdn Jno Barns 0wp 4bp, \$72 annual interest, \$8.88 last of 5 Ds=
William Daniel 1wp, \$1.50

1860

unlabeled column at end, has number then inits, almost looks like land and location, but those columns still at first
filmed backwards, I'm putting districts in alph order

Abrams Plains:

Mrs. S. M. Daniel 1100a \$8500[5 iffy] loc B.P., 0wp 14bp, \$100 carr, \$50 val gold or silver plate, \$52.58
skip 4
J. B. Daniel 1298a \$9086 loc G.C., 0wp 18bp, \$250 carr, \$50 val gold or silver plate, 2 piano fortes [yes, 2], \$64.74
next C. R. Daniel [not a great Daniel, but] 1wp 3bp, \$6.60

Country Line:

Geo Daniel no acres given, but loc G.C., 1wp, \$1.50
next Beverly Daniel 1wp, \$1.50

Goshen:

T. B. Daniel 1wp, \$1.50
skip 2
Ann H. Daniel 1140a \$7980, 0wp 22bp, \$250 carr, 1 piano forte, \$66.13
next Wm R. Daniel 1wp 3bp, \$125 carr, \$7.85
next Robt Daniel 1wp, 42 F.L., \$5.70
next Chesly Daniel 1wp, 42 ditto for F. L., \$5.70
skip 1
G. H. B. Daniel 1wp 3bp, \$6.96
next J. T. Daniel 1wp, 17 ditto for F. L., \$3.20

Henderson:

Cephas Daniel 90a \$720 loc I.C. 0wp 4bp, \$9.03
skip 1
Elizabeth Daniel 20a \$160, I.C. no polls, \$.93

Knapp of Reeds:

[this is Wm Daniel holding mtg of Bedford Vaughn property DB18-586]
Wm Dannil [sic, it's really not Dement or anything else] 915a \$7320 loc T.R., 1wp, 13bp, \$10000 capitol employed in Negro Trading,
\$200 carr, \$25 val gold and silver plate, \$50 silver watches, 1 piano forte, \$104.31
next ditto for Wm Dannil 105a \$315 or 915, no other info
next ditto for Wm Dannil 100a \$300, no other info
next ditto for Wm Dannil 200a \$500, no other info

Oxford:

R. Daniel 1wp, \$1.50
next W. H. Daniel 124a [no val given], 1wp, \$1.88
skip 7
R. A. Daniel no numbers at all, no final tax

Raglands:

W. H. Daniel 1wp, \$40 silver watch, \$1.90
next Willis Daniel 257a \$1542, 1wp 3bp, \$47 annual interest, \$80 carr, \$14.58

next ditto for Willis Daniel 35a \$175, no other numbers, see above
next ditto for Willis Daniel Gurd 0wp 4bp, \$69 annual interest, \$9.56

Tabbs Creek:

Rufus Daniel 1wp, 1.53

Tar River:

no Joseph Daniel

1862

Abrams Plains:

Wm H. Daniel 133a \$400 loc Goshen, 1wp, \$100 annual interest, \$3.80

skip 1

James B. Daniel 1294a[?] \$9079 loc G.C., \$125 carr, \$50 val gold and silver plate, 1 piano forte, 43 slvs val \$15400, \$500 House hold Furniture, \$88.44

next Mrs. S. M. Daniel 1100a \$8800 loc B.P., \$500 annual interest, \$100 carr, \$20 val gold and silver plate, 27 slvs val \$9250, \$200 House hold Furniture, \$65.12

Country Line:

Beverly Daniel 1wp, \$150 annual interest, \$1.81

next R. A. Daniel 1wp, \$1.30

Goshen:

Thos B. Daniel 1wp, \$1.30

next Charles Danian [just in case it's that other Charles I was worried about later], 235a \$475, 2 slvs val \$300, \$5.03

skip 1

Mrs. Ann H. Daniel 1140a \$7980, \$200 carr, 28 slvs val \$9000, \$50 House hold Furniture, \$60.19

next William Daniel 1wp, \$75 carr, 7 slvs val \$2350, \$10.20

next George B. Daniel 5 slvs val \$2150, \$7.31

next Venable Daniel 6 slvs val \$2150, \$7.31

next Miss Lucy T. Daniel 11 slvs val \$3950, \$13.43

next Zachariah Daniel 1wp, \$1.30

skip 1

Maurice Daniel 1wp, \$1.30

Henderson:

Cephas Daniel 90a \$720, 7slvs val \$3300, \$13.67

Knapp of Reeds:

4 entries w/dittos for:

William Daniel 915a \$7320

ditto 105a \$315

ditto 100a \$300 1wp, \$100 Dividends or Profits in Stocks of any kind, across columns labeled Capitol Employed in Negro Trading and Capitol Employed in other Trades it say Yanyier probably trying for ?Tanyer?, \$100 carr, \$40 val gold and silver plate, \$40 silver watch, 14 slvs val \$5450, \$57.15

ditto 200a \$600

Raglands:

Willis Daniel 257a \$1542, \$725 annual interest, \$75 carr, 4 slvs val \$1750, \$14.94

next ditto for Willis Daniel 35a \$105, no total

next Lewis L. Daniel 1wp, \$1.30

next Wm H. Daniel \$130 annual interest, \$0.44

Tar River:

Rufus Daniel 1wp, \$15 silver watch, \$1.48

1863

Abrams Plains:

Susan M. Daniel 1100a \$?1-260?, \$200 carr, ?300? money on hand, blank slvs but val \$12050, #300 House Hold F, \$165.60

next James B. Daniel 1293a \$15629, \$150 carr, \$60 gold or silver plate, 1 piano forte, blank slvs but val \$31550, \$500 Household F, \$223.00

skip 1

Wm H. Daniel 1wp, \$375 money on hand, \$3.41

Country Line:

Morris Daniel 1??a \$???, no other entries, \$4.05

Epping Forest:

Wm R. Daniel 296a \$2368, 1wp, \$75 carr, 7 slvs val \$5550, \$40.40

Goshen:

Chesly Daniel 124a \$552, no other info, \$5.20

next Ann H. Daniel 1140a \$11270, \$300 carr, \$40 val gold and silver plate, 1piano forte, 29 slvs val \$17950, \$350 House hold F, \$150.60

next Miss Lucy T. Daniel 13 slvs val \$10550, \$50.65

next Joseph Daniel 112 or 1-2a \$390, \$2.88

skip 3

T. B. Daniel \$50 gold watch, \$0.55

next Morris S. Daniel ?\$600 or \$300 Tobacco Trade, 1wp, \$150 annual interest or [hand written] debt due, \$50 silver watch, \$4.30

Henderson:

Annie? Daniel [pretty clear] 90a \$1080, 8 slvs val \$8000, \$43.60

skip 4

Elizabeth Daniel 20a \$100, \$0.48

Knap of Reeds:

Wm Daniel 1002a \$12024, maybe marked in pistol column no total

next ditto for Wm Daniel, 196a \$1974 \$6000 Tobacco Trade, \$500 Profits in Trade, 1wp, \$100 Dividends or Profits in Stocks of any kind, \$100 carr, \$50 silver watch, \$1000 Bank Capitol, 14 slvs val \$14900, \$1000 Liquor Traffic, \$271.10 [may be 871.10]

Raglands:

Willis Daniel 292a \$2336, \$?-66 annual interest [also has Debt handwritten in column label, \$150 carr, \$?136? money on hand, 4 slvs val \$?4150?, \$36.75

Tar River:

Rufus Daniel 1wp, \$20 silver watch, \$1.85

1864

lots of new column descripts incl some by hand

Abrams Plains:

Mrs. S. M. Daniel 1100a \$13200, 1wp, \$200 carr, \$75 val gold or silver plate, 18 slvs val \$14550, \$500 House hold F-, \$217.60

skip 1

W. H. Daniel 1wp, \$200 carr, \$4.00

next James B. Daniel 1090a \$13629, no polls, \$200 carr, \$80 val gold or silver plate, 1piano forte, 37 slvs val \$29000, \$800 House hold F-, \$331.00

Country Line:

M. S. Daniel 247[?]a \$1866, no polls or slvs, \$13.90

Epping Forest:

yes for sure this is Epping Forrest page

W. R. Daniel 290a \$2320, 1wp, \$50 val gold and silver plate, 8 slvs val \$7050, \$73.50

Goshen:

Chesley Daniel 124a \$558, no polls or slvs, \$4.20

skip 2

Joseph Daniel 132a \$594, no polls or slvs, \$4.50

next Mrs. Ann H. Daniel 1140a \$7970, no wp, \$200 car, \$30 val gold and silver plate, 1 piano forte, 25 slvs val \$13500, \$200 House hold F-, \$167.20

next Miss [sic] Daniel no land, no wp, 13 slvs val \$10700, \$80.25

next George Daniel no land, no wp, 6 slvs val \$5550, \$43.60

next Venable Daniel no land, no wp, \$200 gold watch, 7 slvs val \$5700, \$45.45

next Nat Daniel no land, no wp, \$40 silver watch, 6 slvs val \$4600, \$35.26

Henderson:

A. T. [A. J.] Daniel 90a \$1080, no wp, 8 slvs val \$8000, \$68.10

next Eliza Daniel 20a \$100, \$0.75

Knapp of Reeds:

William Daniel 847a \$10164, \$4000 Tobacco Trade, \$8000 profits in Trade, 1wp, \$100 Dividends or Profits in Stocks of any kind, \$50 carr, \$55 silver watch, 14 slvs val \$10900, \$100 House hold F-, \$388.75

Raglands:

Willis Daniel 292a \$2336, no polls, \$100 carr, 4slvs val \$4150, \$500 R R Capitol, \$55.65

next ditto for Willis Daniel agt Jno Barnes 12 slvs val \$7550, \$500 R R Capitol, \$60.40

1867

Abrams Plains:

James B. Daniel 1298a \$9086, 0wp 8bp, \$30 gold, silver plated ware if over \$25, \$110 pleas carr if over ?-0, \$50.05
next Susan M. Daniel 1110a, \$8800, no polls, \$30 gold, silver plated ware if over \$25, \$175 pleas carr if over ?-0, \$31.20

Country Line:

M. S. Daniel 260a \$1170, 1wp, \$20 watches if over \$10, 1 Dirks, Bowie Knives, Pistols, Sword Canes and Rifle Canes, 0 Dead-Heads, \$7.05
skip 2
Sidney Daniel 1wp, \$2.00

Epping Forest:

Isaac Daniel 1wp, \$2.00

Goshen:

Chisley Daniel 124a \$434, 1wp \$3.40
next Mrs. Ann Daniel 1140a \$7980, 1wp 2bp, \$350 horses mules and other livestock for sale, \$31.90
skip 1
Joseph Daniel 132a \$396, no polls, \$2.00
skip 1
Richard A. Daniel 1wp, \$2.00

Henderson:

Elizabeth Daniel 20a \$160, no polls, \$0.50
next Arena Daniel 90a \$720, no polls, \$2.30
skip 3
Rufus J. Daniel 1wp, \$2.00

Ragland:

Willis Daniel 292a \$1647, 1wp 1bp, some funny marks, almost inits F E ? under "Solvent credits", \$40 watches if over \$10, \$11.85

Tar River:

Zach Daniel no numbers at all
skip 8
Thos B. Daniel 1wp, \$2.00

1872

white and black polls are 21-50

Personal property divided into various money and stocks, then "All other Personal Prop incl Musical Instruments, Watches, Jewelry, &c", then blank column, freq has Tobo written in it, then "Value of such other Personal Property, then "Aggregate value of Real and Personal Property", I'm abbrev the property columns. end shows "Total State General and Special Tax" + Total County Taxes" = "Amount Paid"

Brassfield [new district]:

Ben Daniel 1bp, $0.95+1.05=\$2.00$

Dutch is now Dutchville:

no Daniel

Fishing Creek:

these are clear, not a mix with Dement
W. H. Daneil [pretty sic] 1wp, 1 horse \$50, 5 cattle \$55, 11 hogs \$26, \$80 other such, \$211 aggreg, \$1.75
skip 1
Junius Daneil [pretty sic] 1bp, 2a \$25, 2 cattle \$10, 3 hogs \$2.00, \$37 aggreg, \$1.09

Henderson:

Wash Daniel 1bp, $0.95+1.05=\$2.00$
skip 6
Miss Betsy Daniel no polls, 56a Nut Bush \$234, 1 horse \$25, 2 cattle \$20, 4 hogs \$10.00, \$30 such other, \$315 aggregate, \$1.21

Kittrells [new district]:

Isaiah Daniel 1bp, $0.95+1.05=\$2.00$

Oak Hill [new district]:

Richard A. Daniel 1wp, 1 horse \$30, 3 cattle \$36, 10 hogs \$15, ditto for Tobo, \$75 such other, \$156 aggreg, $1.56+1.83=\$3.39$
skip 1 [Sandy Downy]
Elijah Daniel no polls, 2 horses \$100, 7 cattle \$70, 11 hogs \$15, Tobo, \$84 such other, \$269 aggreg, $1.04+1.35=\$2.39$
next Reuben Daniel 1wp, $0.95+1.05=\$2.00$
skip 3
Chisley Daniel no polls, 128a Daniels [that's the loc] \$248, 2 horses \$150, 4 cattle \$40, 13 hogs \$20, 1 sheep \$15, Tobo, \$70 such other, \$543 aggreg, $2.02+2.72=\$4.71$ [sic, should be 4.74]

next ditto for Chisley Daniel no polls, 80a Raglands \$240, \$240 aggreg, $0.92+1.20=\$2.12$
next Lewis C. Daniel 1wp, 80a ditto for Raglands \$240, 4 cattle \$25, \$265 aggreg, $1.97+2.38=\$4.35$
skip 1

Robert W. Daniel 1wp, 1 horse \$75, 1 mule \$50, 6 cattle \$50, 10 hogs \$15, 6 sheep \$8, Tob, \$130 such other, \$328 aggreg,
 $2.22+2.69=\$4.91$
skip 4

Morris S. Daniel 1wp, 246 1/4a \$816, 2 horses \$150, 1 mule \$40, 14 cattle \$112, 14 hogs \$15, \$5 money on hand or on deposit, Tobo,
\$115 such other, \$1253 aggreg, $5.77+7.32=\$13.09$
next Joseph W. Daniel 1wp, 82 1/? a \$248, \$248 aggreg, $1.91+2.29=\$4.20$

Oxford:

Henry Daniel 1 bp, 3 hogs \$3, \$3 aggreg, $0.95+1.05=\$2.00$
skip 1

Willis Daniel no polls, 292a \$876, 2 horses \$105, 6 cattle \$48, 16 hogs \$32, 30 sheep \$45, \$200 Solvent Credit, including open
accounts deducting debts of Tax Payer, (except Bonds of the US or of the State, and rent for current year for hire of taxable property.),
Tobo &c, \$170 such other, \$1476 aggreg, $5.66+7.38=\$13.04$

next W. H. Daniel 1wp, 1 horse \$100, 2 cattle \$16, 16 hogs \$22, \$200 Solvent Credit [see Willis for full], Watch &c [where tobo freq
is], \$40 such other, \$378 aggreg, $2.41+2.94=\$5.35$

next George Daniel 1bp [bp], 6 hogs \$9, Tobo \$28, \$37, $1.10+1.24=\$2.34$

Sassafras Fork [new district]:

Reuben Daniel 1bp, 1 cattle \$15, 3 hogs \$5, \$20 aggreg, $1.03+1.15=\$3.18$
skip 1

Erasmus Daniel 1bp, 4 cattle \$35, 13 hogs \$25, \$60 aggreg, $1.18+1.35=\$2.53$

next George Daniel no polls, 3 horses \$300, 4 cattle \$60, 2 hogs \$5, Tobo, \$65 such other, \$330 aggreg, $1.27+1.65=\$2.92$

next Joseph Daniel no polls, 2 cattle \$30, 2 hogs \$3, \$33 aggreg, $0.13+0.16=\$0.29$

next Beverly Daniel 1bp [yes bp], 1 cattle \$10, 2 hogs \$3, \$13, $1.00+1.12=\$2.12$

next Armistead Daniel no polls, 1 horse \$100, 6 cattle \$80, 12 hogs \$20, Tobo, \$70 such other, \$270 aggreg, $1.04+1.35=\$2.39$

next James Daniel 1 bp, 2 cattle \$12, 9 hogs \$15, \$27 aggreg, $1.05+1.19=\$2.24$

next Charles Daniel 1bp, $0.95+1.05=\$2.00$

next James B. Daniel no polls, 228a Grassy Cr \$1596, 1 horse \$60, 3 mules \$250, 15 cattle \$125, 25 hogs \$50, 17 sheep \$25, \$100 value
abov \$200 (w/o specifying the articles) of Farming Utensils, Tools of Mechanics, Household and Kitchen Furniture, Provisions, Arms
for Muster, Wearing Apparel for the use of owner and family, Libraries and Scientific Instruments, Tobo, \$150 such other, \$2356
aggreg, $9.03+11.78=\$20.81$

next James W. Daniel 1wp, 1 mule \$100, 3 cattle \$20, 2 hogs \$5, clear ditto for Tobo, \$150 such other, \$275 aggreg, $2.01+2.43=\$4.44$

next Bill Daniel [I tried to see B. ?. but there's a dot on the i] no polls, 2 cattle \$12, 14 hogs \$20, clear ditto for Tobo, \$20 such other, \$52
aggreg, $0.20+0.26=\$0.46$

skip 3

William R. Daniel 1wp, 2 mules \$250, 6 cattle \$50, 7 hogs \$15, \$50 [see James B. for long descrip], \$70 money on hand or on deposit,
Tobo &c, \$150 such other, \$585 aggreg, $3.20+3.98=\$7.18$

next Mrs. S. M. Daniel no polls, 1100 Bever pond \$3850, \$3850 aggreg, $14.76+19.25=\$34.01$

skip 1

George S. Daniel 1 wp, 2 cattle \$20, \$20 aggreg, $1.03+1.15=\$2.18$

next Stith Daniel 1wp, 8 hogs \$15, Tobo, \$140 such other, \$155 aggreg, $1.65+183=\$3.48$

skip 3

Rufus Daniel no polls, 2 mules \$100, 5 cattle \$30, 8 hogs \$15, clear ditto for Tobo, \$105 such other, \$250 aggreg, $0.97+1.25=\$2.22$

Tally Ho [new district]:

T. B. Daniel 1wp, 100a N Fork \$400, 1 horse \$25, 1 mule \$25, 6 cattle \$60, 24 hogs \$14 [24 hogs is pretty clear], Tobo, \$200 other such,
\$824 aggreg, $4.12+5.17=\$9.29$

skip 10

Henry Daniel 1bp, 1 cattle \$10, \$10 aggreg, $0.99+1.10=\$2.09$

Townsville [new district] no Daniel:

Walnut Grove [new district]:

Ben Daniel 1bp, $0.95+1.05=\$2.00$

skip 1

Lawson Daniel 1bp, 1 cattle \$15, 1 hog \$2, \$17 aggreg, $1.02+1.14=\$2.16$

next N. B. Daniel 1wp, 1 cattle \$10, \$50 all other, \$60 aggreg, $1.18+1.35=\$2.53$

next Mrs. A. H. Daniel no polls, 1 cattle \$50, \$50 aggreg, $0.19+0.25=\$0.44$

next Jim Daniel 1bp, 3 hogs \$10, \$10 aggreg, $0.99+1.10=\$2.09$

skip 2

T. L. Daniel 1wp, 83a \$291, 1 horse \$75, 1 cattle \$10, 1 hog \$2.00, \$75 all other, \$453 aggreg, $2.70+3.32=\$6.02$

next Charles Daniel 1bp, 1 horse \$50, 2 cattle \$20, 3 hogs \$5, \$30 all other, \$105 aggreg, $1.35+1.58=\$2.93$

skip 4

George B. Daniel 1wp, 340a Mt Cr \$1530, 2 mules \$20, 3 cattle \$25, \$25 all other, \$1780 aggreg, $7.79+9.95=\$17.74$

skip 4

David Daniel no polls, 1 horse \$25, 2 cattle \$20, 3 hogs \$8, \$10 all other, \$63 aggreg, $0.25+0.32=\$0.57$

skip 5

Joseph Daniel no polls, 116a \$468, 1 horse \$60, 8 cattle \$60, 5 hogs \$8.00, \$50 all other, \$646 aggreg, $2.48+3.23=\$5.71$

next Mrs. E. C. Daniel no polls, 755a Tar River \$2643, 3 horses \$300, 8 cattle \$80, 25 hogs \$25, 40 sheep \$65, \$35 all other, \$3148 aggreg, $12.07+15.74=\$27.81$

1876

Oxford:

[only district covered here, film ends] Willis Daniel no polls, 292a \$876, 2 horses \$60, 7 cattle \$50, 12 hogs \$24, 34 sheep \$51, \$175

Value without specifying [tools, etc, see above], \$14 Money on hand, or on deposit, in any bank in or out of the State, \$60 Solvent Credit [see above for null], \$198 such other, \$1508 aggreg, $5.73+7.84=\$13.57$

next W. H. Daniel 1wp, 1 horse \$80, \$300 Solvent Credit..., \$380 aggreg, $2.64+3.03=\$5.67$

next Henry Daniel 1bp, $1.20+1.05=\$2.25$

next Jno Daniel 1wp, \$25 Value w/o spec [tools etc], \$20 such other, \$45 aggreg, $1.37+1.29=\$2.66$

skip 7

Dennis Daniel 1bp, 1 horse \$20, 2 hogs \$4, \$10 Val w/o spec [tools], \$12 such other, \$46 aggreg, $1.38+1.29=\$2.67$

skip 1

Geo Daniel 1bp, 7 cattle \$50, 4 hogs \$8, \$25 such other, \$83 aggreg, $1.51+1.49=\$3.00$

1877

a small page on top of first page, no explanation, 30 names with instructions to turn over) looks like tax amts owed, a couple with decimal points other with spaces where it would be, some have + at the side, i.e. maybe paid? ...J. W. Daniel 2.21 [no +]...

Henderson:

wp, col p, acres, val land, town lots, val town lots, personal prop, aggregate, state general and special tax + county general and special tax = total state and county tax, when paid

J. M. Daniel [no polls or acreage], 89 pers, 89 agg, $.34+.54=\$.88$, 29 Jun 1878

skip 5

Elizabeth R. Daniel no polls, 56a \$280, 26 pers, 306 agg, $1.17+1.85=\$3.02$, 23 Feb 1878

skip 3

A. G. Daniel 1wp, 1 lot \$800, no pers, 800 agg, $4.18+5.94=\$10.12$, 1 Jan 1878

skip 4 [people, one has 3 lines]

Phillip T. Daniel 1wp, $1.14+1.11=\$2.25$, pd blank

skip 1

Mrs. A. J. Daniel no polls, 40a \$240, no pers, agg 240, $.91+1.45=\$2.36$, pd blank

skip 4

H. N.? Daniel 1wp, $1.14+1.11=\$2.25$, pd blank

skip 3

Rufus J. Daniel 1wp, 16.5a \$33, no pers, agg 33, $1.27+1.31=\$2.58$, pd blank

Kittrells:

no Daniel

Fishing Creek:

Henry Daniel 1bp, pers 13, agg 13, $1.19+1.19=\$2.38$, 12 Jul 1878

skip 14

Junius Daniel 1bp, 5.25a \$38, pers 27, 65 agg, $1.39+1.50=\$2.89$, 30 Nov 1877

skip 4

Wm H. Daniel no polls, 382 pers, 382 agg, $1.45+2.31=\$3.76$, 20 Nov 1877

next Stephen Daniel 1wp, $1.14+1.11=\$2.25$, 20 Nov 1877

Brassfield:

Sowel [sic] Daniel 1bp, $1.14+1.11=\$2.25$, pd blank

Dutchville:

no Daniel

Tally Ho:

Thos B. Daniel 1wp, 150a \$500, 576 pers, 1076 agg, $5.23+7.60=\$12.83$, 1 Dec 1877

next S. M. Daniel 1wp, 34 pers, 34 agg, $1.28+1.31=\$2.59$, 11 Dec 1877

skip 6

Lewis Daniel 1wp, $1.14+1.11=\$2.25$, pd blank

Walnut Grove:

F _ed Daniel 1bp, $1.14+1.11=\$2.25$, 24? Nov 1877

skip 1

Jim Daniel 1bp, $1.14+1.11=\$2.25$, 29 Jan 1878

skip 3
Lawson Daniel 1bp, 60 pers, 60 agg, $1.37+1.47=2.84$, pd blank
skip 2
Davy Daniel no polls, 40 pers, 40 agg, $.15+.24=.39$, 4 Jan 1878
next Lock Daniel Jr 1bp, $1.14+1.11=2.25$, 2 Feb 1878
next
R. M. Daniel no polls, 207 pers, 207 agg, $.79+1.25=2.04$, 10 Dec 1877
skip 1
N. B. Daniel 1wp, 461pers, 461 agg, $2.89+3.88=6.77$, 8 Jan 1878
next G. B. Daniel 1wp, 540a \$1620, 473 pers, 2093 agg, $9.19+13.74=22.83$, 15 Dec 1877
skip 3
William Daniel no polls, 750a \$2645, 522 pers, 3165 agg, $12.03+19.10=31.13$, 12 Dec 1877 [remark I can't quite make out]
next do for William Daniel 160a \$640, no pers, 640agg, $2.43+3.86=6.29$, 17 Dec 1877 in full
next T. L. Daniel 1wp, 87a \$291, no pers, 291 agg, $2/24+2.86=5.10$, 1 Dec 1877
next John K. Daniel 1wp, $1.15+1.11=2.25$, pd blank
next Charles Daniel 1bp, 35 pers, 35 agg, $1.26+1.32=2.58$, 14 Dec 1877
skip 2
Ben Daniel 1bp, $1.14+1.11=2.25$, 5 March 1878
skip 2
Joseph Daniel no polls, 106a \$308, pers 307, 615 agg, $2.34+3.71=6.05$, 17 Dec 1877
next Robert Daniel 1wp, $1.14+1.11=2/25$, 17 Dec 1877
skip 1
Shep Daniel 1bp, $1.14+1.11=2/25$, pd blank

Oak Hill:

Beverly Daniel no polls, 72 pers, 72 agg, $.28+.43=.71$, 10 Dec 1877
next Chisley Daniel no polls, 124a \$248, 196 pers, 444 agg, $1.69+2.67=4.36$, -- Nov 1877
next do for Chisley Daniel no polls, 80a \$240, 240 agg, $.91+1.45=2.36$, -- Nov 1877
next Lewis C. Daniel 1wp,, 80a \$240, 169 pers, 409 agg, $2.70+3.58=6.28$, 1- Jan 1878 looks some some partial payment remarks crossed out
next Elijah Daniel no polls 84.5a \$296, 164 pers, 460 agg, $1.75+2.77=4.52$, 18 Jan 1878
skip 3
Richard A. Daniel 1wp, 203 pers, 203 agg, $1.91+2.34=4.25$, 30 Mar 1878
next Maurice S. Daniel 1wp, 246.5a 816, 617 pers, 1433 agg, $6.59+9.75=16.34$, 17 Dec 1877
next Thomas N or M. Daniel 1wp, 130 pers, 130 agg, $1.64+1.90=3.54$, no date but "\$3.00 part"

Sassafras Fork:

Nick Daniel 1bp, $1.14+1.11=2.25$, 4 Mar 1878
next Armstead Daniel 1bp, $1.14+1.11=2.25$, 27 Mar 1878
next Joe Daniel no polls, 55 pers, 55 agg, $.21+.33=.54$, 30 Nov 1877
next Reuben Daniel 1bp, 35 pers, 35 agg, $1.28+1.32=2.60$, ?? Oct 1877
skip 3
Charles Daniel 1bp, $1.14+1.11=2.25$, 8 May 1878
next Jas. Nat. Daniel 1wp, $1.14+1.11=2.25$, 17 Nov 1877
next Jas. B. Daniel no polls, 228a \$1600, 757 pers, 2357 agg, $9.04+14.26=23.26$, part paid not crossed out, then ?? Dec in full 1877
next Wm R. Daniel 1wp, 245a \$735, 545 pers, 1280 agg, $6.00+8.84=14.84$, 1 Dec 1877
next Willis Daniel 1bp, $1.14+1.11=2.25$, 23 Nov 1877
skip 2
J. S. Daniel 1wp, 73 pers, 73 agg, $1.42+1.55=2.97$, 12 Feb 1878
skip 1 (Squire Davis)
Reuben Daniel 1wp, 85 pers, 85 agg, $1.46+1.63=3.09$, 2 Feb 1878
next Geo. W. Daniel no polls 35a \$210, 208 pers, 418 agg, $1.50+2.52=4.11$, part payment note crossed out, then 8 Jan 1878 in full
next Irwin Daniel 1bp, 30 pers, 30 agg, $1.26+1.29=2.55$, 20 Feb 1878
next George Daniel 1bp, $1.14+1.11=2.25$, 2 Feb 1878
skip 1
John Daniel no polls, 63 pers, 63 agg, $.24+.38=.62$, pd blank
skip 2
F. P. Daniel 1wp, 15 pers, 15 agg, $1.20+1.20=2.4$, 1 March 1878
next Billy Daniel no polls, 25 pers, 25 agg, $.10+.16=.26$, pd blank
skip 1
Armstead Daniel Sr. no polls, 398 pers, 398 agg, $1.51+2.40=3.91$, 9 Feb 1878

Townsville:

no Daniel

Oxford:

Dennis Daniel 1bp, 2 pers, 2 agg, $1.15+1.12=2.27$, 29 Dec 1877
skip 1
Henry Daniel 1bp, $1.14+1.11=2.25$, 18 March 1877

skip 3
George Daniel 1bp, 66 pers, 66 agg, $1.40+1.51=2.91$, 1 Jun 1878 [I don't think it's 1 Jan, but]
skip 9
Willis Daniel no polls, 292a \$876, 541 pers, 1417 agg, $5.29+8.54=13.93$ 9 Oct 1877
next W. H. Daniel 1wp, 485 pers, 485 agg, $2.98+4.04=7.02$, 9 Oct 1877
skip 1
John W. Daniel 1wp, 89 pers, 89 agg, $1.48+1.65=3.13$, 14? Nov 1877
next Zack Daniel 1wp, 151 pers, 151 agg, $1.71+2.02=3.73$, 15 or 18 Dec 1877

1878

Henderson:

A. G. Daniel no polls, 1 town lot \$800, agg 800, $4.18+3.16=7.24$, pd 14 Jan 1877 S [no key for what S means but it's on many/most]
skip 2
S. G. Daniel no polls, pers 220, agg 200, $.84+.64=1.48$
next W. T. Daniel 1wp, $1.14+.86=2.00$
skip 5
Rufus J. Daniel 1wp, 28a \$56, 21 pers, 75 agg, $1.43+1.07=2.50$
next Elizabeth R. Daniel no polls, 44a \$220, 23 pers, 243 agg, $.92+.70=1.62$
skip 8
Phill T. Daniel 1wp, $1.14+.86=2.00$

Kittrells:

no Daniel

Fishing Creek:

W. H. Daniel no polls, 247 pers, 247 agg, $.94+.71=1.65$, ?30? Nov 1878 S
skip 8
Junius Daniel no polls, 3.25a \$38, 25 pers, 63 agg, $.24+.18=.42$, 30 Jan 1877 S
skip 8
W. H. Daniel 1wp, $1.14+.86=2.00$
next Henry Daniel 1bp, $1.14+.86=2.00$

Brassfields:

Allen Daniel 1bp, $1.14+.86=2.00$
next Lowel Daniel 1bp, $1.14+.86=2.00$
skip 10
Lewis Daniel 1wp, 11 pers, 11 agg, $1.18+.89=2.07$

Dutchville:

Robt Daniel 1wp, $1.14+.86=2.00$

Tally Ho:

Thos B. Daniel 1wp, 152a \$500, 565 pers, 1065 agg, $5.19+3.91=9.10$, 15 Nov 1878 S
skip 11
Sam Daniel 1wp, $1.14+.86=2.00$, 29 Feb 1879
skip 1
Fed Daniel 1bp, $1.14+.86=2.00$
skip 2
S. M. Daniel 1wp, 83 pers, 83 agg, $1.45+1.10=2.00$, 30 Nov 1878 S

Walnut Grove:

Ben Daniel 1bp, 23 pers, 23 agg, $1.23+.93=2.16$, 28 Jan 1879 S
skip 1
Locket Daniel 1bp, 18 pers, 18 agg, $1.21+.91=2.12$, 14 Feb 1879 S
next James Daniel 1bp, 27 pers, 27 agg, $1.25+.94=2.19$, 19 Mar 1879 S
skip 1
N. B. Daniel 1wp, 497 pers, 497 agg, $3.93+2.29=5.32$, 13 Dec 1878 S
skip 3
David Daniel no polls, 48 pers, 48 agg, $.18+.13=.31$, 5 Feb 1879 S
next Doc Daniel 1bp, $1.15+.86=2.00$, 29 Jan 1879 S
skip 7
Wm Daniel 1wp, 750a \$2643, 615 pers, 3258 agg, $13.52+10.20=23.72$, \$12.-- in part, then written below is "in Full" but no date
next ditto for Wm Daniel no polls 160a \$640, 640 agg, $2.43+1.83=4.26$, 5 May 1879 S
next Chas Daniel 1bp, 20 pers, 20 agg, $1.22+.92=2.14$, 25 Nov 1878 [not an S, almost looks like a 1 or I]
skip 3
Robt M. Daniel 1wp, 191 pers, 191 agg, $1.86+1.41=3.27$, 2 Dec 1878 S
next T. L. Daniel 1wp, 87a \$291, 76 pers, 367 agg, $2.54+1.91=4.45$, 25 Nov 1878 S
skip 6

Joseph Daniel no polls, 106a \$308, 358 pers, 666 agg, $2.54+1.91=4.45$, 26 Nov 1878 S
next Robt Daniel 1wp, $1.14+.86=2.00$, 26 Nov 1878 S
next Geo B. Daniel 1wp, 504[?]a \$1620, 424 pers, 2044 agg, $8.91+6.72=15.63$, 26 Nov 1878 S
next Lawson Daniel 1bp, 44 pers, 44 agg, $1.31+.98=2.29$

delinquents, slightly alph, but doesn't look significant enough:

Fed Daniel 1bp
Tim? Daniel 1bp
skip 2 Ds
Ship Daniel 1bp

Oak Hill:

Elijah Daniel no polls 84.25a \$296, 75 pers, 371 agg, $1.41+1.06=2.47$, [5 or 8] Mar 1879 S
next L. C. Daniel 1wp, 80a \$240, 138 pers, 378 agg, $2.58+1.94=4.52$, 26 Nov 1878 S
skip 2
Chesley Daniel no polls, 124a \$248, 195 pers, 443 agg, $1.66+1.28=2.94$, 26 Nov 1878 S
skip 2
M. S. Daniel 1wp, 246.25a \$816, 544 pers, 1360 agg, $6.31+4.76=11.07$, 26 Nov 1878 S
next Jno H. Daniel 1wp, 50 pers, 50 agg, $1.33+1.00=2.33$, 26 Nov 1878 S
[?next?] Nathan T. Daniel 1wp, 70 pers, 70 agg, $1.41+1.06=2.47$
skip 6
Beverley Daniel no polls, 39 pers, 39 agg, $.15+.11=.26$, 15 Feb 1879 S
skip 4
R. A. Daniel 1wp, 193 pers, 193 agg, $1.87+1.42=3.29$

Sassafras Fork:

Nick Daniel 1bp, $1.14+.86=2.00$
skip 1
W. B. Daniel 1wp, 245a \$735, 450 pers, 1185 agg, $5.64+4.25=9.89$, 27 Nov 1878 S
next Chas Daniel 1bp, $1.14+.86=2.00$, 24 Apr 1879
next Jas B. Daniel no polls, 228a \$1600, 700 pers, 2300 agg, $8.74+6.60=15.34$, 6 Dec 1878 S
next Jas N. Daniel 1wp, $1.14+.86=2.00$, 6 Dec 1878 S
skip 2
Reuben Daniel 1bp, 60 pers, 60 agg, $1.37+1.03=2.40$, 24 Jan 1879
next Joe Daniel no polls, 45 pers, 45 agg, $.17+.12=.29$, 29 Nov 1878 S
skip 1
Geo Daniel 1bp, $1.14+.86=2.00$
skip 1
Geo W. Daniel no polls, 35a \$210, 55 pers, 265 agg, $1.01+.75=1.76$, 6 Dec 1878 S
next Armstead Daniel Jr 1bp, $1.14+.86=2.00$, 7 Apr 1879 S
next Armstead Daniel Sr no polls, 350 pers, 350 agg, $1.33+1.01=2.34$, 3 Dec 1878 S
skip 2
Willis Daniel 1bp, $1.14+.86=2.00$
next Arvin/Orvin Daniel 1bp, 40 pers, 40 agg, $1.29+.98=2.27$, 24 Apr 1879
skip 2
Geo S. Daniel 1wp, 262 pers, 262 agg, $2.14+1.61=3.75$, 14 Dec 1878 S
next Reuben Daniel 1wp, 50 pers, 50 agg, $1.33+1.00=2.33$, 4 Feb 1879 next Fleming Daniel 1wp, 40 pers, 40 agg, $1.29+.98=2.27$

Townsville:

John Daniel no polls, 29 pers, 29 agg, $.12+.08=.20$, 12 Mar 1879
skip 6
Erasmus Daniel no polls, 18 pers, 18 agg, $.07+.05=.12$, 24 Jan 1879

Oxford:

Willis Daniel no polls, 292a \$876, 837 pers, 1713 agg, $6.51+4.92=11.43$, 1 Nov 1878 S
next Henry Daniel 1bp, 10 pers, 10 agg, $1.18+.89=2.07$
skip 3
John Daniel 1wp, 140 pers, 140 agg, $1.67+1.25=2.93$, 11 Dec 1878 S
skip 3
W. H. Daniel 1wp, 620 pers, 620 agg, $3.50+2.53=6.14$, 1 Nov 1878 S
skip 3
Zack Daniel 1wp, 140 pers, 140 agg, $1.57+1.26=2.93$, 14 Dec 1878 S
skip 6
George Daniel 1wp, 120 pers, 120 agg, $1.60+1.21=2.81$, 15 Mar 1879

[has nice sheets at back that help describe process, one is list of people released from paying, another says "List of persons allowed to list their taxes & chargeable to B. F. Bullock from 12 Jun 78 to 1st Nov 1878." and others for other people and dates. there's also a formal Notice and lists of lands that will be sold by sheriff B. F. Bullock on 6 Dec 1880]

name column also says "Exemption. Each tax payer shall be allowed an exemption of \$25 in the value of Personal Property."

wp 21-50 (tax 72¢, col p 21-50 tax 72¢, age of male giving in, acres, name of other descr of land, val land, town lots - val, horses - val, mules - val, jacks - val, jennies - val, goats - val, cattle - val, hogs - val, sheep - val, /val w/o specif the articles of farming utensils, tools of mechanics, household and kitchen furniture, provisions, arms for muster, libraries, scientific insruments/, money on hand (see subdiv 4, section 9 of Machinery Act of 1879)/, /solvent credits, incl accrued interest uncollected owing to the party in or out of State, etc. (see subdivision 5, section 9, Machinery Act of 1879 [seven tough]/, all other pers prop whatever, incl all cotton in seed or flax, tobacco either in leaf or manufactured, &c, &c. [sic] (see subdivision 9, Machinery Act of 1879)/, rail road franchise, agg val of real and pers prop, net amt of income, (see subdiv ?, section ?, machinery act, also subdiv 2, 3, and 4 of class II of An Act to raise revenue 1879)/, state tax, state special tax, Bank Stock, for raising additional school tax, Total State General and Special Tax, County Taxes [broken into General, County School, County Special, Total County Tax], Amt paid, when paid

Henderson:

Albert G. Daniel 0wp, 0 bp, [no age] 1 town log 900, agg 900, total state 2.91, total co 3.09, total 6.00

skip 2

Miss Almata Daniel 0wp, 0bp, [no age] 30a Flat Creek 180, agg 180, state .58, co .62, total 1.20

skip 1

Rufus J. Daniel 1wp, ae 33, 28.5a Indian Creek 114, 1c 25, 8 hogs 8, agg 147, state 1.44, co 1.53, tot 2.97

next Miss E. R. Daniel 0wp, 0bp, ae smudgy, may be 44 smudged, then 44a Indian Creek 176, 2c 12, 6 hogs 6, 25 farm utens &c, 219 agg, state .71, co .75, total 1.46

skip 1

Phil T. Daniel 1wp, 0bp, ae27, state .97, co 1.93, total 2.00

skip 3

Major Daniel 1wp, 0bp, ae22, 1h 30, 3c 20, 12 hogs 10, agg 60, state 1.17, co 1.24, total 2.41

Kittrells:

no Daniel

Fishing Creek:

Stephen Daniel 1wp 0bp, ae25, 25 val farm utens, agg 25, $1.05+1.12=2.17$

next W. H. Daniel 0wp 0bp, ae52, 2 mules 120, 6c 33, 15 hogs 21, 125 farm utens, agg 299, $.97+1.03=2.00$

next Chas L. Daniel 1wp 0bp, ae21, $.97+1.03=2.00$

skip 3

Henry Daniel 1bp ae45, 3c 16, agg 16, $1.02+1.08=2.10$

skip 3

Junius Daniel 1bp ae48, 3.75a near Ox[ford?] 40, 2c 6, 6 hogs 7, 30 farm utens, agg 83, $1.24+1.32=2.56$

Brassfield:

Lowel Daniel 1bp ae25, $.97+1.03=2.00$

Dutchville:

Robt Daniel 1bp ae 25, 2c 11, agg 11, $1.00+1.06=2.06$

Tally Ho:

T. B. Daniel 1wp 0bp, ae43, 150a Tar River 600, 2 horse 120, 1 mule 606c 39, 16 hogs 12, 200 farm utens, 350 money on hand, 135 all other, agg 1516 [1576], $5.87+6.23=12.10$

skip 1

Robt M. Daniel 1wp 0bp, ae 40, 2h 85, 1c 10, 8 hogs 5, 100 farm utens, 2 money on hand, 70 all other, agg 272, $1.86+1.98=3.84$

skip 4

S. M. Daniel 1wp 0bp, ae 26, 85 money on hand, 150 solvent cred, agg 235, $1.74+1.84=3.58$

skip 5

Saml Daniel 0wp 1bp, ae 22, $.97+1.03=2.00$

next Solomonn Daniel 0wp, 1bp, ae21, $.97+1.03=2.00$

skip 1

Nicaloos [sic] Daniel 0wp, 1bp, ae26, $.97+1.03=2.00$

Walnut Grove:

Berry [very clear, it's not Benj, but??] Daniel 0wp, 1bp, ae 40, $.97+1.03=2.00$

next Fedrick [sic] Daniel 0wp, 0bp, ae65 [may be a bad 55], 2c 13, 3 hogs 6, agg 19, $.06+.06=.12$

skip 2

Jeff Daniel 0wp, 0bp, ae53, 4c 22, agg 22, $.07+[page\ folded\ maybe\ .08, total\ may\ be\ .15]$

next Chas Daniel 0wp, 1bp, ae 36, 4c 21, 1 hog 2, agg 23, $1.04+1.11=2.15$

skip 6

G. B. Daniel 1wp 0bp, ae40, 540a Mountain Cr, 2160, 2 mules 80, 14c 88, 28 hogs 36, 125 farm utens, 20 money on hand, 350 solv cred, 150 all other, agg 3009, $10.70+11.36=22.06$

next Joseph Daniel 0wp 0bp, ae61, 106a Hart 308, 3h 130, 10c 57, 18 hogs 32, 75 farm utens, 70 all other, agg 686, $2.22+2.36=4.58$

skip 5

R. H. Daniel 1wp 0bp, ae27, $.97+1.03=2.00$

skip 2
 W. M. Daniel 0wp 0bp, [no age], 910a Tar River 3283, 3h 140, 1 mule 60, 9c 44, 12 hogs 24, 35sheep 35, 150 farm utens, agg 3736, 12.08+12.82=24.90
 skip 2
 F. L. Daniel 1wp 0bp, ae 32, .97+1.03=2.00
 skip 1
 Lawson Daniel 0wp 1bp ae 35, 1h 40, 1c 10, agg 50, 1.13+1.20=2.33
 skip 1
 James Daniel 0wp 1bp ae 37, 1 mule 40, agg 40[but looks like 41], 1.10+1.17=2.27
 next V. B. Daniel 1wp 0bp, ae36, 3h 200, 15c 80, 16 hogs 24, 125 farm utens, 60 all other, agg 489, 2.55+2.71=5.26
 next Harid [sic] Daniel 0wp 0bp, ae 65, 4c 33, 2 hogs 4, agg 37, .12+.12=.24 next Dock Daniel 0wp 1bp ae22, .97+1.03=2.00
 next Locket Daniel 0wp 1bp ae 39, 1h 60, 2c 11, 3 hogs 6, agg 77, 1.22+1.29=2.51

Oak Hill:

Chesely [sic] Daniel 0wp 0bp, ae 72, 204a ?O/E & R__ [underscore, no letters] 408 [val land], 1h 40, 7c 30, 13 hogs 9, 12sh 25, 12 farm utens, agg 524, 1.69+1.80=5.49
 skip 2
 M. L. Daniel 1wp 0bp, ae 49, 247a 741, 2h 100, 1mule 60, 2goats 2, 10c 64, 14 hogs 11, 20sh 20, 175 farm utens, 30 all other, agg 1203, 4.86+5.12=11.02 [all clear so there's an error]
 next J. H. Daniel 1wp 0bp ae22, 1h 60, 1 mule 40, agg 100, 1.29+1.37=2.66
 next Beverly Daniel 0wp 0bp, ae61, 1h 40, 3c 14, 2 hogs 4, 25 farm utens, agg 83, .27+.29=.56
 next L. C. Daniel 1wp 0bp, ae37, 80a Ragland 240, 1h 60, 4c 17, 11 hogs 14, 12 sh 12, 16 farm utens, agg 359, 2.13+2.26=4.39
 next J. M. Daniel 1wp 0bp, ae22, .97+1.03=2.00
 [?next?] R. A. Daniel 1wp 0bp, ae 49, 2h 120, 5c 29, 5 hogs 10, 25 farm utens, 14 all other, agg 198, 1.61+1.71=3.32
 next Elijah Daninel 0wp 0bp, ae60, 44.25a 255, 1 mule 15, 3c 14, 6 hogs 4, 25 farm utens, 12 all other, agg 325, 1.05+1.12=2.17

Sassafras Fork:

Geo. W. Daniel [messy W] 0wp 0bp, ae 54, 35a Mountain Cr 210, 1h 60, 2c 15, 5 hogs 5, 30 farm utens, 35 all other, agg 355, 1.15+1.22=2.37
 skip 1
 James B. Daniel 0wp 0bp, ae74, 228a G Cr 800, 3h 150, 9c 45, 15 hogs 25, 18sh 18, 200 farm utens, 10 all other, agg 1248, 4.04+4.29=8.33
 skip 1
 W. R. Daniel 1wp 0bp, ae43, 245a Spewmarrow 625, 2h 100, 9c 45, 8 hogs 16, 175 farm utens, 65 all other, agg 1026, 4.28+4.55=8.83
 skip 1
 James P. Daniel 1wp 0bp, ae21, .97+1.03=2.00
 skip 1
 Reuben Daniel 1wp 0bp, 29, 1 mule 60, 2c 10, agg 70, 1.2+1.27=2.47
 skip 2
 Willis Daniel 0wp 1bp, ae24, .97+1.03=2.00
 next Joe Daniel 0wp 0bp, ae65, 1c 10, agg 10, .03+.03=.06
 next Reuben Daniel 0wp 1bp, ae 35, 1 mule 25, 2c 10, 3 hogs 3, 25 all other, agg 63, 1.18+1.25=2.43
 next Armstead Daniel Jr 0wp 1bp, ae22, .97+1.03=2.00
 next Armstead Daniel 0wp 0bp, ae56, 2 mules 115, 8c 50, 11 hogs 20, 40 farm utens, 10 all other, agg 235, .77+.81=1.58
 next Chas Daniel 0wp 1bp, ae40, 2c 20, agg 20, 1.03+1.10=2.13
 skip 2
 Jno Daniel 0wp 1bp ae 31, 1h 15, agg 15, 1.02+1.08=2.10
 skip 2
 Erasmus Daniel 0wp 0bp, ae 54, 2c 20, 1 hog 1, agg 21, .06+.07=.13
 next Irving Daniel 0wp 1bp, ae 48, [a small 2 in horse column but no value], 2c 25, agg 25, 1.05+1.12=2.17
 skip 1
 G. S. Daniel 1wp 0bp, ae33, 3c 12, 2 hogs 4, 22 farm utens, 336 solv cred, agg 374, 2.18+2.25=4.43
 next Geo Daniel 0wp 1bp, ae 30, .97+1.03=2.00
 next James Nat Daniel 1wp 0bp, ae29, 20 all other, agg 20, 1.03+1.10=2.13

Townsville:

John Daniel 0wp 0bp, ae60, ?3 or 5c 16, 4 hogs 3, agg 19, .06+.06=.12

Oxford:

Geo Daniel 0wp 1bp, ae 45, 2h 30, 4c 37, 9 hogs 14, 15 farm utens, 34 all other, agg 130, 1.39+(co special).26+1.47=3.12
 next Willis S. Daniel 1wp 0bp, ae21 1h 50, 3hogs 3, 600 farm utens, 100 all other, agg 753, 3.40+(co spec) 1.51+3.61=8.52
 skip 3
 W. H. Daniel 1wp 0bp, ae46, 1h 75, 100 farm utens, 100 money on hand, 400 solv cred, 240 all other, agg 915, 3.93+(co spec)1.83+4.17=9.93
 skip 1
 Henry Daniel 1wp 0bp, ae30, .97+1.03=2.00
 next Willis Daniel 1wp 0bp, ae78 [so somebody else at home?], 292a 1168, 2h 100, 9c 55, 28 hogs 44, 35sh 45, 300 farm utens, 150 money on hand, 160 solv cred, 240 all other, agg 2262, 8.30+(co spec)4.52+8.81=21.63
 skip 1

John Daniel 1wp 0bp, ae27, 2 mules 80, 1c 6, 2 hogs 4, agg 90, $1.26+(\text{co spec}) \cdot 18+1.34=2.78$
skip 2

Dennis Daniel 0wp 1bp, ae44, $.97+1.03=2.00$

next Lafayette [sic] Daniel 0wp 1bp, ae30, $.97+1.03=2.00$

skip 8

Zacariah Daniel 1wp 0bp, ae43, 1h 50, 2 mules 120, 5c 30, 19 hogs 30, 100 all other, agg 330, $2.04+(\text{co spec}) \cdot 66+2.16=4.86$
[the biggest delinquent list is in Oxford, by far]

1880

YIKES, only has Henderson from L-R

1881

I'm using an extra period for part pennies, these aren't £0.0.0, it's \$0.0.0

Fishing Creek:

Jounious Daniel 0wp 0bp ae50, 4.75a Hatchel Run 40, 3c 8, 5hogs 10, 5 all other, agg 53, $.21+.14=.35$

skip 3

Henry Daniel 0wp 1bp ae46, 2c 24, agg 24, $1.31.5+.84.5=2.16$

Brassfield:

C. L. Daniel 1wp 0bp ae23, $1.21.5+.78.5=2.00$

skip 1

Wm H. Daniel 0wp 0bp ae54, 200a T R 1000, 2mules 100, 4c 33, 12 hogs 24, 100 farm utens, 200 all other, agg 1457, $5.90+3.82=9.72$

skip 9

Lowell Daniel 0wp 1bp ae30, $1.21.5+.78.5=2.00$

Dutchville:

no Daniel

Tally Ho:

Beverly Daniel 0wp 1bp ae23, $1.21.5+.78.5=2.00$

skip 5

J. M. Daniel 1wp 0bp ae24, 1h 50, agg 50, $1.41.5+.91.5=2.33$

next R. A. Daniel 0wp 0bp ae52, 2h 100, 2c 10, 6 hogs 10, 75 farm utens, 38 all other, agg 233, $.94+.61=1.55$

next Rufus Daniel 0wp 1bp ae21, $1.21.5+.78.5=2.00$

next R. S. Daniel 1wp 0bp ae28, 2c 10, agg 10, $1.25.5+.81.5=2.07$

skip 1

Sol Daniel 0wp 1bp ae 22, 1 hog 2, 10 farm utens, agg 12, $1.26+.85=2.09$

next Doc Daniel 0wp 1bp ae 24, $1.21.5+.78.5=2.00$

next T. K. Daniel 1wp 0bp ae 22 [bad last 2], 60 solv cred, 90 all other, agg 150, $1.82.5+1.17=3.00$ [yes a 1/2 penny off]

next T. B. Daniel 1wp 0bp ae46, 358a 1432, 2h 50, 2 mules 150, 7c 46, 35 hogs 35, 300 farm utens, 200 all other, agg 2213, $10.17.5+6.57.5=16.75$

skip 1

[blank] Daniel 1wp 0bp ae22, $1.21.5+.78.5=2.00$

skip 1

R. M. Daniel 1wp 0bp ae45, wh 150, 5c 25, 7 hogs 14, 120 farm utens, 25 all other, agg 334, $2.37.5+1.66.5=4.24$ [all clear but very wrong]

next Wm Daniel 0wp 1bp ae21, $1.21.5+.78.5=2.00$

next Stephen Daniel 1wp 0bp ae26, 47a 275, 1h 75, 2c 10, 3 hogs 3, 75 farm utens, 20 money on hand, agg458, $3.06.5+1.98.5=5.05$

Walnut Grove:

Lawson Daniel 0wp 1bp ae 40, 5c 4, agg 4, $1.23.5+1.79.5=2.03$ [all clear, off \$1.00]

next S. M. Daniel 1wp 0bp ae27, 20 farm utens, 5 money on hand, 250 solv cred, agg 275, $2.32.5+1.49.5=3.82$

skip 3

T. Lew Daniel 1wp 0bp ae34, 3h 175, 2c 10, 3 hogs 3, 6sh 6, 50 farm utens, agg 247, $2.21.5+1.42.5=3.64$

skip 2

Joseph Daniel 0wp 0bp ae 63 [messy 3?], 106a 300 [maybe 310], 3h 100, 7c 40, 8 hogs 16, 100 farm utens, 10 all other, agg 646 [doesn't add up], $2.61+1.69=4.30$

skip 9

Fed [sic] Daniel, 0wp 0bp ae 63, 2x 10, 1 hog 1, agg 11, $.04+.03=.07$

skip 1

Wm B. Daniel 1wp 0bp ae22, 1h 60, 2c 10, 5 hogs 10, 125 farm utens, agg 205, $2.04.5+1.31.5=3.36$

next Benj Daniel [clear Benj here, is it the clear Berry of 1879?] 0wp 1bp ae45, 2 hogs 4, agg 4, $1.23.5+.79.5=2.03$

skip 2

Wm Daniel Agt 0wp 0bp ae61, 910a 3282, 2h 160, 1 mule 60, 8c 50, 13 hogs 22, 4sh 4, 125 farm utens, 20 all other, agg 3728, $15.10+9.75=24.85$

[?next?] Jeff Daniel 0wp 0bp ae50, 2h 13, 8c 7, agg 20, $.08+.05=.13$

skip 4

Shep Daniel 0wp 1bp ae35, 1hog 2, agg 2, $1.22.5+.79.5=2.02$

skip 3

James Daniel 0wp 1bp ae36, 2c 10, 1 hog 1, agg 11, $1.25.5+.81.5=2.07$

next Nath B. Daniel 1wp 0bp ae38, 2h 160, 1lc 55, 9 hogs 15, 223 farm utens, 219 all other, agg 612, $3.93.5+2.54.5=6.48$

next Mrs. Ann H. Daniel 0wp 0bp [no age], 300a [may be 310] 1200, agg 1200, $4.86+3.14=8.00$

skip 3

Geo B. Daniel 1wp 0bp ae43, 540a 2160, 2h 120, 13c 78, 25 hogs 25, 220 farm utens, 25 money on hand, 100 solv cred, 180 all other, agg 2908, $12.99.5+8.39.5=21.39$

next Wm Daniel 0wp 0bp [no age], no other numbers anywhere

next Chas Daniel 0wp 1bp ae39, 3c 12, 6 hogs 4, agg 16, $1.27.5+.83.5=2.11$

Oak Hill:

Tho [bad] or T. W. [bad] Daniel [use ages to figure] 1wp 0bp ae25, $1.21.5+.78.5=2.00$

skip 1 M. S. Daniel 0wp 0bp ae50,

247a 741, 2h 100, 2 mules 100, 6c 30, 12 hogs 12? [16 to fit agg], 19sh 19, 125 farm utens, 10 money on hand, 10 all other, agg 1153, $4.67+3.02=7.69$

next Locket Daniel 0wp 1bp ae41, 1 mule 80, agg 80, $1.53.5+.99.5=2.53$

skip 1

Elijah Danniell 0wp 0bp ae75, 84a 255, 1h 35, 2 mules 10, 5 hogs 8, agg 308, $1.25+.81=2.06$

skip 1

John Daniel 1wp 0bp ae28, 1h 50, 2c 10, 2 hogs 4, 30 farm utens, 35 all other, agg 129, $1.74.5+1.11.5=2.86$

skip 2

James P. Daniel 1wp 0bp ae25, 1h 25, 1c 10, agg 35, $1.35.5+.87.5=2.23$

skip 4

Chesley 0wp 0bp ae72, 204a 408, 1h 25, 9 hogs 12, 11sh 11, 65 farm utens, 40 all other, agg 561, $2.27+1.47=3.74$

next L. C. Daniel 1wp 0bp ae3-? [bad 35, 3-], 80a 240, 2h 100, 7hogs 10, 11sh 11, 20 farm utens, 10 all other, agg 331 [all clear but 60 off], $2.79.5+1.81.5=4.61$ [hard numbers]

Sassafras Fork:

J. H. Daniel [very florid, first in list, but rest is plain] 1wp 0bp ae24, 1h 60, 1 mule 30, 10 hogs 15, 25 farm utens, 55 all other, agg 185, $a96.5+1.26.5=3.23$

next W. R. Daniel 1wp 0bp ae45, 215a 625, 1h 50, 1 mule 50, 1c 55 [sic 1c 55], 6 hogs 10, 75 farm utens, 120 all other, agg 985, $5.20.5+3.36.5=8.57$

skip 1

Armstead Daniel 0wp 1bp ae27, 1h 30, 1 hog 5, agg 35, $1.35.5+.87.5=2.23$

next Jno Daniel 0wp 1bp ae35, $1.21.5+.78.5=2.00$

next J. B. Daniel 0wp 0bp ae78 [hard 8], 228a 800, agg 800, $3.24+2.09=5.33$

next J. N. Daniel 1wp 0bp ae32, 2h 85, 1 mule 40, 6c 40, 12 hogs 20, 30sh 35, 225 farm utens, 50 all other, agg 495, $3.21.5+2.08.5=5.30$

next Charles Daniel 0wp 1bp ae 48, $1.21.5+.78.5=2.00$

next Thomas Daniel, 0wp 1bp ae21, $1.21.5+.78.5=2.00$

skip 2

Willis Daniel 0wp 1bp ae25, $1.21.5+.78.5=2.00$

next G. S. Daniel 1wp 0bp ae35, 5c 30, 5 hogs 10, 150 farm utens, 500 all other, agg 690, $4.00.5+2.59.5=6.60$

skip 1

Irving Daniel 0wp 1bp ae49, 2c 30, 5 hogs 10, agg 40, $1.37.5+.88.5=2.26$

next Reuben Daniel 0wp 1bp ae 36, 1 mule 25, 2c 15, 4 hogs 10, 10 farm utens, agg 60, $1.45.5+.94.5=2.40$

skip 2

Joe Daniel 0wp 0bp ae60, 5c 35, 9 hogs 15, agg 50, $.20+.13=.33$

skip 1

G. W. Daniel 0wp 0bp ae56, 35a 210, 1h 50, 3c 20, 6 hogs 10, 30 farm utens, agg 320, $1.30+.84=1.14$ [sic on 1.14, it's off]

skip 1

James Daniel 0wp 1bp ae40, 1 mule 15, agg 15, $1.27.5+.82.5=2.10$

next S. P. Daniel [tricky P.] 1wp 0bp ae29, 1h 25, agg 25, $1.31.5+.84.5=2.16$

next Reuben Daniel 1wp 0bp ae31, 1h 35, 1c 10, 1 hog 5, agg 50, $1.41.5+.91.5=2.33$

skip 1

Nick Daniel 0wp 1bp ae28, 1 mule 25, 10 hogs 15, agg 40, $1.37.5+.88.5=2.26$

next Armstead Daniel Sr 0wp 0bp ae58, 3h 120, 7c 50, 14 hogs 25, 50 farm utens, 25 all other, agg 270, $1.09+.70=1.79$

Oxford:

Geo Daniel 0wp 1bp ae45 [iffy 5], 2h 50, 1c 5, 2 hogs 3, 16 ("shares in any incorporated company or joint stock association, Railroad, Telegraph or Canal Co, at their true val (see subdiv 6, section 8 Machinery Act 1881", agg 74, $1.51.5+1.12.5=2.64$

skip 7

Dennis Daniel 0wp 1bp ae40, 10a 100, agg 100, $1.62.5+1.24.5=2.87$

skip 1

Zack Daniel 1wp 0bp ae 45, 130a 780, 2h 100, 2 mules 100, 4c 24, 12 hogs 24, 75 farm utens, 100 all other, agg 1203, $6.08.5+6.34.5=12.43$

skip 2

Saml T. Daniel 1wp 0bp ae25, 100a 500, 1h 25, 2c 12, 5 hogs 10, agg 547, $3.43.5+3.31.5=6.75$

next Wm H. Daniel 1wp 0bp ae46, 18a 75, 1h 100, 1c 12, 200 farm utens, 500 money on hand, 340 solv cred, 60 all other, agg 1287, 6.42.5+6.72.5=13.15

skip 2

Willis Daniel 0wp 0bp ae80, 292a 1168, 2h 120, 6c 34, 19 hogs 35, 38sh 45, 250 farm utens, 390 money on hand, 615 solv cred, 32 all other, agg 2689, 10.89+12.41=23.30

skip 4

Henry Daniel 0wp 1bp ae39 1.21.5+.78.5=2.00

next Fed [sic] Daniel 0wp 1bp ae30, 1.21.5+.78.5=2.00

Delinquent list for Oxford:

John Daniel 0wp 1bp ae28, 2h 100, 5 farm utens, agg 105, no tax amts on delinquent lists

Read a [narrative account of James Daniel and Sally Cocke](#)

Go to [James Daniel and Sally Cocke](#) in the ahnentafels

[Return to the Table of Contents](#)

NC Person County Wills, Inv, & Taxables 1792 - 1819 (= Court Books)

I took data for Daniel, Cocke, Womack, Pryor (only through 1801), and Tapley (only through 1801). I noted early McCains and Greens, but did not always take the data. This data was extracted from LDS film #s: 0019591, 0019592, 0019593, 0019594, "Wills, Taxables, and Inventories".

Read a [Narrative Account of James Daniel and Sally Cocke](#)

Go to [James Daniel and Sally Cocke's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [John Womack and Lucy Pryor's](#) family group sheet.

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

none

List of Taxable Property in: <u>Sep Ct 1793</u> St James Distr	Name	Quantity of Land	Where Situated	Free Poles	Black Stud Poles Horses	Wheels of Pleasure
---	------	---------------------	-------------------	---------------	----------------------------	-----------------------

John Womack	13432[?]	Person & Granville	1	15	4
James Daniel	312	Flat Rv	1	5	
Mathew Daniel	200	RS? Crk		1	

St Lukes Distr

Chas & Will Pyron					
Hosea Tapley	423		1		
John Womack	1267		1	13	

Nash Distr

John Pryor	250		1	5	
------------	-----	--	---	---	--

St Laurance Distr

none

Sep Ct 1794

St. James

James Daniel	312		1	6	
Mathew Daniel	200		1	1	

St. Lukes

Edward Gains	245B		2		
Hosea Tapley	420		1		
John Womack Esqr	1217		1	11	
William Cocke Esqr	866		2	12	4

Nash

Richd &
Majah/n Green

St. Laurance

Ann McCain 550
[I didn't ~check
this name
in previous
ones]

Sep Ct 1795

St James

none

St. Lukes

	John Womack	1398	2	12
Nash				
	James Kay	321	1	1
	Daniel			
	Major Green	157	1	1
St. Laurance				
	Mathew Daniel	210	1	
	Nancy & Joseph McCain			
<u>Sep Ct 1796</u>				
St James				
	James Daniel	312	1	6
St. Lukes				
	Hosea Tapley	420	1	3
	John Womack	1205	1	12
Nash				
	James R. Daniel [=K]	321	1	1
	Nancy & Joseph McCain			
<u>Sep Ct 1797</u>				
St James				
	James Daniel	312	2	6
St Lukes				
	Hosea Tapley	421	1	3
	John Womack	1017	1	3
Nash				
	James K. Daniel	321	1	1
St Laurance				
	Anna Daniel		2	1
	Mathew Daniel	410	1	
	Agness & Joseph McCain			
<u>Sep Ct 1798</u>				
St. James				
	James Daniel	312	2	5
St Lukes				
	John Wamack	1023	2	14
Nash				
	James Daniel	321	1	1
St Lawrence				
	Matthew Daniel	200	2	2
	McCains			
<u>Dec Ct 1799</u>				
St. James				
	Matthew Daniel	200	1	1
	James Daniel	312	2	5
St Lukes				
	John Wamack	1017	2	13
Nash				
	James K. Daniel	321	1	2
	Major Green	157	1	
St Lawrence				
	none			
<u>Dec Ct 1800</u>				

St James

Mathew Daniel	291	1	1
James Daniel	312	2	5

St Lukes

John Wormock	1017	2	13
--------------	------	---	----

Nash

James (K) Daniel	321	1	2
------------------	-----	---	---

St Laurence

Robert Daniel McCains	1	
-----------------------	---	--

1801 Taxables**St James**

Mathew Daniel	291	1	1
James Daniel	312	1	6
John Daniel		1	

St Lukes

William Cock Esq.	5678a	1	18
William Daniel	100a	1	1
John Womack Senr	1057a	0	9
John Womack Junr		1	230

Nash

James K. Daniel	1	1
-----------------	---	---

St Laurence

Robert Daniel	1	
---------------	---	--

1802 Taxables

Capt Lawson's co alph by first name!
none

Capt Elijah Daniel's company

Elijah Daniel	187a	1	2
William Daniel	100a	1	

Capt Gabriel Gun's co

none

Capt Thomas Wilkerson's co

none

Capt Richard Carnal's co

none

Capt William Duty's co

Robert Daniel	1	
---------------	---	--

Capt Day's co

John Daniel	1		
Matthew Daniel	291a	1	1

Capt Lyon's co

William Cocke	4110a	1	19
John Womack Senr	1047a		20 or 1?

Taxables 1803

Capt Day's co

Capt Lyons co	Matthew Daniel	291a	2	1	
	William Cocke Esq	5069a	1	22	
	ditto	one cotton machine	36 saws		
	John Womack	1047a		7	
	John Womack Junr		1		1
Capt Duties [sic] co					
Capt Penix's co	Robert Daniel		1		
	James McCain	550a	1	2	
Capt Wilkerson's co					
Capt Gunn's co	none				
	none				
Capt Lawson's co					
Capt Daniel's co	William Daniel	100a	1	2	
	James Daniel	312a	1	7	
	Elijah Daniel	187a	1	2	
<u>Taxables 1804</u>					
Capt Daniel's co	William Daniel	100a	1	2	
	James Daniel	312a	1	6	
	Elijah Daniel	179a	1	3	
Capt Lyon's co	John Womack	1046a	2	7	
	alph by first name				
Capt Malone's co					
Capt Henry Day's co	none				
	Matthew Daniel Senr	291a	1	2	
	John Daniel		1		
Capt Atkinson's co:					
Capt Sarjent's co	Robert Daniel		1	1	
	none				
Capt Jone's co					
Capt Penick's co	none				
	James McCain	550a	1	1	
<u>Taxables 1805</u>					
Capt Hubbard's co	Elijah Daniel	178	1	3	0 cotton machines (change in data)
	James Daniel	312	(0)	5	
	Mathew Daniel	291a	1	1	
Capt Morrow's co					
Capt Paine's co					

	William Cocke Esq	this is Jr.	no longer taking data			
	William Daniel	100a		1	2	9
	John Womack	1046a		2	2	something in horses also 35 crosses between horses and cotton machines
Capt Street's co						
	none					
Capt Malone's co						
	none					
Capt Atkinson's co						
	Robert Daniel			2	1	
Capt Sargent's co						
	none					
Capt Penick's co						
	James McCain	?I didn't take?				
<u>Taxables 1806</u>						
Capt Hubbard's co						
	James Daniel	312a		1	5	0 cotton machines
	William Daniel	100a		1	2	
	Elijah Daniel	179a		1	3	
Capt Paine's co						
	William Cocke	5689a		1	20	
	John Womack	1046a			7	
	Green Womack	100a		1		
Capt Malone's co						
	none					
Capt Atkinson's co						
	none					
Capt Sargent's co						
	none					
Capt Street's co						
	none					
Capt Moore's co						
	John Daniel	323a		1	5	
	James McCain	550a		1	2	
Capt Day's co						
	Mathew Daniel	291a			1	
	John Daniel	112a		1		
<u>Taxables 1807</u>						
Capt Hubbards co						
	Mathew Daniel	291a			1	
	James Daniel	312a		0	5	
	William Daniel	100a		1	3	
	Elijah Daniel	179a		1	2	
	Lewis Daniel			1	1	
Capt Paine's co						
	William Cocke Esq	5689a	didn't take data			
	John Womack	1046a			10	
Capt Rainey's co						
	none					
Capt Lea's co						
	none					

Capt Chamber's co	none								
Capt John Moore's co	John Daniel	323a	1	5					
Capt Street's co	Meredith Daniel	300a	1	1					
Capt Day's co	John Danl	112a	1						
<u>Taxables 1808</u>	note change in data				R. Goods	R. Spirits		Stud Horses	
Capt Benj Chambers co	none								
Capt Streets co	Meredith Daniel	558a	1						
Capt Day's co	John Daniel	112a	1						
	Matthew Daniel	291a	1	1					
Capt Hubbard's co	Lewis Daniel		1						
	William Daniel	100a	1	4					
	James Daniel	312a	1	5					
	Elijah Daniel	179a	1	2					
Capt John Paine's co	William Cocke Esq	4292a	1	20					
	John Womack Sen	1046a	1	7					
Capt Rainey's co	no D's in this list								
Capt Lea's co	none								
Capt Olliver's co	James McCain	didn't take							
	John Daniel	323a	1	6					
<u>Taxables 1809</u>									
Capt Day's co	John Daniel	112a	1						
	Matthew Daniel for self & Father	291a	1	1					
Capt Hubbard's co	James Daniel	312a	1	5					
	Elijah Daniel	179a	1	4					
Capt Paine's co	William Cocke	didn't take							
Capt Rainey's co	none								
Capt Lea's co	none								
Capt Olliver's co	none								

John Daniel	323a	2	5
Meredith Daniel	250a	1	1

Capt Webb's co

none

Capt Chamber's co

none

Taxables 1810

Capt Paine's co

William Cocke esq didn't take

William Daniel	100a	1	2
----------------	------	---	---

William Daniel	100a	1	2
----------------	------	---	---

James Daniel	312a	1	5
--------------	------	---	---

Capt Rainey's co

none

Capt Lea's co

none

Capt Olliver's co

John Daniel	323a	2	6
-------------	------	---	---

Capt Chamber's co

none

Capt Webb's co

Meredith Daniel	250a	1	1
-----------------	------	---	---

Capt Day's co

John Daniel	112a	1	
-------------	------	---	--

Mathew Daniel	291a	2	1
---------------	------	---	---

Capt Hubbard's co

none

Taxables 1811

Capt Chamber's co

Capt Days's co

John Danile (son of M) [sic]	112a	1	
------------------------------	------	---	--

Mathew Danil Jun [sic]	291a	1	2
------------------------	------	---	---

Capt Webb's co

Meredith Daniel	558a	1	1
-----------------	------	---	---

Capt Hubbard's co

William Daniel	100a	1	2
----------------	------	---	---

Lewis Daniel		1	
--------------	--	---	--

James Daniel	312a	1	5
--------------	------	---	---

Capt Paine's co

William Cocke esq didn't take

John Womack	1046a	0	9
-------------	-------	---	---

Capt Mitchell's co

nope

Capt Lea's co

Thomas Daniel		1	
---------------	--	---	--

Stores

Retailer Spirits

Stores

Retailer Spirits

Capt Olliver's co

John Daniel	323a	1	6
-------------	------	---	---

**Taxable property
1812****all
alphabetical**

James Cocke		1	1
Willm Cocke	4292a		17
est by J. Paine			
Meredith	250a	1	1
Daniel			
skip 1			
Matthew Daniel	291a	2	1
skip 3			
John Daniel	112a	1	1
skip 14			
James Dannel	312a	1	5
skip3			
Lewis Daniel		1	3
William Daniell	100a	1	4
skip 19			
John Daniel	323a	1	6
John Womack	1046a	1	9

**Taxable Property
1813****all
alphabetical**

James Cocke		1	1
John Daniel	323a	1	7
skip 18			
Meredith	250a	1	1
Daniel			
skip 19			
Mathew Daniel	291a	1	2
Jun			
skip 3			
John Daniel	112a	1	1
skip 1			
Lewis Daniel	312a	1	5
William Daniel	100a	1	4
James Daniel		1	
John Womack	1046	1	10

**Taxable Property
1814****all
alphabetical****Capt Day's distr**

John Daniel	112a	1	1
skip 9			
Mathew Daniel	291a	1	2

**Capt Bradsher's
co**

none

Capt Oliver's co

John Daniel	424a	1	6
skip 5			
John Daniel	gdn for Mary Graves	43 3/4a	& Nancy Graves 51 7/10a

Capt Hargis' co

James Cocke		1	1
Henry Womack		1	
John Womack	1046a		9

**Capt Fowler's
distr**

William Daniel	100a	1	4
James Daniel		1	
Lewis Daniel	368a	1	7

**Capt Wm A. Lea's
distr**

James Daniel	317a	1	4
--------------	------	---	---

Capt Webb's distr

none

**Capt Douglasses
[sic] distr**

none

For 1815-1820, I took the Daniel entries, my other folks had been long out of the picture. However, because of work I did on the [Mathew Daniel family](#), I made note of some of their collateral names. I'm also omitting mentioning other districts where no Daniel appears.

1815 Taxables

Capt. Days

District [alph]

John Daniel, B N [??]	112a \$84		
Matthew Daniel	291a \$291	1 white poll	2 black polls
Randal Ragan		1 wp	
several Yarbroughs			
incl "John for mother"			

Capt. Olivers

District [alph]

John Daniel	424a \$1905	1 wp	7 bp	1 retailer of spirits
John & James Daniel				1 store

Capt Webbs

Distr [alph]

no Daniel
Ragans:
William, Jesse, Thomas

Capt Daniel's

Distr [alph]

James Daniel, Miller		1wp	
Green Daniel		1 wp	
William Daniel	100a \$330	1wp	4bp
Lewis Daniel	363a \$1180	1wp	8bp

1816 Taxables

Capt. Faulkners

Distr:

John Daniel	0a	1 wp
-------------	----	------

Capt. Fowlers

Distr:

James Daniel	0a	1wp
(skip 1) Lewis Daniel	551a \$1951	2wp 8 bp
(next) Green Daniel	0a	1wp
(next) William Daniel	100a \$250	1 wp 4 bp
Richard Holeman	1211a \$3027.50	0wp 9bp

Capt. Day's

Distr:

Matthew Daniel	291a \$300	1 wp 2 bp
(next) John Daniel Senr	112a \$90	1 wp 2 bp
Randal Ragan		
Yarbroughs		

Capt. Bailey's

Distr:

Joseph M. Daniel	0a	1 wp 0 bp 1 store
------------------	----	-------------------

Capt Leas

Dist:

James Daniel 418a \$2306 1 wp 9 bp

**Capt
Isham Edwards
Distr::**

John Daniel Junr
for Nancy Graves
John Daniel
for Leah Graves

1817 Taxables

**Capt Davey's
Distr**

Meredith Daniel 225a \$337 1wp 1bp
(next) John Daniel 112a \$112 1 wp 1 bp
(next) Matthew Daniel 291a \$219 1 wp 2 bp
Ragans
Yarbrough

**Capt Fowler's
Dist**

Lewis Daniel 756a \$2857 3 wp 9 bp
(next) Green Daniel 0a 1 wp
(skip 2) James Daniel 0a 1 wp
(skip 1) William Daniel 100a \$333 1 wp 4 bp

1818 Taxables

**Capt Fowlers
Dist**

James Daniel 0a 1 wp
(next) Green Daniel 0a 1 wp
(skip 2) Lewis Daniel 756a \$3500 1 wp 8 bp
[Wm d. 1818]

**Capt Davey's
Dist**

Mathew Daniel 291a \$291 1 wp 2 bp
(next) John Daniel 112a \$112 1 wp 1 bp
Ragan, Yarbrough

1819 Taxables

**Capt Fowlers
Distr**

James Daniel 0a 1 wp
Green Daniel 0a 1 wp
Lewis Daniel 856a \$3157 1 wp 7 bp

**Capt
Tomlinsons
Distr**

John Daniel 12a \$12 1 wp 2 bp [yes it's twelve acres]
Yarboroughs
end of list add ons:
Mathew Daniel 291a \$291 1 wp 2 bp

**Capt Jones
Distr**

no Daniel
Thomas & Peter Ragan

**Capt Hargins
Distr
[sic=Hargis]**

Randol Ragan

Go to [James Daniel and Sally Cocke's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [John Womack and Lucy Pryor's](#) family group sheet.

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

Slave Records in Arkansas

collected by P. A. Miller

These are the slave records from my research on Arkansas families.

I've generally cleaned these records out to only include names (whether they receive named slaves in will or not).

There are tax lists and other records indicating numbers of slaves only - they still represent people and can help determine ages of known slaves.

I've left in auxiliary references that might include slave names, even though I didn't take them down in my notes.

These family names are not always all the same branch, I've noted where certain ones went to, etc.

The records are not in date order.

I haven't cleaned up source name abbreviations, etc., but I think they are obvious. Some sources start with the LDS film number.

My comments about the records are in [brackets]

Contact me if you have any questions at:

gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvester-spammers have gotten to be too much.)

Montgomery	Ouachita
----------------------------	--------------------------

[Choose another state](#)

[Return to Top](#)

Montgomery

The Carrolls came from Rutherford NC through Forsythe and Murray Counties GA. The Cockburns traveled with them through Georgia and onto Arkansas.

1011078 AR Montgomery Probate Records

A107-111 will of Dennis Carroll wr 26 Apr 1858, pr Oct 1859

[revokes two previous wills]

to wf Nancy [everything, then at her decease to the children...]

to dau Celia, wife of Russell Cockburn...female slave named Lina [could be Lind?], [already gifted to Celia]

to dau Sarah, widow of Clark T. Cockburn...female slave named Kiz [already gifted]...and which said gift including the children borne by said slave...

to grand dau Drury Ann Carroll...

to sons Jacob C. Carroll and William H. Carroll...my three male slaves named Jake, Daniel and Frank...

to dau Martha, wife of James L. Miller...female slave Eliza...

to dau Mary, wife of William Voyles...female slave named Manda...

exrx wf Nancy, wits: David A. Woolard, John M. Simpson

Montgomery Co Ar Loose Probate Records 1842-1930 by M. S. Craig 1990

Estate of Clark T. Cockburn [done at Montgomery courthouse, originals and from the originals on film at Mt. Ida library]

[Sarah Carroll Cockburn md.2 Fredk Salus]

Estate of Clark T. Cockburn Bundle 115 Roll 28. Dennis Carroll had given her slaves. Cockburn heirs: Nancy Wm M., Dennis L., James K. Poe, George M. Dallas, John Franklin, Andrew Jackson, Jasper Newton. (Wm M. over 14. d. 1861)

I looked at these on film at Mt. Ida library, slaves listed as: one negro woman, one negro boy called Joseph, one negro girl called Jane,

[These are Sarah's from will of Dennis Carroll.]

On an 1861 page, the slaves are listed as Kiz, age about 28, Jane about 16, boy Jo about 14...

Report of Hiring of Slaves, by Dennis Carroll administrator, wr 20 Feb 1858, recorded Apr 1858 [with estate of Clarke T. Cockburn]

"...they did Hire out the said slaves Kiz and her two children Jane and Joseph for the term of twelve monthes from the 20th day of February 1858, to Sarah Cockburn for the sum of Fifty dollars...

It may be possible to date the gifting of one of the slaves referred to in Dennis Carroll's will from the tax lists of Montgomery. From 1849-1853 he has four slaves (over five and under 60 years). In 1854 he has three. In 1856 he has two [but I have a ? by that number]. However, I think Kiz, Jane and Joseph are perhaps already with daughter Sarah Cockburn in the 1850 slave schedules below.

1850 Slave Schedules

AR Montgomery co, Gap Twp:

Dennis Carroll: 1fb-50, 1mb-50, 1mb-22, 1fm-17

C. T. Cockburn: 1fb-20, 1fm-6, 1mm-4 [these fit well for Kiz, Jane and Joseph]

Russell Cockburn: 1fb-21, 1fb-2/12

1860 Slave Schedules

AR Montgomery co, South Fork Twp (none in Gap Twp)

Nancy Carroll: 1mb-32, 1fm-26, 1fm-6, 1mm-1

Sarah Cockburn: 1fb-29, 1fm-15, 1mm-12 [this is Kiz, Jane and Joseph, perfect age fit to above info]

Russell Cockburn: 1fb-30, 1fm-4

N.B. I think "Kiz" [and son Joseph] may be listed in the 1870 Hot Spring AR census:
Keziah Cogburn, age 44 NC Black.
With her is Mary Parker 21 GA Mulatto.
Also in the household is Joseph Cogburn 2-? AR Mulatto,
his wife Dolla 23 MS Black,
children James 8 AR Black,
William 1 AR Mulatto,
Louisa 5 AR Mulatto.
Also living here is George Hydon 23 VA Black.

N.B. I think "Lina", given to Celia Cockburn in Dennis Carroll's will is in 1870 in Montgomery County p. 141:
Linda Cockburn age 30, b. TN, Black, keeping house, \$60 personal property);
she's with daughter Polly age 14 b. AR, Mulatto.
They are just a page away from Celia Cockburn (p. 140).

Montgomery County Our Heritage
p. 286 Caddo Cove Twp 1845 - Lewis Carroll had 15 slaves [most of the others had 1]
p. 296 there were slaves named Dave Carroll, Jacob Carroll

[Return to Top](#)

Ouachita

Ouachita County Historical Quarterly, v. 6 #4, June 1975
article on Hezekiah Dews (b. 1807 VA, came to AR about 1840, d. Jul 1873
excerpts from Hezekiah Dews' diary:
22 Nov 1869 Went with Jordan [ed's note: one of his Negro freedmen] to make bond for maintenance of bastard child, sworn to hom by
on of Esq. Howard's Negro women

[Return to Top](#)

[Return to Main Genealogy Index](#)

7 Feb 05

Slave Records in Georgia

collected by P. A. Miller

These are the slave records from my research on Georgia families.

I've generally cleaned these records out to only include names (whether they receive named slaves in will or not).

There are tax lists and other records indicating numbers of slaves only - they still represent people and can help determine ages of known slaves.

I've left in auxiliary references that might include slave names, even though I didn't take them down in my notes.

These family names are not always all the same branch, I've noted where certain ones went to, etc.

The records are not in date order.

I haven't cleaned up source name abbreviations, etc., but I think they are obvious. Some sources start with the LDS film number.

My comments about the records are in [brackets]

Contact me if you have any questions at:

gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvester-spammers have gotten to be too much.)

Elbert	Jefferson	Madison	Morgan	Oglethorpe	Wilkes
------------------------	---------------------------	-------------------------	------------------------	----------------------------	------------------------

[Choose another state](#)

[Return to Top](#)

Elbert

Elbert Co GA Deed Bks A-J 1791-1806. Michal Martin Farmer

A68 William Daniel to Samuel Blackburn both Elbert 21 Apr 1792, £30, a negro boy named Charles about 12 yrs old. wit John Mathews, M. Woods JP.

B8 William Daniel to Allen Daniel both Elbert 28 Jun 1793, no \$ here, a negro boy Buck about 14 yrs old. wit J. Davis. recd 15 Jul 1793. See [Madison](#) for Buck in later years.

C46 William Daniel to Elizabeth Daniel both Elb 26 Jul 1795, £25, a negro girl Betty about 6 yrs old. wit Jos Haney (torn) [no recd date here]

E10 William Daniel Senr of Elb to William Daniel Jr, \$350 Spanish Milled, a negro boy Saby about 17 yrs old. wit Thos Hanay, Aaron Johnson. pr by Johnson 24 Jan 1798. No recd. [sic]

F118 Jeremiah (x) Walker before James Banks JP of Elb. Walker said sometime in the Winter of Spring of 1781 or 1782, he was at the house of Mr. William Daniel in NC near Salsbury town & was present when sd Daniel called in a little negro girl named Rachel & did give & deliver negro to his daughter, Agnes Daniel, for her own property. Negro is now in possession of Thomas Keys, husband of Agnes. 18 Feb 1800. recd 4 Mar 1800.

J53 John Daniel to Ralph Banks both Elb 29 Apr 1804. Daniel mtgs to Banks the following negroes: a man named Will, a woman named Hagar, a boy named Daniel, a girl named Creesee, boys named David & Hardy, a girl named Rachall, & child named Will. For sec of pmt of \$1132 due 10 May next. ackn, recd 12 Jun 1804.

J53 John Daniel to Ralph Banks both Elb 29 Apr 1804. Daniel mtgs to Banks the following negroes: a man named Will, a woman named Hagar, a boy named Daniel, a girl named Creesee, boys named David & Hardy, a girl named Rachall, & child named Will. For sec of pmt of \$1132 due 10 May next. ackn, recd 12 Jun 1804. [This family and these slaves came from [Granville NC](#).]

Elbert Co GA Deed Bks K-R 1806-1819. Michal Martin Farmer

8=K38 William Daniel Sr of Elbert to dau Nancy Gaar 22 Mar 1798, for love & goodwill, a negro boy Isaac about 9 months old. wit Thos Haney, William Daniel Jr. pr by Haney 12 Nov 1806. recd 15 Nov 1806.

O82 Robert Cosby shff to Edmond Shackelford both Elb 16 Apr 1805. Writ of firia facies issued fr Inferior Court of sd co., Ralph Banks, Esq. against John Daniel. Seized 2 negroes named Hagar & Will owned by John Daniel. 5 Mar. last, at courthouse of sd co, exposed negroes to public sale & Edmond Shackelford was the highest bidder, for \$175. sig R. Middleton for E. Cosby, shff. wit R. Hunt, E. Owens who saw Robt. Middleton sign. Bill of sale pr by Richardson Hunt 19 Oct 1812, J. Banks J.I.C. recd 19 Oct 1812.

M70 Samuel Patten Esqr, JP, 28 Sep 1809 issued execution agst prop of Edward L. Wails at instance of Allen Daniel for \$6.76. Levied execution on a negro boy named Harry as property of Wails. Exposed negro to public sale 13 Octr 1809, and Philip Shackelford was the highest bidder, for \$5.50, 2 Dec 1809. sig A. Moon, constable. wit John Blake, Saml Patten JP. rec 13 Dec 1809. Elbert Co GA Deed Bks S-W 1820-1835. [=v.3] Michal Martin Farmer 1997-98

165=V3 Edmond Shackelford (x) to John A. Heard both Elb 25 Jan 1828. Shackelford owes Heard \$1084.14. Sec is 700a on Cold Water Ck Elb, adj David Daniel on W, Joseph Terry and Abner Ward on NW, William Ward on SE, Samuel N. Bailly on S, it being plantaion where sd Edmond now lives, incl a grist and saw mill on ck. Also 5 negro slvs: Zachery [sic] a man about 23, Fanny a girl about 11, John a fellow about 50, George a fellow about 25, and Hagar a woman about 50. Also [oxen, carts], in fee simple. Due date 1 Mar to void this mtg. wit Benajah Houston, Thomas C. Wilhight, Z. Smith JP. recd 16 Feb 1828.

V147 Martin Deadwyler sher Elb to Thomas J. Heard and Singleton W. Allen admrs of est of John A. Heard 24 Sep 1829. writ of Fieri Facias issd fr Inf Ct Elb at suit of James Clark for use of James Rucker agst Edmond Shackelford. Sher seized 5 negroes: Zachary, John, George, Hager [sic], Fanny, property of Shackelford. 6 May 1828 exposed to public sale, John A. Heard highest bidder \$722. wit James Edmonson [sic], Thomas C. Wilhight, David R. James JP. recd 27 Apr 1830.

[Return to Top](#)

Jefferson

Twenty One Southern Families: Notes and Genealogies by Elizabeth Pryor Harper

will of Robert Prior, wr 10 Oct 1820, pr 1 Jan 1821

to son Dmon Prior...on Negro man named Dubor, one Negro woman named Tobithe and Till a Negro girl and a Named [sic] Penny and a Negro girl named Caroline and a Negro boy named Jeff Also one Negro boy Named Abraham.

to son John Prior...four Negroes vs Daniel, Jude, Peg and Her Child Ailphallo...

to dau Salley Livingston...two negroes vs one Negro man Named Moses Also one Negro Woman Named belly also one Negro boy named Jorey

to Nedam Lee...one Negro Woman Tenor

to dau Elizabeth More...three Negroes vs Dabney and her two Children Ben & Rose

to Rachal Travis...a Negro girl named Lucy being on the the aforesaid Dabney Children

to Rhody Travis...a Negro boy Named Charles being also one of the above Dabneys Children

the above two negroes to Remain Continue and be as the lawfull property of the aforesaid Rachel and Rhoda Travis During there Natural Lives then the above Lucy with her increase if any to Decent to the Natural heirs of the body of the above Rachel Travis and the above Charles to Travis in any if None for the above Lucy with her increase and the above Charles to Return to the Estate of me the said Robert Pior [sic] and the above five negroes Namely Dabney and her four Children vs Ben Ross and Lucy and Charles being all and the only legacy they the above Elizabeth Moor Rachel and Rhoda Travis them or their heirs are to attain of the Estate...of me Robert Prior.

to Benjamin, Joel, and Willis Dausey...four Negroes vs any [it's Amy later] and her three children Noe [now] in possession of the above Benjamin Dausey [they to pay \$ based on the prices of the said Negroes to their sisters Betsey McDanile and Catey Dausey]...

rest divided to [sic on spelling of Pior]: Nancey Pior and her four children, Arrenoy Willanty Hezekial and Raucisas Pior. Also Edmon and John Pior and Sally Livingston.

exrs Pryor John Way and Ely Johnson

wit John Blackstone, Mossess Brinson Junr.

[Return to Top](#)

Madison

The slave Buck can be traced back to [Elbert County](#) and William Daniel.

351759 #2 GA Madison Invs & Apprs, Bills of Sale Book B1829-1834

B44 An Appraisement of Allen Daniels property...Negroes: Ben 300, Buck 150, Grace 350, Rachel 250, Albert 225, Sally 175, Levina 150, Silvey 100. called est of Allen Daniel a lunitic, goods as shown by James Daniel gdn. 30 Jun 1832. appr A Crawford, Benjamin Brown, W. C. Carrethers [sic]. recd 18 Feb 1833

351759 #3 GA Madison Invs & Apprs, Bills of Sale Book C 1834-1841

C111 appr General Allen Daniel decd, 10 Jan 1838, ...Negro man Ben 600, Negro Woman Grace 500, Negro Girl Levina 450, Negro Girl Sally 475, Negro Girl Silvey 300, Negro Boy Jack 225, Negro Boy William 150, Negro Girl Rachel 600, Negro Buck 00 [zero]

C140 inv of hiring of negroes of est Gen. Allen Daniel Jan 1838-Dec 25. James Daniel rented the plantation \$88.75. Mary Daniel hired Sally \$5, James Daniel man Ben 75, Ephraim Strickland girl Rachel 56, Allen Porterfield girl Levina 20.50. Negro woman Grace & three chn offered & nothing bid, Also negro man Buck. Grace & three chn then was put to the lowest bidder for their board & clothing until 25 Dec 1838 and was bid off by James Daniel \$30. Buck was then offered on the same terms and was bid off by Elisha Ware \$13. returned 30 Jan 1839 by Elisha Ware admr, recd 30 Jan 1839.

C142 Sale bill of slaves belonging to est Genl Allen Daniel decd, sold 1st Tues Jan 1839: 223a land more of less the late residence of said decd - James Daniel \$1000, negro man Ben - Mary Daniel 552, negro Woman Gracy & child - Mary Daniel 550, " girl Rachel Wm. S. Sorrells 800, " Sal - Mary Daniel 526, " Lavina - James R. Griffith 680, " Teilva [this is really not his S, but it's probably Silvey?] - Ephraim Strickland 519, " Boy Jack - James R. Griffith 510, " boy Billy - Ephraim Strickland 381, " man Buck - Wm Hodge 25, also some personal property listed and sold here. ret 5 Feb 1839 by Elisha Ware, recd 11 Feb 1839.

0351770 GA Madison Deed Bk A 1812-1905

F17 [not in main index] Allen Daniel Senr to Allen Daniel Junr, 12 Jul 1831, for natural good will and affection...my son Allen C. Daniel...certain negro girl called Darcus about nine or ten years of age. Test Dudly M. Jamess. pr aand recd 15 Jul 1831.

[Return to Top](#)

Morgan

Twenty One Southern Families: Notes and Genealogies by Elizabeth Pryor Harper

will of John Prior, wr 9 Jun 1821, pr 2 Jul 1821

to wf [Elizabeth]...all my Negroes during her life or Widowhood viz Abram, Mariah, Fanny, Arter, and Jacob....

to eldest dau Nancy F. A. Ellington...Negro girl Fanny...

to eldest son Haden P. Prior

to six youngest children Haden L. Prior, Eliza C. Prior, Mary P. Prior, Robert A. Prior, Garland H. Prior, Felix W. Prior.

exrs Asia [?] Prior and my wf Elizabeth Prior

wit William Weaver, William Campbell, Samuel Harris

Twenty One Southern Families: Notes and Genealogies by Elizabeth Pryor Harper

will of Elizabeth H. C. Prior, wr 12 Nov 1841, pr 5 Jul 1852

to son Felix W. Prior...Negroes Jack, a boy about 14, and George Pellow, a boy about 8

to son Garland I. H. Prior...Negro Washington, a boy about 12

exr Relix W. Prior
wit William Lambert, Seaborn C. Garrett, Lumpkin I. Garrett, J.P.

[Return to Top](#)

Oglethorpe

Oglethorpe Co GA Abstr of Wills 1794-1903. Fred W. McRee Jr. 2002

B132 will John Andrews 10 Apr 1816, pr 11 Nov 1816,

wf Nancy

oldest son Marcus

granddau Mary Ann Daniel one negro girl Fanny to be deliv at 18 or marr and to have no further interest in my est.

son John G., 1/3 of my land. son Garnett 1/3 land. son Jarris 1/3 land.

son Daniel M. cash equal to real est of other sons.

daus Sarah, Elizabeth, Emily.

my will that my negroes shall remain on the plantation and kept together under the direction of my exrs and that if any of my heirs should die w/o issue of children (except Marcus) then his/her or their legacies to return to my est and be div among the survivors (except Mary Ann Daniel).

exr Jesse Mercer, William Watts, Marcus Andrews, Nancy Andrews. wit James Daniel Jr, Daniel Haines, Joshua Mercer.

D446 will or Woodson Daniel 14 Aug 1861, pr 9 Nov 1861.

wf [lands]

to wf during life [household, stock of her selection, tools, wagon, tack, grains], also the following negroes to wit Ben, George, a girl called Puss and Dicey, all above prop during her life.

then to two chn equally, dau Martha Ann Lester, son John Chesly Daniel, then to their chn.

exr John Chesly Daniel. wit Fielding Dillard, Mordecai Edwards.

[Return to Top](#)

Wilkes

Early Records of Georgia, Volume I and II, Wilkes County. Grace Gillam Davidson 1932

v.1-241= DB AA 1785-1787 (No index): p.9 William Baldwin to James Danilly [Danilly], 3 Dec 1785, exchange of slaves, July and Sumer. J. Appling, P. Clyma, Test.

v.2-128= WB HH-124 will Isham Chaffin wr 23 May 1822 pr 3 Mar 1823. [I only took slvs and land]

To wf Patience

To son John, slv Cezar

To dau Catherine Phillips slv Biddy

To dau Patsy Malone slv Nite

To son Lemuel, Lot #156 Morgan Co whereon he lives and slv Willis

To son Thos land whereon I now live on Kettle ck adj Geo Smith and others, slv Martin

To dau Elizabeth Malone slv Jenny

To dau Nancy Montgomery slv Rose

To dau Rebecca Chaffin slv Nancy

To dau Alatha Chaffin slv Lucy

To dau Harriett slv Sally

Slvs Kitt, Milly and Anthony to be in charge of son Thos for benefit of his mother for life, final division to all daus. Some of chn by last wf unmarried

exrs sons Lemuel and Thos, wit Wm Evans, Thos Daniel, Joel P. Leverett

v.2-219="Original papers, saved by Sarah Quinn Smith in old and new cthses:" William Daniel decd, Mercy or Marcy Daniel appt excx. Jos Echols exr 7 Apr 1791. Jos Echols hire of two young slvs till 1799, Nance and Joe willed to Daniel Tibs by Wm Daniel decd.

Returns of Jos Echols and John Tarver, excrs 1802 hire of two young slvs.

v.2-219="Original papers, saved by Sarah Quinn Smith in old and new cthses:" Richard S. Daniel decd est. Petition of Cunningham Daniel admr to div the est 1 Jan 1821. For Wm S. Morgan slaves Reddick, Aggy and Spencer and \$200. To Frances E. Daniel slvs Scott, Berry and Flora. [There are guardian returns for Frances as late as 1829.]

[Return to Top](#)

[Return to Main Genealogy Index](#)



7 Feb 05

Slave Records from my research

I am extracting the slave records from my family research and sorting them by state and county.

A few notes about these records:

I've generally cleaned them out to only include names (e.g. whether they receive named slaves in will or not).

There are a few tax lists and other records indicating numbers of slaves only - they generally refer to slaves already named elsewhere and can help determine ages of known slaves.

I've left in auxiliary references that might include slave names, even though I didn't take them down in my notes.

The family names are not always all the same branch, I've noted where certain ones went to, and will be adding more migration info as I get the time.

The records of a county are not always in date order - the different sources make that difficult.

My comments about the records are in [brackets].

I haven't always cleaned up source name abbreviations, etc., but I think the abbreviations are obvious. Some sources start with the LDS film number.

I would of course be so very happy to hear from you if you identify a family line of yours in these records!

<u>Virginia</u> ~164k	<u>North Carolina</u> ~128k	<u>South Carolina</u> ~13k
<u>Kentucky</u> ~34k	<u>Georgia</u> ~17k	<u>Mississippi</u> ~10k
<u>Arkansas</u> ~7k	<u>Tennessee</u> ~4k	<u>Maryland</u> ~4k

Contact me at:
[**gen@pamiller.net**](mailto:gen@pamiller.net)

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvester-spammers have gotten to be too much.)

[My Main Genealogy Page](#)



[Sony Style](#)
9 Dec 2012

Slave Records in Kentucky

collected by P. A. Miller

These are the slave records from my research on Kentucky families.

I've generally cleaned these records out to only include names (whether they receive named slaves in will or not).

There are tax lists and other records indicating numbers of slaves only - they still represent people and can help determine ages of known slaves.

I've left in auxiliary references that might include slave names, even though I didn't take them down in my notes.

These family names are not always all the same branch, I've noted where certain ones came from or went to, etc.

The records are not in date order.

I haven't cleaned up source name abbreviations, etc., but I think they are obvious. Some sources start with the LDS film number.

My comments about the records are in [brackets]

Contact me if you have any questions at:

gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvester-spammers have gotten to be too much.)

N.B. The Prince Goode in many of these records, owned by John Goode, is first listed in the tax records of John's father Edward in [Mecklenburg VA](#).

Christian	Henry	Nelson
Trigg	Unindicated or Unknown or Single Mention	

[Choose another state](#)

[Return to Top](#)

Christian

[N.B. Trigg County was cut from Christian, some of this family information continues in the [Trigg section below](#).]

The James Daniel in these records came from [Person NC](#).

The John Goode family came from [Mecklenburg VA](#) through Rutherford County NC.

0461749 Christian Deeds F-G

G82 affidavit of James Daniel recd 2 Sep 1816: I James Daniel do swear that my removal to the St of Ky was with an intention to become a Citizen thereof and that I have brought with me no slave or slaves and will bring no slave or slaves with an intent of selling them. James Daniel (seal)

Christian co Ky Tax Lists 1804-1823. [4 books, 3-4 yrs each] by A. B. Willhite

The James Daniel listed here came from [Person NC](#) in about 1814, settling in Cerulean Springs. He brought his sons, some of whom (Elijah, George, John) are listed below. Two of James' slaves, Bob and Rachel, are listed in his will below.

The Elijah Daniel listed here is one of James Daniel's sons; he died in [Trigg County](#) in 1822 and his estate (included on this page) names his slaves.

There was also another James Daniel family in Christian/Trigg who arrived earlier than the James Daniel covered in these records. They settled in the southern area at Roaring Springs. Because they are so easily distinguishable from my James Daniel I unfortunately did not take their info from these lists.

[I have included here only the wh m >21 - blk m >16 - total blks]

1810 Daniel Elijah 1-2-4

1811 Daniel Elijah 1-5-9

1812 Daniel Elijah 1-3-9

[skip in names]

1812 Daniel McMorgan 1-0-0

1813 Daniel Elijah 1-3-7

1813 [next] Daniel Jas 1-2-2

1813 [next] Daniel George 1-0-0

1814 Daniel Jas 1-2-2

1814 [next] Daniel Elijah 1-5-11

1814 [next] Daniel John 1-1-2

another name much later Joel Daniel no land listed

1815 Daniel John 1-1-1

1815 [next] Daniel George 1-0-0

[skip 1 name]

1815 Daniel Jas 1-2-2

[skip 2 Dunnings]

1815 Daniel Elijah 1-6-12

[skip 1]

1815 Daniel Wm. 1-2-9

1816 Daniel John 1-2-2

1816 [next] Daniel Geo 1-0-0

1816 [next] Daniel Jas 0-2-2

[skip 1]

1816 Daniel Eliza 1-5-11

1817 Daniel John 1-1-2

1817 [next] Daniel George 1-0-0

1817 [next] Daniel Elijah 1-5-12

1817 [next] Daniel Jas 1-2-2

[skip in names]

1817 Daniel Jas 1-6-12-3 horses-4acres near Hopkinsville [this is the other James Daniel from the southern section, he's built a house in town, probably]

1818 not in these books

1819 Daniel John 1-2-2

1819 [next] Daniel George 1-0-0

1819 [next] Daniel Jas 1-3-4

1819 [next] Daniel Elijah 1-5-11

1820 no Daniel [They have been cut into [Trigg](#) now.]

1821 no Daniel

1822 Daniel Lewis 1-0-0 [this and next are from the other family]

1823 Daniel Louis 1-3-5

N.B. These people are continued in the tax lists of [Trigg County](#) below.

Christian co KY Tax Lists by A. B. Willhite, years covered in four books: 1804-1809, 1810-1813, 1814-1817, 1819-1823.

[I added to the above book info from LDS films 7926 and 7927. For this page I've removed the stock and personal property numbers.]

[John Goode freed Prince Goode in Trigg on 10 April 1822, the day before he wrote his will. I decided to include these tax records because it is possible to trace Prince through them and watch the manumission, etc. Unfortunately, when I was extracting these records I stopped taking the numbers for all but my direct ancestor so Prince's children are not determinable from my notes. I have included the names even if they had no slaves, because some of them inherited slaves named in the wills later. I've also included acreage and watercourse to help locate the families.]

[I also have available the Coy slave data from these lists and some from Hardin and Caldwell counties, but have omitted as I have not identified slave names for the family.]

1809

Goode Robert - 1 wh male >21, 3 blacks >16, 8 total blacks, 106a on Horse Creek.

Goode, Edward 1 wh male ?21, no land listed

[signed 11 Nov 1809]

1810

Goode John 1 wh m >21, 6 blk males >16, 12 blks total, no land listed

[N.B. Peter Goad clear in all these lists]

Good Thomas 1 wh m >21, no land listed

Good Edward 1 wh m >21, no land listed

Good Robert 1 wh m >21, 3 blk m >16, 8 blks total, 130a M Fk [=Muddy Fork]

1811

Goode Thos 1 wh m >21, 1 wh m 16-21, 2 blk m >16, 6 blks total, 147.5a Little River

skip in names

Goode John 1 wh m >21, 5 blk m >16, 11 blk total, 350a MF [Muddy Fork]

[next to John] Thos Goode 1 wh m >21

skip in names

Goode Robt 1 wh m >21, 3 blk m 16-21, 5 blk total, 100a MF

[next] Edward Goode 1 wh m >21, no land listed.

1812

Goode Edward 1 wh m >21, 1 blk total, 100 MF

[next] Goode Robt 1 wh m >21, 3 blk m >16, 5 blk total, 100a MF

skip in names

Goode John 1 wh m >21 6 blk m >16, 11 blk total, 160a MF

1813

Goode Robt 1 wh m >21, 3 blk m >16, 6 blk total, 90a MF

[skip one name]

Goode Thos Jr, 1 wh m >21, no land listed

[skip in names]

Goode Thos 1 wh m >21, 1 blk m >16, 4 blk total, 147.5a Dollison Cr. [then it has a blank listing under his name except for another 147.5a ditto for Dollison Cr.]

1814

Goode Edward 1 wh m >21 80a MF

[skip in names]

Goode John 1 wh m >21, 7 blk m >16, 10 blk total, 210a MF

[skip 3]

Goode Thos 1 wh m >21, no land listed

Goode Robt 1 wh m >21, 3 blk m >16, 6 blk total, 94a MF

[skip in names]

Goad [sic] Thos 1 wh m >21, 2 blk m >16, 4 blk total, 147 a LR [Little River] [then it has the same blank as described in 1813, with second 147a listed]

1815

Goode Edward 1 wh m >21, 80a MF

[next] Goode Thos 1 wh m >21, 75a MF

[skip 1]

Good John Sr. 1 wh m >21, 7 blk m >16, 10 blk total, 210a MF

[skip in names]

Goode Robt 1 wh m >21, 3 blk m >16, 6 blk total, no land listed

[skip in names]

Good Jos 1 wh m >21, 1 blk total, no land listed

Goode Robt 0 wh m >21 [yes it says 0], 1 blk m >16, 2 blk total, no land listed

1816

Goode John 1 wh m >21, 8 blk m >16, 8 blk total, 100a H. Creek, 30a H. Creek, 30a H. Creek, 50a H. Creed

[next] Goode Thos 1 wh m >21, no land listed

[skip in names]

Goode Edward 1 wh m >21, no land listed

[skip in names]

Goode Thos 1 wh m >21, 2 blk m >16, 3 blk total, no land listed

1817

Goode Robt 1 wh m >21, 2 blk m >16, 6 blk total, no land listed

[skip in names]

Goode Edward 2 wh m >21, 20a SF [Sinking Fork]

[skip in names]

Goode Edward 1 wh m >21, 20a LR [Little River]

there's no 1818 in these books

1819

Goode John 1 wh m >21, 5 blk m >16, 7 blk total, 300a MF

[skip in names]

Goode Wm [no humans listed], no land listed

1820 no Goode [now it's Trigg!]

1821 no Goode

1822 no Goode

1823

Good Wm. H. 1 wh m >21, no land listed

[next] Goode John 1 wh m >21, 1 blk m >16, 2 blk total, no land listed

N.B. These people are continued in the tax lists of [Trigg County](#) below.

Christian County Will Books

C308 will of James Daniel, wr 9 Mar 1820, pr May 1820

to wife Sarah Daniel...One Negro man named Bob, a negro Woman named Rachel...at her Death the same property to be equally Divided Between my five Youngest Children Namely Elizabeth McCane, George Daniel, Susan Daniel, Sally Miller, Margeret Daniel

exrs Son George Daniel and Isaac Miller

wit. Wm Johnson, Evander (X) Johnson

[Return to Top](#)

Henry

828246 Ky Henry Wills, v. 1-2 1800-1820

will of James Haydon, wr30 Oct 1812, pr Mar 1813

to wf Elizabeth one negro woman called Rachel, one negro woman called Judah and her child Harriot....said Juda and Harriott shall decent to and belong to my said [son] Jno Haydon with their increase forever...

[wf Elizabeth also gets all the estate, then upon her decease:]

to son Francis Haydon

to dau Nancy Bryant...one Negro woman named Lucy, with her increase...

to dau Sally Forbis..One Negro Girl called Lydia

to dau Elizabeth Edson...One Negro Man Called Charles...

to dau Martha Slaughter Roberts...One Negro Girl Called Priscilla and her increase...

to son James...one Negro Boy [?-ad?, possibly B-d?]

to son Cary Allen Haydon...One Negro boy called Scipryear

exrs wf Elizabeth, son James Haydon, and Isaac Forbis, John Edson

wits Thomas S. Wingate, Will Neale, Elijah Vandegriff, Hannah Bryant

Will Bk2 p.37-40

appraisal of estate of James Haydon, 16 Apr 1813

One negro man named Moses, \$250

One negro woman named Rachael, \$175

One negro woman named Juday, \$300

One negro Girl named Harriete, \$65

One negro Girl named Lydia, \$80

One negro Boy named Ben, \$300

One negro woman named Cyller, \$275

One negro woman named Lucy, \$[??]

One negro man named Charles, \$450

One negro Boy named Sciepio, \$200

Will Bk2 p.40

appraisal of estate of Samuel Prior, 29 Apr 1813

One negro man Bob, \$3-5

One negro man Gude[?], \$500

One woman Barbara, \$50

One woman P-- [probably, \$300 Prissey?]

One woman Jinney, \$350

One negro Boy Joe, \$250

One negro Boy Lewis, \$100

One ditto Martha, \$100 [it's clearly Martha despite the ditto for "Boy"]

One ditto Lucey, \$50

828246 Ky Henry Wills, v. 1-2 1800-1820

Will Book 2, p. 449-450 Appraisal (Jul 1819) and Sale (Oct 1819) of Estate of Edward Eidson:

Negro woman named Jane

Negro Boy named Ben

Negro Boy named Bill

Negro named Adam

Negro Girl named Harriet

Negro Boy named Stephen

Negro Boy named Tom [John Eison (Eidson) bought Jane and Harriet, Landon Sneed bought Tom, Bill, Adam, Stephen, and Tom]

[Return to Top](#)

Nelson

0482724 KY Nelson Deeds [from original books]

9-184 This is to Certify that Joseph Coy is a free man, that is his mother is free born, and that the said Joseph came with me to this county and that when he started with me had had a free pass which he got from the county court of Powhatan Virginia. 23 May 1811.

Samuel Marshall Senr. wit Samuel Marshall Junr. then clerk's: This day the within named Joseph Coy (a man of color) produced to me as Justice of the peace for said County the within certificate in order to procure my certificate which I with willingness do certify that he has lived for about three years as a free man in and about Bardstown & no claim of whatever kind has been set up for him by any person or persons whatever to my knowledge. 22 May 1811. B. Meason J.P.N.C.

[Return to Top](#)

Trigg

Trigg Co KY Will Books vol 2 1835-1841 by Don Simmons

B98-100 will of Robert Rogers wr 30 Sep 1820, refers to at death of his wife Ann and "at the day of sail [sic], should John Goode or any of his sons be the highest bidder for my negro boy Phil, it is my will and desire that they should have twelve months longer indulgence than any other bidders, that Phil may go to the Goode family again...". pr 27 Sep 1839

Trigg Deed Bk A265, John Goode to Prince, "To all whom it may concern, be it known that Prince having been a faithful servant and also in consequence of a sum of money paid by said Prince, that I have set him free, together with Alse his wife and do recommend him as an industrious honest person. Given under my hand this 10th day of April 1822. John Goode.

witnesses John McAtee, John McAtee [yes, two], Jane Goode, Obadiah W. Goode

Trigg Court Order Book A, p. 97, 21 Oct 1822:

John McCaughan, Executor of the last will and testament of John Goode produced to the court an instrument of writing executed by the said John Goode in his lifetime setting free a Negro Slave named Prince and his wife named Alse. Said instrument proved on oaths of Jane Goode and Obadiah W. Goode. Court appointed said McCaughan to keep said slaves from becoming chargeable to County. Said McCaughan made bond with Obadiah W. Goode as security.

Trigg Deed Book J113 - 1848 to Mildred Ann Coy from father William Coy, a negro girl slave Lydia about eight years old.

Mildred shows up in the 1850 and 1851 tax lists of Trigg:

1850

Coy Mary - 1 slave >16, 1 total slaves, slave value 350, no other taxable property listed, total value 350

Coy Mildred A. - 1 total slaves, value 300, total 300

1851

Coy Mary 1 slave >16 val 400

Coy M. Ann 1 slave val 300

0321328 KY Trigg Probate Records Vols. A-B 1820-1843

A14 will of John Goode I have, wr. 11 Apr 1822, pr 17 Jun 1822

to wf [later named as Jane Goode] three negroes, Thom, Jack and Zack...during her lifetime

wf and exr to exchange Jack as soon as possible with Benj. Ladd for his wench named Morning and her child Roda...if said exchange not made then Jack to be sold to enable them to get a good house wench...

to son Woodson, to sons John Hopson, Henry Wood, ...

to six youngest children John Hopson, Henry Wood, Harriet, Oneady, Narcissey, Nancy,

to oldest dau Margaret Goode in Jefferson County AL,

to sons Benjamin Morton, Obadia Woodson, and dau Eliza...the price of my two Negro men Abraham and Jose which I desire my exrs to sell.

again directs for the purchase of a house wench to help wife...

[The 1810 census of Christian shows John Goode with 9 slaves.]

A116-118 Estate Accounts of John Goode

Lists the debts paid by the Execs est John Goode:

Cash paid to Richd. C. Faulkner's part of a negroe woman's price as per the direction of the will \$40

to Negro Prince's a/c for keeping old Negro Nancy who is blind \$60

Given under our hands this 29 Jul 1826. George Daniel, Charles Jones, Joseph Caldwell.

A127 further Settlement of execs of est John Goode. no date, turned in Sep 1827:

to Prince Goode as per act for providing for Negroes \$20

[Immediately following the above, on A128 is the will of Thomas Humphres. I only have the first page, so no info on the dates, but it's likely going to be in the 1827 range. Below is what is available on the first page.]

will of Thomas Humphres of Trigg

wf Mary...Negro woman named [illeg on my copy]

dau Ally Skinner,

son Thomas...my negro girl Rachal with her increase of children from this date...

son Jesse...my negro Boy Rubin...

dau Betsy Young...Negro woman named Jen???

dau Sucky Mills...my negro girl Cinthy [and any of her future children]

my dau Betsy Young shall take care of my negro woman Diana after the decease of my wife...

my dau Sucky Mills will take care of my negro woman Chania[?] after the decease of my wife...

[my page stops during the naming of sons-in-law]

KY Trigg Will Book A pp. 48-49

Appraisement of the Estate of E. Daniel Decd returned 14 Nov 1822

Agreeably to an order of the Trigg County Court at their Oct Term 1822 We the undersigned Met at the former Dwelling house of Elijah Daniel Decd, and after being first duly Sworn proceeded to Value the following Items of property Exhibited to us as part of the Estate of the deceased &c viz

One negro Girl named Mary Recd by Benj Goode is worth \$400

One negro Mariah is worth \$350

One negro girl Tilla is worth \$375

One negro Boy Henry is worth \$350

One negro girl Phillis is worth \$350 [actually says 25.]

One negro Woman Judy is worth \$450

One negro boy Anthony is worth \$200

One negro Woman Scilla & child is worth \$600

One negro Girl Cathy is worth \$500 [this is probably the Leathy given to Green Daniel below, the settlement docs also call her Leathy, so my transcription here must be wrong]

One negro Man Sam is worth \$700

One negro one [sic] Man Dave is worth \$650

Estate of Elijah Daniel continued...

Dec 1825 re Division of estate of Elijah. on motion of John Daniel Jr, one of the heirs and of George Daniel, guardian. John McCaughan, Samuel Goodwin Sr, William Hopson, Seth P.Pool, Joseph Caldwell or any three to divide slaves and personal estate and to settle with George Daniel as guardian. 28 Dec 1825 all took oath to discharge duties.

Negro property valued at \$4650.

Distribution:

to John Daniel (negro man Dave),

to Agnes Rite, formerly Agness Daniel, (negro woman and child Sillar and Malinda),

to Green Daniel (negro girl Leathy), [this is probably the Cathy listed in the inventory above, the settlement docs also call her Leathy, my

transcription as Cathy above must be wrong.]

to Lucy Daniel (negro girl Morriah),

to Lewis Daniel (negro boy Henry),

to Jacob Daniel (negro man Sam),

to Susan Daniel (and her guardian Susan Cypher [the others just say to his/her guardian]) (negro girl Tiller),

to Frances Daniel (negro Jude),

to Joshua Daniel (negro Philis and Anthony).

N.B. We would just observe to the court...the guardian stating to us, that it was the desire of the deceased parents and also his own wish and also that of the heirs relations in general, to keep the heirs together from being bound out...recd 16 Jan 1827.

Elijah Daniel Decd-Settlement with admr-Exam'd & filed

We the undersign'd commissioners, agreeable to the order of the Trigg County Court at the Decr term 1824, met at the house of Zadock Thomas in the town of Cadiz on the 17th day of Decr 1825 in order to discharge the duties enjoined on us in said order, and after being first duly sworn, do make this our report, to be returned on the 19th of Inst....[the full amounts on this page are cut off]

The amount of hire for negroes for the year 1823 -120.??

The hire of negroes for the year 1824 -127.??

The hire for negroes for 1825 is not due

Agreeable to an order of the County Court of Trigg at their December term 1825 for the division of the negro property and personal estate of Elijah Daniel deceased amongst the heirs of said Estate, also of a settlement with George Daniel as guardian for the said heirs, We the undersigned commissioners met at the dwelling house of George Daniel in the County of Trigg on the 28th day of December 1825 and after first being duly sworn proceeded to discharge the duty enjoined in said order and finish on the 19 as is here represented in the following Exhibits and accompts which we refer to each accompt as part of our report &c &c.

Amount of negro property as valued by us - \$4650.00

Amount in the hands of the guardian which was due the estate by him when acting as administrator on settlement - 679.01 1/4...

Amount of rents, negro hire &c for the year 1825 - 461.25

...continued...

The amount of the negro and personal property as here stands - \$5719.72 1/4

The ninth part is \$635.53 of the negro property and personal estate which is each heirs share of said estate - which is settled and disposed of agreeable to accounts.

John Daniel, Credit by his share of the Estate of E.D. - \$635.53, To one Negro man, Dave

Agnes Rite, formerly Agness Daniel, to Credit by her share of estate \$635.53, To One negro woman and child named Sillar & Malinda

Green Daniel, Cr By his share of the E.E.D.D. - \$635.53, To one Negro girl Leathy

Lucy Daniel, Credit by her share of the Estate of E.D.D. - 635.53, To one negro girl Morriah \$400

Lewis Daniel Cr By his share of the estate E.D.C. - \$635.53, To one Negro boy Henry \$400.00

Jacob Daniel Cr By his pt of the estate - 635.53, To negro man Sam \$650

Susan Daniel Cr By her share of the Estate - \$635.53, To negro girl Tiller \$500

Francis [sic, Franky is a daughter] Daniel - 635.53, To negro Jude @\$400

P.S. the foregoing a/cs of John & Susan Daniel is defaced & [-rang-] a second line occasioned by a Subsequent change of the negro property Between them two heirs by consent, after the first divison had taken place.

Joshua Daniel Cr - \$635.53, To Negroes Philis and Anthony \$550

Trigg Will Books

C330 will of William McDaniel, wr 12 Oct 1847, pr 13 Dec 1847

to wf Isabella...bro Alexander McDaniel Hines of TN...sis Jane O'Neal of IL...bro Samuel McDaniel if living or to heirs lvg near

Murfreesborough TN...bro James K. McDaniel of Boon co Missouri,

to Mary Coy wife of Wm Coy of Trigg co KY and to the heirs of her body my negro woman Dicy and fifty dollars

to Robert Coy son of Wm Coy Sr...to Mildred Ann Coy dau of Wm Coy Sr...

to Rebecca Jane Wall wf of Matthew W. Wall of Caldwell co KY and heirs of her body [names several negros]...

to Nancy Groom wf of Joseph Groom of Clay co MO...to Elisabeth PPool wf of B. PPool of Trigg...to Charles Faulkner and Martha his dau of Trigg...to Robert Gray of Trigg...to J. B. Wall of Trigg

execs friends Stephen W. Gray & Mathew Mays

wit Joseph Wall, Benjamin Hobson.

1944280 Trigg Ky Estray Book #1, 1820-1930

[chronological, no index, I read through]

21 Dec 1829 Prince Goode, a coloured man, living near the Rocky Ridge....

1- Dec 1840 Prince Goode living 5 miles east of Cadiz on the Eddyville Road...

Trigg Deed Bks

[I don't have the details but in 1831 Prince Goode bought land (mortgage)]

Trigg Deaths

Delia Goode ae 40 fem, md. farmer's wife, res Trigg, b. VA Halifax, d/o Sarah. d. Trigg 1 Jan 1853, cause Dropsy, remarks - free black [This is Delia who was listed as 44 in the 1850 census with Prince Goode, age 85. Prince and Delia Goode are said to be buried in Kerby Cemetery in Trigg, there are no stones.]

Trigg co KY Newspaper Genealogical Abstracts v.1-9 by Don Simmons

v. 9 p. 24 1908 - oldest person in county and perhaps the state - Celia Greenwade, lives near Roaring Springs, totally blind. age not

known but several years over 100. came to Trigg 1814 with old mistress Mrs. Thomas from Lexington KY. given to Mrs. John Greenwade to nurse her oldest child Matilda, who md. 1835 A. B. Daniel

0321343 Wallonia Christian Church, Rolls and Records, v.1-2, from 1849

Ellen Wall (colored), joined Aug 1865, joined by Con. & Baptism, [remarks] Removed without letter.

Trigg County Handbook: Gateway to the Jackson Purchase by Eurie Pearl Wilford Neel

p.421 Kenady Cemetery on the Jim Nicholas Place Now Owned by Smith Broadbent

[burials here include Kenady, Canughan, Oliver, Coy, Blakley, McCaine, Burt]

"Slaves":

Mary Hall, colored

Herb Hall, grandson

Ella Hall, da. [daughter]

Tax Lists for Trigg - Goode and Daniel entries

N.B. Trigg was cut from [Christian County](#) in 1822 and these tax lists continue the info as shown in that county's data.

[I decided to include these because it is possible to trace Prince Goode through them and watch the manumission, etc. Unfortunately, when I was extracting these records I stopped taking the numbers for all but my direct ancestor so Prince's children are not determinable from my notes. I have included the names even if they had no slaves, because some of them inherited slaves named in the wills later. I've also included acreage and watercourse to help locate the families.]

[I also have available the Coy slave data from these lists and some from Hardin and Caldwell counties, but have omitted as I have not identified slave names for the family.]

Trigg Co Ky Tax Lists 1820-1821-1822. Don Simmons

[I've added from the original tax lists. I did not take data on the "other" Daniel family of Trigg, the ones settled in the south at Roaring Springs.]

1820

(wh m >21-blk >16-total blk-horses-acres and water) [this legend doesn't say blk MALE >16, but...]

Goode John 1-6-9-10-400a Horse Cr, - Blain, - Blain, R. Goode

1821

Daniel John 1-2-3-4-100a Muddy Fk + 2 town lots

Daniel Elijah 1-4-11-9-300a Horse Cr + 1 town lot, 40a Horse Cr, 9a Horse Cr, 220a Horse Cr Daniel George 1-5-7-5-125 Muddy Fk

Goode John, Sr. 1-5-6-10-400a Horse Cr, B. Cain, B Cain, --

Goode John 0-0-0-2-under age

1822

(wh m >21-blk >16-total blk-horses-scholars-acres and water)

Daniel John 1-3-3-4-0-236a MFLR [Muddy Fork Little River?]

Daniel George 1-5-8-4-0-115a MFLR

Daniel Elijah 1-3-10-8-0-300a, 40a, 9a, 170a, 167a, all MFLR

Goode Jane 0-3-5-4-5-350a Horse Cr, no entry names

Goode Benj. M. all dashes, not even zeros, 86a Horse Cr, no entry names

Goode John 1-0-0-2-0-no land listed, no entry names

0008245 KY Trigg Commissioners Book of Taxable Property

[I added to book info first, then started here]

1823

Landon's Company:

Daniel George 115a and 2 town lots in Cadiz, 1 in Gainsboro, slaves

skip 2

Daniel John 136a, no tithes listed

skip 15

Daniel Elijah 0 m >21 [no tithes], 4 blk >16, 10 total blk

Goode Obadiah W., land originally surveyed for John Goode, patented to John Goode, 1 wh m >21
no other Goode!

1824

only Obadiah W. Goode 86a!

1825

Daniel Elijah - est same as above, no tithes, slaves, horses

Goode Obadiah

Goode John

Goode Wm H.

Goode Benjamin, Wilson's Company, no land, 1 wh m >21, 1 blk >16, 3 total blk

Goode, Prince a free man of Color

1826

Daniel Elijah - estate still there

Goode Prince

Goode Woodson C. 86a

Goode John

Goode William

Goode Benjamin 26a Trigg, Horse Creek, 1 wh m >21, 1 blk >16, 2 total blks

1827

no Elijah Daniel estate

[the Daniel children begin appearing with slave numbers, but my Nancy had married Benjamin Goode, so I didn't take even their names...]

Goode Benjn no land 1 wh m >21, 1 blk >16, 2 total blk

Goode Will

Goode Prince

Goode Sophia

1828

Goode John

Goode Sophia

Goode Prince

Goode William

Goode Benjamin M. no land, 1 wh m .21, 1 blk >16, 2 blk total

1829

Goode Benjamin no land 1 wh m >21, 2 bl >16, 2 total blk, 5 horses, 1 chn 4-15, \$850

Goode Benjamin no land 1 wh m >21, 2 bl >16, 2 total blk, 1 chn 4-15

Goode John

Goode Prince

1830 [doesn't list chn 4-15]

Goode Benjamin 56a Horse Cr, 1-2-3-2

Goode John

1831

Goode Prince

Goode Sophia W.

Goode John H.

Goode John

skip 8

Goode Benjamin 57a Horse Ck 1-2-3-3-

1832 no tax book found

1833

Goode Benjamin 214a Muddy fork, no entry names but scratched out is "No patt [sic] as is apping [sic] for certificate", 1-3-5-7 later is Goode Prince

Goode John

1834

Goode Prince

Goode John

[some skips], skip 6 then:

Goode Benjamin 214a Muddy fork, no entry names, 1-0-0-2-4

1835

Goode John C.

Goode Prince

skip

Goode Benjamin no land 1-0-0-4

1836

Goode Benmn M. no land 1-0-0-4

same as administrator of:

John C. Goode decd 100a Muddy fork

Goode Prince [has 80a, but I didn't check before, this may not be first listing with land]

1837

Goode Benjamin M, no land, 1 wh m >21

same as administrator of:

John Goode decd 100a, \$700, no tithes, blks, animals

1838

Goode Benjamin M 66a Muddy fork \$330, 1 wh m >21, 1 eligible to vote,

1839

Goode Benjamin no land, 1 wh m >21

same as admr of: John C. Goode 66a \$396, no people/animals

later is Prince Goode

1840

Goode Benjamin 35a Muddy fork \$350, 1 wh m >21, 4 chn 7-17

same as exect of J. C. Goode Decd, 66a, no people/animals

Prince Goode later

1841

Goode Benjamin 33a Muddy Fork \$330, 1 wh m >21, 4 chn 7-17

same as Guardian for:

John Goode Junr then the 66a

1842

[1st list doesn't have Muddy Fork, there's second list]

Goode none!

1843 second list

Goode Benjamin M. 139a Muddy fork \$834, 1 wh m >21, 4 chn 5-16, \$1114

same for the Heirs of:

John C. Goode, but no land

1844

Goode Benj M. 69a [prob Muddy fork] \$414, 1 wh m >21, 4 chn 5-16

same as Guard for J. C. Goode Hrs 66a

1845 second list

Goode John

skip 21

Goode Benjamin 73a Muddy fork \$389, 1 wh m >21, 4 chn 5-16

no more adm/exec/guard for John C. Goode

1846 second list

Goode Prince is back or I was possibly missing him in 1842-45?

skip

Goode John

Good [sic] Benjamin M 73a Muddy fork \$389, 1 wh m >21, 4 chn 5-16

same as Guard for the Heirs of John C. Good Decd 60a

Good Elijah D.

1847 second list

Goode Elijah

Goode B. M. 1 qualif voter, 69a Muddy Fork \$300, 1 wh m >21, 3 chn 5-16

same as Guard for the Heirs of J. C. Goode decd 66a

Goode Prince later

1848

Goode Prince

skip

Goode John

Goode Benj. M. 1 voter, 69a Muddy Fork \$300, 1 wh m >21, 3 chn 5-16,

1849

Goode Benj. M. 73a Muddy Fork \$293, 1 wh m >21

same for J. C. Goode's Heirs 66a

later is John Goode

end of roll

Census KY Trigg

1830 p. 17, Prince Goode is free colored: 1 male 55-100, 1 female 24-36

1840 I've never found Prince Goode independently in 1840 and he doesn't seem to appear as a free colored with any of the Goode families.

1850 District 1, p.305, dwelling 226, family 227 [all listed as black]

Prince Goode 85 b. VA, farmer, property \$300, can't read/write

Delia Goode 44 b. VA, can't read/write

Saluda Goode 15 b. KY

Reuben Greene 9 b. KY

1860, p. 88, P.O. Cadiz, dwelling 652, family 652 [all listed as black]

Thomas Tinker 69b. VA, farmer, real estate \$500, personal \$250, can't read/write

Lucy " 40, can't read/write

Betsy " 16

Sally " 12

Thomas S. " 10

Mat " 6

Susan " 4/12

Prince Good 106 b. VA, blind

[Thomas Tinker and Lucy Baker his wife apprenticed their young daughter Mary in 1854 to William Coy and she is living with them in 1860.]

1850 Slave Schedules Trigg

Distr. 1

James L. McCain mb40, fb28, mb15, fm12, fm12, fm1

John A. McCain mb32, fb22

John Daniel: 1fb-34, 1fb-13, 1fb-8

John McAtee mb36, mb34, mb32

Rhoda P. Daniel fb50, fb20, mb5

p. 233

James M. McCain fb70, fb20, mb18, fb15, mb8, mb6

Joshua H. Daniel mb27, fb26, fm12, mb3, fb3/12

Wm. Coy fb47, fb9

Levi Dunning lots (14)

Green P. Daniel fb47, fb10

NB no Goode

1860 Slave Schedules Trigg

Dunning, Jabez Bingham (lots), McCain, Blakely, Ladd, Sarah McAtee, Sukey Jones

p. 11 Nancy Daniel: 1fb-43, 1fb-20, 1fb-6, 1fb-2, 1fb-6/12

p. 14 W. T. Danial fb26, fb9, fb6, mb1

p. 14 R. P. Daniel fb60, fb30, mb15, fb10, fb7, mb1

p. 26 Joshua Hopson [Daniel? oops] lots

[Return to Top](#)

County Unindicated or Unknown or Single Mentions

The Kentucky Gazette 1787-1800 by Karen Mauer Green

v.1 p. 241=v. XII #667, 4 Jul 1799: William Sutton and John Sutton jun., regarding runaway slaves named Phill Burley and Peter Robinson.

v.2 p.88=v.XX #1084, Thurs 16 Oct 1806: William Sutton, lvg in Scott Co 3 mi fr Georgetown, re runaway slave Phill

[Return to Top](#)

[Return to Main Genealogy Index](#)



1 July 03

Slave Records in Maryland

collected by P. A. Miller

These are the slave records from my research on Maryland families.

I've generally cleaned these records out to only include names (whether they receive named slaves in will or not).

There are tax lists and other records indicating numbers of slaves only - they still represent people and can help determine ages of known slaves.

I've left in auxiliary references that might include slave names, even though I didn't take them down in my notes.

These family names are not always all the same branch, I've noted where certain ones went to, etc.

The records are not in date order.

I haven't cleaned up source name abbreviations, etc., but I think they are obvious. Some sources start with the LDS film number.

My comments about the records are in [brackets]

Contact me if you have any questions at:

gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvester-spammers have gotten to be too much.)

[Kent](#)

[Choose another state](#)

[Return to Top](#)

Kent

Maryland Eastern Shore Vital Records 1648-1725 by F. Edward Wright 1982

p.6 [I don't have the date, but this is in the area of 1705 records]

I Abraham Ambross senr of Kent Co did lately buy a woman servant named Jane Prist"...and make oath she is now with child to one John Reedman servant to Capt. John Harrington

[This could be an indentured servant and not a slave?]

Maryland Calendar of Wills v.9

p.77 = Book 24-435 will of Martha Miller, wr 27 Nov 1744, pr 5 Apr 1746

to son Michael...

to son Nathaniel Miller...Negro Bob

to dau Martha, now wf of Pridor Blakeston, to dau Mary

to dau Elizabeth, wf of Ralph Page...Negro Little Jane...

to dau Rebecca wf of Jacob Glenn Jr.

to grandson Samuel Miller, son of my son Samuel, Jeffrey [not clear or stated if Jeffrey is the bequest, but the format makes it seem so]

to granddau Rebecca Wicks, to grandsons Michael Thomas and James, and my granddau Anne Miller, child. of my son Michael...

to grandson Richard Miller, son of my son Samuel, Negro Venus

to son Samuel, 1 slave

exrs son Samuel

wit Isaac Francis, William Newton, Thomas Stinton, John Goodwin

[Return to Top](#)

[Return to Main Genealogy Index](#)



7 Feb 05

Slave Records in Mississippi

collected by P. A. Miller

These are the slave records from my research on Mississippi families.

I've generally cleaned these records out to only include names (whether they receive named slaves in will or not).

There are tax lists and other records indicating numbers of slaves only - they still represent people and can help determine ages of known slaves.

I've left in auxiliary references that might include slave names, even though I didn't take them down in my notes.

These family names are not always all the same branch, I've noted where certain ones went to, etc.

The records are not in date order.

I haven't cleaned up source name abbreviations, etc., but I think they are obvious. Some sources start with the LDS film number.

My comments about the records are in [brackets]

Contact me if you have any questions at:

gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvester-spammers have gotten to be too much.)

N.B. Beck and Nan [Braddock] in many of these records, owned by Margaret Leak Hooker, are first listed in the estate records of her husband George Leak in [Laurens SC](#). More info on where the Leaks and Braddocks lived and their movements can be found in the narratives at my site: [George Leak](#) and [Stephen Braddock](#).

Tippah

[Choose another state](#)

[Return to Top](#)

Tippah

895809 Tippah MS Wills v.1 1858-1934

Bk1-5 - will of F. T. Leak wr 19 May 1858, pr 16 Mar 1866.

"being about to set out on a visit to Arkansas."

son Walter Leake, dau Harriett (also mentions a John in her paragraph, maybe her husband?), dau Eliza Jane (upon her marr), sons Francis P. Leak and James P. Leak, , son W. J. Leak, rest of my children: Donna Ella Judi? and Alla (mentions previous bequest to Harriet and Jane [sic]).

to Frederick H. Mays when he attains full age and to be cared for so long as he continues to live with my wife.

to wf.

mentions My Lake plantation in Arkansas.

exr: wife, sons Walter J., F. T., J. P. Leak and son in law C. C. Terry.

C. C. Terry to assist wf in management of estate until son Frank or Pickett are qualified. [names tons of slaves.]

1036922 Miscellaneous Court Records Tippah co MS 1849-1880 Tippah Co

[film very hard to read]

p. 402 Estate of Margaret Hooker (Alzire Leak Braddock's mom). Adam Braddock admin.

[Margaret Hooker was the mother-in-law of Adam Braddock. Her maiden name was probably Young, she married George Leak who died in SC Laurens, then married Edwin Hooker who also died. She came to Tippah and lived with her daughter Elzire (often written Eliza) and her husband Adam Braddock. He is listed as the owner of Margaret Hooker's slaves in 1850 schedules below. This estate identifies them and the purchasers. I have not tracked them further]:

19 Oct 1857 Petition for Sale of Slaves:

"...that said deceased left the following slaves to wit

Rebecca a woman aged about 48 years,

Nani [sic] near the same age,

Susan aged about 19 years,

Her child about 18 months named Old Jack,

Sambo about 16,

Daniel 9 years,

Seth about 7

...That said slaves cannot be divided in kind among said heirs..." request for sale...by Adam Braddock (administrator)

The return of the sale was April 1858 and says the sale was on 23 January 1858 as follows:

Sambo to M. Blake for \$1330

Susan and child Jack to Eliza [actually Elzire] Braddock for \$1315

Daniel to Isaac Cox for \$700

Seth to W. C. Carter for \$535

Nan to Eliza [actually Elzire] Braddock for \$500

Beck to Eliza [actually Elzire] Braddock for \$100

1850 Slave Schedule of Tippah Co MS by Tommy Lockhart 1976

numbers and letters are age, sex, black/mulatto

Adam Braddock 39fb, 35fb, 11fb, 9mm, 2mm, 9/12mm

[Subtracting 7 years from the above 1857 description, these would be Nan and Beck (Rebecca) in some order, Susan, Sambo, Daniel, and Seth from the sale above]

John Braddock 23mb

Mary Braddock 60mb, 60fb, 27mb, 27fb, 9fb, 7mb, 5fb

Mary A. Braddock 75mb, 65fb, 26mb, 26fb, 12fb, 10fb, 6fb

no Hooker listed [because she was living with Adam and Elzire Braddock]

Francis T. Leak (148 slaves)

1860 Slave Schedule of Tippah co MS [originals on LDS film]

Isaac Cox mb40 fb28 fb18 mb8 mb8 fb5 fb3 mm4/12

[Daniel from the sale above should be about 12 years old, but?...]

Nancy Riddlespurger mb60 mb22

Mary Braddock mb39 fb38 mb16 fb19 fb14 fb9 fb6 mb5 mb1 mb7/12

Racheal Stark fb59 mb22 fm14 (blind) [1 slave house]

Philip Martin fb45 [1 slave house]

J. M. Blake - lots

John Braddock mb33 fb28 mb1

next Adam Braddock fb50 fb21 mb5

[These are Nan or Beck, Susan and Jack]

G. W. Braddock fb28 mb26 mb5 mb7/12

Anna Jeanes fm26 fb13 mb8 mb1

W. J. Leak - tons

F. T. Leak - tons

H. T. Rucker mb60 fm59 fb58 mm33

another distr:

S. W. Echols - lots

1866 State Census MS Tippah Co [Just as a precaution, these numbers are population in household, not slaves, like above. These are all Braddocks of all races.]

film page 17

Rebecca Braddock f30-40

Minnie Braddock f20-30

Peter Braddock M0-10

Isaac Braddock M0-10

Tucker Braddock m0-10

Lenord Cox m10-20 [maybe in same household?]

film page 18

Winston Braddock B [black, no numbers]

Mose Braddock B

Richard Braddock B

film page 110 [page 109 not shown]

Mary Braddock f40-50, f80-90

J.S. Braddock 1m0-10, 1m10-20, 1m40-50, 4f0-10, 2f10-20, 1f30-40

Rachel Stark 1m10-20, 1m30-40, 1f10-20, 1f20-30, 1f70-80

Tippah Co MS Tax Lists 1878-1887

Sand Hill, Distr 1 -

Braddock, Joe (colored)

Braddock I. S. (colored)

Falkner Distr 2 -

Braddock B. F.

Braddock Squire (colored)

Peter (colored)

Moore's Mill Distr 5 -

Braddock Mrs. J. A.

Braddock Sam S.

Tippah Co MS Circuit Court Recds

p. 30 Case 3615 State v. Abe, a slave, property of Geo. W. Braddock, Sep 1851, that he did on Aug 1 1851 assault, wound, and attempt to ravish Mary Harris, a white woman. indicted Sep 1851 [names jury]. found guilty and sentenced to be hung between the hours of noon and 6 p.m. on Oct 17 1851. To be carried to jail at Holly Springs "there being no sufficient jail in Tippah Co."

p. 58 Sep 1854 #887 that John F. Stark sold liquor to Junior, slave of John Braddock

p. 196 #1811 Nov 1870 State v. John Braddock Jr., et al, indicted for shooting with intent to kill. John Braddock and Dan Braddock (col)

default as witnesses

p. 201

#1811 State v. William Braddock, Nathan Braddock, John Braddock, James Braddock, Bose Smith, and James Medford. Indicted for assault with intent to kill L. P. Wright, Thomas Bobbit, A. H. Luker, J. R. Luker, William Shelton, and Charlie Bell.

Found guilty by a jury composed of M. C. Selph et al.

Sureties: John Braddock, William Reed, Adam Braddock.

Defts. sentenced to 5 years in prison, Oct 19, 1872.

Application for Writ of Error allowed, William Braddock defaults recognizance.

Witnesses - L. P. Wright, John Braddock (col.), Dan Braddock (col.), R. M. Nance, D. M. Pollock, F. M. Rainer, William Shelton, James Braddock, Charles Bell, Robert Luker, John Bell.

Justice Court Cases - Criminal Actions: #183 State v. Hannah Braddock. Burning house, found not guilty 12 Aug 1878.

[Hannah Braddock b.1841 TN is the wife of Joe Braddock b.1849/50 GA in the 1870 census. Both are listed as Black. Daughter Rachel b.1853/54 MS is listed as Mulatto, sons George b.1857/8 MS and Philip b.1863/4 MS are listed as Black].

Heritage of Tippah Co MS v.1

p. 650 David James Vernor b. 1855, black slave SC. his mother md. Joe Braddock

Tippah County Heritage v.2. comp. and ed. by Tommy Covington

Has great articles on the descendants of slave Joseph Braddock, very descriptive and insightful about their ancestor's experiences.

[Return to Top](#)

[Return to Main Genealogy Index](#)



7 Feb 05

Slave Records in North Carolina

collected by P. A. Miller

These are the slave records from my research on North Carolina families.

I've generally cleaned these records out to only include names (whether they receive named slaves in will or not.

There are tax lists and other records indicating numbers of slaves only - they still represent people and can help determine ages of known slaves.

I've left in auxiliary references that might include slave names, even though I didn't take them down in my notes.

These family names, e.g. Daniel, are not all the same branch, I've noted where certain ones went to, etc.

The records are not in date order.

I haven't cleaned up source name abbreviations, etc., but I think they are obvious. Some sources start with the LDS film number.

My comments about the records are in [brackets]

Contact me if you have any questions at:

gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvester-spammers have gotten to be too much.)

Bertie	Bladen	Brunswick	Caswell	Dobbs
Edgecombe	Granville	Guilford	Halifax	Iredell
Johnston	Martin	Mecklenburg	Nash	Orange
Person	Pitt	Rockingham	Rowan	Rutherford
Tyrell	Wake	Warren		

[Choose another state](#)

[Return to Top](#)

Bertie

Bertie Deed Book H-429, indenture 18 Jul 1753, recd Apr 1753

between Burrell Bell to Benjamin Wynns and Nicholas Perry. Burrell Bell about to marry Sarah Wynns, widow of John Wynns, she had 5 children already. Five negroes Bell, Cherry, Hester, Fortune, and Toby and \$163;25 co be converted to and settled upon Benjamin Wynns and Nicholas in trust for Mary Ann Wynns, Watkin William Wynns, Sarah Amelia Wynns, John Augustus Wynns, Winifred Caroline Wynns [Sarah's chn]. The slaves, their use and labor to Burrell and Sarah during their joint lives, then to Sarah, then to kids.

1547987 item 3 Wills and estate papers (Bertie County), 1663-1978

Will of David Askew [incorrectly recorded as Askin], wr 12 Apr 1811.

to wife, Milesent Askin during her natural Life...and after her death to my son David Askew.

to my beloved wife one Negro man named Daniel one Negro Woman Named Jude, one Negro man Named Jack, during her said life and after her death, to be equal divided between my three children, Celia Holly, Rachel Hare and David Askin.

to daughter, Rachel Hare One Negro Woman named Winney, one Negro Girl named Leah one Negro Boy named King one Negro Boy Named York one Negro Man Named Cooper...

to son John Askin one Negro man Named Toney...

to my Grandson, David Askin, son of John....

to son Aaron Askin...one Negro girl Harriett....

to son George Askin....

to daughter Christian Northwell one Negro Girl named Peg....

I Will and desire that the following Negroes to Wit Duke Miley Huldea and Nathan, to be sold, and the money Arising therefrom to be equally divided between my Children following to Wit, Mary Wynns, John Askin, Elisha Askin, Josiah Askin, Annaretta McGlauhann, Elisabeth Shambles, Aaron Askin, Celia Holly and my grand daughter Patsey Godwin to them and their Heirs forever.

to my son David Askin the following Negroes One Negro Woman Jinny, one Negro Woman Amy one Negro woman Phillis one Negro named Ben D-n one Negro Man Jacob One Negro man Lewis one Negro Man Named Harry one Boy Dave one Negro Girl, Hannah

to my Son Elisha Askin

to my Son Josiah Askin

exrs: sons John Askin and David Askin

wit: Daniel Wynns, Milly Jernegan (X)

[In 1870 Bertie census there is a York Askew, aged 62 and family.]

1547987 item 3 Wills and estate papers (Bertie County), 1663-1978

Will of Daniel Wynns, wr 23 Sep 1813, pr Nov 1813

to wife the following negrows to wit Sampson Jim and Fib

to my son George Wynns one Negro Boy named Barton

my son Geo Wynns hands too negrows named Vinur and Athony to be at his Discretion for the benifit of Mary Jenkins and her children to be equal divided among her children after her Decasd.

to my Daughter Elizabeth Barns too Negrows Ben Horton and Lear...

to my Daughter Sarah Robeson [Robeson] too negrows named Biddy and Dick.
to my son Watkin Wm Wynns too negrows named Frank and Hester...
to my Daughter Peggy Wynns too negrows named Hanner and Bryant...
to my son Wright O. Wynns too negrows named Tom Sinder... to my Daughter Nancy Caroline Wynns too negrows named Angy and King...
to my Daughter Liviny Emiline too negrows named Ben and Jim... to my son Daniel Van P. Wynns too negrows named Isaac and Barbary
to my too youngest sons Wright O. Wynns and Daniel V P Wynns at my wifes decesd.
Also I leave the following negrows Nance and Dave also Tin Barrells of Corn in Asa Barns Hands [not positive, but seems pretty clear both the slaves and the corn in his hands]
Execr my Son George Wynns
wit George Askew, Lesy Outlaw
[1870 NC Bertie census shows a Fibby Wynn age 70, but she's wife of Jerry Wynn, so possibly not the same as Fib above. There is also an 82 year old Nancy Wynns in Bertie 1870, wife of Edward Wynns.]

1547991 item 1 Wills and estate papers (Bertie County), 1663-1978
Will of Levina (Outlaw) Wynns, wr 2 Oct 1820, pr Feb 1821
to daughter Peggy Northcut...one negro man named Jim exciptin one hundred dollars worth of said Jim I give to my son Wadkin W Wynns.
to son Wright O. Wynns one negro boy named Stephen to be delivered to him when arriving to the age of twenty two years....
to daughter Nancy C. Wynns, daughter Levina E. Wynns, son Wadkin Wm Wynns, grand daughter Sally Ann Jinkins, granddaughter Betsy Elizah Jinkins
The balance...to be divided between George Wynns, Betsy Barnes, Sally Roberson, Nancy C. Wynns, Levina E. Wynns and Mary Marsh.
exrs: Wadkin Wm Wynns and George Wynns
wit: Stephen Washington, Watkin Wm Wynns

The following two wills are from:
The Watford family: the genealogical record of the descendants of Joseph Watford, born ca. 1680 in Lower Norfolk County, compiled by James Horace Coulliette; final revisions and historical text by Margaret Josephine Phillips

will of Joseph Watford, wr 7 Nov 1794, pr Feb 1795
to dau Sarah Martin...negro woman Dice, negro girl Lucy...also the increase of said negro women to be divided among her chn: William, Joseph, Winnifred, Samuel, Sealah [all Martin].
to son John Watford...3 negro men Tim, Jacob, Samuel...after his decease Tim and Jacob to his son George, and Sam to his son Joseph...
to dau Winnifred Meizler...negro man Dave, negro woman Nancy...the increase of said woman shall be equally divided among her children...
to grandson Mills Meizler...negro girl Cloe
to grandson William Watford...negro girl Sealah, negro fellow Arthur, negro woman Rose...the increase of Sealah shall be equally divided between William, George and Elizabeth Watford, sons and dau of John Watford...increase of said girl to be divided when George Watford comes of age.
to wf during her natural life...negro man Arthur, negro woman Rose, negro woman Hanner, negro woman Sook...
to granddau Fanny Watford, dau of John Watford...negro girl Hanner - that is to say the child of Rose.
to granddau Winnifred Watford, dau of Hardy Watford...negroes Harvey and Priss...if she dies before age or before she has heirs, then William and Samuel Martin shall have them between them...also exrs to keep or have the said negroes at their discretion until Winnifred comes of age.
remainder which is lent to wf, to be divided amongst my three chn - John, Sarah and Winnifred.
exrs friend William Watford, son-in-law Henry Meizler
wit Demsey Eure, John (x) Hagard

will of William Watford, wr 24 Apr 1845, pr Nov 1846
to wf Elizabeth...negroes Bershaba, Joseph, Simon, Miev Charlotte...after her decease to return to estate
to wf Elizabeth negro girl Eliza and her increase [forever]
to son David...negroes Allen, Sip, which he has in his possession
to grandson William D. Wynns, son of George Wynns and his wf Millicent Wynns...negro boy John...
to George Wynns and Millicent his wf...negroes Joe, Cynthia, which they have had in their possession...
to grandchildren, the sons and dau of James Freeman and his wife Martha, now in TN...negro woman Cynthia, negro boy Charles, negro boy Wright, girl child Mary, one girl Nancy, and all the increase they now have, or may hereafter have, to be equally divided among the said sons and daus of the said James Freeman and his wife, Martha Freeman.
to grandson Joseph Watford...
to granddau Priscilla Rice...negro girl Adeline...
to grandson, William Outlaw, son of David Outlaw of TN, negro Pons and negro woman Hannah, which he has in his possession...
to grandson William Askew, son of Aaron Askew and wf Frances...negro boy Joe...
to son David Watford, negroes Ishmael, Yellow Jake if my son should be alive, if not, to stand in the same manner as my other negroes not given away...
to Sally Champion...negro girl Jane and her increase...
to dau Frances Askew...negro man Anthony, negro woman Charlotte and her increase...
all my land and negroes not lent or given away and all my property not mentioned be hired out or sold...
exrs son David Watford, two trusty friends, Aaron O. Askew and Isaac P. Freeman
wit Augustus P. Hawkins, Thomas Mitchell

[Return to Top](#)

Bladen

Abstr of Deeds Bladen Co NC v.1-3 by Wanda Suggs Campbell 1977 v. 3 [= Bks 8 & 10]

10-279 25 Oct 1834 - Hugh Murphy, Catharine Murphy, James McDuffie, John McDuffie, Daniel McDuffie, Robert McDuffie, Catharine McDuffie, Worthley McDuffie and Jane McDuffie, all heirs of the Late Margaret Kerr, dec'd to Elizabeth McMillan our co-heir at Law to the Estate of said Margaret Kerr, dec'd...all our right, claim and interest in and to estate of sd Margaret Kerr, dec'd late of Bladen County which Estate consisted of a negro man named Joe, one bed and furniture, one chest, one truck, and a grindstone besides her wearing clothes...release all our right to sd Elizabeth McMillan.

Wit: Patrick Murphy. recd May Term 1835.

[Return to Top](#)

Brunswick

1673282 NC Brunswick Estates Recds (CRX)

1790 Sarah Daniel Valluation of ten Negros the property of the estate of Sarah Daniell & divided into three parts agree [sic] to her will: Robert, Stephen, Wm each chose certain slaves, 30 Jun 1790.

[Return to Top](#)

Caswell

The North Carolinian Dec 1955

1755 Tax List of Orange co [these are Caswell county people when it is formed]

Tapley Hosea with Codger, Sara & Annage, Negroes 1-3 [wh-blk polls]

Pryor John, esqr. with Johes, George, Will, Moneac & Hanna, Negroes 1-5

from Caswell deed bks

O83 James K. Daniel to Edmond Browning, \$380, negro woman Amy age 24 yrs. 2 May 1805. wit W. Culberson.

[Return to Top](#)

Dobbs

[Dobbs contained Wayne, Greene (formerly Glasgow) and Lenoir]

Dobbs Co Poll Tax List 1769 [grouped alph by surname]

white-black-tot

Daniel John; Negro Sambo 1 1 2

skip 1 to Daniel Isaiah; Nathan Baggett 2 0 2

skip 7 to Daniel Thomas and son John 2 0 2

skip 13 to Daniel James; Negro Hannah 1 1 2

skip 8 to Daniel Nathaniel 1 0 1

next is Daniel James 1 0 1

Lane Thomas; Negroes Tom, Violet, Sue, and Bess 1 4 5

skip 3 to Lane Jethro 1 0 1

skip 22 to Lane Thomas 1 0 1

next to Lane Thomas; Negros Violet, Rose, Tom and Sue 1 4 5

skip 3 to Lane Isom 1 0 1

[Return to Top](#)

Edgecombe

Kinfolks of Johnston Co, Abstr of Deeds 1759-1825 vol. 1 by Elizabeth E. Ross and Zelda B. Wood

Deed Bk Transcript #2 (Combination of several Deed Books Unlettered) p.77 29 Decd 1780 Sarah Eason of Johnston Co to Elisabeth Danel [sic] of Edgecombe £500 a negro girl Milley. Sarah (x) Eason, Feb Ct 1783, wits Jonathan Smith, Bryant Adams

Edgecombe County NC Deeds v.3 1778-1786 by Dr. Stephen E. Bradley Jr. 1996

[=DB 3, E, 4]

E154 James Knight of Edg to Dilly Knight same 7 May 1782, £200 in gold or silver. Negroes Dinah & Chloe, 1 feather bed & furniture, etc. wit Jonathan Godwin, Edmd Daniell, Jacob Cain. recd May 1782.

E154 James Knight of Edg to Jacob Knight same 7 May 1782, £500 in gold or silver, (no acres) all the lands on S sd Whiteoak Sw on N sd Swift Ck, negroes Ceaser & Cheney, certain other personal property. wit Edmd Daniell, Jonathan Godwin, Jacob Cain. recd May 1782.

E155 James Knight of Edg to William Knight same 7 May 1782, £500 in gold or silver, (no acres) all my lands above Bear Branch, jng Whiteoak Sw, South Prong; also all the land on the back ridge, jng Simon Parker, negro boy Bonnor, girl Beck, certain other personal

property. wit Jonathan Godwin, Edmd Daniel, Jacob Cain. recd May 1782.

E155 James Knight of Edg to Moor C. Knight same 7 May 1782, £200 gold or silver, Negroes Morcah & Rhoda, certain other personal property. wit Jonathan Godwin, Edmd Daniell, Jacob Cain. recd May 1782.

E156 James Knight of Edg to Sally Knight same 7 May 1782, £200 gold or silver, Negroes Moll & Peter, certain other personal property. wit Jonathan Godwin, Edmd Daniell, Jacob Cain. [no recd date].

E156 James Knight of Edg to Elizabeth Coffield same 7 May 1782, £200 gold or silver, Negroes Vilet & Esther, certain other personal property. wit Edmd Daniell, Jonathan Godwin, Jacob Cain. recd May 1782.

E157 James Knight of Edg to James Knight same 7 May 1782, £500 gold or silver, (no acres) all my lands on Fishing Ck, jng Francis Parker, Griffin Sw, the mouth of Bear Branch, Whiteoak Sw, my own line, Brown Sw, Simon Parker, negro fellow Gim, girl Lucy, certain other personal property. wit Edmd Daniell, Jonathan Godwin, Jacob Cain. recd May 1782.

[Return to Top](#)

Granville

[With a few exceptions, I have not included here records that duplicate the work of [Enslaved Ancestors of Granville NC](#) by Dr. Barnetta McGhee White, Ph.D]

Many of these Granville records have to do with the Daniel family that descends from [James Daniel of Albemarle](#). You can read a narrative account of the history and records of [Tranquility Plantation](#), the home of Chesley Daniel, son of James of Albemarle VA. It includes the slave records.

LDS film #1758773 NC Granville Tax Lists 1767-1809

LDS film #1758774 NC Granville Tax Lists

LDS film #306819 NC Granville Tax Lists

LDS film #0018071 Tax Lists for various counties, various yrs, from St. Archives

[I have collated and dated my extractions from these films, so I can't say which film the following records come from, but it's one of them. My abstracts of these tax lists for various names are at [here](#). They give fuller numbers and ages of slaves in certain years.]

1755 very hard to read.

Charles Edward Negros ?D--ty? and Fanny, 1wh, 2bl, 3tot

Thomas Cock Son D-wig? 2 Negroes Phillis and Fanny, 2wh, 2blk, 4tot

Wm Edwards Negros Isa-- & Cate 1,2,3

p. 7 c2 Philip Pryor, negros Robin, Jos & Toner?1-3-4

Wm Cook & negro Jenny 3-1-4

returned Sep 1755

1767 [there's now a full list at <http://www.mindspring.com/~baumbach/1767tax01.htm>]

2nd list [may still be list of Stephen Jett/Lett]:

William Cocke, John Compton, Tom, Hall, Phillis, Lucy. 2wh, 4 bl, 6 total

[William Cocke inherited Tom and Phillis from his father in [Brunswick VA.](#)]

[much later after interruptions by other later years]:

List of Taxables taken by Philip Pryor for ye year 1767

Chisley Daniel, John Daniel, James Nowel, Negroes Gloucester, Newman, Will, Jacob Sampson, Men, Annaky, Alice Sylvia Rachel, 3wh 9 blk 12 tot

Gideon Crenshaw Abraham Crenshaw, Hannah Negro Woman 2 1 3

James Downey Jesse Chandler, William Hickman Negroes Harry Dick Will & Will Squire Men, Flute Crager Women 3 [torn] [torn]

[I'm skipping many years of just number indicating total numbers of blacks in a listing.]

1782

Tar River

James Daniel 563a, 3 negros 16-40, 2 negros 7-16 or 40-50, 2 negros under 7 or over 50....

1791

Goshen Distr:

John Williams Daniel, Sam, John, Pegg, 1wh 3 blk 4tot

Public Records NC - Wills, Granville County 1750-1772 [has much more] [These are Thomas M. Owens working notes for his book, fabulous to watch his organization, etc.]

vol. 1 mins: 18 Aug 1750, trial of Negro George belonging to John Macon for murdering William Tarver, he pleaded not guilty, they found him guilty and ordered hung.

Also spotted a trial for Sanders slave of Joseph McDaniel in 1773.

Court Minutes of Granville County North Carolina 1746-1820 by Zae Hargett Gwynn 1977

August 1806

Beverly Daniel proved relinquishment from Dennis, Joseph, John, Philip, and William Obriant to Mary Ragland for negro Rachel.

Granville Deed Books

P351 John Daniel deed of gift to his son, James Jenkins Daniel, and his two daus Nancey Daniel and Patsey Jenkins Daniel, and to any future increase of his wife, Elizabeth Daniel, four Negro slaves (named) Hagar, Daniel, Creacey & David, 9 Nov 1796 [*N.B. these four slaves are again named in [Elbert Co GA.](#)*]

Q25 Edmund Smith bill of sale to Howel Moss for his one-fourth interest in a Negro Girl Named Silvey of the est of Wm. Daniel decd, which would be sold after the death of Sarah Daniel, 13 May 1796

[This refers to estate of James Daniel d. 1786, Edmund Smith is son-in-law of James and Sarah, Ann is dau = Nancy Daniel who md. Howell Moss in Warren in 1791.]

Q388 John Boyd to Josiah [but sure looks like Jonah] Daniel, sold a slave, 1798 "one Negro woman named Bett"

Q392 Whereas Richard Hicks having by his last Will and Testament bearing Date the 24 day of April AD 1713 bequeathed certain Negroes therein Named & their Increases to Jane Hicks & the heirs of her body which Said Negroes according to the above mentioned Intail having Descended to me Chisley Daniel of the County of Granville & State of North Carolina as Heir of Jane Hicks & the following Negroes, Hannah, Sam, Charlie, Patience, (Harry, Annekey, & her two Children & their Increase being part of the ["above" scratched out] Increase of the above Mentioned Negroes) being now in the possession of my two Nephews James Edwards, & Leonard Edwards now this Writing Witnesseth that I the sd Chisley for & in consideration of the affection I have to my Nephews aforesaid James & Leonard & the Sum of five Shillings have Released to them the sd James & Leonard their heirs and assigns forever all my Right Title & Interest, in & to the sd Negroes & I bind my Self my heirs &c to make any other Conveyance at the [cort, no quite cost] of the sd James & Leonard which they may deem Necessary for Vesting all my Right & Title in & to the sd Negroes in the sd James & Leonard In Testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand & I affixed my Seal this 15th day of February AD 1798. Chisley Daniel. wit Jane Daniel, Josiah Daniel, John [x] Boyd. proved by John Boyd, Feb Court 1801.

[Chesley is the son of James Daniel of Albemarle VA and Jane "Jennie" Hicks", grandson of Robert Daniel and Margaret Price of Middlesex VA, and great grandson of William Daniel of Middlesex.]

R-87 sale of slaves, 29 Jan 1803, James K. Daniel of Granville to Josiah Brown of Person and Thomas Daniel of Granville, in Joint Company, £85, 3 Negroes in possession of Abraham Brown and Isaiah Richardson of Chatham co, woman Chloe about 43, boy Gabriel about 7, boy Joe about 4. wit M. Satterwhite, Smith Satterwhite. recd Feb 1803 court.

R239 Woodson Daniel estate to Richard Wilkins [at public sale], negro wench Frann and a child named Watson, wr 16 Nov 1791, pr Feb 1804

S95 Jas Key to Jas Daniel & Bros, 16 Jul 1805, mortg for debt owing, Negroes Tenor, Lucy, Jinney & Sam. wit Rosa (x) Knight, Brereton Jones, pr Aug 1805.

S274 Peyton Wood to James Daniel & Bros, 7 Oct 1805, Peyton in debt, mortgs to them 3 Negroe slaves Mary, Annica & Ritter [later Riller]. wit David Knott Jr, William Gooch, pr Aug 1806

V350 John Washington & wf Rebecca (x) to Lewis Daniel & wf Martha 13 Feb 1812, for divers good causes us hereunto moving have given granted and delivered, a certain Negro girl named Phillis to the only proper use and behoof of them the said Lewis and Martha. wit Ben H. Wortham, recd May 1812.

W263 Chesley Daniel to my sons John G. Daniel, Woodson Daniel & Beverly Daniel 12 Aug 1814, for love and affection. [lands]...I give to the sd Woodson Daniel also the following Negroes: Sydney and her child Judith, Albert, Washington, Hannah, Joshua, Elijah, Daniel, John, Ritter, Nell & Sampson, and to his Heirs forever, I also give to my son Beverly Daniel the following Negroes Narcissa, Abram, Alexander, Lucy, Eliza, O. H. Perry, Mursier, Frank, President, Billy, Margery, & Carter, and to his heirs. wit William West, A. Hamilton. recd Nov 1814

W412 Elizabeth Daniel of Granv to Josiah Brown of Person 5 Sep 1814, a Negro Girl Nell, which sd Negro was devise [sic] to me by Husband [sic] in His Lifetime during my life and after that to his daughter Martha which is the Wife of aforessd Josiah Brown and for Natural affection and Regards which I have to my Daughter and Son in law Josiah Brown, I give all right to Nell unto him the sd Brown. wit Thos Knott, Walter Daniel. pr by Thomas Knott, recd Aug 1815.

X298 Patrick Hamilton of Granv to John Daniel Jr of Warren 17 Dec 1816, no \$ given, one negroe Girl Lucy. wit P. H. Inge, pr by Phillip Inge, recd Aug 1817

X355 Joseph Daniel Senr of Granv to Martin Kee of Chester SC 3 Feb 1818, for love and affection I bear to my son in law and other good causes and considerations me here unto moving, a negroe boy Tom about 8 years. wit Benja Starke, Cephas Daniel. pr by Benjamin Starke, recd Feb 1818.

Z107 Woodson Daniel to Beverly Daniel and Judith Daniel 31 Jul 1820, for a consideration of a certain conveyance executed on the day or date of these presents...certain negro woman slave Christian and her dau a child by the name of any [sic]...devised by LW&T of C. Daniel to sd Judith, Beverly and sd Woodson, sd Judith having only an Interest in the same during her natural life....and two certain slaves, Mary An and Scot. sd Judith enjoys the same Interest in Mary An and Scot as in the sd Christian and anny and Interest during her natural life. wit Jas Carrie[?] (x). ackn and recd Aug 1820.

Z123 Woodson Daniel first part, Samuel Hillman and Thomas B. Littlejohn second part, 8 Aug 1820, \$10, this is a huge mortgage of several land interests which includes: ...also all right etc to ?00a [1 or 9?] on waters of Mountain Ck adj Samuel T. Downey, Edward Hunt & others, reserving for the benefit of a certain Simon Davis (a man of Colour) the benefit intended to be secured to him in a certain agreement (to wit) that on his paying the balance of the purchase money for 54 or 5 acres [written to mean "54 or 55"] of sd tract as mentioned the sd agreement the sd Simon was to have a good Title made to him, This Land purchased of E. Jackson 14 Jan 1820...also 14 slaves which he has in possession [no punctuation in this list, I have added to make 14 and maintain the descriptions, there may be a problem at "her son Judith"]: Daniel, Bob, Anderson, John, Washington, Hanah, her son Isham, Mossey, Cynthia, her Daughter Betty, her son Judith, Christian, Amey (the daughter of Christian), & Elijah, also 13 slaves which [Woodson] has an equal Intrust [interest] in with Beverly Daniel at the decease of their mother [again, no punctuation for the list, but it's clear, I added]: ?J?inney, Charles, Amey, Lacy [not really Lucy, but], Franky, Kissy [not a great K but], Henry, James, Milly, Nancy, Mary, Eliza, & Nell...mtg description continues, Hillman and Littlejohn can sell 1 Jan next, lots of obligating language re their duties, mentions "for the sale of the land to Simon Davis".... wit Wm Taylor, John R. Hicks. ackn and recd Nov 1820.

Z205 Thomas Daniel first part, Wm. H. Gilliam 2nd part, both Granv, John Daniel Sr of Warren 3rd part 4 Apr 1820, whereas John Daniel Sr is sec for bond of Thomas Daniel to John Eaton \$40 1 Jan 1818, also to Thomas Coghill \$62, the sd being indebted to sd John Daniel Sr 3 bonds: \$400 w/interest fr 18? Aug 1816, \$70 w/int fr 1 Oct 1819, \$50 w/int fr 1 Apr 1819, sd Thomas desirous...for 5sh sells to William H. Gilliam a negro Girl Sarah 16 or 17 years, Thomas to pay by 1 May next. wit Worthington Daniel, pr by Worthington Daniel, recd 22 Mar 1821.

Z206 Thomas Daniel first part, Hardy Harris second part, William H. Gilliam 3rd part all Granv 3 Oct 1820, whereas sd Gilliam is sec for sd Daniel to William Burrows? \$60 20 Aug 1820, sd Daniel desirous...for 5sh sells to sd Harris negro boy Tom, [some stock, some

furniture,], doesn't name pay date, just "when the same shall be come due". wit and pr by Worthington Daniel, recd 22 Mar 1821.
Z242 John Daniel to Richard Sneed 15 Mar 1820, \$100, negro girl Viney about 3 or 4 years of age. wit and pr Wm Reaves, recd Feb 1821

Z319 John Daniel Jr to Nelly Daniel both Granv 14 Dec 1820, \$330, negro girl Milly about 14 yrs. wit John Daniel Snr, Hardy Harris. pr by Hardy Hardy Harris sic, recd Aug 1821.

1-85 Ichabod Neal of Mecklenburg VA to Nathaniel C. Daniel of Granv 27 Oct 1821, sd Neal indebted to Isarel [sic] Hargrove of Gran \$200, for 5sh sells to Daniel a negro man Fill 28 or 30 years, Neal to pay by 27 Dec 1821. wit James Lewis Jnr, Absalom D. Glover. pr by Glover, recd Nov 1821.

1-159 Elizabeth Daniel to Samuel Daniel, wr 17 Oct 1821 Whereas Josiah Daniel having by his last will and testament [space] date [space] bequeath certain negroes, a tract of land, household and kitchin furniture &c to me Elizabeth Daniel widow of the sd Josiah for life, the following negroes Rachel and Ned and the tract of land where I now reside and all the household and kitchen furniture &c now this writing witnesseth that I the said Elizabeth for and in consideration of the affection I have to my son Samuel Daniel and the sum of five hundred and forty dollars have released to him the Sd Samuel all my right title & interest in and to the sd negros, land, Household and kitchen furniture &c.... wit Jas Edwards, Leo (x) Daniel, Mitchell (x) Daniel, Pomfrett Blackwell Jurat (x), P. H. Ragsdale. pr May 1822 by Mitchell Daniel.

1-185 Elizabeth Daniel to Samuel Daniel, wr 15 Nov 1821. for \$300, a certain negro Woman named Mary. wit James Edwards, Leonard (x) Daniel, Mitchel (x) Daniel. pr May Court 1822

018927 NC Granville Record of Wills v.4 1796-1799, also Inventories, Administrator's Accounts, Divisions of Estates, etc.

Bk4, p. 50-53 will of William Cocke wr 12 Mar 1795 pr Nov 1796.

wf Rebecca...Negroes Milly and Cate)

son James...Negro boy Peter

dau Elizabeth...Negro man Doctor and woman Suckey

Benjamin Cocke eldest son

son William...Negro boy Frank

dau Sally Daniel, dau Mary Roberts, son William...to wife Rebec'h, son James, dau Elisab'th.

exrs wf Rebecca, sons William and James. wt. Gideon Gooch, Abraham Hester, John King.

[Rebecca d. 16 Jun 1796].

18974 Granville Will Books

7-182 will of Josiah Daniel, wr 23 Apr 1811, pr Aug 1811

children: James K. Daniel, Thomas Daniel, Leonard Daniel, Nancy Graves, Martha Brown

to Martha Brown negro girl Nell

to son William Daniel negro slave Jerry.

to son Martin Daniel negro slave Lewis.

to sons Chesley Daniel, Henry Daniel, Josiah Daniel, Joshua Daniel, Walter Daniel, Samuel Daniel and daughter Elizabeth Daniel to wife during her life such part of the land I now live on that may be laid off for my son Samuel Daniel...necessary for her to work the negroes on hereafter mentioned...to wit Ned, Hannah, Rachel & Nell which negroes I lend unto my loving wife during her life time exrs Thomas Brown; my loving wife Elizabeth Daniel, Woodson Daniel and Josiah Daniel Jun.

wit: Chesley Daniel, David Knott Jun.

18974 Granville Will Books

7-475 will of Chesley Daniel, wr 17 Aug 1814, pr Nov 1814

to wife Judith Daniel during her life time the following property, to wit, Charles, Amy, Milley, Nancy, Christian, Mary, Jiney, Frankey, Kessie, Lucy, Henry & old Jinney, being all the negros that I have remaining, not already disposed of...my old mansion house at [Tranquility](#) & the use of as much of my land where she may choose as may be sufficient to work her negros on. It is my will and desire that the negros lent to my wife during her life and which are included as a mean of support to her as well as to enable her to support my daughter Jane Daniel shall after the death of my wife remain for the use & benefit of my daughter Jane Daniel her life time...

to sons Woodson Daniel & Beverly Daniel

exrs wife Judith Daniel, James Daniel, Woodson Daniel & Beverly Daniel

wit A. L. Satterwhite

Codicil

to my wife during her life Milly's last child (now only a few days old) after her death it is my Will & desire that it shall be joint property of my sons Woodson & Beverly Daniel...29 Sep 1814

[A couple reference to documents not available at LDS] Manuscripts Department - Library of the University of North Carolina

SOUTHERN HISTORICAL COLLECTION #4187 - BESSIE HEATH DANIEL PAPERS

Abstract: Items of ancestors of Bessie Heath Daniel (b. 1886) of Person County, N.C....The third account book is apparently of Campbell Barnett, merchant of Person County; it includes a list, 1813-1864, of slave names and birth dates.

Manuscripts Department - Library of the University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill

SOUTHERN HISTORICAL COLLECTION #4251-z - NATHANIEL CHESLEY DANIEL PAPERS

Inventory: ... material, 1836-1899, of Nathaniel Chesley Daniel (1797-1853) and Anne H. Bullock Daniel (1804-1883), and of other Daniel family members from [Tranquility Plantation, Granville County, N.C.](#) Two photographs of three former slaves of the Daniel and Bullock families are included.

...Of interest is an 1856 letter informing Anne that she had inherited a slave.

...Also included are two copies of a photograph (P-4251/1- 2) of three former Daniel and Bullock family slaves--Jim, Rose, and Lawson. [Some descendants of Nathaniel Chesley Daniel and Anne H. Bullock went to Warren County NC.]

2208032 [=loose Granville estate papers] [I have only put the parts of these estates that have to do with slaves.]

James Currin 1782

inv est James Currin 14 Feb 1782 by Hugh Currin exr and Elizabeth (x) Currin exrx: six negros Jupiter, Patt, Alee, Agg, Daniel, Charles

Larkin Currin 1849

inv est Larking Currin 12 Feb 1849 by admr Edward L. Currin: 7 Negroes

May 1857 addition to a return: sold by order of court one negro boy William at public sale to Graves J. Hooper for \$495.

[Larkin was intestate and some properties sold for debts]

Lemuel Currin Sr. 1844

inv -- Jul 1844 by Elizabeth (x) Currin admr, slaves listed: man David, Woman Eliza, Girls Caroline and Sarah.

in later papers the number of slaves has grown variously to 5-7

Feb 1855 petition to sell 5 slaves: David, Eliza and child, Caroline and Isabella.

28 Feb 1855 sales

James Elliott bought Negro Girl Isabella \$580

Lemuel Currin bought Negro Man Davy \$706

Benjamin T. Crews bought Negro Girl Caroline \$1000, and Eliza and child Solomon \$600

Dick H. Dalby 1831 and Prudence Dalby 1847

sales 24 Oct 1847 by James W. Dalby admr

1 negro girl Emaline to Penelope C. Dalby \$499

accts with orphans (individual):

Edward Dalby's mentions one negro woman Alcy

John A. Dalby's mentions a negro woman Alxy [sic]

Arrena Dalby's mentions a negro woman alcy [sic]

Penelope Dalby's mentions "paid Doctor Z/B Bullock for attending on a negro woman alcy [sic]

1840 accts for various orphans mentions: your part of hire of Ned

The guardian was John D. Bullock

1842 and 1845 gdn accts for chn mention: your part of feeding and clothing Jim, and hire of Ned

[there are lots more similar gdn accts]

Feb 1838 petition to divide: that Dick H. Dalby died intestate 1831, owned the following negroes to wit - Ailsa & her four children

Howard, Seawell, Harriet & Jane; Ned, Jim, Peter, Emily, Joe, Emeline & Virginia. first admin was William Fleming, closed admin

1834, delivered negroes to John D. Bullock. negroes have been hired out since. heirs are widow Prudence Dolby, Sophia (wife of John D. Bullock), infants John A., Anna, James, Edward, Penelope [all Dalby].

3 Nov 1838 division [all written as Dolby, but I've put Dalby here]:

Lot N.1 Negro man Peter \$700 to John D. Bullock and wife Sophia

Lot N.2 boy Howard \$500 to Penelope Dalby

Lot N.3 boy Sewel \$475 to Edward Dalby

Lot N.4 Negro woman Emily and child Roocy \$600 to John A. Dalby

Lot N.5 boy Jo and Girl Virdinia alias Virgnina \$575 to Arrena Dalby

Lot N.6 Ailsey and child Jane \$550 to James Dalby

Lot N.7 Girls Quintina, Harriet and Emeline \$600 to Prudence Dalby the widow

equalization instructions follow

some 1838 gdn accts refer to "feeding and clothing of old negros"

John Dalby 1821 [I include, though slaves unnamed, because of Dick H. Dalby here and above]

sales 19 Feb 1821, exr Dick H. Dalby

Dick H. Dalby bought Negro man \$256

James A. Truman bought Negro woman & Child \$452

James A. Truman bought Negro Girl \$204.15

Micajah B. Dalby bought Negro Girl \$376.05

Chesley Daniel 1813, 1821

[two estates, I've noted which is which before the entries.]

[The following applies to the Joseph Daniel and son Chesley Daniel (wife Agnes Williams) of eastern Granville (Nutbush area, later Vance)]

A schedule of property which is held in Common by Nathan M. Daniel and Joseph Richard Daniel Orphans of Chesley Daniel decd. By the will of Joseph Daniel decd is devised to these orphans...two small negroes Jack a boy now about 7 years of age, and Minny a girl about 5 years of age. This property came to my possion [sic] the land since March 1819 and the negroes in the fall of 1820 and is directed by said Will to be equally divided between them and in either die before lawful age, it is to belong to the survivor. sig Agness (x) Daniel, Guardian

Feb 1823 Nathaniel M. Daniel orph of Chesley Daniel in acct w/Agness Daniel gdn Joseph Richard Daniel orph of Chesley accts 1819-1823 (Agness gdn), then more for 1828 account includes:

"hire of Jack for 1828 to Jesse J. Kelley

hire of Mimesy for 1827 to myself [=Agnes Daniel]

hire of Amey/Anny to myself for 1828

1830 guardian accts by Agness Daniel, recd Feb 1831, several pages going back to 1825, includes:

hire of Jack to J. J. Kelley for 1828

hire of Mina to her for 1827, hire of Mina to her for 1828

hire of Jack to J. J. Kelley for 1829

hire of Mina 1829 to me [Agnes Daniel]

hire of Jack to Kelley for 1830

hire of Mima [sic] to Willis [???Davis, Harris??, I really don't think it's a D]

on another sheet of accts: "Negro boy Jack is hired for same time/term to Jess Kelley for \$19.

1831 acct Jack and Mina hired to her for 1831

[The following applies to Chesley Daniel (d. 1821), son of John Daniel of Charlotte VA, son of James Daniel of Albemarle.]

Aug 1838 Inv of the personal property belonging to the est of Chesley Daniel, taken by Henry M. Daniel as admin with the Will annexed: Lucy Darcus, Jim, Eliza, Lewis, Jack, Ben, Maddison, Davy, Mary, Edmond, Clarissa, Scott, Charles, Joe, Peyton, Charlotte, Julia Ann, Sally, Henry, Sampson, Amy, Lydia, and Tamer.

Aug 1838 petition to value and divide slaves..."20 or 25 slaves, men women and children the exact number many of whom are not recollected has passed to your petitioners under said will..."

the evaluation done 24 Sep 1838:

Lucy \$325

Dorcas \$340

James \$760

Eliza \$400

Levi \$716

Jack \$760

Benjamin \$475

Madison \$500

David \$455

Mary \$308

Edmond \$416

Claracy \$275

Scott \$314[?]

Charles \$260

Joe \$225

Peyton \$225

Charlott \$200

Julia Ann \$200

Sally \$150

Henry \$150

Samson \$533

Amy \$162

"the whole making Eight Thousand One Hundred & Sixty One Dollars \$8161 Liddy and old Blind woman under value \$83 also Tamar one other old woman under value \$49 after deducting the under value of Liddy & Tamar which are superannuated Reduces the value of whole to the sum of \$8029."

Distribution:

Lott No1 to Charles L. Read containing Dorcas, Henry, Samson & Lydia

Lott No 2 to Stephen B. Daniel containing Eliza, Sally, David & Tamar

Lott No 3 to Pricilla L. Daniel containint James & Peyton

Lott No 4 to William M. Daniel containing Jack & Charlott

Lott No 5 to Nancy S. Daniel containing Lewis & Charles

Lott No 6 to Chesley B. Daniel containing Madison, Amy & Mary

Lott No 7 to John J. Daniel containing Benjamin, Lucy & Julia Ann

Lott No 8 to Henry M. Daniel containing Joe, Scott, Edmond & Claracy

"the Lott No 8 after being drawn by Henry M. Daniel Clarasa valued to \$275 was added to his lott because she had been given to him in his mother's life time & has been from the time of the gift to this [comes/coned?] in his possession but was to him valued in the division & for him to amount to [go] the other Legatees for said valuation the other Lotts was made as equal as the could be made under the circumstances" ...24 Sep 1838

George Daniel 1812

widow Martha Daniel admin, 6 May 1812 sec Woodson Daniel and John Oliver, Martha signs bond.

sale buyers 20 Jul 1812: Woodson Daniel, Logustin? P. Pool, Alexander Hamilton, Benj Bragg, William Wilkerson, Capt John Oliver, Sterling Jones, James Cozart, Solomon Satterwhite, Chesley Daniel of So Carolina for Martha Daniel the Widow [long list of personalty], Chesley Daniel Jr. of So Carolina [medium list] includes:

Negro Man Monday (val \$700, paid \$210)

Negro Woman & child (val \$401, paid \$120)

Negro small girl (val \$140, paid \$42)

Negro small boy Reuben (no val given, paid \$25?)

Negro girl Sophia (no val given, paid \$93)

James Daniel 1786

names slaves: Jos? Cuffey, Big Sam, Robbin, Ben, Ceasor, Frank, Big Rose, Little Rose, Esther, Old Hannah, Young Hannah, Young Frank, Little Sam, Silvey, Tillis, Milley, Dilse?, Jade, then tons of stuff, 1 May 1786

[will of above James Daniel pr Nov 1785, Bk1-452, legatees John, William, Reuben, Richard, Joseph, Ann, Sarah [all Daniel]

John Daniel 1763

exrs James and John Daniel.

inv: slaves Frank, Hannah, Jenny, Molly, Lucy, and personalty, taken by James Daniel and John Williams Daniel, no date, but turned in to Feb 1763 court.

[will of above John Daniel wr 19 Jun 1762 pr Aug 1762. wf Anne, five children: James, John William, Sarah Harrison, Martha Banbey, Elizabeth Dudley.]

John Daniel 1782

[This is father of Martin Daniel, widow is Celia who md. 1785 Robert Hester]

10 Jun 1782 appr of est of John Daniel: 200a of land, Negroes Jack £80, Hamblin £60, Rose£50, and a full page of stuff. by Peter Bennett, Gideon Crenshaw, Samuel Crafton.

a 1788 account refers to hire of 3 Negroes and rent of the Plantation.

1794 Jan return: a Bond on Harrison Duncan for hire of Hamblin, a Bond on Willis Roberts for hire of Jack & Rose

[There are several years worth of similar accounts, sometimes they name Hamblin, Jack and Rose, sometimes they don't.]

John Daniel 1834

[The folder label is wrong, will of this John G. Daniel pr Aug 1848, Bk17-351, legatees Susan M. Daniel, Ann B. Dupey. This John G. Daniel is the son of Chesley and Judith Daniel of Tranquility.]

various vouchers, recpts, accts. Chn not named, \$\$ sent to AL

Inventory of John G. Daniel decd 1 Apr 1849, names 33 slaves, and personalty. by R. V. Daniel, exr

slaves: John, Jinney, Susan, Winny, Jane, Eliza, Patrick, Peyton, Polly, Frances, John, Jane, Susan, Wisevi Cuss [?? - but this is one name based on 33], Simon, Nancy, William, Filles, Martha Ann, Joshua, Mary, Somerville, Jim, Henry, Phill, Lenora, Nancy, Littlejohn, Moses, Mary, Lucy, Lucy, Nelson

Joseph Daniel 1819

30 Apr 1819 inventory by Thos Daniel exr and Jaquelin Wiggins exr, names 18 Negroes (Patt/Poll, Jinny, Jim, Ben, Will, Phillis, Cloe?, Milley, Tom, Cily, Jesse, Nelson, Sterling, Jack, Esther, Cyr?, Mamy, Sam), stock and personalty. returned Aug 1819.

[Joseph Daniel's will pr May 1819, Bk8-224, legatees Nelly Daniel, Sally Key, Elenor Key, Polley Smith, Eliza Daniel, Lucy Wiggins, John Daniel, Sephas Daniel, William Daniel, Richard Daniel.]

Josiah Daniel 1811

[Great records, lots of sigs. beautiful inventory. His son Chisley Daniel Jr decd by 3 Feb 1817. See Josiah's will above.]

Feb 1812 inv of Josiah Daniel, by Woodson Daniel, exr, beautiful docs. negroes named with ages and appraised:

Ned 55-60,

Rachel 40-50,

Mary 30-40,

Lydia 20-30,

Stephen 20-25,

Mindy? 18-20,

Ro? 17-20,

Fanny 17-20,

Bob 10-12,

Ned 8-11,

Jenna? 7-10,

James 6--7,

Christian 4-5,

Liv-? 8-10,

Nelson 2-3,

Beverly about 6 months,

Jardan and Paul twins 3 months,

Sukey 3 months.

also gives deaths since will was probated:

David a young fellow of about 18,

Buford a young fellow of about 17,

Hanna a woman 40-50.

there are several 28 Jun 1814 refunding bonds of Josiah, Wm, Walter, Elizabeth, Martin, Samuel Daniel [all sign all of them], but each bond is for one of them and mentions the distribution they have received, [there's not enough money to discharge debts and they agree to pay the deficiency.]

#1 mentions that Josiah Daniel has received from Woodson Daniel exr an undivided interest in a Certain Tract of Land as devised by the will.

#2 same as above, but William has rec'd a Negro Boy Jeron[?] and the undivided interest in land.

#3 28 same as above, this time Elizabeth has recd the property devised her in the will.

#4 same, this time for Samuel, land

#5 same, this time for Walter, land

#6 same, this time for Martin, has received a Negro Boy Lewis

Nathaniel C. Daniel 1860

[There are fuller notes on this file in my write-up about [Tranquility Plantation](#).

---1851 no real date, one entry has Feb 1861, acct of sale of slaves:

Landon \$400 to James South

George \$750 to S. Fike

Mary \$395 to Z. A. Bennett

Tom \$600 to James Table?

Milly & 3 chn \$850, no real dittoes, can't tell who to

Anderson \$1000 to Spencer Rutledge

Stephen \$650 to Spencer Rutledge [d'o here is clear]

Recd for Old Peter \$4.00 [not 400]

Recd for More [not really Mose] \$12.00

Recd for John Clack \$40. [this may be a buyer of other property, but in this return he follows the format of the slaves sold above.]
return by Moses H. Daniel.

---another 1851 - acct of hire and also sale of:

Lucy (\$500)

London (\$600)

Hannah (\$600)

Willis & Alfred (together, \$1050)

return by James Hale, includes charge by Hale for board of negroes from 17 May till sold (\$107.87). then May 1852 note of pay from J. B. and Nath C. Daniel to Jas Williamson for 108 days board of 5 Negroes for 29 Jan 1857 to 17 May (\$135)

---more recpts but on same sales as above:

one includes sale of Betsey [not listed previously, \$12]

one is called Nathl Daniel "Statement" to Moses H. Daniel [re slave sale prices].

James Hall bought Willis and Alfred I think, but it might be jointly to Hall and Williamson. [note Hale/Hall. Also Hall and Williamson may just be sales agents. Yet another recpt looks like James Hall bought Lucy, London, Hannah, Willis and Alfred.]

---another accounting labels the slaves as belonging thus to the Daniel owners:

N. C. Daniels Negroes: Landon, Tom, Anderson, Stephen, Lucy, Hannah

J.B. Daniels Negroes: Mary, George, Milly & children [children not named in several similar accounts until the sale below], Willis & Alfred

---Jan 1857 acct James B. & N.C. Daniel to M. H. Daniel:

to sale London to James Scott \$600

to sale George to German Fikes \$750

to sale Mary to J. A. Bennet \$396

to sale Tom Milly, Otway, Adline and Infant to James Tugg \$1450

to sale Anderson sold Spencer Rutledge \$1000

to sale Steven to Spencer Rutledge \$650

in this return J. Clack clearly looks like a buyer of other property

Thomas Daniel 1831, 1838

5 Jul 1832 bond Augustin Davis Senr, sec Joseph P. Davis. Augustine to answer to Washington Thomas and William Thomas, exrs of Thomas Daniel decd of a plea of Detinue for a negro slave China value \$400, which he unjustly Detained to their Damage \$100.

8 May 1832 another summons to Augustine Davis, still for detinue of China

2 Jul 1833 summons to William Norwood and Edward Norwood to appear in Daniel exrs v. Augustine Davis

1 Dec 1831 inv of Thomas Daniel Senr. negroes:

Hannah 60 not likly,

Bill 40 tolerable, [I had this incorrect, fixed on 14 Sep 2005]

Easter 37 likly,

Dicey 36 (Infirm good for nothing), [I had this incorrect, fixed on 14 Sep 2005]

Andrew 21 verrey likly,

Jacob 16 likly,

Cajer 14 Verrey Likley,

Nelson 13 Verrey Likly,

Alemander 12 Likly,

Emily 12 Likly,

Chana 14 white negro verrey likley now in possession of Augutin [sic] Davis,

Hardy 10 verrey likley,

Caroline 5 verrey likly,

note Hardy was in possession of Randol Wilkerson at the time of the Testators death and Caroline was in the possession of Haywood Williams both being in Person County.

the Negroes have bin surrendered into my possession under Legal Process....

March 1844 complaint of David J. Young admr v. Wm. and Washington Thomas exrs, for money due

an account "exhibit A" in above suit: ...credited to acct of William & Washington Thomas exrs, by cash paid John E. Wright, Jailor for negro Hardy \$27.50...by cash paid expenses of Wm. Thomas, talking [it's truly not "bailing", but] negro Hardy out of Mecklenburg jail and for his services attending to the crop, stock, &c of the estate, after the death of Mrs. Daniel the widow of Testator \$30.75

Thomas' will was prob Nov 1831. one doc has some quotes from the will:
"except a negro boy Woodson which I give to my son Merriman"..."
"my grandchildren Thomas Harris & Nancy Harris"..."
"all the children of my son Merriman Daniel & and the children of my daughter Susannah Wilkerson."
one of the Wilkerson daus had died...
more establishing of claims of various children, all named but I didn't take.
5 ?Dec? 1838 inventory incl Negroes: Billy, Easter, Andrew, Jesse, Cayah, Nelson, Hardimon, Chaney, Caroline, William, Ann, land 449a, personalty and stock.
[continues on next roll 2208033, no more slave info]

[Return to Top](#)

Guilford

502409 NC Guilford Will Book A 1799-1801
A25 will of Richard Burton wr 17 Dec 1799, pr Feb 1801:
to wf...plantation, negro boy Tom, use of plantation, stock, etc...
to son Ritchard...negro boy Bobb ...
to son William...negro man Ben, woman Henny, boy Joe, 1/3 of land ...
to dau Elizabeth Simons (£20)
to dau Mary Milekan...negro boy Sam...
to dau Dorcas Burton...negro Nell...
to 3 gr chn (1/3 of land after decease of wife):
to Ritchard Reaves, Martha Reaves, Thomas Reaves.
exr sons Ritchard Bourton and William Bourton [sic].
wit: Thomas Lowe, John Hallum, William Hallum

[Return to Top](#)

Halifax

Deeds of Halifax Co NC 1771-1786 by Dr. Stephen E. Bradley Jr
Bk15-56 George West and wf Mary to Matthew Raburn 1 Aug 1777, relinq their rights. The negro girl Liby, boy Josiah. Robert Warren decd of Hal had willed to his wf Margaret the negro woman Rose, and after his wife's death Rose should fall to his dau Sarah Warren and Rose's incr should be divided among his 4 daus after their mo's death. Rose had a dau Liby and a boy Josiah. Matthew Raburn had md Sarah Warren. Mary West was a dau of Robert Warren. wit William West, Lidia (x) West. recd Nov 1783.
Bk15-203 Benjamin Bunn and Millison Bunn dau of Robert Warren to Matthew Rabern (no day) Aug 1778. Robert Warren decd of Hal willed to his wf Margaret Warren 1 negro woman Rose, and after sd Margaret's death she should go to the dau Sarah Warren and Rose's incr should be divided among Robert Warren's 4 daus. Rose had the chn Leby and boy Josiah, and Leby had boy Tom. Sarah Warren had md Matthew Rabern and they recvd the above-named negroes. only sig indicated is Millsnt Bunn. wit Edmund Daniel, John Crowell. recd Aug (no year).

Deeds of Halifax Co NC 1786-1796. Dr. Stephen E. Bradley, Jr.
Bk16-33 Israel West of Hal to Timothy Ward 27 Apr 1788, £80, 1 negro girl Susannah about 12 years old. wit Mathew c. Whitaker, recd May 1788.
Bk17-32 Sion Daniel to Steward & Mims of Hal 26 Nov 1787, £40, 1 negro Peter. wit James Peterson(?), Archibald Jett. recd May 1788.
Bk17-101 Hance Bond of Town of Hal to Allen Jones of Northampton Co 5 Mar 1787, £600.14. Negro slaves Pammilly, Hannah, Chaney, Tom, Saf, William. sig H. Bond. wit Wm N. Daniel, Howell Tatum. (A note references Bk 16-318.) Allen Jones signed a note giving all his rights to the slaves to sd Bond except for Pamilly and William. wit James Aug. Tabb, John Ring. recd May 1787.
Bk17-314 Willie Jones to Starling Daniel 28 Mar 1791, £150, a negro fellow Lorn(?) about 37 yrs old. wit John Barrett.
874=17-366 Starling Daniel to Willie Jones 26 Jun 1791, £150, 1 slave Tom. wit Fredrisa Schulzer, recd Nov 1791.
Bk17-753 Elizabeth Daniel (x) to Thomas Harris 22 Mar 1794, £141.6, 1 negro boy Dawe [sic] about 17 years old. wit John Foort, recd Feb 1795.
Bk17-834 Hercules Morris (x) of Hal to Elizabeth Lewis housekeeper 6 May 1794, Deed of gift. 1 negro girl Lydia. wit Jesse Read, Delilah Daniel (x). recd Aug 1795.
Bk17-895 Herbert Harris of Greensville Co VA admr of will of Roe Harrie decd and his wf Elizabeth to Lewis Daniel 24 Mar 1795, £172, 1 negro woman Pat; 2 negro boys Woodley and Lewis. wit J. Read, A. Read, recd Feb 1796.
Bk17-920 Thomas Crawford of Hal to Lewis Daniel same 12 Jun 1786, £80, 1 negro Isabella 12 years old. wit Arch'd Daniel, Willie Daniel, recd May 1796.
Bk18-157 Judith Jones (x) of Hal to Willie Daniel 22 Nov 1796, £200, 4 negroes: Andrew, Nan, Hannah, & Cate. wit Henry Saxon, Abner Knight. [no recd date]
Bk18-199 10 Jun 1797 Received of Henry Motley £85 for 1 negro mann slave Phillip about 62 years old. Eliza Daniel (x), Shepperd Daniel, Ephraim Daniel. wit Henry Qualls, Jerry Brinkley, recd Aug 1797.
Bk18-358 Wm Edwards (x), Archd Daniel, Robert Jones post bond with Egbert Haywood chairman of the County Court 29 Mar 1798. condition: sd Wm Edwards received fr Isles Cooper, gdn to his wf Nancy and exr of will of Thomas Cooper decd, £114.10.10 and 1 negro woman Peggy, which property had been devised by the will of the decd. wit Allen Daniel, Hardy Floyd (x), recd Aug 1798.
Bk18-464 Drewry Daniel of Hal to William C. Hill 20 Aug 1799, £200, 1 negro Kinchen. wit Thomas Montfort, Archd Daniel, recd Aug 1799.
Bk18-647 Peter Morgan sheriff of Hal to Willie Daniel 14 Aug 1797. By judgments fr Nash Co in favor of Howell F. Ellen gdn agst the

exrs of John Jones decd; & in favor of David Daniel(?) gdn; & in favor of Frederick Daniel; & in favor of George Reeves. The court order was Aug 1797. Sd Willie Daniel became highest bidder for slaves Beck, Lucy. sig P. Morgan. wit Lewis Daniel, Robert Cochran, recd Nov 1800.

Bk18-678 Lewis Daniel and Eliza. Harris (widow of Roe Harris) both of Hal to James Matthews 7 Mar 1799, \$500, 4 negroes: Woman Patt; 3 boys Woodley, Orvin and Tom. wit Starling Harwell, J. Read, recd Feb 1801.

19081 Halifax Co NC Wills 1772-1854 vol.2 Bre-Dic

[These are original wills, I've checked and annotated with recorded copies. More on them below.]

Willis Daniel wr 8 Jun 1828, pr Aug 1828

that my farm continue to be mad & hound [sic, it's not really housed] without any interruption.

I lone to my dau Hariet one negro boy Hank and one negro girl Liza to be delived and continue with my sd Dau Hariet untill she arrives to 21, the sd negroes to be delvd to Hariet 1 Jan 1829.

I lone to wf Judith all my Land & negroes plantation Utencills Stock & all my parish [sic] and personal Estate during life of [sic]

Widdowhood to be kept together for the purpose of raising my chn & schooling.

as my chn arrive of age 21, that they should as they come of age draw then parts of the negroes [no names, but 4 lines crossed out next, I'm not taking].

some cash and barrels of brandy to be disposed at best advantage.

My wish & desire is that my children when arriving at 21 should have a Horse.

exr wf Judith Daniel and Valentine Baily. wit V. ?. Cail?/Cailor? but it's Valentine Bailey in probatum.

19085 NC Halifax Will Book 3

3-173 James Daniel of Hal wr 9 Apr 1789, pr Aug 1789,

to my son West Daniel 200a in Nash on waters of Tosneot to him...

to dau Patsey Daniel one negro girl named Cherry, also one sorrel filley to her...

I lend to Beloved Wife Elizth Daniel Phill & Priss During her natural Life...also Duke & Jeffery During her Life or Widowhood...also all the rest of my Est During her life to raise my Children upon & to pay all my just Debts & after the death of my wife my Desire is that all the Estate lent unto my wife should be equally Devided amon my Chn.

exrs wf Elizth, Wm West, Howell Ellen. wit Thos Cavenah, Mathew Gilbert, Edward Cavenah. pr by Mathew Gilbert, Elizth Daniel qualified.

3-337 William Daniel (x) of Hal wr 6 Feb 1796, pr Feb 1800,

to my dau Winnie Sexton [it's clearly Senter on original, later records show she had md. a Senter] 5sh besides what she has alredy [sic] recd & no more of my Estate.

to my dau Ritter Saxon one negro girl named cloy besides what she has already recd to her

to my son in law Calip Crief 5sh besides what he has already [sic] recd & no more of my Estate.

to my son Lewis Daniel 5sh besides what he has already recd & no more my Est [sic].

to my dau Frances Knight 5sh besides what she has already recd & no more of my Estate but I lent to my dau Frances Knight one Negro Girl named Sukey as long as she lives and after decease my desire is for Sukey and her incr to be equally divided among her chn.

to my son Archibald Daniel the plantation whereon he now lives and all the Lands on the S sd of "Burncoat Sw and one negro boy named Sam to him...

to my son Willie Daniel [land] and one negro boy named Terry to him....

to my dau Elizabeth Daniel one negro woman & Child named Doll & Robert to [sic] one feather bed & furniture to her...

to my dau Patty Daniel one negro woman & Child named Beck & Mary and one bed & furniture to her....

to my son William Daniel & Drury Daniel the manor plantation and all the Land thereunto belonging that which I have not already given also one Tract of Land lying in Granvill [sic] County to be equally divided when they both arrive to Lawfull age to them...

and I also give to my son William Daniel one negro boy named Jacob & to my son Drury Daniel one negro boy nemaed Stephen to them...

to my Grandson Arthur Crief one negro boy named Eaton to him & and the negro Lawfully begotten and I give to my Grandson John Massey £24 to be raised out of my Est to him...

It[sratched out] my will further is that if either or both of my Grandsons Arthur Crief Jno Massey should die w/o a lawfull heir that the Legacies which I have already them [sic] be equally divided among my Children hereafter mentioned.

My will further is that at my decease all my Estate which I have not already given be equally divided amongst my four sons & three daus but it must be divided into Eight parts and one part I give to Frances Nights [sic] Children to be equally divided amongst them [a messed up viz] Archibald Daniel Willie, William Drury Daniel Ritter Saxon, Elizabeth Daniel & Patty Daniel.

exr sons Archibald Daniel & Willie Daniel. wit Allin Daniel, Thomas Crawford, William Daniel, Willie Daniel. sig William (x) Daniel. pr by Allin Daniel, Thomas Crawford. Archibald and Willie Daniel qualify as exrs.

[Return to Top](#)

Iredell

Minutes of Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions Iredell County NC 1789-1800 by Shirley Coulter, Edie Purdy, Lois Schneider 139=Bk I, p. 364 Arnold Bruice [Bruce] to Joseph Stevenson. Bill of Sale for a negro named Dinah dated 20 Feb 1799. Ackd.

[Return to Top](#)

Johnston

Kinfolks of Johnston Co, Abstr of Deeds 1759-1825 vol. 1 by Elizabeth E. Ross and Zelda B. Wood

Deed Bk Transcript #2 (Combination of several Deed Books Unlettered) p.77 29 Decd 1780 Sarah Eason of Johnston Co to Elisabeth

Danel [sic] of Edgecombe £500 a negro girl Milley. Sarah (x) Eason, Feb Ct 1783, wits Jonathan Smith, Bryant Adams

[Return to Top](#)

Martin

19324 NC Martin Will Book 1

1-127 17 Sep 1786 Robert Daniel,

to son William Daniel...son Simon Daniel...dau Elizabeth Daniel...dau Sarah Daniel...son James Daniel...to son James Daniel all of my piney land.

to dau Jemiah Daniel the first child of my Negroe woman Ginne

to dau Cloe Daniel the second child of Ginne.

to son James Daniel the aforesaid Negroe Woman Ginne and a Negro boy Sam.

My old Negroe woman Bess may choose which of all my daus she will live with.

appts William Daniel and Simon Daniel executors.

wit: Joshua Robarson, Fredrick (x) Godward, jurat.

[Return to Top](#)

Mecklenburg

498650 NC Mecklenburg [Wills...]

E49 Will of Christopher Osborn wr 13 Dec 1788 [codicil 22 Jan 1789], pr ??

to wife Sarah Osborn...daughters: Mary Polk, Rebecca Powell, [?Assin-] Howell, Ferve Osborn, Caty Osborn, Lydia, Milly Osborn, Elizabeth Osborn...

to son Jonathan Osborn...one Negro man Ned

Negro Bob to son Christopher Osborn

wit: Michael Garman, Joseph Howell, Archibald White

Mecklenburg Co NC Abstracts of Early Wills 1763-1790 (1749-1790) by Brent Holcomb

B129 will of Henry Mitchell, wr 3 Jan 1790, pr Jan 1790

to wf Jane...negro wence Tilla...[all] to be returned to son Robert at her marriage or death...

to son John Mitchell, to son Nathan Mitchell, to dau Catharine Mitchell, to dau Jane Mitchell

exrs wf Jane and son Robert

wit James Robison, John Mcgee, Nathan Orr

D129 will of Robert Carr (Kerr) wr 15 Feb 1784

to wf Hannah...negroes Will and Matilda

to son Richard, to son John, to son Robert, to dau Jennet Kerr

to dau Margaret...negro girl Tamar

to dau Hannah...negro boy Abner

wit Geo Elliott, James McCracken, Adam Edger

A211 will of Joseph Caryl wr 10 Oct 1790

to wf Jean...negro Mose

to son Samuel a negro boy called Peat

to dau Catherine the old wench named Sarah

to son John a negro girl called Rachel

exrs John McDow, William Patterson

wit John Bigham, Geo Graham

Mecklenburg Co NC Will Abstracts and Tax Lists by Herman W. Ferguson and Ralph B. Ferguson

251=C86 will John Foster wr 29 Apr 1820 pr Feb 1821...I will to "clacke headed" John Osborn a horse and \$50, to his son Foster Osborn the negro Nancy, and to his dau Jenny Osborn a bed and furniture and a cow...

303=D28 will of Rebeckah (X) Thomas wr 26 Oct 1793, pr Jan 1794.

to John Osborn...to his brother Matthew Osborn...[refers to] his Uncle Benjamin Thomas, decd,

All the remainder of my estate, both real and personal, is to be equally divided between John and Matthew Osborn including seven

negroes - Annivil, Souck, Cambridge, Molly, London, Daniel, and James...I strictly forbid that any of the above negroes are to be sold,

but they are to be divided between John and Matthew according to their appraised value.

Exrs John and Matthew Osborn.

Wit Elisha Smartt jurat, Mary (X) Smartt, and Joseph Corry.

414=E55 will of John Osborn wr 9 Nov 1801, pr Apr 1802.

to wf Obediance Osborn, unconditionally, the negroes Daniel and Viney...

to my dau Rebecca my negro Sylvia...

to my dau Ameliah the negroes James and Sarah

Exrs: Wf Obedience and friend John Kendrick.

Wit John Denkins, Jr., and Martha Kendrick.

[Return to Top](#)

Nash

Department of Archives and History at Raleigh. (Nash County Wills, 1778-1859, Part L, pg. 91) William (x) Braswell of Nash wr 4 Mar 1785, pr May 1785

Wife Margaret

sons Jacob, Arthur

dau Patience West, dau Dorcus Hooks, dau Patty Bridges.

son Samuel-- negro man Jack and the rest of the estate, he to take care of his mother during her life.

exrs son Samuel and John Chitty, Senior. wit West (X) Daniel, Micajah Braswell

Nash Co NC Deeds v.3 1791-1813 by Timothy W. Rackley

Bk5-40 Priscilla Hunter, Drew Hunter, Cordal Hunter & Lodrick Ellen of Nash to Joel Battle of Edgec 3 Feb 1809, £200, on Negro man named Jess, the sd Negro Jess does not exceed 39y in age. wit Jeptha Daniel. recd Feb 1809.

Bk5-199 Reuben Harrell to Jephthah Daniel 30 Jan 1810, £175, one negro girl by the name of Venas. wit Cordal Hunter, Lamuel Barnes. recd Nov 1810.

Bk5-234 Duncan Lamon of Nash to Jephthah Daniel of same 26 Sep 1809, \$400, one negro man by the name of Levi. wit Eli Ricks, D. Daniel. recd May 1811.

[Return to Top](#)

Orange

The North Carolinian Dec 1955

1755 Tax List of Orange co [these are Caswell county people when it is formed]

Tapley Hosea with Codger, Sara & Annage, Negroes 1-3 [wh-blk polls]

Pryor John, esqr. with Johes, George, Will, Moneac & Hanna, Negroes 1-5

Abstracts of Wills recorded 1752-1800 in Orange Co NC. Will Bks A, B, and C, plus 20 pages in Book D, and 202 Early Marriages not shown in the Orange Co Marr Bonds. compiled by Ruth Herndon Shields. 1972

B94 Deed of Gift for 1 negro girl from Samuel Daniel to his son John Daniel, for love. wr 17 Feb 1790, pr May 1790. wit Edward Trice, Robert T. Daniel.

B248 Bill of Sale Enoch Lewis to John Scott, both of Orange, 1 negro boy.; wr 25 Feb 1793, pr Nov 1793. wit John Dannel, Ezekiel Trice.

C105 Bill of Sale Samuel Daniel of Orange to John Daniel for a "negro woman and her sucking child". wr 12 Sep 1797, pr Feb 1798. wit Thomas Trice, Robert T. Daniel.

Twenty One Southern Families: Notes and Genealogies by Elizabeth Pryor Harper

will of John Pryor, wr 28 Oct 1771, pr Jan 1772

to son Robert Pryor...Negroe man Will

to dau Elizabeth Fournoy...

to dau Rhoda Stone...negroe man Pompy...

to dau Mildred Wamock...negroe Frank...

to dau Lucy Tapley...negroe man Harry...

to grandson John Pryor son to Green Pryor...negroe woman Sue, negroe girl Dinah, negroe girl Juda...

to dau Leah Pirkins...negroe woman Moll and her increase

to granddau Betty Green pryor...negroe girl Dilsey and her increase

to dau Rachael Pope...negroe boy Essia...

to dau Dorothy Pryor...negroe girl Cloe...

to dau Heritta Pryor...negroe boy Bin...

to son John Henry Pryor...negroe girl Phillis...

to son Abner Pryor...negroe boy Cato...

to grandson John Pryor Smith...negroe girl Violet...

to wife Margaret Pryor [during life]...negroes Tom Macnah Bauns Nan Fan Juda Jane Hannah Punch Captain Jno Newburn and my young negroes not yet named in my will...

exrs son in law William Stone, son in law David Wamock, wf Margaret Pryor

wit Burgis Harrelson, Joseph Hicks, Peter Rogers

[Return to Top](#)

Person

0019599 #1-3 Flat Rv Primitive Bapt Church 1786-1945 (Person)

Minute Bk 1 1786-1890. Index of bk by John Burch Blaylock.

James Daniel p. 6 mentioned as member Jul 1787

James & wf p. 86 dismissed by letter Nov 1812

p. 13 Negro members and their owners: Lewe owned by James Daniel joined Sep 1789.

[James Daniel and most of his family went to [Christian/Trigg KY](#) in 1810-1814.]

0551477 NC Person Deed Bks A-D

C330 James K. Daniel of Person to William Baird merchant, both of Person. 8 Oct 1801, £35, Negro Amy ae~20, her child and issue. wt. Robert Jones, Thos Halliburton. Amy delivered 9 Oct 1801, wt. Robert Jones, Phillip Petty. Recd Mar 1802.

D137 Osborn Jeffreys jun of Person appts Lewis Daniel of Person as POA to take to any part of the US the following six Negroes: Ben, Je--mpe and her children, Alee/Abe, Jacob, Judy and a small girl child about one year and the whole or either of them to sell or convey & in my Name.... wt. Samuel Dickins.

0019591 NC Person Wills, Inventories, & Taxables 1792-1797 (=court books)

p. 62 Abraham Browne, gift to dau Sarah Browne - Negro woman Chloe ae~36, girl Ame ae~13... 20 Mar 1793.

Wt: Isham malone. signed Abram Browne. also gifts to son Josiah, dau Margaret.

0019592 NC Person Wills, Inventories, & Taxables 1801-1804

p. 80 Mar 1802, An account of the hire of Negroes & Rent of land belonging to the Orphans of Paul Jeffreys decd on the 1st day of January 1802...Elijah Daniel 1 negro named Archer, 34.0.6 [?£ prob]...

0019594 NC Person Wills, Inventories & Taxables 1815-1817

[I can't guarantee I got all slave names, but very close?, I did skip when just given by quantity; I didn't always take executors or witnesses, etc., just principles and slave names.]

p.2 will Charles Holeman wr -- Feb 1813, pr

to mother Jane Holeman my negro woman Old Philis during the life of my mother and after her death wish the said Philis emancipated exrs to sell the land I claim in Willson Co TN lying on S side of Cumberland Rv opposite to Cairo

to my nephews Charles Holeman and James Holeman residue of estate real and personal (land whereon I now live, 13 negroes viz Cuffy, Isaac, Frank, Tim, Major, Sam, Jacob, Green, Moses, Betty, Young Philis, Edy, and Hannah...the Negro Slaves to be divided when James Holeman arrives to the age of 21 years in the first choice James Holeman, the second choice.

appt my bro Richard Holeman guardian to my said nephews Charles Holeman and James Holeman his sons.

exr Thomas Person Senr of Granville and Samuel Dickins of Person.

wit Abner Williams, Lambert S. Moore, Porteous Moore. pr May 1815

[more Holeman records below]

p.7 May 1815 Inventory Wm. Murrow: 5 slaves Sam, Nance, Eve, Willis & Andrew. by Mary (x) Murrow, John Murrow Junr, Ebenezer Murrow

p.12 Aug term 1815: Richard Clayton to Lewis Daniel 1 Jun 1812, \$250, a certain negro Girl by the name of Lucy. wit L. V.? Hargis, Mathias Nicholes

p.12 Herndon Haralson to Thomas Jeffreys, 28 Jun 1815, \$1750, seven Negro Slaves viz. one Negro Woman named Fillis about 36 and her six Children namedly Harry about 19, Sarah 13, Lucinda 10, Mehala 6, Levina 4, Martha 1.

p.13 Aug term 1815, John Daniel of Person 1st part to Alexr Cuninghame of Person 2nd part and Harrison Stanfield of Person 3rd part, 23 May 1815. John Daniel is indebted to Alexr Cuninghame \$787.70 due on note, agreed to convey to Harrison Stanfield the following property: one negro man by the name of James and Sucky his wife and her two chn Anderson and Randolph, in trust for [purpose of securing note]. wit John Garner

p.15 Aug term 1815 John Daniel of Person to James Daniel of Person, 7 May 1815, \$2065, 11 Negroes viz Adam about 45, Phillis 36, Judy 16, Hall 10, Milly 9, Delsey 8, Mary 6, ?Irene/Wins? 4, Nancy 2, Moriah 2mos, Phill a Negro man 53. wit George Elliot Junr [could be the jurat though], Robert Hamlet, John ?Meader?

p.23 Inventory and sale Alfred Brown, 31 May 1815 includes 1 Negro Boy hired to Lowest bidder \$10, 1 Negro Girl hired to highest bidder \$11.

p.43 Nov term 1815 will of Squire Shearmon wr 19 Sep 1815 pr Nov 1815

wf Dincey? Shearmon 300a whereon I now live, two negroes named Winney and Lili

to chn: dau Nancy, son John Washington, son Abner, dau Mary, dau Martia [sic], son Persons [sic] " - And She being at this time

pregnant, also the following property (To wit) one negro man Lewis and wife Rachel and her increase, and boy named Sampson, one Negro Squire, one other negro S?a?sood?, one other negro Ball, one boy Bill, One other Boy Alfred.

p.80 Feb 1816 will John Barnett wr 13 Nov 1815, pr Feb 1816

to son James one negroe man Jack by Trade a Hatter

to dau Margret H. Adams one negro woman Rachel and her child which is now in her possession

to son Benjamin on negro man Jessey, one negro Girl Vina, one negro Girl Dinah, the said negroes and their Increase if any to be at his disposal at his death.

lend to my dau Elinor Adams a negro woman Poll and her children, viz, Lewis, Sam and Addeline during her natural life; if she dies without children, at her decease said negroes divided amongst my living chn, if she leaves children then negroes to be divided amongst them as Samuel Adams thinks proper.

to dau Susanna Barnett the following negros (viz) Little Bob, one negro Girl Tenah

to granddau Martha Adams one negro Girl Franky dau of Tamer that is if she should conduct herself to her fathers and mothers liking If not the said negro may be disposed of as the said Benjamin Adams may think best.

to son James [land]

to son John [land I now live on]

p.82 will Mumford McGehee wr 29 May 1815 pr Feb 1816

to son Thomas [land], one third part of a negro man London he being the owner of the other two thirds.

I have heretofore given my said son Thomas McGehee a negro woman Nancy and her two children Louisa and Locket [not Rachel, not Suckey, it's Locket]

son John McGehee.

The following negroes to be sold, the proceeds to be divided between my three daus Elizabeth Moore, Salley Stanfield, Polley

Mcfarland: Peter, Tom, Aggy, Sicily, Milley, Sidney, Henry, Henrietta.

provisions made heretofore for sons Joseph and William by giving them money, negroes and other property and have nothing to bequeath in this my will.

[see p. 142 for inventory and account of sales of above named.]

p.84 will Shadrach Hargis wr 24 Jan 1816, pr Febg 1816

to wf Nancy "one negro woman Lucy and two negro boys Cyrus and Ben and Delila Bush during her Non age during her natural life." bequests to Nathan Hargis, Betsey Warsham, relation not stated yet

to son Shadrach Hargis [land]

and all the remaining part of my personal estate at wifes death to be sold and equally divided amongst all my chn (to wit) Polley Burch, Nancy Hudgins heirs, Jean Blackards heirs, Salley Wagly, Nathan Hargis, Jonathan Hargis, William Hargis, Betsey Worsham, Francis Wilsons heirs, Shadrach Hargis.

other land in west to James Robertson 700a, to my brother Thomas Hargis 500a, other 800a to four sons Nathan, Jonathan, William, Shadrach.

p.86 will William Warren wr 22 Apr 1802, pr Feb 1816

wf Ann

dau Leah

dau Nancy

my negro man James who is to remain in the possession of my wife

son Starling

son Vinson

p.88 will John Cates wr 12 Jan 1816 pr Feb 1816

wf Lydia my negro Woman Nance and her increase to the use of raising my family untill my younges child ccomes of age and then the increase from Nance to be sold and divided... and I will that Nance shall belong to my wife during her life [to be sold at her death]

names of chn Ransom Cates, Elizabeth Cates [get different shares depending on what their grandfather Robert Cates gives/wills them], Susannah, Salley, Rufus, Lucretia, Newel, John [all Cates]

[see p. 161 for further inventory of John Cates.]

p.96 Absalom Yancey of Granville to John W. Williams of Roxbrough in Person Co 4 May 1815, \$300, a negro Girl Miriah. recd Feb 1816

p.97 Thomas Hargis Junr of Person to Jno. W. Williams of Roxbrough Person 28 Aug 1815, \$350, a negro boy Jacob. recd Feb 1816

p.97 James Peters Senr of Wake to Lawrence V. Hargis of Person 5 Jun 1815, \$500, Negro Woman aggy and her Two Children the oldest a Girl Pertheney, the other a boy Richard. recd Feb 1816

p.99 return on sale of slaves from est Allin Burton, sold 27 Dec 1815, return 14 Feb 1816, recd Feb 1816:

Negro Sam to Ann Burton \$600

Ann & 3 children to Ann Burton \$1000

Anareta/Anarcha & Ned to Thos Rountree \$683

Charlotte to Jesse Lunsford \$380

p.118 Division of slave of est Richd Coleman, 30 Dec 1815 recd Feb 1816

met and valued:

Chavin Senr \$570

Sam 520

Lucy 392

Winny 396

Patsy 396

Molly 375

Spencer 512

Stephen 506

Chavin Junr 490

Alfred 500

Joe 388

Creese [maybe Cruse] & Child Sally 520

Sidney 208

Nancy 421

Betty 438

We also find that in the will of sd Richd Coleman from which the sd Widow decents (Sarah Coleman) the following named Negroes were willed away in the manner following which is by value as above stated viz:

Negro Girl Betty to Johannah Coleman value \$438

Nancy to Katharine Coleman 421
 Winney to Marah Coleman 396
 Chavin Jr to Alexr Coleman 490
 Path. to Sarah Coleman Jr 396
 Molly to Elizabeth Coleman 375
 Joe to Richard Coleman 388
 Levy to Elmira Coleman 392
 other allotment items to widow Sarah, and: Negro Man Sam \$520, boy Sidney 208
 The following negroes & other Estate belonging to the infants of sd Decd in the hands of the Guardian Abner Winstead which we cannot equitably divide among them viz:
 Chavin Senr \$570
 Spencer 512
 Staphen 506
 Alfred 500
 Creese [but more like Cruse here] & Child Sally 520

p.120 division of slaves fr est Charles Mitchell, 13 Dec 1815, returned Feb 1816
 met at house of Mrs. Mary Mitchell

#1 to widow Mary Mitchell:

James \$400

Kiss and her child Aaron 375

Mildred 290

Izabell 13.75

#2 Charles Mitchell gave to son Samuel:

Andrew 400

Eady 250

we also give to Samuel:

Lucy and her child Fann 400

#3 Charles Mitchell gave to son Edward

Bob 400

Sarah 225

we also give to Edward:

Hannah 300

Liza 125

#4 we give to Elijah Mitchell:

Squire 400

Crisa/Criod 200

Quilla 400

Lill 50

#5 we give to Matthew Mitchell:

Jack 400

Pheba 150

Deecy [not really Dicey] 300

Abraham 200

#6 Charles Mitchell gave to William Lawson and Lucy his wife:

Jane 325

Philis 250

we also give William Lawson and Lucey his wife:

Lewis 375

Jude 100

[in the other divisions, Mary Mitchell was to pay the difference, in this one it's to be paid by Gabriel Bailey and Martha his wife]

#7 Charles Mitchell gave to Gabriel Bailey and his wife Martha:

Lisa 300

Viney/Vinsy 250

we also give to Gabriel Bailey and his wife Martha:

Dick 225

David 300

#8 Charles Mitchell gave to John Russell and Mary his wife:

Milley and her child 400

Mimey [not really Mimsy] 300

we also give to John Russell and Mary his wife:

Dolley 250

Fill 100

p.125 will William Allen wr 5 Mar 1816 pr May 1816

to dau Rebecca Guthrie a negro woman Rachel and her child with her increase...my dau the said Rebecca has the above named woman now in her possession as a loan

to wf Sarah Allen, rest of estate, to give or loan to chn as she can spare or they may need, at her death to be equally divided.

p.129 will James D. Henly wr 22 Mar 1816 pr May 1816

to dau Polley Gains the loan of my negro man George during her life or widowhood, at her death to be sold and \$ equally divided amongst her living chn by Thomas Gaines her late husband. [Polly Gains must acct for value of George as \$500 in the division of the rest of the property]

four chn: Abner Henly, James D. Henly Junr, Nancy Talbert, Polley Gains.

Negro Sam is to be taken by some one of my four chn at a price they may Judge amongst themselves fair or sold and divided as my other property. [repeats that Polly or her chn must allow \$500 for George in later division] and whoever takes Sam must allow a fair price for him on division

looks like Letis may be the widow, she has possession of land and personal property, to be sold at her death, but he sure doesn't refer to her as wf!

p.131 will Robert Richard Read wr 23 Feb 1816 pr May 1816

to Dau Elizabeth Kinchen Read (\$)

to each of my children: Robert Richard Read, James Kinchen Read, Edwin Gordon Read, Joseph Elizha Read, William Redford Read, Edwin Gordon Read, Washington Franklin Read, Lydia Richards Read

to my wif Judith Anderson Read

to chn William R. Read & Edwin G. Read & Washington F. Read: two negroes Isabell and mary and their Increase [but wf retains them during her natural life]

p.142 inv and acct of sale of est Mumford McGehee sold 24 Feb 1816:

Negro man Peter \$25

Girl Henritter 400

other items

negro woman Sisley 164

woman Milley and child Sydeny 602

boy Henry 611.25

other items

woman Aggy 51

The slaves are interspersed with other property such that they may have gone to different people.

[see p. 82 for will of Mumford McGehee.]

p.152 Amount fo Sales of est Mary Dickson made 26, 27, 28 Feb 1816, return May 1816:

1 negro Boy Jacob 507

other items

1 Negro Man Peter 714

other items

1 Negro Man Named Ben 750

other items

1 Negro woman named Dulsena 472.50

p.156 inv of personal est William Farquhar, no date, returned May 1816

1 Negro man Jim age 55

1 ditto Woman age 28

1 ditto Girl Alce age 8

1 ditto Boy Harry age 4

1 ditto Girl Sary age 1

p.160 inv est Joseph Tatom, 9 Dec 1815, return May 1816

one negro woman Susannah and four chn viz Samuel, Gilbert, Harrey and Dick

Memo of property given up to Mary P. Tatom by the consent of the undersigned Legatees of the est Joseph Tatom 9 Dec 1815: 1 Negroe boy Samuel lent to her during life. The legatees who signed are: Washington Tatom, Irby Dueberry, James (x) Robertson, David Tatom, Benjamin Tatom, Abner (x) Tatum, Marget [sic] (x) Tatom, Charles Tatom

p.161 inv John Cates 20 Feb 1816, return May 1816

One Negroe woman named Nance age 15 years

One negroe Boy named Joe one year old

Sales account follows, doesn't give buyers:

Negroe Woman Nance \$650.20

[see p. 88 for will of John Cates, naming Nance.]

p.166 inv and list of sales of Thomas Word, sold on 29 Feb 1816 & 16 Mar 1816, returned May 1816

1 Negroe Girl Mary #360.15

other items [i.e. may have gone to different people]

1 Negro man Squier \$750.01

p.169 Jane Holeman for natural love and affection, to Samuel Holeman, who I have raised and wishing to advance and promote him in this life, and for \$1, reserving to myself a life estate:

Two negro boys one of them named Peter about fifteen or sixteen years old, the other named Willis about Eight or Nine years old,...

[other household items named]

[see p. 2 for Jane's son Charles Holeman]

p.170 division of residue of Negroes of George Eubank amongst the Legatees, May 1816:

to James Eubank the Husband of Elizabeth Eubank:

1 Girl Dina, 1 Woman Juda & child valued \$780

to Catheran Eubank:

1 Girl Mary, 1 Boy Edmon \$769

to Thomas Wyatt the Husbd of Francis Eubank:

1 Boy Lew, 1 Girl Rachel \$757

to Thomas Eubank the Executor:

1 Girl Issabel, 1 Boy Alleck \$689

to the Legatees of George Eubank decd:

1 Boy Jere/Jin [not quite Jim, but?], 1 Girl Juda \$669

to Winphre Carlson/Carlton the Husband of Mary Eubank:

1 Woman Hanner, 1 boy Dave \$662

[the amts they have to give to equal out division are given, I didn't take]

p.171 Denis Obryant of Person to Lewis Daniel of Person 10 Jan 1816, Denis Obryant is indebted to John Washington of Granville for \$749.97 by bond [dated same day], to secure he gives to Lewis Daniel negro slaves:

Lem a man about 27

Hetta a woman about 19

Tom a boy about 12

sig Denis (x) Obryant, Lewis Daniel

witness Lewis Daniel, Jurat,

p.176 will John Givinn

to wf Jane, negro slaves Old Will, Jim, Lias, Duke, Anderson, Phill, Bobb, Ben, little Will, John Hannah, Mindse?, Anne, Mary, Willey, Jude, Rachel, Amy, Malissa, Ellen

to my half sister's son Robert Jones tow young negroes Gurrel and Peggy

to John G. Wade, Edmund Wade, Tinsley Wade, Jane Wade, Polley Wade, Sally Wade, Robert Wade, James Wade, chn of Robert Wade and Anne his wife to be equally divided amongst them when James Wade arrives at age 21, the following negroes Rhoda, Buck, Ben, Russel, Burrel, Hannah, and their increase. The above named negroes are my property tho in the possession of Robert and Anne Wade and such is the disposition I chose to make of them and I request my friend James Williamson to act as Trustee of the above named negroes for the use of Robert and Anne Wades above named chn.

p.185 Aug 1816 Inv William Allin: six negroes Ben, Edmond, Frank, Patience, Sue, Charlotty, no date returned Aug 1816

p.187 acct of sale of Sharp Winingham, no date returned Aug 1816: 1 Negro Woman & her child, 1 Negro Boy London

p.190 Inv Robert R. Read 24 Feb 1816: 1 Negro Woman Isbell, 1 Negro Girl Margetma/Margama. returned Aug 1816

p.236 Inv est Saml Winstead Senr taken 8 Nov 1816. returned Nov 1816. note on Matthew Daniel 13 Mar 1817 \$7.38 1/2

p.237 Inv est Charles B. Winstead 8 Nov 1816, returned Nov 1816:

5 Negros the Names: Jude, Julous [sic], Robert, Thomas, Fillis

p.241 Josias Carver to Jacob Couch and Benjamin Chambers, 21 Oct 1815 mortgages certain Negro Woman by the Name of Sook [later Soock] Slave during life to the sd Benjamin. returned Nov 1816

p.243 Robert G. Stanfield to James Woody 14 Mar 1816, \$130, for certain negro Woman named Lizzie. [this is an assignation] returned Nov 1816

p.244 Inv and amt of sale of est Henry A. Jones, returned Nov 1816:

1 Molatto [sic] Woman named Vienna sold for \$500.00

1 do do named Clarissa sold for \$475.00 <p.245 Inv John Gwinn taken 20 Sep 1816, returned Nov 1816:

1 negro Man Named Will over 50 yrs

1 negro Man Named Sam over 50

1 negro Man Named Cupes/Ceepes [not Cyrus] under 50

1 negro Man Named Dick under 50

1 negro Man Named Anderson under 50

1 negro Man Named Philip under 50

1 Boy Named Bob under 50

1 Negro Boy named Ben under 50

1 negro Boy 2 years old William

1 negro Boy named John 1 Year old

1 negro Woman named Hannah over 50

1 negro Woman named Mindur over 50

1 negro Woman named Judea under 50

1 negro Woman named Anna under 50

1 negro Woman named Mary under 50

1 negro Woman named Willie under 50

1 negro Girl named Rachel under 50

1 negro Girl named Melissa under 50
1 negro Girl named Elenor under 50
1 negro Girl named Lucsey [sic] under 50
1 Negro Boy named Burrell under 50
1 Negro Girl named Pollie this Last Two left by will to Robert Jones - under 50

p.265 Dennis Obryant of Person to William McKissack of Roxbrough in same Co, 21 Jan 1817, Dennis Obryant is indebted to Williamson and Lea Merchants and partners in Roxbrough, \$1080 note, sells to McKissack the following negroes:

One negro Man Sam
One Negro woman Hetty
One Negro Boy Tom
one Negro Boy Ben
one negro Girl Lucy
One negro Boy Joe. returned Feb 1817

p.267 Inv Dennis Obriant Senr decd taken 11 Feb 1817: 7 Black persons Jim, Tom & Hetta for which John Washington has taken a Deed of Trust for, Ben, Lucy and her child Joe, & Barbara. returned Feb 1817

p.269 Thomas Blackwell to George C. Rogers and Thomas Webb, all of Person. Thomas Blackwell indebted to Thomas Webb 236.16.3 note dated 4 Nov 1815, 2nd bond to Thomas Webb date 12 Sep 1816 one for \$55 and other for 316.7.0. sells to George C. Rogers: One Negroe Woman Beck about 50 yrs, one boy about Twelve years... returned Feb 1817

p.273 Robert Hester of Person to John Crisp of Caswell 30 Mar 1813, \$100, one certain Molato Girl a slave aged about four Years Named Silvia. recd Feb 1817

p.273 Division of slaves of Richard Holeman 27 Nov 1816:

Lot No.1 to Richard Holeman
Tillar & Nancy \$400
Absalom \$266
Lusy \$183
Lot No.2 to the Children of Elizabeth Persons:
Leah & Biddy \$517
Theny \$258
Lot No.3 to Joshua Cate:
Frances \$325
Elisha \$300
Jinny \$200
[Richard Holman to pay difference to other heirs]

p.278 sales Gabriel Davey, sold by Ambrose Davey admr 26 Dec 1816, recd Feb 1817

One negroe Woman and child fillis and aggy \$700
One negroe Girl Juner \$255
One Negro Woman Aley \$452
One negroe Girl Hanna \$375
One negroe Boy James \$360
One negroe Boy Luvey \$261
certified 12 Feb 1817

p.278 Inv est William Gold 10 Oct 1816, recd Feb 1817

The negroes belonging to the estate are as follows

David a man aged 30 years
Owney, a woman aged 18 Years
Wyotte son of Owney 30 months old
Sicaly a woman aged 25 Years
Silvia a Girl 9 years old
Jack 7 years old
Judy 5 Years old
Peter 30 months old
the four last are children of Sicly.
In list of sales and accts is:
Hire of negroe David \$62.40
Hire of Negroe Sylvy \$7.62
Hire of Owny & child \$10.00
Hire of Jack \$6

p.284 Evaluation and division of slaves of Samuel Winstead 30 Dec 1816, recd Feb 1817

Values:

Negro Man Jo 45 yrs \$400
Negro Man Nat 36 \$500
Negro Man Oliver 31 \$600

Negro Man Solomon 27 \$650
Bill 10 \$450
John 5 \$275
Old negro Woman of all \$000
Negro Woman Isabel 29 \$400
Lethy 8 \$300
Bett 6 1/2 \$275

divided into seven lots and drawn by heirs:

Lot No.1 to Est of Colance [not Colonel] Winstead Decd: Negro man Jo, Girl Bett
Lot No.2 to John Winstead: Negro Woman Isabella, Negro Boy John
Lot No.3 to Alesy Yancy: Negro man Nat
Lot No.4 to Manly Winstead: Negro man Oliver
Lot No.5 to Elisabeth Davey: Negro man Solomon
Lot No.6 to Estate of Charles Winstead Decd: negro Man Bill
Lot No.7 to Abram Self & wife: Negre woman Lethy
[instructions for payment to even out given with each]

p.290 will Robert Moore wr -- Sep 1815, pr Feb 1816 [was contested by William L. Parker and others, so continued till Feb 1817, jury found will valid] recd 1817

to wf Elizabeth, land, negroes Abbey, Alcey, old Prissiller, Ned, George, Sevor, Jim Limons/Limous, Lucy. during her life and at her death to will to whom she may think proper on her first satisfying all debts... and paying to my dau Anne Moore and my Son Thomas M. Moore...

to son Thomas M. Moore, land at mother's death, also one negro Boy Jack [Thomas is underage]

to dau Anne Moore a negro woman Prissiller and her child Zekial (I mean young Prissiller) [Anne is underage]

daus already provided for: Susanna Parker, Sarah Bradsher, Elizabeth Dixon, by negroes and other property

sons already proved for: Robert, John D., Alexander, by negroes and other property

p.299 acct of sale of part of est Dennis Obriant Senr, 5 Mar 1817, recd May 1817:

One Negro Woman [not named] \$516.00

One Negro Woman Lucy \$536.50

One Negro Boy Joe \$218.00

One Man Lem [really not his J] \$600

p.311 Inv and acct of sales Geoffry Lipscomb 2 Jan 1817, recd Aug 1817

1 Negroe Man Peter \$687.50

1 ditto Girl Fanny \$737.00

p.315 Valuation and division of "negroes that was left rented to Rebekah Wade Decd relict of Robert Wade by his last will..." 11 Aug 1817, recd Aug 1817

1. Negroe Man Lewis a black Smith valued \$00, allotted to Nathaniel Torian

2. Negro woman Hannah val \$187 to Charles Wade

3. a negroe Wopman Winney & child val \$525, to Rebeca Wade

4. a negro Boy Tom val \$531 to Downey Wade admr

5. a negro Lize/Lye val \$500, to Polley Wade

6. a negroe Woman Julia val \$412, to Patsey Wade

7. a negro man Edmond fal \$600, to Robert Wade

[instructions for equalization payments included with each]

p.331 Aug Term 1817 "a list of debts due on Tavern Books at Roxbrough supposed to be good up to the last of Novmr 1816. pages of names, fairly alph. Inventory continued...personalty, household stuff, lots. p.336: 27 Negroes as follows:

Solloman, Janes [sic], Anthony, Rachel, Harry, Phebey, Armsted, Sandy. Lewis, Leven, Joshua, Lot, Andye, Ned, Leathy, Lockey, Stephen, Floyd, Cloe & child, Romulur, Ben, Mary, Tom, Green [maybe], Jessy, Clarey

next book on film #19594 is Wills Inventories & Taxables 1817-1820

p.31/32 sale of est Sally Vanhook 12 Nov 1817, recd Nov 1817: unnamed slaves are scattered throughout, i.e. possibly to different buyers. but [these are not grouped either]:

1 Boy Washington \$503

1 Girl Delphy \$421

p.44 est James Heggis, [p.48 same est]

By hire of Negroe Jane for 1816 \$60

By hire of Negroe Jane for 1817 \$27.50

p.49 Jan Gwinn of Person to Saml. Pointer of Halifax VA, \$1 and lov and affec, the following negroes: Syrus a negro man, Anderson a negro man, Phill a negro man, Mary a negro Woman, Jack a boy, Benjamin a Boy, William a boy, Melisha [sic] a Girl, Willy a woman, & Rachel a girl, with all their future Increase...also land

That Saml Pointer shall permit the sd Jane Gwinn to hold use and enjoy aforesaid during her natural life, at her death [but he's not liable if anything goes wrong and he can't] to divide the negroes: t

o my Sister Patsey Pointer wf of sd Saml Pointer: Syrus, Anderson, Milisha

to the chn of my Sister Polley Jones decd, wf of Robert Jones: Phill, Mary, Jack
to Tinsley Wade bro of sd Jane Gwinn: William
to John G. Wade s/o Robert Wade and Ann his wf: Benjamin
to Jane G. Pointer d/o Saml Pointer and Patsey his wf: Willy
[other items given]
to Elizabeth H. Woody wf of James Woody & d/o of Robert & Ann Wade: Rachel

p.51 William Duke of Orange NC to Diannah Shearman of Person, 23 Nov 1815, \$400, one negro Girl named Winney and her increase. recd Feb 1818

p.52 Thomas Williams of Orange NC to Thomas Sneed of Person, 28 Jan 1817, \$550, a Certain Yellow Man Slave Known by the name of Jim Crack. recd Feb 1818

p. 52 Nicholas Burch of Caswell to nephew John Farquahar and Nancy Farquhar his wf of Person, 24 Mar 1817, love and affec, one Negroe girl named ginny.

p.58 div of est Ashbourn Davey decd to Ambrose Davey & wf 25 Dec 1817: land, also Two negroe men Phil, Abraham, Phil being the one the will entitled them to and Abraham being their 5th part of the negroe property, other items. other chn of Ashbourn Davey are Ezekiel, Robert, Janet, Gabriel. recd Feb 1818

p.64 est Richard Coleman, admr Alex Winstead with orphans for sale of negroes on 26 Dec 1817, return Feb 1817:
Negroe Boy Alfred \$686
Negroe Boy Stephen \$680
Negroe Man Chavus \$612
Negroe Man Spencer \$623
Negroe Woman Creese & Child \$700

p.84 Alfred Bumpass to Jesse Bumpass, both of Person, 11 Oct 1817, \$485, a negro woman Jane and a negro child Ned. recd May 1818

p.86 acct of sale Denis Obryant Senr 10 mar 1818, returned May 1818: one negro boy Ben \$562

p.91 appraisal and allotment of negroes of est James Cochran, 25 Nov 1817, return May 1818:

Nance \$450
Esther \$325
Child \$125
Lewis \$650
Burley \$125
Levin \$466
Suckey \$175
Armstead \$400
Stephen \$100
Phoebe \$483
Andy \$300
Claercey \$125
Harry \$625
Jerry \$150
Solomon \$466
Mary \$200
gives total here \$5160
Romulus \$300
Floyd \$275
Rachael \$500
Leathy \$300
Anthony \$613
Ben \$150
Lott \$466
Clow \$250 [sic, but Chloe later]
Sandy \$400
Patty \$450
Nutt \$300
San-- \$600 [Sanu, Santee?, it's definitely his S, but later it's Lance]
Tom \$175
Joshua \$516
Green \$275
Ned \$425
gives total \$11160
"Each ones share \$2790" [so four distributees]

p.92 is the division [I'm not repeating the values]
to John Dobbin: Nancy (heretofore advanced), Esther heretofore advanced, One child heretofore advanced, Lewis, Burly, Leven, Sukey,

Armstead, Stephen

to Addison Cochran: Phoege, Andy, Claircey, Harry, Jerry, Solomon, Mary, Romulous, Floyd

to Anness Cochran: Rachael, Lethey, Anthony, Ben, Lot, Chloe, Sandy

to Wm. A. Lea: Pat heretofore advanced, Nutty [it's not like Nelly or some such] heretofore advanced, Lance, Tom, Joshua, Green, Ned

p. 149 John Douglass to Laurence Richardson both of Person 10 Jun 1818, \$800, a certain negro woman and child named Nutty [it's not like Nelly or some such] and her child named nancey. Nutty was eighteen years old February last and her child two years old January last. recd Aug 1818

p.150 Jesse Dickens to Isaac Webb 29 Mar 1817, love and affec, two Negro Girls Milly and Holly - Holly about Seventeen years of age and Milly Sixteen.

p.153 Edward Clay to son Lot? Clay both of Person 3 Mar 1818, love and affec, the following negroes: Old James, Charles, Richel [sic], Lewis, Catey, Joseph, Ben, and their increase. recd Aug 1818

p.155 inv Wm Chambers Senr decd after the death of his wife Elizabeth Chambers, 10 Jul 1818: 1 negro man Dick, 1 Negro man Tom, 1 negro woman Silvey

p.164 will John Glenn of Person wr 15 Jun 1816, pr Aug 1818

to mother: land, after her death to bro George Glenn

to mother: all my negroes that is to say Phillis, Charles, Patt, Green, and their increase, after her death to bro George Glenn

to sis Elizabeth Lansford

to cousin Mark Glenn

my part of my sister Lucy Glenns Decd est to mother, then to bro George Glenn

my part of undivided property of my fa's est left to my mother during natural life to bro George Glenn.

p.166 will William [son of James Daniel who has gone to [Christian KY](#)] wr 13 May 1818, pr Aug 1818

stock of Cattle Hogs and Sheep to be sold and money equally divided betw Richard Holemon Senr, Lewis Daniel, Drury Moore, and Jas McCain.

I will that my negroe man Ledon and woman Hanner shall belong to my Father and mother as long as they live and at their death Ledon, Hannah and Her increase Shall be equally divided betw my Brother John Daniel and George Dannel [sic].

I will that Jim and Alse shall be free at my Death and that my Brothers John Daniel and George Daniel to be Guardian for the Said Jim and Alis/Alse, and that John and George Daniel shall move them all to the State of Kentuckey at my expence.

names personal property [=all else] to be sold, \$ equally divided among bros and sis: Elija Daniel, Jane Hopson, Susan Daniel, Sarah Daniel and Peggy Daniel,

except \$250 I Give to my boy Jim, which shall be for his only use and benefit and for him to Despose of as he thinks proper.

exrs Richard Holeman and Lewis Daniel.

wit Jesse Evans, Charles Rountree

p.173 John Harris Senr of Granville to son Robt Harris of Person 5 Jan 1818, love and affec, one negro woman named Milly and her two daughters one named Isbel and the other named Martha. recd Nov 1818

p.174 Alexander Winstead for the Heirs of Catance Winstead to Sam Mitchell 10 Sep 1818, \$360, one negro girl Betty about 7 yrs old. recd Nov 1818

p.174 Ambrose Davey admr est Gabl Davey decd to Saml Mitchell 10 Sep 1818, \$261, one negro boy Surry about 4 yrs old. recd Nov 1818

p.175 David Satterfield to Jesse Lunsford 10 Jan 1817, \$400, a Certain Negro boy Sam of a yellow complection about 10 yrs old. recd Nov 1818

p.190 acct of sales est Robert Wade. #20 James Daniel and Brothers proven acct Ro. Wade \$5.86. recd Nov 1818

p.191 acct of sale Henry Burch 5 Nov 1818, recd Nov 1818 [long, slaves in middle]

to Anderson Jones 1 negro Betee \$16.50

to Stephen Jones one negro man Isaac \$110.00

p.201 pending marriage sale, John E. Wright and Mrs. Mary Rose, widow, to secure her properto to her self and to her sole and separate use...14 Sep 1818, between Mary Rose and John E. Wright of the one part and John N. Carver of other part, for 5 sh, land in Macklenburg [sic] VA [her undivided share in land of her father Seymour Greycan?, also the following negroes Amy, Scynthia, Hanna, Thomas, Dick, Ralph, Matilda, Alexander, Lucey, other items. Carver to hold all in trust for Mary Rose. recd Nov 1818

p.206 rect 19 Dec 1818, William Bumpass paid \$500 to J. Bumpass for a negro woman and child Zapharun and her increase and child Granderson. recd Feb 1819

p.206 rect 6 Jan 1819 Sidney D. Bumpass paid \$300 to J. Bumpass for negro boy Dennis about 6 yrs. recd Feb 1819

p.206 rect 21 Mar 1816 William Bumpass paid J. Bumpass \$200 for a negro Girl Matilda about 7 years. recd Feb 1819

p.212 will Abraham Dunaway wr 29 Dec 1818, pr Feb 1819

to be buried at side of son Samuel Dunaway by the side of my loving wife

lend to dau Amy Carver two negroes Squire and Marticia, at her death they and their increase to her heirs

lend to dau Frances Boswell two negroes [first is written over later in time by part of word "Index", it's maybe -arnen?] & Anny, then to

her heirs

lend to dau Zelpia Jarrell two negroes John & Milly, then to her heirs

I give my negro woman Nancy with her Child Henry to the whole of my Children to be equally divided among them with the whole of my property...namely Enoch Dunaway, Samuel Dunaway, Archibald Dunaway, Amy Carver, Frances Biswell [sic] and Zelpia Jarrell.
recd Feb 1819

p.215 list of sales of property of the Heirs of Wm Davie 28 Nov 1818 [long]

Gabriel Davy: Negro boy Harry \$1220.00

John Scoggin: negro man Jesse \$660

Ambrose Davie: negro Woman Mila \$201.00, negro woman Rhoda \$241.00

Solomon Philpott: Negro man Geo [sic]

to John McVay: Negro man Gilberd \$900

lots of other buyers, recd Feb 1819

p.219 inv property of Jones Davie by his gdn Gabl Davie 20 Nov 1818: Negro boy Samuel, Henderson [comma clear, but later makes me think his name is Samuel Henderson, if it's another slave, it's not defined as such, see next couple]. other property, sold next but not including the slaves. recd Feb 1819

p.220 inv property of Nancy M. David [much more David here, but, it's David] by her gdn Gabl Davie 20 Nov 1818: Negro girl Jane Tumissa, other propert, sold next, but not slaves. recd Feb 1819

p.221 inv property Sarah A. David by her gdn Gabl David 20 Nov 1818: Negro Girl Lucretia, Marshall [comma clear, but now I think they are surnames], other property, sold next but not slaves. recd Feb 1819

p.222 division of slaves of est Wm. Tapp, 31 Dec 1818, recd Feb 1819, amongst his 5 younger children:

to Eli Tapp: Amy and Sarah, val \$950

to Rutha Parker Olian/Alia Tapp: Reuben and Marsha, val \$1150

to John Tapp: Elijah, val \$800

to Polly Tapp: Warrick and Charity, val \$1050

to Joel Tapp: Silvey and Isaiah, val \$950

p.223 division of slaves [doesn't name estate], 20 Nov 1818, recd Feb 1819

to Kindle Davie: negro boy Edmund, val \$300

to Jones Davie: one negro boy Samuel Henderson, val \$200

to Nancey M. Davie: a negro Girl Jane Tennessee, val \$180

to Sarah A. Davie: one negro Girl Lucretia Marchel, val \$140

p.225 sale est Wm. Chambers Senr, recd Feb 1818

to to Wiley Teatherdon: 1 negro man Tom \$910, 1 negro Dick \$465

to John Neilson: 1 Negro woman Silvey \$200

p.257 The est of Henry W. Howard Decd In acct with Thomas J. Chambers Decd:

By the sale of negro Rachel due the 12th April 1816, \$463.25

p.244 appraisal and division of negroes of est Ambrous Jones, 11 May 1819, recd May 1819

to widow Lucy Jones one negro fellow Roger

to Willis Jones: two negro boys Charles and Minns #1300

to David Lawson: Tempy Robert and evert [sic], \$925

to Samuel Davis and wf Miley Davis: George and Tom \$1350

to James W. Jones: Rachell, Peter and hannah \$117-

to Amy Jones: Betsey and Charrity \$975

to Gabriel C. Jones: Lewis \$900

to Mary Jones: Richard \$900

The widow Lucy Jones her Rationable part of her son Robert Jones Dcd of his estate is \$122.50, we allot to her one girl Lucy val \$300 [instructions for equalization given with each allotment]

p.249 Robert Downy, John Bumpass, Downey Wade, Charles D. Wade bond to Thomas Halliburton chairman of Co Ct, 12 May 1819. the said court hath this day bound a free black boy George to the said Robert Downey...recd May 1819, next is the bounding of orphan George (of Colour) as apprentice and servant until 21 to Robert Downey.

p.292 sale est Arthur Leath 4 Jun 1819, recd Aug 1819 part of property not sold: 13 Negroes Ceaser, Harry, Betty, Clairry, Dick, ?-edros [maybe Cedros, but], Aggy, Squire, Silvy, Will, Robert, Ann, Hervy [sic]

p.300 inv of Negroes sold 4 Sep 1819 belonging to heirs of Elizabeth Pulliam decd, recd Nov 1819

Stephen sold to Cary Williams, \$760.50, Alexander Moore and Thomas Shepherd Surety

Tempey sold to Henrey ?epssom- \$300.50

Leatha sold to Henrey ?epssom- \$175.50, Joseph M. Standfield Surety

Anny sold to John Payton, Hamton Wade Surety \$402 and her child Sarah Pat [?] sold to Drewry Pulliam, William B. Stone surety \$620

Edmund sold to Byrd Pulliam \$412

Mander [?] sold to Isham Edwards \$405.50

p.303 Ambrose Davey to William Davy 5 Jan 1820, a negro girl Sook about 22, a slave for life, also a negro man Moses about 19 a

Slave for life though Moses not Delivered, for \$438. recd Feb 1820

p.304 Giles Rogers to mother Sarah W. Rogers, for love and affec and other, two negro boys Jack 14 yrs 9 mos 25 days and Ned 20 yrs 9 mos 2 days. recd Feb 1820

p.306 William Hargis to James Gooch and Robert Vanhook, Hargis is indebted to [different notes and bonds] to Larence V. Hargis; Elias Fost; Hargis & Sneed; so conveys to Gooch and Vanhook: a certain negro girl Slave Sinthey 11 or 12 yrs. wr 18 Jan 1820, recd Feb 1820

p.312 Giles Rogers of Person to John Scott of town of Hillsborough and John Vanhook of said town, Odway B. Robers of Person and James Clay of town of Milton [NC], wr 3 Feb 1820, recd Feb 1820. Giles Rogers in debt to sd Vanhook, Rogers, Clay. sells to John Scott the following named negro Slaves which belong to the Children and lawfull [it's really not the word heirs, but it must be] of Byrd Rogers lat of Person Co decd, subject to and in Cumberd with a life estate there in of Littleton [probably] Rogers of Person by virtue of last will of John Rogers late of Person:

Easter a woman about 75

Ned an old man about 60

Leta about 36

Easter Cald Yong Castor [Easter called Young Easter] of a bout 18

Mary about 16

Nelly about 14

Lewis about 7

Jude about 5

Ned son of the aforesaid Letta about 3

Moses a son of the aforesaid Yong Easter about 1.

p.316 inv Thomas L. Howard orphan of Henry W. Howard decd, recd Feb 1820

David, Milley & two children aggy & Chester, Nanny Junior and boy Dick Oald James.

p.319 est Sharp Wininghame acct recd Feb 1820: has or sold? 1 negro woman Child Jenney? \$661.00, 1 negro boy London \$200.32

p.324 will William Yarbrough Senr of Person, wr 17 Feb 1820, recd Jun 1820

to wf Sarah land 360a, and to have Sam, Jeff, Isaac, Sarah and Mary and hir Increase her life, other items. after her death

to son William Yarbrough Jr: land

to son Samuel Yarbrough: land

to sons William: one negro man Isaac

to son Samuel: one negro man Jeff

to dau Sarah Charles: one negro man Sam and nigro [sic] woman Mary and hir Increase

at wf Sarah's death all to be sold and alos one nigro woman Sarah, \$ to be divided betw William Yarbrough Junr, Samuel Yarbrough, Sarah Charles.

p.328 will Samuel Yarbrough of Person wr 29 Jan 1820, recd Jun 1820

to dau Ailsey Allin these negros: Rose, Fanny, Harry, litle Crease [sic], and Julia and at the Death of my wf one nigro fellow Lewis, land

to dau Susanah Michell these negros: Haner, Hardy, Patience, and at the decease of my wf one nigro girl during her life Suck and the

said girl to Yarbrough Michell at his mothers Death

to Yarbrough Michell: land

to my only son Samuel H. Yarbrough: negros Phill, Jude, Cate, Jean, Ellson, Simon, litle bob, and at the death of my wf one nigro girl Nancy.

to wf Alsey: negros Bob, Oald Crease, Joe, land I now live on during her life and also lend her three nigroes Lewis, Suck, Nancy.

p.332 will John Williams wr 19 Apr 1819, pr Jun 1820

to sons Cary Williams, John Williams, William Williams: lands

all else to be sold and divided to my six chn: Sally Dellahay, Cary Williams, John Williams, Nancy Newman, Patsy Winsted, William Williams.

remaining seventh part lend to dau Susanah Pulliam during her life, at her death to her heirs.

[It is] further my will that Jim Pest[?] a nigro purchased for me by my son William be considered as my property.

p.342 inv est Alfred Bumpass recd Jun 1820: one nigro girl Fillis about 6 now in the possession of the admr held by John Bumpass (J. R.) and will not be given up without sute being braught for hir Paid out of the estate of Said Decd found in the State of Massisspia and State of Georgia...

Person Co NC Compilations by Katharine Kerr Kendall

=Land Grants; 1794, 1805, 1823 Tax Lists; Record Bks Abstracts 1792-1820; Letters of Attorney

8-166 will William Daniel wr 13 May 1818. Father and Mother; bros John and George; sisters Eliza Daniel, Jane Hopson, Susan, Sarah, Peggy. Slaves to be freed after his death and moved to Kentucky with assistance of brother.

[See fuller abstract and below]

NC Person County Will Books

8-166 will of William Daniel wr 13 May 1818, pr Aug 1818

to Richard Holeman Senr, Lewis Daniel, Drury Moore, Jas. McCain.

to my father and mother...my negro man Ledon and woman Hanner [later called Hannah]...at their death to be divided between my

Brother John Daniel George Daniel.

I will that Jim and Alse shall be free at my Death and that my Brothers John Daniel and George Daniel to be Guardian for the said Jim and Alse, and that John and George Daniel shall move them all to the State of Kentucky...

[This William Daniel is son of James Daniel and Sally Cocke who moved to [Christian/Trigg KY](#). James is almost surely the son of James Daniel of [Albemarle VA](#), then back to Robert Daniel and Capt. Wm. Daniel of [Middlesex VA](#).

10-168 will of Mathew Dannill of Pitsilvanyney [sic] County VA, wr 8 Jan 1825, pr Sep 1825

[son Mathew stayed in Person, son Green returned to Pittsylvania, son John to Monroe TN? See [fuller data](#) on this family.]

to wife a gartha [see Agartha later] Danell the tracks of land whereon I now live and in Rockingham County and the tracks of land lying in Person County No Carolina...& I do further relinquish all ?her? old stock of negroes to be disposed of as she may think proper after the death of my wife Agartha

son John Danell & also Ezchel Bob & Charlott and his heirs for each

to my son Green Danell...a negro boy named Jude and Frank.

to my dau Lucy Griffith a negro woman Eliza and her son Jackson and her increase.

to Mathew Dannell Griffith a negro boy Moses.

to the children of my son Mathew Dannell by his present wife two negroes Dinah? and ?Luthena-d and there increase... and its to be understood when the youngest child arrives to the age of 21 the said Negroes are to be equally devided between them.

to my dau Jean Wallace one Negro woman Molly and her four children Biddy Russell Henry & Eliza and there increase.

to...Robert & Jean Wallace

son John Danell Green Danell my dau Lucy Griffith and the Heirs of my son Mathew Danell.

[Return to Top](#)

Pitt

Index and Abstracts of Deeds of Record of Pitt Co NC by Judith DuPree Ellison 1968

v.2 1782-1801

M697 1 Jun 1791, John Cason to grandson Robert Daniel, Negro, for love and aff, wit John Presson, James Albriton

[Return to Top](#)

Rockingham

19719 Rockingham Will Book A

p.315 will of John Wafford, wr 8 Mar 1809, pr May 1809[other major spelling: Wofford]

to wf Nancy

discusses he was security for his son David Wofford on a bill of sale for a negro boy named Jack, that after (John's) debts and monies owed as security on the sale are paid by David...then David gets the negroes again...if David doesn't pay then the said negro is to belong to my estate and to be kept by my wife the better to enable her to maintain my two children [referring to young sons Jimmy and Isaac], and at her death to go to Jimmy and Isaac.

to dau Nancy, to son Jesse, to dau Mary Hamilton, to son Billy

exrs Thomas Wells[?], son Billy Wafford both of Guilford county, and wife Nancy

wit John Har-at, Martin Wright, Joseph Denny

[Return to Top](#)

Rowan

Abstracts of Deed Books 11-14 of Rowan Co NC 1785-1797 by James W. Kluttz 1996

2495=13-884 19 Mar 1796 Jacob Hines and John Hines (sig in German) to David Smith, £137.10, a Negro woman about 24 years old named Jinny and a Negro boy about 1 year old named Sirous. wit Sion Daniel, Frederick Miller. [probate info:] Rowan County Ss August Sessions 1818 I hereby certified that this instrument of Writing was duly proven in open Court, the hands writings of the Subscribers Witness Sion Daniel who is Dead & Frederick Miller who has left the State, was proved by the oath of Alexander Caldcrough whereupon it was Recorded & ordered to be Registered". Test Jno Giles CC

2509=13-899 2 Jan 1795 Randel Daniel and Buckner Daniel to Wintle Hinkle, £150, a Negro boy named Johnston about the age of 18 years. wit Nathan Hinkle, Daniel (x) Clinard, (a German sig), Phill Mock. pr by Mock May 1795.

Abstracts of Deed Books 15-19 of Rowan Co NC 1797-1807 by James W. Kluttz 1997

573=16-309 5 May 1798 Bill of Sale, Phillip (x) Clinart to his son Jacob Clinart for affection, a Negro boy named Frank about 10 years old. wit Sion Daniel, John Mock. pr by Daniel Aug 1798.

574=16-309 30 [no month, year] Bill of Sale, Phillip (x) Clinart to his dau Pheby, the wf of Dewalt Mock, decd, a Negro woman named Madge about 20 years old. wit Sion Daniel, John Mock, Jacob Clinert. pr by Daniel Aug 198.

580=16-314 23 Feb 1798 Mortgage. Randal Daniel to John Kinneman of Stokes, \$50 silver, a Negro boy named Kem(?) about 9 years old. Daniel had until 25 Dec 1798 to repay the \$50 w/interest of forfeit the ownership of the Negro boy. wit Jn Monroe, Paul (x) Daniel. probate info at bottom of pg is missing. pr Aug 1798.

1157=17-289 12 Apr 1800 Bill of Sale, Mary Hawkins to her dau Elizabeth Dick, \$150, a Negro woman named Hannah about 48 yrs old. wit Tho Casey, Francis Daniel. pr by Daniel Aug 1800.

1158=17-289 12 Apr 1800 Bill of Sale, Mary Hawkins to her dau Fanny Hawkins, \$200, a Negro woman named Anica, yellow complected, about 35 yrs old. wit Tho Casey, Francis Daniel. pr by Daniel Aug 1800.

1357=17-519 21 Dec 1792 Bill of Sale, Isham Fuller of Randolph to James Daniel, £85, a Negro woman named Clow, about 17 yrs old "contra born." wit Wm Henly, Jere Aderton. pr by Aderton Feb 1801.

2516=18-893 6 Feb 1804 Bill of Sale, Sally Morrell/Merrell to Robert Bradshaw \$200, 4 Negroes named Diner, Phillis, Peter, and Hanner; 1 sorrel horse "cald bolten"; and 1 bay horse "caled Di...." (part of page is soiled). wit John Parke, Ephraim Daniel. pr by Park Feb 1804.

2776=19-126 10 Oct 1804 Bill of Sale, Abraham Wamack, yeoman, to William Daniel and Simon Daniel, \$800, a Negro woman named Dolley and a Negro woman named Jude. wit Robt McKee, James Smith. pr by Smith Feb 1805.

[Return to Top](#)

Rutherford

Rutherford County NC Abstracts of Will Book A 1779-1791 by C. H. Davis 1972

p40=B15 Joseph Gill to chn, Deed of Gift, 11 May 1793, recd Jul 1793. Joseph Gill, planter, gives dau Jan Sullins 1 Negro child named Betty. At decease of sd Jane Sullins sd Betty is to descend to Elizabeth Sullins, dau of Jane Sullins and if Negro have issue her first living child is to be given to and by me to Jane's eldest dau Sarah. wit Elias Alexander, John Goode.

p8=B32 Jno Goode to Peter Gill and others, Gift, Oct ct 1794. Jno Goode, planter, gives to Peter Gill, cousin, 1 Negro boy named Jack; Cousin Sally Gill, 1 Negro woman named Jude and heirs of her body; Cousin Joseph Gill, Jr. slaves named Jo, Judy and Bob. The 1st living child Judy brings to be given to William Gill. Cousin, Jenny Gill 1 Negro girl Nance; Henry Gill 1 Negro boy named George; Cousin John L. Gill 1 Negro boy named Tom. Also to Peter Gill, Sally Gill, Jenny Gill, Henry Gill, William Gill, William Gill [yes repeated] and John Lumkins Gill 1 Negro man named Sam to be equally divided and if any Negro dies Sam to be put in the place. The children to receive their portion as they come of age or marry. Wit William Hawkins, Junr, William Hawkins, Senior.

[This is John Goode, son of Edward of [Mecklenburg VA](#). John went to South Carolina for a while, then to [Trigg KY](#), where he died.]

p12=B54 Thomas Good to Samuel Moore, Bill of Sale, 15 Jul 1795, recd Jan ct 1796. Thomas Good for \$120 sold Samuel Moore 1 Negro boy named Jack 6 or 7 yrs old. Sd Negro is "sound and sensiable" [sic], "free and clear of all disorders". wit Wallace Alexander

p14=B62 Joseph Gill Sr to Thomas Goode, bill of sale 26 Jun 1795, recd Apr ct 1796. Joseph Gill Sr sold to Thomas Goode a Negro boy named Jack 6 or 7 yrs old. wit James Morris, Jacob Womacke.

p.4=B72 Edward Goode to Lemuel Moore, bill of sale, 12 Jan 1797, recd Jan 1797, £60, 1 Negro boy named George about 4 yrs old. wit Wallace Alexander.

p37=B178 Benjamin Hawkins to Sarah Thompson, bill of sale. 4 Nov 1803, recd Jan ct 1804. for 350, 210, and 140 paid before Christmas by Sarah Thompson, Spartanburg, SC, Benjamin Hawkins sells Sarah Thompson 1 Negro woman called Jane abt 22 yrs old of yellowish complexion. If Benjamin Hawkins shall receive sd. monies by second Monday in april next then Bill of Sale void. wit William Millican.

Rutherford County NC Abstracts of Wills 1779-1822 by C. H. Davis

B-60 Abraham Enloe to Graves Eaves, bill of sale, 23 May 1793, recd Apr 1796. for £80, 1 negro girl named Mitilda. wit Sarah Enloe, Elizabeth Edgington.

B-61 Molly Briggs to John Miller, bill of sale, 21 Jan 1796, recd apr 1796. for 250 silver dollars, a Negro girl named Lucy, 18 years old. wit Andrew Miller

B-178 Benjamin Hqawkins to Sarah Thompson, bill of sale 4 Nov 1803, recd Jan 1804. for 350, 210, and 140 paid before Christmas by Sarah Thompson, Spartanburg...1 Negro woman called Jane abt. 22 yrs. old of yellowish complexion...wit William Millican

B-179 will of John McKinny, wr 1 Apr 1804, pr Jul 1804

to wf Jean, son John McKinny, son James McKinny, son Henry McKiney, son William McKinny, son George McKinny, son-in-law Thomas Gore, son-in-law Jonas Bedford...

to son-in-law John Roberts...Negro man Pat...

to dau Sally Camp

to dau Didamis...negro girl Hanah and boy Tom...

to grandson William McKinny son of Henry

to granddau Lydda Camp dau of Sally Camp...

exrs James McKinny, Henry McKinny, George McKinny

wit Benjamin Hicks, James Humphreys, Thomas Kemmons

Rutherford NC Wills and Miscellaneous Records 1783-1868 by Wooley and Wooley

[I don't have marked what if any will book this is called, but these page numbers are from the will book itself, not this abstract book]

p.87 bill of sale, 1 Nov 1817, recd Jan 1818, Abraham Crow to Phebe Simmons, for \$500, a negro woman Chet and girl Moll. wit John Bayle.

p.89 bill of sale, 12 Nov 1817, recd Apr 1818, John Ledbetter (and wf Elizabeth) to Thomas Hicke, for \$250, negro girl Sinia, five yrs. old. wit Jas. Hicks, George Witmath

p.90 receipt acknowledged 19 Mar 1818, recd Apr 1818, John Whitesides sold to Thomas Whitesides, \$400, negro girl Mary

p.92 will of Adam Mooney, wr 26 Dec 1817, pr Apr 1818

to wf Susannah...negro boy Mingo...at her death or marriage, negro Mingo to son Peter Mooney...

to daus Caty, Fanny, Rachel, Olif

when youngest dau Olif of age, plantation to be sold and money divided between: wf Susannah, Henry Mooney, Caty Mooney, Elizabeth Patton, Sarah Melton, Fanny Mooney, Rachel Mooney, Peter Mooney, Olif Mooney.

exrs friends Robert Patten, John Morrison

wit Christyne Mooney, Lewis Stockton

p.108 will of Elias Alexander [I don't have the first part] pr Jul 1818
to wife [may be named on previous page]...negro girl Harriet
to son Frances, to dau Ann wife of Stephen Camp, dau Jane [gets nothing]
to dau Margaret wife of David Reinhardt...the first child of my negro Hannah, at the age of 2 years.
to dau Patsey wife of Jacob Fisher...negro girl Delsey
to son Major Ross Alexander...slaves George, Milly, Terry
to son William Alexander...two negroes John and Sally
to son James Taylor Alexander...negroes Fox and Venus
"Having already given to dtr Margaret the first born of Hannah, I will the next born of Hannah, Fanny and Rachel shall be given as follows, first born, at the age of two years. To my son Elias, the next to my son William, the next to my son James, the next to my granddaughter Melinda McBee, the next to my granddaughter Emmaline E. Reinhard, the next to my grandson William D. Fisher.
exrs Vardry McBee, David Reinhardt, Elias Alexander Jr.
wit Zadoc Harris, Edward Goode

p.109 sale 11 Mar 1818, recd Jul 1818, John W. Blankenship to William Melton for \$300, paid by William Melton for and in behalf of his son John Melton...one negro boy named Allen...

p.110 sale 13 Jul 1817, recd Jul 1818, John Jones Senr, to Stephen Jones, for \$1000...three negroes (two boys and girl) named Hannah, Prince and Joseph. Hannah is about 12 yrs old, Prince is about 8 yrs old and Joseph about 2 yrs old last May...

p.111 sale 8 Mar 1818, recd Jul 1818, Benjamin Drew of GA, Jones Co to Robert Webb for \$400, one negro man called Will.

p.112 will of William McDowell, wr 19 Feb 1817, recd Oct 1818
to dau ---? Forbush, to dau Margaret Huggins, to John and Robert Huggins, to dau Catherine Robertson, to George Robertson son of sd Catherine
to dau Elizabeth McDowell...one negro fellow named Simon on condition she pay 4150 hereafter mentioned.
to dau Hannah Lamberth, to granddau Catherine Lambert
exrs dau Elizabeth McDowell, Frederick J. Alley
wit F. J. Alley, John Cain

428286 NC Rutherford Index to Final Accounts 1835-1940
pp.178-182, Sale Bill, estate of Charles Love, sale 25 Nov 1835, returned Jan 1836
to Thomas Wilson - Negro woman Sarah \$547
to William Slade - Negro man Henry \$790.50
to Thomas Wilson - Negro girl Agg [also has the tail for Aggy, but no body of the -y-, the two g's are clear] \$701
to Elijah Lewis - Negro girl [?Bird, not really, maybe Sind, Lind] \$640
to William Poston - Negro boy Bob \$630
to Thomas Wilson - Negro [?Lindy?] child \$325
to Thomas Wilson - Negro child \$226

[Return to Top](#)

Tyrell

Tyrrell Co NC Wills 1729-1811 by Dr. Stephen E. Bradley, Jr.
[3 sources for Tyrrell wills: some in Secy State papers, some in will books, some originals in NC archives]
these are in Secy State papers:
Lanier Robert, planter. wr 20 Sep 1744, pr Mar 1744 [=1745 newstyle]
to my wife Sarah my negro man Jack, my negro woman Nan...
to my dau Jean...dau Elisebeth...dau Sarah...dau Annanazah Cristanah...to the issue of my dau Grase...to my dau Samarah...to my son William...to my son John...
to my grandson Robert Daniel 1 female negro child Hannah
to my grandson John Bryan...to my granddaughter Sarah Gilbert...to my granddaughter Mary Gilbert...to the 2 orphans who live in my house Manly Anbrouse (?) & Micael Cheek...to my grandson Adam Lanier...to my 2 sons Wm. & John Lanier. [a section obliterated.]
Excr: My wife, my sons Wm. & John Lanier.
Wit Wm. Willis, Robert Lanier Daniel; John Lanier.

[Return to Top](#)

Wake

Abstracts of the Early Deeds of Wake Co NC 1785-1802 by Joseph W. Watson
H449 Woodson Daniel of Wake dd of trust to Robert Paul of Halifax VA, 25 Nov 1788, £48.16.1, sec being one horse and a negro man named Jacob. wit John Hinton, William Hinton.
Q373 Thomas Edwards bill of sale to David Daniel both of Wake, 14 Nov 1800, 260 silver dollars, one negro boy named Daniel, about twelve yrs old. wit George Herndon, Woodson Clements.

Abstract of Record of Wills, Inventories, Settlements of Estates 1771-1802 Wake co NC by Frances Holloway Wynne 1985

C-424 Bill of Sale. Reynold Allen gave to son Peter Eli Bruce [sic] a Negro girl Silva after his decease. 11 Oct 1780, recd 27 Apr 1793. Reynold (A) Allen. Wit: John Footman Harrison, John Humphs., John Gray (Jurat) [so Peter Eli is Allen's son-in-law.]

C-439 28 Feb 1793 recd 4 Aug 1793. bill of sale, John Gayle of Mecklenburg co VA to James Ray, a Negro Sue for £57 Virginia currency. Wit: Antho. Brown, Luke Ray (Jurat), John (>) Scogin. [Nathan Ray md. Lydia Brown, Anthony is her bro's namesake]

[Return to Top](#)

Warren

Warren Co NC Minutes to the Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions by Ginger L. Christmas Beattie

p.147=original p.137 Mon 31 Jul 1786 part of trial of negro Luke, property of William Blant of VA. wit Howell Cooper said Luke had on the coat of James Gray Daniel. [The sentence was unimaginably horrible.]

[Return to Top](#)

[Return to Main Genealogy Index](#)



7 Feb 05

Slave Records from my research

I am extracting the slave records from my family research and sorting them by state and county.

A few notes about these records:

I've generally cleaned them out to only include names (e.g. whether they receive named slaves in will or not).

There are a few tax lists and other records indicating numbers of slaves only - they generally refer to slaves already named elsewhere and can help determine ages of known slaves.

I've left in auxiliary references that might include slave names, even though I didn't take them down in my notes.

The family names are not always all the same branch, I've noted where certain ones went to, and will be adding more migration info as I get the time.

The records of a county are not always in date order - the different sources make that difficult.

My comments about the records are in [brackets].

I haven't always cleaned up source name abbreviations, etc., but I think the abbreviations are obvious. Some sources start with the LDS film number.

I would of course be so very happy to hear from you if you identify a family line of yours in these records!

<u>Virginia</u> ~164k	<u>North Carolina</u> ~128k	<u>South Carolina</u> ~13k
<u>Kentucky</u> ~34k	<u>Georgia</u> ~17k	<u>Mississippi</u> ~10k
<u>Arkansas</u> ~7k	<u>Tennessee</u> ~4k	<u>Maryland</u> ~4k

Contact me at:
[**gen@pamiller.net**](mailto:gen@pamiller.net)

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvester-spammers have gotten to be too much.)

[My Main Genealogy Page](#)



[Sony Style](#)
9 Dec 2012

Slave Records in South Carolina

collected by P. A. Miller

These are the slave records from my research on South Carolina families.

I've generally cleaned these records out to only include names (whether they receive named slaves in will or not).

There are tax lists and other records indicating numbers of slaves only - they still represent people and can help determine ages of known slaves.

I've left in auxiliary references that might include slave names, even though I didn't take them down in my notes.

These family names, e.g. Daniel, are not all the same branch, I've noted where certain ones went to, etc.

The records are not in date order.

I haven't cleaned up source name abbreviations, etc., but I think they are obvious. Some sources start with the LDS film number.

My comments about the records are in [brackets]

Contact me if you have any questions at:

gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvester-spammers have gotten to be too much.)

Anderson	Charleston	Chester
Laurens	Spartanburgh	

[Choose another state](#)

[Return to Top](#)

Anderson

0022860 SC Anderson Will Book A

I read John Adair's (wf Jean) will, don't have book or page at hand.

John Alexander gets negro boy Peter...

Some SC Genealogical Records by Janie Revill

v.1 p20, Anderson County Wills. Will of Colbert Anderson, Probate Judge Office, Ninety Six Dist., Abbeville, S.C. wr 20 Nov 1782 to son James, to son John

refers to bro James Anderson and bro Stephen Anderson [i.e. Colbert's bros] in title chain.

to dau Jane Anderson

to Colbert Anderson [not named as son, but...]

to wife Mary...one negro named Jane...

exrs wf Mary and son James.

wit: william (x) Mathis, Molley (x) Mathis, Elisabeth McCrae

v.1 p21 [I have incomplete notes]

Pack 106 in Equity Pickens Co, SC. John Anderson d. Feb 1840. Letter of admin granted to William Nimmons. After his death Isaac Anderson a son took possession of the negroes: Andrew about 26, Juda about 35 and her children Henry and Hiram. The heirs of John Anderson are James Stephens and wf Drucilla, John Brock and wf Sally, Rachel...[I don't have the rest of the heirs.]

[Return to Top](#)

Charleston

0023479 SC Charleston Co Wills Bk A, also Bk 22...

22-91 Ruth Stone wr. -- -- 1786, pr 13 Nov 1786. of James Island, widow.

to bro John Rivers on 1 Jan 1790 my Negro Boy named J~onny, if John is dead then same to dau Susannah Rivers and my grdaus Sarah Rivers with all else for them to share equal. If grdaus dies before marriage or 21 yrs then her part to dau Susannah.

extx dau Susannah Rivers.

wt. John hearne, Benjamin Stone, William Rivers.

[Return to Top](#)

Chester

Sketch of the Covenanters of Rocky Creek SC about 1750-1840 by Mary and Matthew Elder

"First part taken for "Sketch on the Covenanters" by D. G. Stinson, Esq. an uncle of Miss Mary Elder"

[There are several different volumes and versions of this same article, first based on Stinson, then Elder, then copied by Crowder. There only seem to be tiny bits added, omitted here and there. I give up trying to keep them all straight: here's more, supposedly straight from Stinson:]

[re William Martin...] He came here from County Antrim, Ireland. In the same party with him came my father.... Mr. Martin owned two negroes, I recollect, Savannah and Bob. My father owned three, so did some others of the congregation....

[This is about William Martin, the Covenanter preacher of Chester SC]

South Carolina Genealogical Register. 1963-1968. Published by Elizabeth Thomas Wood, ed. [also avail on film 23322 Chester Deed Book C-F 1793-1799]

C138 deed of gift from Levy Smith of Chestr, 20 Jun 1793

to Elizabeth Smith for love and affection...one negro girl Nelley about 9 years old. wit Joseph Bennett.

C147 bill of sale from Jacob Roberts to James Head, wr 12 Dec 1792

for £30:

one negro man named Hall, thru disguise called Joseph, about 36 years old.

wit James Hughey, William Woodward, Richard Head.

C316 mortgage Alexander Wilson to Hazel Hardwick, both of Chester, for £19.2, one negro girl named Patt or Patsy, to be void if Hasel Hardwick pays £20 by 5 Oct 1794.

C349 bill of sale, Richard Smith to Jonathan McKay, 11 Dec 1793, for £65, one negro girl named Bett, 14 years old.

C362 bill of sale fr John Edwards to Arthur Field, 16 Nov 1792, for £80 one negro boy named Jacob, 17 years old.

[oops, I'm not certain these next aren't from deed book B?]

Bk? p. 60, bill of sale 3 Mar 1792, pr 29 Apr 1792, Robert Fulwood, Clarendon County, to Thomas Gather, Kershaw County, both of Camden district, one negro named Peter, formerly the property of Moses Brown.

Bk? p. 61, bill of sale 24 Dec 1792, pr in Chester County, from Charles Dinklea of Prince Fredricks parish, Liberty county, to James Head, for £40, one negro girl named Jeremiah.

361712 Chester County Probate Files nos. 23-27; Package nos. 338-444

will of Dr. Daniel Harper, apt. 26, pkt. 376, wr 11 Jul 1791, pr 2 Jan 1792

refers to partnership with John Knox, M.D.

to wr Sarah

to bro James Harper...two hundred pounds to be raised...by the sale of two negro men named Prince and Cyrus...

to nephew Thomas Blair, and to son [?] Daniel Blair, to cousin William Foster, to stepdau Darcos Cantzon, to stepdau Polly Cantson, to the son of John Cantzon, to my two Brothers (on of said bros only in-law) and sister that is living in these parts, to bros Benjamin Harper and William Harper.

The Revolutionary Soldiers of Catholic Presbyterian Church, Chester County, South Carolina by Mary Wylie Strange

p.119 article on Thomas Steel, son of Thomas Steel Sr., and Catherine Fisher...lived on lower Fishing Cree, Catawba River (then called Wateree)...

Thomas Steel made deed of gift to his children 17 Mar 1808, pr 4 Sep 1807 and recd in Deed Bk O, p. 325:

for love and affection to dau Katherine Fisher Steel and two sons Malcom Steel and James Steel...give and grant all my Seven Negroes, Viz: Man Adam, woman Chain boy Isaac girls Eliza & Rachel and two younger children of Solomon...[he reserved right of use and disposal during his lifetime and to alter/change the gift.]

[Return to Top](#)

Laurens

Heritage of Tippah Co MS v.1 p. 650 David James Vernor b. 1855, black slave SC. his mother md. Joe Braddock [the Braddocks of Tippah MS were from Laurens County SC. The Tippah County Heritage v.2, comp. and ed. by Tommy Covington, has wonderful articles on the descendants of the slave Joseph Braddock]

Abstracts of Early Records of Laurens co SC 1785-1820 by Sara M. Nash

[abstr from 1st ten deed bks A-K, will and admin bks A1, C1, D1, with full index]

E62 18 Apr 1793, 2 Nov 1793 Ann Craddock to Wadsworth & Turpin mchts, £49 stlg, bond on two negroes Reuben abt 19 and David abt 17. Wit Abiram Lawrence, James Young. John Hunter JP

K38 11 Aug 1813, 27 Dec 1813 Thos Simmons of Williamson co TN to Moses Leak for \$200, a 6 yr old negro boy Lea. Wit Wm Anthony, Wm Leak. Wm Buttler JP

102967 SC Laurens Co 1799-1800 and Laurens Distr 1800-1804 Pleadings and Judgments

item #2 = Pleadings and Judgments v. 32 1804-1809

p. 95 Jeremiah Leek v. John Boyd, Roll 12 No. 339, writ of trover, 4th Mon Oct 1805, over Negro man Charles, judgment 12 Apr 1807

1029351 SC Laurens [Estates]

Box 43 Pkg 5, estate of George Leak

[will wr 23 Oct 1819, citation to prove on first Monday in Jan 1820, finally proved and recorded 7 Feb 1820.]

25 Feb 1820 appraisal bill returned by Abner Young includes:

Negros

viz 1 girl Buk [probably Beck] \$375

Eliza \$275

negro Man Lew \$700

Anna & Childring Rose & Matilda \$700

boy Frank \$600

S--kis [not quite Sukey's, but in later documents it is] Childring mary & daniel \$1000

6 January 1823 settlement filed. George's widow had married Edwin Hooker. Margaret Leak Hooker's one third was listed as [much is hard to read]:

1 girl B--k [probably Beck]

1 girl Anny

[Beck and Anny went to [Tippah MS](#) with Margaret and are discussed in her estate there.

An inventory and sale bill. The sale was held on the 9-10 Jan 1823. The slaves named are Sukey, Daniel, Nancy, Becky, Eliza, Jenny and young child, Norah and Tilda, Lew, and Frank.

[The indentations in the list make it look possible that Daniel and Nancy are the children of Sukey and that Norah and Tilda are the children of Jenny, but that is just possible guesswork on my part.]

Armsted Leek bought "one negro woman Jen and Child"

Saml Leek bought "one negro boy frank"

Saml Young bought "one negro woman Suck and one negro Boy Daniel"

Wm. Brown bought "one negro girl Rose and one negro girl Matilda"

John Davis bought "one negro girl Eliza"

[Return to Top](#)

Spartanburgh

Rutherford County NC Abstracts of Wills 1779-1822 by C. H. Davis

B-178 Benjamin Hawkins to Sarah Thompson, bill of sale 4 Nov 1803, recd Jan 1804. for 350, 210, and 140 paid before Christmas by Sarah Thompson, [of] Spartanburg SC...1 Negro woman called Jane abt. 22 yrs. old of yellowish complexion...wit William Millican

Spartanburgh County SC Will Abstracts 1787-1840 by Brent H. Holcomb

C37 will of Samuel S. Ross wr 25 Apr 1831, pr 27 mar 1832

to Jane buckhannon...negro man Colly, negro woman Hannah and her daughter Milly and other negroes [named but not in this abstract]

to Lawson Ross Buchannon...negroes [named, but not in this abstract]

to Milford Ross...negro Franklin

mentions John Ellison to live on farm he now lives on

to Lawson Ross Buckhannon, Milford Ross Buckhannon and Orvide(?) R. Allison

to Nancy R. Hawkins...negro Charlott

to Ellinor Allison...negro woman Mary

to two orphan children females the daus of a half sister named Hannah decd in the State of New Jersey

mentions Jonas Rollins, William Doss, Robert S. Porter

"negroes that Arthur Clark run off from me

exr Lawson Ross Buchannon

wit George Plaxico, R. S. Porter, James Doss, J. S. Bohannon

C44 will of Samuel Hunt wr 4 Oct 1824, pr 5 Jul 1832

to wf Susannah,

James Young to act for my son John Wood Hunt, till he comes of age...

to dau Betsy...negro woman Jane and her son Peter

to dau Lucy...negro Mary

to dau Rabba...one negro woman Scinda

to son James...negro man Ake

to son Samuel Crofton...negro woman Nare and her dau Phebe

to my wife all my real estate for her to divide between her children named John Wood, William, Polly Wood, Joseph James, Rebecca Berry, Rose Pomfrett, Lewis Rector and Benjamin Franklin...nine negroes [named, but not in this abstr]

exrs wf and John Wood Hunt [when of age]

[Return to Top](#)

[Return to Main Genealogy Index](#)



7 Feb 05

Slave Records in Tennessee

collected by P. A. Miller

These are the slave records from my research on Tennessee families.

I've generally cleaned these records out to only include names (whether they receive named slaves in will or not).

There are tax lists and other records indicating numbers of slaves only - they still represent people and can help determine ages of known slaves.

I've left in auxiliary references that might include slave names, even though I didn't take them down in my notes.

These family names are not always all the same branch, I've noted where certain ones went to, etc.

The records are not in date order.

I haven't cleaned up source name abbreviations, etc., but I think they are obvious. Some sources start with the LDS film number.

My comments about the records are in [brackets]

Contact me if you have any questions at:

gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvester-spammers have gotten to be too much.)

Stewart	Unknown or Unindicated
-------------------------	--

[Choose another state](#)

[Return to Top](#)

Stewart

Settlements and Bonds Book 1

will of John E. Wynns, wr 1 Feb 1862, pr Sep 1865 1/5 of the negro property [no names] given to: bro T. W. Wynns, B. Wynns, A. Wynns heirs, and one 1/5 share to W. G. Wynns, two sons H. H. and G.W. Wynns.

My negros to remain on the farm until next Dec. and to make a crop this year...

exrs Josiah Askew, T.W. and B. Wynns

wit Dock C. Folks, S. J. Ellison

[Return to Top](#)

Unknown or Unindicated

There are bequests to Watford children living in Tennessee in wills of [Bertie NC](#).

[Return to Top](#)

[Return to Main Genealogy Index](#)



7 Feb 05

Slave Records in Virginia

collected by P. A. Miller

These are the slave records from my research on Virginia families.

I've generally cleaned these records out to only include names (whether they receive named slaves in will or not).

There are tax lists and other records indicating numbers of slaves only - they still represent people and can help determine ages of known slaves.

I've left in auxiliary references that might include slave names, even though I didn't take them down in my notes.

These family names, e.g. Daniel, are not all the same branch, I've noted where certain ones went to, etc.

The records are not in date order.

I've included transport records that mention "Negros" and all the names or transportees; these don't necessarily mean the transporter was the owner.

I haven't cleaned up source name abbreviations, etc., but I think they are obvious. Some sources start with the LDS film number.

My comments about the records are in [brackets]

Contact me if you have any questions at:

gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvester-spammers have gotten to be too much.)

Albemarle	Amelia	Amherst	Brunswick
Buckingham	Caroline	Charlotte	Charles City
Chesterfield	Culpeper	Cumberland	Elizabeth City
Essex	Goochland	Halifax	Henrico
Henry	Isle of Wight	Lancaster	Lunenburg
Mecklenburg	Middlesex	New Kent	Northampton
Northumberland	Orange	Pittsylvania	Powhatan
Prince George	Old Rappahannock	Surry	Westmoreland

[Choose another state](#)

Albemarle

30212 VA Albemarle Will Book #2 with Inventories & Accounts 1752-1785

Will Book 2, pp. 94-95

Will of James Daniel, Albemarle County, VA

to my son Chisley Daniel...to my son Abraham Daniel...to my son Leonard...to my son Josiah Daniel...to my son James Daniel...to my son John Daniel

to my daughter Susannah Bedford four negroes to-wit: Siller, Tude [yes, could be Jude], Tom, Winne, which are now delivered

to my son Chisley Daniel four negroes to-wit: Gloster, Numman, Annica, Alice, which are now delivered to him and his heirs forever

to my sons and daughters namely, Abraham Daniel, Leonard Daniel, Josiah Daniel, James Daniel, John Daniel, Mary Daniel, Mercy Daniel, an equal shear [sic] of all my negroes when they come to the age of twenty one years or marry

I appoint Chisley Daniel, Abraham Daniel, and Leonard Daniel executors...this 30th day of October one thousand seven hundred and sixty. Jas. Daniel (Seal)

Teste: Benoni Boatwright, William (x) Boatwright, John Duglis

At a court held for Albemarle County the twelfth day of Feby 1761 This Writing was proved by Benoni Boatwright, William Boatwright, and John Duglis...on the motion of Chisley Daniel, Abraham Daniel, & Leonard Daniel, the executors therein named...certificate was granted them for obtaining a probat [sic] thereof...with John Hunter, Theodorick Webb & Abraham Childers, their securities...Teste: John Nicholas, Clk

[Abraham stayed here, was cut into and bought in Cumberland/Buckingham VA; Chesley, Josiah, James went to [Lunenburg](#), then [Granville NC](#); James continued on to [Person NC](#) and then to [Christian and Trigg Counties KY](#); Leonard went to Lunenburg and died soon after; John Daniel and Susannah (Daniel) Bedford went to [Charlotte VA](#); Mary may be the one who married Charles Edwards in Goochland and went to Granville NC; Mercy's fate unknown? Many of the slaves names here and in the inventories below, or their namesakes, are in the future tax and estate records of these children.]

30212 VA Albemarle Will Book #2 with Inventories & Accounts 1752-1785

Will Bk 2, p. 102

Pursuant to an Order of Albemarle Court we being first sworn have appraised the slaves & personal estate of James Daniel Gent Deed in Curr Money

Negro Harry - £80

Ben - £80

Mingo - £50

Cate - £60

Bob - £15

David - £15

Will - £25
Jack - £30
Dick - £30
Charles - £25
Anthony - £45
Sarah - £45
George - £60
Hannah - £60
Nann - £40
Agg - £60
Phillis - £45
Janey - £66

James Dix, John Fearn, Thomas Margin...returned to Albemarle County Court the ninth Day of April 1761 & ordered to be recorded.
Tes: John Nicholas Clk

30212 VA Albemarle Will Book #2 with Inventories & Accounts 1752-1785

Albemarle Will Bk 2, p. 106

We the Subscribers...have proceeded to appraise the Estate of Capt. James Daniel decd in Lunenburg County which is as followeth with the order annexed.

Neg Slaves Bob - £60

Olliver - £80

Ned - £80

Lucey - £55

Amoy - £25

Nell - £35

Rachel - £35

Sam - £30

James Lewis, Danl Johnson, John Johnson...the 12th day of July 1761...returned to Court & ordered to be Recorded. Test John Nicholas Clk

30212 VA Albemarle Will Books 2-3

3-116 will of Martin Key 1791, ...to my Daughter Elizebeth [sic] Daniel the three negroes she has in possession Viz Liddy, Tiller & Hannah to her & her heirs for ever...codicil added 13 Apr 1790, wit Walter Key, Mildred Watson, John Key, pr 14 Apr 1791.

3-145 inv 1791 great list

3-208 division 1794, only divided slaves between boys, no mention of daughters

[this Elizabeth (Key) Daniel was wife of Josiah Daniel (son of James Daniel of Albemarle, they were in [Granville County NC](#) by 1775.)]

[Return to Top](#)

Amelia

Twenty One Southern Families: Notes and Genealogies by Elizabeth Pryor Harper

Wil Book 3-385, will of John Pryor, wr 3 Sep 1785, pr 27 Oct 1785

to sons Richard and Luke Pryor...to son Phillip Pryor...to dau Ann Pryor

to son Samuel Pryor...Negro Man Basset...

to son Richard Pryor...Negro boy Sawney...

to son Luke Pryor...Negro Girl Judy...

to son Phillip Pryor...Negro Girl suckey...

to dau Elizabeth Timberlake...Negro Woman Lucy with her increase

to dau Mary Boling...Negro Woman Beck with her increase

to dau Ann Pryor...Negro Woman Liddy with her increase, negro Girl Sally...

...if Luke or Phillip Pryor or both die before lawful age without issue...their Negroes Equally inherited by all my Surviving Children...

exrs son in law Jno. Timberlake, son Richard Pryor

wit Richard Dennis, Marth Pyor [sic], Marth Pryor

1787 Census of VA by Schreiner, Yantis, and Love 1987

Amelia co Personal Prop Tax 1787 List A

Goode John C. 1 wh m >21, 0 wh m 16-21, 0 blk >16, 0 blk <16, 1 horse/mare/&c, 0 cattle

Goode Mary 1 wh m 16-21, 5 blk >16, 3 blk <16, 5 horse/mare/&c, 19 cattle.

[Return to Top](#)

Amherst

The Deeds of Amherst Co, VA, 1761-1807 and Albemarle Co, VA, 1748-1763 by The Rev. Bailey Fulton Davis 1979

[p.104=] Amherst Deed book B, p. 282 30 Jan 1768 Thos. Dannall, Ann Crawford are witnessess to 30 Jan 1768 David Crawford, Jno Crawford, Joel Crawford, Chas. Yancey, Nathaniel Barnett, Jno. Jacobs, all or Amherst, to Robt. Yancey, Nathan Crawford, both of Amherst, 2 negro children, Dick and Anakey, willed by late David Crawford to his son Wm Crawford, now dec'd, and we the above named persons defend the title.

Brunswick

Brunswick Co VA Deed Bks v.5 1770-1775 by Dr. Stephen E. Bradley, Jr. 1998

10-211 20 Sep 1769, 26 Aug 1771 Articles of agreement betw Brazure Cocke of Brunswick co and William Meriot of Dinwiddie co. Sd Cocke for £85 paid to him sells to sd Meriot negro man Will & the crop...; also at sd Cocke's death, negroes Pat, Chaney & Frank to go to sd Meriot; sd Meriot would support sd Cocke for lifetime; also sd Meriot would have half the stock on the plantation at sd Cocke's death. wit Richard (X) Ramsey.

0030634 VA Brunswick Wills

4-32 Brazure Cocke will wr 20 Sep 1766, pr 22 Oct 1770 to wf Frances a suitable maintainance during her natural life out the the profits arising from the Labour of the following Slaves vizt Suck, Mariah, Patt, Will and Clancy..., to son William...slaves in his possession: Tom, Absolom, Phillis with their Increase. [Tom and Phillis are listed with William Cocke in the [Granville NC](#) tax lists of 1767.]

to son Thomas Cocke's children: all those Negroes which I formerly gave to my said son Thomas...

to dau Elizabeth Holt...a Negro woman named Beck with her increase...a Negro girl named Amy with her increase...

to dau Fanny Oliver

to dau Mary Anderson...a Negro girl named Lucy which she has now in her possession together with her future increase also a Negro Fellow named ?Benn? which was left to her by my son James Cocke.

to dau Susannah Coleman...one Negro girl named Barbary...

to dau Ann Chick...a negro wench named Jenny which my son James Cocke left her by his Will also a Negro wench named Aggy and their increase...

to dau Martha Cocke...Slaves vizt Jack, Will, Mariah, ---- [not legible on my copy, probably ok on film], Frank and Charles...with their increase...also a Negro girl named [--- probably legible on film, refers to her later as Judy] now in the possession of John Oliver Samuel Briggs gets tools

exrs friends Nicholas Edmunds and ?Benj Edmunds and dau Martha Cocke.

wit John Flood Edmunds, Bartholomew Damron, David Roper, James Tarpley. presented by -- Merritt in right of his wf Martha the Executrix therein named, proved by John Flood Edmunds and Bartholomew Damron. Richard Elliott was security for "executor" [i.e. -- Merritt].

[William Cocke, named above in Brazure Cocke's will, went to [Granville NC](#).]

4-44 will of Nathaniel Edwards of Brunswick, wr 12 Aug 1762, pr 25 Feb 1771

to father Nathaniel Edwards

to bro William

to sis Mary Ridley my Negro wench named Hannah

to sis Rebecca Edwards one Negro Winch named Dinah and one negro Boy named Abraham

to bro Benjamin one Negro Boy named Batt/?Bob

to sis Elizabeth on Negro Fellow named ?Arche?

to bro James on Negro Girl named Dorcus

Slaves to remain on my plantation till [debts paid...]

exrs father Nathaniel Edwards, bro William and Benjamin, sis Rebecca Edwards.

no witnesses in this recorded copy

4-74 will of Nathaniel Edwards of Parish of Saint Andrew, County of Brunswick, wr 29 Apr [??probably legible on film or avail in abstract form], pr 22 Jul 1771

[My copy of this will is very whited out on the right side and illegible, it's no doubt ok on the film, so many names and parentage of slaves are not in this abstract.]

to wf Jane...use of Negros Tim [I don't think it's Jim], Brandon, Jimmy (son of Sue)...after her death Tim to dau Sarah, Brandon to son Isaac, and Jimmy to dau Anna

to son Isaac...old Dom---?, Old Sue[?maybe], Dom---?, and ----? (son of Lucy, Roger, Tom, Dick, Seth, Lucy, Daughter of Nancy, ? Evans & Gordon ---- [these should be legible on film])

to dau Sarah when she comes of age: Old --- [three or four names illegible on my copy], Ephraim, Peter, Ned, Nanny, Daughter of [----, and three of four more names, same legibility], Daughter of Sue....[some qualifications re marriage or death of Sarah]..Ridley, Ned and Pegg to my Daughter Elizabeth...[more conditions] Lucy and Jimmy to my son William Edwards...

to my dau [illegible here]: Mago, Sue, Daughter of Sue, Cuffey Son of [illegible here, and some more names], Delsey, King and Cloe Daughter of Lett [more illeg]...Milly to my Daughter Mary, Ridley, Sue and Cuffey to my [----], Jona, Jimmy and Lidia to my dau Elizabeth Willis...

to son William: [---] Cuff, Clark, Moses, --- [2-3 names] son of Bess.

to dau ---: Hannah, Lucy, and Cuffee, son of [---]

to dau ?Susan?: Jimmy son of Amy and a boy named Shamper [it's really not Stamper, but]

to dau Elizabeth Willis: Yellow, Moses, Stafford and a girl called ?Clamf-ia

execs sons William and Isaac.

wit: Seymour Powell, Richard Cocke, Hinchey Mabry.

0030632 VA Brunswick General Index to Wills, etc. v.A 1732-1948

5-183 William Daniel, will wr 28 Jan 1786, pr 25 Sep 1786 by John Wright and pr 25 Sep 1786 by Thomas Daniel

to wf Anne...also lend to her negroes Jacob, Sue & Liddia

To my son John & my son Drury...to my sons James & George...youngest son Ellick...Exrs John Rogers and William Barron...witnesses

John Wright, Thomas Daniel.

5-483 William Daniel, inv and appr made 6 Jul 1792, written 23 Jul 1792, recd 27 Aug 1792. includes negroes Jacob and Liddie. appraisers John Gilliam, Hezekiah Davis [could this be Daniel?], Henry Hampton.

7-235 George Daniel inv 28 Sep 1807, incl negro fellow Jacob, woman Phillis. appr by James Trotter, William Palmer, Thos. A. Stroud. Signed by Amnon Daniel admr., acct sales 24 Sep 1807

7-330 [=more on the above George Daniel of 1807] Ermine Daniel purchased negro woman Phillis. returned 24 Apr 1809.

7-355 [=more on the above George Daniel of 1807] return 24 Jul 1809 by Dennis Barrow and his wife Ermine who was admx of sd George Daniel...

2024495 VA Brunswick Personal Taxes 1782-1807, 1809-1849

[I've removed other info besides owner and slave name, and I've removed distance indicators, i.e. skips in list that might separate branches of a surname, a regrettable editing move.]

1782

Distr 1

William Daniel, Jacob

Thomas Daniel, Judy

1783 Distr 1

William Daniel, John Daniel, Jacob

Distr 3

Sterling Daniel & 1 young negro

Distr 5

Adam Daniel, Hannah, Austine, Bob

1784

no title on district:

William Daniel, John Daniel under 21, Jacob, Sue & One young one

1786

Upper District of Saint Andrew Parish

Thomas Daniel, Jude

Joseph Daniel

1787

no title on district

Thomas Daniel taxable, Tho. Daniel, 1 white male tithable>21, 1 white male 16<21, 1 black>16, 0 black<10

1788

#white [males]16<21 - #blacks >16 - #blacks 12<16

Ann Daniel, blank, 0-1-1

Thomas Daniel, Thomas Daniel, 1-1-0

Jesse Daniel, Jesse Daniel, 0-0-0

Joseph Daniel Jr, Joseph Daniel Junr, 0-1-0

Robert Daniel, Robert Daniel, 1-0-1

1789

taxable's name, white tithables - black tithables - blacks 12 to 16

Thomas Jones district

Joseph Daniel tax free 0-0-0

Jesse Daniel 1--0-0

Joseph Daniel Jr 1-1-0

John Daniel 1-0-0

Ann Daniel 1-1-0

Robert Daniel 1-0-0

Thomas Daniel 3-1-0 Dejarnett Daniel 2-3-0 [might be Dejarnell and this might be a reversal of given and surname, see next]

1790

name white tythes - negro tythes - negros 12 to 16

Thomas Jones district

Degarne-- Daniel 2-3-0 [this time Daniel is the first name]

Thomas Daniel 3-1-0

Jos Daniel tax free 0-1-0

Joseph Daniel Junr 1-2-0

John Daniel 2-0-0

Ann Daniel 2-1-1

Robert Daniel 2-0-0

1791

proprietors names, white male tithables - blacks over 16 - blacks 12 to16

Thomas Jones district

Ann Daniel 3-1-1

Thomas Daniel 2-1-0?

Robert Daniel 1-0-0

Joseph Daniel tax free 0-0-0

Joseph Daniel jr 1-2-0

1792

proprietors names, white male tithables - blacks over 16 - blacks 12 to16

Thomas Jones district
Ann Daniel 1-1-0
Drury Daniel 2-0-0
Thomas Daniel 3-1-0
Thomas Daniel [sic]1-3-?1
Robert Daniel 1-0-0
Joseph Daniel tax free 0-0-0
Joseph Daniel jr 1-1-0
1793
proprietors names, white male tithables - blacks over 16 - blacks 12to16
Thomas Jones district
Joseph Daniel jr 1-1-0
Ann Daniel 1-1-1
Drury Daniel 2-0-0
Thomas Daniel 3-1-0
Robert Daniel 1-0-0
Thomas Daniel 1-3-0
1794
proprietors names, white male tithables - blacks over 16 - blacks 12 to16
Thomas Jones district
Robert Daniel 1-0-0
Joseph Daniel 1-2-0
[Senr in front column then]Joseph Daniel tax free 1-0-0
Thomas Daniel [maybe has (2) in parentheses after name, it's not Jr or Sr] 2-1-0
Ann Daniel 1-2-0
Henry Daniel 1-0-0
1795
proprietors names, white male tithables - negro tithes - blacks 12 to16
Hartwell Tucker's district
George Daniel 1-0-0
Robert Daniel 1-0-0
Joseph Daniel 1-0-0
Thomas Daniel 2-1-0
Anne Daniel 2-2-0
Joseph Daniel Junr 1-0-1
1796
proprietors names, white male tithables - negro tithes - blacks 12to16
Hartwell Tucker's district
George Daniel 1-0-0
Robert Daniel 1-0-0
Joseph Daniel 1-0-0
Thomas Daniel 1-1-0
Anne Daniel 1-2-0
Joseph Daniel Junr 1-1-1
1797
proprietors names, white male tithables - negro tithes - blacks 12to16
Hartwell Tucker's district
Drury Daniel 1-0-0
George Daniel 1-0-0
Robert Daniel 1-0-0
Joseph Daniel 1-2-0
Thomas Daniel 1-1-0
Anne Daniel 1-2-0
Joseph Daniel Jurn 1-0-0
William R. Daniel 1-0-0
1798
taxable, white tithables - negro tithes - blacks 12to16
Hartwell Tucker's district
Drury Daniel 1-0-0
George Daniel 1-0-0
Robert Daniel 1-1-0
Thomas Daniel 1-1-1
Anne Daniel 1-2-0
Joseph Daniel 1-3-0 [end of this film, these lists continue]

2024496 Brunswick Co Personal Property Tax 1782-1807, 1809-1849
1799
names, white tithes - negro tithes - blacks 12 to16
Hartwell Tucker's district

George Daniel 1-0-0
Thomas Daniel 1-2-0
Joseph Daniel 1-2-0
Thomas Daniel 2-7-3 [close call on name, may not be final s probably]
1800
names, white tithes - negro tithes - blacks 12 to16
Hartwell Tucker's district
Thomas Daniel 1-1-0
Joseph Daniel 1-1-0
Robert Daniel 1-0-0
1801
names, white tithes - negro tithes - blacks 12 to16
Thomas Daniel 2-2-0
Joseph Daniel 1-0-0
1802
names, white tithes - negro tithes - blacks 12 to16
Hartwell Tucker's district
Thomas Daniel 1-1-0
Joseph Daniel 1-0-1
Robert Watson's district
Joseph Daniels [it's not the Dance, but it's maybe Davr---ls] 1-0-0 [this one and a couple other names on page are "checked off"]
1803
names, white tithes - negro tithes - blacks 12 to16
Hartwell Tucker's district
Thomas Daniel decd 1-1-1
James Daniel 1-0-0
Mabry Daniel 1-1-0 [checked off]
Robert Watson's district
Joseph Daniel [still slightly questionable, but much better than before] 1-0-0-
1804
names, white tithes - negro tithes - blacks 12 to16
John Stith's district
Joseph Daniel Jr 1-0-1-4
Mary Daniel 1-0-0-1
Hezekiah Daniel 1-0-0-1 [yes it's Daniel]
Mary Daniel decd 1-1-0-1
[neither of these "Mary" is a "Mabry" in the writing, but one probably is Mabry]
James Daniel 1-1-0 [checked off]
Robert Watson's district
Joseph Daniel 1-0-0 [checked off]
1805
names, white tithes - negro tithes - blacks 12 to16
John Stith's district [this list is very alphabetized so no relative locations of names possible]
Joseph Daniel 1-1-0
Hezekiah Daniel 1-0-0
Wm Daniel 1-1-0
Mabry Daniel 1-0-0
James Daniel 1-1-0 [checked off]
Robert Watson's distr - no Daniel
1806
names, white tithes - negro tithes - blacks 12 to16
John Stith's district
Joseph Daniel 1-1-0
Hezekiah Daniel 1-0-0
William Daniel 1-1-0
Martha Daniel 0-0-0
Mabry Daniel 1-0-0
James Daniel 1-1-0
Peter Daniel 1-0-0
1807
names, white tithes - negro tithes - blacks 12 to16
John Stith's district
Joseph Daniel 1-1-0
Hezekiah Davis[but overwritten, it's prob Daniel] 1-0-0
William Daniel 1-2-0
Martha Daniel 0-0-0
Mabry Daniel 1-0-0
Armon Daniel 0-1-0

Peter Daniel 1-0-0

1808 - no taxes collected, general assembly did not pass tax collection legislation for that year.

[Return to Top](#)

Buckingham

Genealogical Records of Buckingham County VA by Edythe Rucker Whitley 1984

p. 5=1764 tax list "A List of All the Tithes, Lands and Wheel-Carriages in Buckingham County for the year Anno Domini 1764 (found in recds of Pr. Edward co)

list is alphabetical: tithes, acres, wheel carriages

Abraham Daniel, Christopher Baltimor (Harry, Ben, Caesar, Mingo, Sarey, Nan, Phillis, and Cate), and James Daniel 11-1120-0

[Abraham Daniel and James Daniel are sons of James Daniel of Albemarle, d. 1761. Abraham stayed in the Cumberland/Buckingham area; James went to [Granville NC](#), then to [Person NC](#), and finally to [Christian/Trigg KY](#).]

[Return to Top](#)

Caroline

Caroline County VA Order Book 1740-1746, Part Two 1742-1744 by John Frederick Dorman 1973

p.24=p.105=8 Jul 1743 Peter Sullenger against John Daniel, Detinue for one Negro man named Jack. Jury [named]...find that the defd don't retain the Negro in the declaration mentioned. John Wiley, foreman.

Caroline Co VA OB 1759-1763, Part 2 1760-1762 by John Frederick Dorman 1983

37=243 ctg 16 Jul 1761. trial of Daniel, a mulatto man slave belonging to John Pickett, [names justices present]. "Daniel, a mulatto slave belonging to John Pickett of this County, being committed [sic] by a mittimus from Wm Parker Gent for feloniously murdered [sic]

Purton, a Negro man slave belonging to Samuel Major, Daniel pleaded not guilty. The evidence of John Beazley, Elizabeth Beazley, Wm Martin, Samuel Bowdry, Hugh Croucher, Eusebius Stone, Edward Goode and Samuel Major, together with the testimony of Sam and Easter, two Negro slaves belonging to John Pickett, Daphney a Negro woman slave belonging to John Beazley, and Ben, a Negro slave belonging to Wm Daniel Senr, together with the confession of the prisoner, and the Court considering the evidence and confession of the prisoner are of the opinion Daniel is guilty of the murder and it's ordered he be hanged 'til he be dead.

Daniel, a mulatto man slave belonging to John Pickett, being found guilty of murder, is adjudged the value of £125 current money which is ordered to be certified to the next Assembly. It appearing to the Court that Isbell, a mulatto wench belonging to John Beazley, and Daphney, belonging to the same, misbehaved on [sic] the course of this trial, it is ordered the Sheriff give them fifteen lashes each."

Caroline Co VA OB 1765-1767, Part 3 1766-1767 by John Frederick Dorman 1991

10=371 ct 14 Aug 1766 Robert Daniel v. Thomas Wortham, debt. Sherif returned upon the attachment that he srvd same on one hatt brush [sic] and two Negroe boys of the defd's est. defdt failed to appear. pltf to recover £8.1.4 1/2, to be discharged by paymt of £4.13.2 farthing [sic] w/legal interest on £4.0.8 fr Mar 1765. Ordered that Sherif make sale of the effects and keep the \$ in his hands til next Court.

Caroline Order Book 1771-1772 by Ruth and Sam Sparacio

p.16 14 Jun 1771 Order William Hoard, Thomas Croutcher and Richard Ship or either two of them assign to the Widow of Thomas Daniel deceased her Dower in lands & slaves whereof the deceased died seized and that they allot to William Reynolds, who intermarried with one of the Children his part of the decedants Estate and report to Court. James Lindsay is assigned Guardian to the infant Children for the purpose of seeing the division made.

Caroline Order Book 1783-1784 by Ruth and Sam Sparacio

p.242 14 Aug 1783 Thomas Daniel v. Robert Stith, exr John Stith. Thomas wins and retains Negroe woman Frank, her two Sons, Reuben and Humphrey together with all her increase since 1770. [also retains the produce or proffits of the plantation and slaves actually received by him...but they each pay their own costs...]

Caroline Order Book 1787(#1) by Ruth and Sam Sparacio

p.470 9 Mar 1787 [William Hord est, in chancery, infants and a married dau] Ordered that James Taylor, Philip Buckner, Thomas Daniel and Thomas Alcock or any 3 ...divide the slaves mentioned and report

Colonial Caroline - A History of Caroline County VA by T.E. Campbell 1954

p.329 [apparently ~1732-174] Caroline freeholders who reg's young slaves with court with Number of reg's: ...William Daniels 3, David Daniels 1, John Daniels 1...[=alph list]

p.332 chief registrants of young imported Negroes ... were tavern-keepers, members of their families and the men who loafed in taverns, such as sailors when ashore, small-time speculators and minor office holders. ...[various tavern names]...Sneed's at Daniels' (White's) Mill...were early centers of slave trade.

p.380 some tithables fr order books: include all Negro slaves over 16, all indent. svts over 18, all free wh males over 18 in residence on the lands of the taxpayer: ... 1774 Jacob Daniels 5... [just a few examples are given]

Caroline County VA Court Records by Kimberly Curtis Campbell

[=WB 1793-1897, Will and Plat Bk 1742-1840, WB19 1814-1818]

WB19 will of Harrison Daniel: nephew Daniel Conduit, nephew James Daniel, niece Betsy Hall, ...to Sucky Sneed wife of Alexander Sneed of KY....to Samuel Sneed who md the dau of my bro James Daniel, ...nephew Nathaniel Conduit,... to John Sneed who md the dau of my bro James Daniel, ...my 2 nephews John and William Daniel of KY [sic on John and William]. Execs friend Daniel Conduit, James

Daniel, George Alsop. wr 16 Feb 1813. wit T. Murray, Samuel T. Murray, Frans. Smith, James Murray. recd 12 Dec 1814.
names the Negroes: James, man Ambrose, Edmund, Patty, Maria, Matilda, Barton, Ursala, Polly, James, Landon, George, Winney,
Lucy, Anthony, Robin, Annake, Bernard, Andrew, Lucy (very old).

[Return to Top](#)

Charles City

CCC VA Recds 1737-1774 w/Several 17th Century Fragments. Benjamin B. Weisiger III 1986 p.469 of WDB 1766-1774 Carter Daniel is last in long sched of slvs in trust deed fr Hon William Byrd of Westover Esq to Peyton Randolph & Benjamin Harrison 9 Dec 1772, recd 1773. trust is to protect dower of his wf Mary. He has land on Roanoak, & Chesterfield Co & Henrico Co at the Falls of James Rv, & houses in & adjacent to Cit of Westminster in Co Msex in Kingdom of GB...

[Return to Top](#)

Charlotte

2024507 VA Charlotte Personal Property Tax 1782-1807, 1809-1849

1782 small groups are alph, wh tithes - slaves - horses - cattle

film frame stamp 0003

Williams Pride Daniel, Jack, Yance, Capet, Delma, Tillis 1-5-6-16

film frame stamp 0009 (left side), book p. 14

slaves of Thomas Bedford Sr [Is he holding Susannah (Daniel) Bedfords? He was her guardian.] = Cuger, great Peter, L. Peter, Frank, Ned, George, Julius, Charles, Dick, Bob, Neptune, Somerset, Lewis, Daniel, Nan, Hanna, Sall, Dinah, Calena, Jeane, Milly, Judy, Sue, Dice, Aggy, David, Jinny, Bilzer, Linder, Sam, Peter, Betty, John, Jimmy, Bob, Milam, Jerry, Sall, Beck, Trak [really not Frank], Winchen, Jacob, Ned, Harry.

film frame stamp 0009, book p. 15

Stephen Bedford, Harry, Luke, Isbell, S/Laken[?], Viney, Sarah, Davis 1-7-6-23

John Daniel, Jack, Jacob, Phil, Sam, Amey, Lyd, Nan, C/P-gy, Lucy, Squire, Harry, Milley, Jamy, Annica, Phillis 1 wh tithe, 15 slaves 5 horses 25 cattle

Twenty One Southern Families: Notes and Genealogies by Elizabeth Pryor Harper

Will Book 1-219, will of Robert Pryor, wr -- Dec 1779, pr 3 Apr 1780

to wf Mildred Pryor...negro Girl Lucy

to son Samuel Pryor [underage]

I also give the remainder of my negroes and their Increase namely, Cesar, Sal, Charlotte and mill to be equally divided between Martha Pryor, Prudent Pryor, Mary Pryor, and Elizabeth Pryor daus of Samuel Pryor decd
remainder of Estate to Hubbard Williams and John Smith

exrs Samuel White and wife Mildred Pryor

wit Saml. White, James Abernathy, John Thomas

Charlotte County, VA Will Book 1 1765-1791, Will Book 2 1791-1805 by Bel Hubbard Wise

v.2

2-222 will John Daniel 15 Jul 1802, pr 6 Sep 1802

wf Elizabeth Daniel slaves Old Amey and her child Gloster, old Judy, Jim, Milley, Jim Scott, Nancy and her 2 children Aggy and Frank, Billey and Anthony.

sons Samuel Daniel and Joseph Morton Daniel.

Daughter Jane Bedford slaves Major, Hannah, Gilbert and Salley,

Daughter Agness Woodson Spencer slaves Matt, Aggy and Nanny.

Son Chesley Daniel slaves Sampson, Joe, Amy and Lydia.

Son John Daniel slaves Phillis, Little Judy, Prisey, Solomon and Phil.

Son James Daniel.

Other children: Elizabeth Daniel, Martha Daniel, James Daniel, Susannah Daniel, Nancy Daniel, Samuel Daniel, Paulina Daniel, Joseph Morton Daniel and Frances Venable Daniel.

Exec sons Chisley Daniel and John Daniel, friends Stephen Bedford and Samuel F. Spencer. Wit L. Joe Morton, James Mathis, Wm. Morton.

[Note: 1 Sep 1828 Joseph M. Daniel granted admr.]

[This is John Daniel, son of James Daniel of Albemarle.]

[Return to Top](#)

Chesterfield

Some Pucketts and Their Kin by Hester E. Garrett

Will Book 1, pt. 1, p. 188, will of Mary Womack, 23 Jul 1750 [don't know if that's writing or probate date]

to son Francis Womack...negro woman Matt...

to son Thomas, to dau Judy, to dau Sarah, to dau Elizabeth Hatch, to dau Mary Man, to dau Martha Roberts, to three sons Abram, Isham, William...

Will Book 2, p.163

will of John Puckett, Dale Parish, 22 Jan 1772 [writing or probate, don't know]

to grandson John Puckett...negro boy Hampton

to grandchildren Sarah and Mary Pucket, to grandson John Reams, to dau Mary Flowers, to dau Francis [sic] Reams, to dau Amey Puckett

Some Pucketts and Their Kin by Hester E. Garrett

Order Book 1=237, Aug 1752, Peter, a negro boy belonging to John Puckett was adjudged to be 2 yr. old.

[Return to Top](#)

Culpeper

30931 Culpeper Mixed Probate Records 1749-1870, Index 1749-1930

A231 Robert Daniel inv taken 13 Aug 1760, recd 21 Aug 1760, Negroes Pomp and Sall, personalty. by James Pendleton, Henry Pendleton, Francis B. Browning

[Return to Top](#)

Cumberland

30737 Cumberland Will books, with inventories and accounts, 1749-1887; general indexes to wills, 1749-1975

1-199 will Thomas Watkins of Cumb, wr 4 Mar 1760 pr 23 Jun 1760.

dau Susana Woodson, dau Mary Woodson of Goochland and her husband Robert Woodson, sons Thomas Watkins, Joel Watkins, Benjamin Watkins. dau Elizabeth Daniel. grandson Stephen Watkins now living in Amelia co bequest but if he dies before he reaches 21 then to his sister Elizabeth Watkins. grandson Thomas Watkins, son of my son Thomas Watkins...

To my daughter Elizabeth Daniel, 1 Negro boy named Sam, during her natural life, and after her death, to her daughter Judith Daniel. dau Jean Watkins, grandson Thomas Watkins son of my aforesaid daughter Jean Watkins [sic]. grandson Joseph Watkins son of my dau Jean Watkins. granddau Hannah Watkins dau of my son Benjamin Watkins. To Ann Dickens [uses this name for her several times] the use and profits of 200a...

Grandson Thomas Watkins of Goochland. I want Thomas Gibson to continue, unmolested, on my plantation in Chesterfield until 1762. Exrs sons Thomas Watkins, Joel Watkins, Benjamin Watkins. desires estate not to be appraised. wit John Watkins Jr. Jordan Anderson, John Watkins.

30738 Cumberland Will Book 2

Wm Daniel (1775-1776)...will rec 24 Apr 1775

2-206, names 18 slaves, personalty. 22 Jan 1776

2024521 VA Cumberland co Personal Property Tax Books 1782-1807, 1809-1844 [they didn't pass legislation in 1808]

1783 alph:

whom chargeable - taxable persons - # covering ?? and p?? of ?? - ordinary lic --wheels - free tithables above 21 - slaves >16 - slaves <16 - hefers except covering herfers? cattle - amount due

Abraham Daniel - himselfe, Gener?, Rob, Widow, Jude, Nan, Sall, Lucy 7, Frank, ?Ann, ?Oabray, Del---, Phill, Harry, Ben, Charles, Peter, Fanny, Sampson, Milley, Annica, Aggay 14 - first column has "1 at 2 of" written in, -0-0-1-7-14-6-25-12.18.3 [=1 free tithable, 7 slaves >16, 14 slaves <16]

1784

Abraham Daniel

2 free tithes >21, 7 negroes tithes-14 negroes not tithes, 7 horses 22 cattle....

1785

Abraham 1 free, 9 negro tithes, 14 young negroes....

1786

Abraham Daniel ...2 free tithes, 9 negro tithes, 15 negroes not tithes...

[Return to Top](#)

Elizabeth City

Elizabeth City Co VA (Now the City of Hampton), Deeds, Wills, Court Orders, Etc. 1634, 1659, 1688-1702. Rosemary Corley Neal

C.G. 1986 Deeds, Wills, Miscellaneous: 1688-1702

238=133 ct 18 Jul 1698 It is the judgment of this Court that Dido, negro girl belonging to Wm Smelt, is ten years old & she to be accounted tithable according to Act.

[Return to Top](#)

Essex

Essex Co VA Order Book Abstr 1716-1723 (2). Ruth and Sam Sparacio [=17 Sep 1718-17 May 1720]

126=419 17 May 1720 Wm Daniels' Negro boy Dick is adjudged to be ten years of age. [next] James Lyndsey's Negro girl Judy is

adjudged to be ten years of age.

Essex Co VA Wills, Bonds, Invs, Etc. 1722-1730. John Frederick Dorman

26=108 will Robert Paine of St Anns Par Essex wr 29 Dec 1724, pr 21 Sep 1725.

wf Moneca Paine, Neagore boy Samboe, furniture.

son Lawson [land].

dau Eliz. Paine all the rest and residue of my land and plantations.

exrx wf Moneca and exr Capt Thomas Wearing.

wit Danl Gaines, William Doyle, James Shippey. pr by Capt Thomas Waring exr and by James Shippey

92=370 will Nathaniel Conduit of Essex wr 3 Oct 1729 pr 21 Jul 1730.

dau Mary on Negro boy Harry.

all rest of my personall est to Susanna my beloved wf.

Sole exrx my wf. Nathaniel (x) Conduit.

wit John (x) Hampton, Thomas (x) Dorss, Jams. (x) Conduit. pr by exrx and by John Harrison, Thomas Dorse and James Conduit. bond of Susannah Conduit as exrx. £500. 21 Jan 1730, sec John (x) Conduit, John (x) Harrison. wit Mark Weekes. ackn 21 Jul 1730.

93=390 inv Nathaniel Conduit. est not valued; includes 5 Negroes. sig by Susa. (x) Conduit. ret 15 Sep 1730.

Essex Co VA Will Abstr 1735-1743. Ruth and Sam Sparacio [=WB6 20 Jan 1735-17 May 1743]

27=79 will Susanah Conduit wr 10 Feb 1736/7 pr 21 Jun 1737.

son Nathanaell Conduit 3 negroes Lucy, Judey, Sawny.

dau Mary Conduit 1 young negro boy Toby.

lend to son John Conduit my negro man Crofford during my sd Sons natural life, only I reserve this present years Service of ye sd negro to my Son Nathanaell Conduit & my will and meaning is that after my son John's deceas the negro man shall return to my other fore mentioned children.

bequests of stock and furniture to same chn.

exr Nathanael Conduit. wit Samuel Bizwell, Wm Harrison, Elias (x) Harrison. presented by Nathaniel Conduit, pr by Samuel Bizwell.

52=145 appr est Thomas Daniels, val £35.18.10. (some items being) a negro man named Sam, [furniture, clothes, stock, household].

ordered 15 Aug 1738, appr dated 18 Sep 1738, recd 19 Sep 1738. Ralph (x_ Rowzee admr. appr Robt French, John Andrews, John Atkinson.

Essex Co VA Deed Abstr 1749-1751. Ruth and Sam Sparacio [=DB24, p334-447 and DB25, p1-274]

12=24-357 bond Robert Parker of Essex to Sarah Noell wid and exrx of Bernard Noell 16 Sep 1749. Robert Parker hath some time past made a Will in writing and given a Mulato Boy slave called and known by the name of Ben to one Natha Conduit's Children, and on further consideration has destroyed the said Will and has sold the said Mulato Boy and one Negro wench called Jenny to the above said Sarah Noell her heirs in consideration of 100a of land which said land was left by Barnard Noell deced, for to buy a slave or slaves for the support of the deced's family. Now if the above bound Robert Parker shall at all times warrant the said slaves and their increase to the said Sarah Noell her heirs &c. from the claim or demant of the above said Conduit's Children, or any other person claiming under him or them, then the above obligation to be void otherwise to stand and remain in full force & virtue. wit Thomas Ayres, John Melear. 19 Sep 1749 pr by both wit, recd.

Essex Co VA Land Recds 1761-1772. Mary Marshall Brewer 2006

62=DB29-346 Bond 1 Sep 1764 John Daniel & James Daniel of Caroline Co, Priscilla Daniel, Harrison Daniel, Nathaniel Conduitt & Ann Daniel of Essex Co [that] the afsd John Daniel, James Daniel, Priscillia Daniel, Harison Daniel for himself & for Mary Daniel an infant, Nathaniel Conduitt for himself & for Thomas Farmer & Ann Daniel [will] keep to the division & settlement of James Rennolds, David Dishman & Edward Vauter [of] the estate of James Daniel decd equally amongst the afsd parties after their mother's part is assigned her out of the same & she the sd Priscilla Daniel doth hereby oblige herself to take no more than the two old Negroes George & Phillis for her part of the slaves, also to let the afsd John Daniel have the first choice of the ballance of the slaves after the two afsd are assigned to his mother & that the sd settlers (either two of them) do give up their schedule of such division.... wit James Rennolds, David Dishman, Edward Vauter, James Conduitt. pr 17 Dec 1764 by wit James Rennolds.

62/63=DB29-347 [next entry] The subscribers being named elected & chosen by Priscillia Daniel, John Daniel, James Daniel, Harrison Daniel for himself & for Mary Daniel an infant, Nathaniel Conduitt for himself & for Thomas Farmer an infant & Ann Daniel to divide equally the estate of James Daniel decd according to bonds [abstractor adds "[see above]"]...we allot:

to Mrs. Priscillia Daniel the two old Negroes George & Phillis which she has already taken as her choise during her natural life [then to heirs of James Daniel decd]

to John Daniel two Negroes named Hannah & Esther & their increase...

to James Daniel one Negro named Will...

to Harrison Daniel one Negro named Sam...

to Nathaniel Conduitt one Negro named Davy as also Bob whom he have purch...

to Ann Daniel have one Negro named Bett and her increase...

to Harrison Daniel for an [sic] on the acct of Mary Daniel an infant for whom he is guardian one Negro named George...

to Nathaniel Conduit for an [sic] on the behalf of Thomas Farmer an infant one Negro named Ben...

sig 16 Nov 1764 by James Rennolds, David Dishman, Edward Vawter. presented to court 17 Dec 1764 and recd.

[Return to Top](#)

Goochland

31655 VA Goochland Deeds and Wills: Deed books (with wills, inventories, etc.), 1728-1901; general indexes to deeds, wills, etc., 1728-

1969

p. 422 will of Joh Eavans [=John Evans] of Saint James Northam parish & Goochland County, wr 5 May 1752 pr 19 Nov 1754

to my only son Josep [sic several times]...

to my eldest dau Elesabeth Daniel...

to my dau Cathrina a Negro Girl named Beck. ..

to my dau Mary a Negro mand named Will...

to my dau Martha a Negro Girl named Lucy...

exrs George Thompson and Samuel Weaver. wit Elizabeth Farrar, William Thompson, Mary (x) Womack).

wr 5 May 1752 pr 19 Nov 1754 by Farrar and Womack. [the 1752 is written out and is clearly two, but/and it's slightly understandable how someone might call it 1755, but not if they looked at the fifty! and if they checked the probate date.]

p. 346 is deed John Evans to son Joseph 267a...with one Negro wench named Lucy. wit Nath Lacy, Elkanah Lacy, Mary (x) Givin. wr 26 Nov 1753, recd 19 Mar 1754.

[Joseph Evans md. Susannah Lacy, their chn b. 1744-1762 in Douglass register, but there's a Joseph next to John in some early tithe lists, so this could be a grandson?]

31653 Goochland Will Books 1-3,

3-359 Will of Charles Christian of Goochland, wr 18 Sep 1783, pr 16 Feb 1784

Son William Christian...sons Walter Christian & George Christian...son Walter Christain 250 a. in Amherst Co. and negro man Will...

son George Christian...negro women Suck and her increase from this time forwards, negro girll Hannah...

daughter Mourning Christian...negro women Fanny, negro boy Ben, negro girl Judith...

Judith Woodson Danniell...

remainder of estate after just debts be paid to Charles Christian, John Christian, Elijah Christian, Elizabeth Humbin, Mary Grish, Judith Lacy & Morning Christian to be equally divided among them...

Turner Christian, Walter Christian and George Christian executors.

Wits: William Turner, Josiah Leak, Lucy Leak.

31655 Goochland Deed books [with wills, inventories, etc.], v. 6-8 1749-1765

will of Walter Leak, wr 31 Oct 1757, pr 16 May 1758

to son Josiah...[and he] to pay to Samuel Leak

to sons John and William, to sons Mask and Elisha

to daus Mary Christian, Christine Johnston, Judith Leake

to dau Elizabeth Coleman...my Negro Girl Agge

to wf [all else including Negros]

Goochland Co, VA Wills and Deeds 1728-1736 by Benjamin B. Weisiger, III

[wills and deeds are all in the deed bks at these times]

Bk1=1728-1734

66=111 Will of Daniel Hix wr 26 Nov 1734, rec 15 Jul 1735

All moveable es to wf Joan for widowhood and 2 negroes

To eldest dau Lucy Hix, a negro man

To youngest dau Windfred Hix, negro man

To well-beloved cousin Archer Hix, my set of troopers arms To eldest dau Lucy

To dau Winefred

Exec wf Joan, but if she dies when daus underage, then Capt. James Holman to be exec.

wit J. Williams, Henry Holman, Wilmington (x) Harris, sig Daniel Hix

Goochland Co, VA Wills and Deeds 1736-1742 by Benjamin B. Weisiger, III =Bk3

49=345 Will of Henry Holman of G=, wr 10 Apr 1739, rec 19 Aug 1740

To wf Mourning...1 negro Lucy, and her increase, if any to my son Nathaniel at 21, between him and wife my child goes with. [sic in this abstr, prob child my wife goes with]

If chn die w/o heirs, then property to my cousin James Holman, son of my bro James Holman.

execs my wf and mo bro James

wit James Barrett, John Williams, Rebeckah (x) Hix. sig Henry Holman

LDS film #31657 Goochland DBs 12-14 (with wills and inventories)

12-147 12-147 [doc] will Obadiah Daniel wr 17 Jul 1777 pr 15 Jun 1778.

to wf Sarah during life [land] and the choice of 4 negroes.

to my four sons Mosley, John, Ezekiel, Ichabud [sic] [lands] and 8 negroes.

to my dau Mary Lovell one negro man Harry. I also lend her one negroe girl names Jany and at dau Mary Lovell decease I give sd Jany and her increase to my 4 sons.

exrs two sons John Daniel and Ichabod Daniel. wit Robt Lewis, H. ?S. H-all/H pace.

12-203 [doc] appr Obadiah Daniel ret 16 Nov 1778 by John ?--kins? [not Watkins]

Negroes:

Silas £100

James 200

Marey 100

Rachel & Childe Jude 200

George 80

Cate 150
Lucey 125
Isabell 150
Suck 100
Robin 75
Bristo 25

[Return to Top](#)

Halifax

Halifax Co VA Deed Books 2, 3, 4, 5, & 6 1759-1767 by Marian Dodson Chiarito

5-405 3 Dec 1764 Saml. Jones of Hal to Joseph Pulliam of same, £532.10, (for sd Jones by sd Pulliam engaged to pay to several persons hereafternamed) the following slaves &c; Dick, Gambo, Cesar, Cupit, Bridget, Mical, Sal, Nel and Eady & their increase, also 4 hd cattle...& all other estate, ...the condition of sd deed, sd Joseph Pulliam stands bound as Security for sd Jones to Chesley Daniel for £350, to be pd by 5 Dec 1767, to Thomas Robinson for £182.10, to be pd by 25 Dec 1764...if sd Jones discharge sd several sums & keep sd Pulliam harmless, above deed to be void...otherwise to stand in full force...Signed Saml. Jones. Wit Garland Terry, John Pulliam, William Wier. Rec 20 Jun 1765

Halifax VA Will Book O 1752-1773. Marian Dodson Chiarito

57=O-342 James Hill, accts current. The orphans of James Hill with Robert Wooding, gdn. Names mentioned: Agness Daniel for coming to negro Lucy, Sarah Weir for delivering her of Charles, 15 negroes (not named), Reuben Ragland for schooling two chn, boarding three chn, Simon Holt for smiths work, John Byrn for building the sd cornhouse, 4 gallons of rum for the reeping.

Halifax VA Will Book 1 1773-1783. Marian Dodson Chiarito

p.8 James Hill gdn acct Jan 1771, \$ to Sarah Weir and Mrs. Daniel for delivering negro wench Lucy (still born).

31862 VA Halifax Will Books 0-2 Wills, Inventories and Accounts, Etc

1-379 will of James Daniel

wr 22 May 1781, pr 15 Nov 1781

to my beloved wife Anne...a Negro wench named Moll, also a Negro Girl named Hannah with their Increase also a Negro Boy Named Oliver...after her Deceas [sic] the Negroes and their Increase to be Equally Dived [sic] amongst [sic] my Children hereafter named Viz Moses, Jeremiah, Hopkins, Echols, Catharine but if they Cannot agree in the division of the Negroes they shall be sold and the Money Equally Divided Amongue the above named Children

Wife Anna as also Terry Daniel and William Daniel my Brothers Executors

witnesses: Richard Daniel, Terry Daniel, Agness Daniel, Adam Winders

bondsmen for Anna as exrx: Moses Echols and Obadiah Echols

1-428 will of Richard Daniel, wr 13 Apr 1782, pr 20 Feb 1783

beloved wife Agness...as also all my Slaves and all the remainder of my whole Estate during her natural life

to my Son Terry

to my beloved wife Agness a Negro wench named Jenny to her and her Heirs forever

to my son Terry a Negro Boy named Rypaun[?, abstr says Rybourn]

to my son William a Negro Girl named Sarah with her Increase

to my son Richard a Negro fellow named Cato as also a Negro Woman named Serger with her increase

to my son David a negro wench nam'd Hannah as also a negro Boy named Jesse with the increase of the said wench Except a reserve I make of the next living Child that she brings for my Son Royall, to him and his Heirs forever

to my son Royal a Negro Wench nam'd Suckey as also the next live Child that Negro Hannah brings which is mentioned as also made a reserve of in the above bequest

to my Daughter Christiana a negro wench named Nancy as also her child named Anna to her and her Heirs forever

to my Son Thomas Terry...a Negro Girl named Phillis with her increase to him and his heirs forever.

Item Its my will and desire that a negro Girl be rais'd and purchased out of the remainder of my Estate the time of Purchase at my wifes discretion, the Negro Girl to be sound and health [sic] and not younger than fourteen years of Age and the said Negro with her increase its my will that James Daniel and Richard Daniel and his wife Drusilla which is my Daughter do Enjoy and possess the aforesaid Negro with her increase during their and each of their natural lives and at their Deceases I give and bequeath the same negro Girl with her increase to be Equally Devided amongst the said Drusilla's Children to them and their Heirs forever.

appoint...my beloved wife Agness and my Son Terry also my son William Executors

witnesses: Thos. Day, Mary her X mark Day, Luke Powell, Adam Winders

2-75 will of Richard Daniel wr 9 Apr 1784 pr 19 Aug 1784. [this is son of above Richard Daniel]

to mother Agness Daniel to have a negro fellow Cato and a woman Singer (?) during her life then to be equally divided amongst my bros and sisters...that is to say Terry, William, David, Drusilla, Royall, Thomas Terry, and Christianna....

exrs bros Terry and Royall Daniel. wit Thos Day, John Parker, Adam Winders. sec Thomas Day & Royall Daniel

[Return to Top](#)

Henrico

Patent Book 8 p.172, 20 Oct 1691

patent to Mr. John Wosham, Mr. Edward Straton, Mr. Abraham Womack...tract in Henrico, parish of Verina, on north side of Swift Creeke, beginning at mouth of Cold Water Run...for importation of 18 persons: 5 negroes by Cert. granted Mr. Rich Kennon for seventy negroes by Henrico Court 1 Apr 1690, Richard Lewis, Judith Lewis, Sarah Somerseals, Clemons Proveer, John Stewart, Wm. Miggettoe, James Ruttlidge, John Bull, Eliza, Pain, Dick, Tom, Nan, Peter, negroes.

[Return to Top](#)

Henry

film #2024587 Henry VA Personal Prop Taxes

1783 alph, takers indicated at left, so helps group across names

list taken by Lyon - John Daniel Senr & Negro Sam, 2 tithes, 1 wh tithe >21, 1 slv over 16, 2 horse, 6 cattle, 1.5.6

list taken by Lyon - Edward Tatum, with Jesse Tatum, Rafe and Cuse (slaves)

Henry Co VA Will Abstracts v.1&2 1777-1820. Lela C. Adams

14=I93/94 Inv and appr est John Blagg 24 Aug 1781, retd 26 Nov 1784 by Richard Tankersley, John Tarrent, Richard Daniel [N.B. OB has this as Reubin Daniel in appt of appraisers]. Incl 13 negros: Abram, Jack, Jacob, Jesse, Nann, Esther, Sally, Sophia, Prue, Frank, Jua [sic], Patrick and Obediah, furniture, family bible, 3 vols Stanhopes Works upon the Gospel, prayer book, black walnut desk, stock, plantation tools. No T. [total]

[Return to Top](#)

Isle of Wight

IOW Co VA Deeds 1750-1782. William Lindsay Hopkins 1995 64=DB10-271 William Ponsonby to Sophia Lewis spinster 31 Oct 1749(?), 3 Negro slaves named Phillis and her ch Sabena and Negro man called Taffy. wit Thomas Ussell (x), John Daniel (x), William Ponsonby Jr, Charles Chapman.

[Return to Top](#)

Lancaster

Order Book Abstracts of Lancaster County VA by Ruth & Sam Sparacio

v.1 covers 4 Feb 1656-12 Mar 1661 from OB 1656-1666

101=p.173 12 Mar 1661/62 Certificate accordinge to Acte is granted unto Lt. Coll. Robt: Smyth for the transportacon of Wm: Daniell, Thomas Dawkins, Roger Shawcocke, Richd. Bostocke, Tho: Searelisby, Abra: Lawes, Jo: Kirke, Willm: Skelton, John Godfry, John Glasson, Tho: Wyneate, Geo: Davyes, Peter Bennett, Will: Hill, Will: Lary, Fran: Streete, Robt: Lee, Jo: Brownin, Hen: Ball, Tho: Rapier, Tho: Wrots, Rich: Thompsin, Robt. Whithorns, Math: Stevenson & Phill: James. Tho: Browne, Will: Morrell, Wm: Chapman, Mno Breathing, Sara Chip, Mary Turner, Ann Linsky, Eliz: Clarke, Joan Morgan, Eliz: Pellington, Herman Gillett & 8 Negroes.

v.3 1666-1669

40=p.60 11 Mar 1667-68 Certificate accordinge to Acte of Assembly is granted unto Dan: Harrison for ye transportacon of ye p:sons hereafter menconed into this Countrey, vizt., Norah Mckgoll, Katheryn Daniell, Anne Chamlyn, Joane Palmer, Will: Pearle, Thomas Harwood, one Negroe woeman & John Peters.

Deed and Will Abstracts of Lancaster Co, VA 1661-1702 by Ruth and Sam Sparacio 1991

v.2 = OB 1656-1666 pp175-388

p.285-286 John Curtys to Tho: Bowler Mercht, all right and title of Six English Servts & six Negro women: Willm Hoy, Hugh Williams, Tho: Price, Tho Peirce, Jo: Watson & Tho: Reynolds, Diana, Jone, Franke, Jane, Anne, Maria. 7 May 1664, wit Tho Harwarr, John Sergeant. recog 14 Sep 1664

850107 #2 VA Lancaster Colonial Abstracts, v.1 1656-1666 [DAR]

[the film goes on to v. 2]

Lancaster County Orders 1656/7-1666

#3 p.172, 12 Mar 1661/2 court, Cert. to Lt. Coll. Robt. Smyth for the trans. of Wm. Daniell, Thomas Dawkins, Roger Shawcocke, Richd. Bostorke, Tho. Scarilisby, Abra: Lauds, Jo: Kirke, William Skelton, John Godfrey, John Blaston, Tho. Myniah, Geo. Danyers, Peter Bennett, Will: hill [sic], Will. Lacy, ffran: Streete, Robt. Lee, Jo: Brouwne [sic], hen. [sic] Ball, Tho. Rapier, Tho: Wren, Rich: Thompson, Robt. Whitehaven, Math: Stevenson, Peter James, Tho: Browne, Will: Morrell, Wm. Chapman, Geo. Breathing, Sarah Chip, Mary Turner, Ann Linby, Eliz. Clarke, Joan Morgan, Eliz. Pellington, Girman Gillett & Negroes.

#3A p.30 Court 8 May 1677, Cert. to Robt. Price for the trans. of Daniell Banbury, Charles Towers hurst [sic], James Stout & one negro.

Deeds 1666-1680 [but two years omitted]

#4 p. 31 Court 10 May 1665

Shipped by Jo: Barwicke in ship Charles of Southton, riding at anchor in Charl---? Bay, bound for Va., signed James Knowles of Barbadoes, 1 Oct 1661. Isaac hill [sic] Att. of Capt. Jo: Barwicke ack. bill of Lading of Negroes & goods of 7 May 1665, Wit. Cuth. Potter & Jo: Smyth; rec'd 15 May 1665 full satisfaction of Robt. Price for goods above specified, Wit. same, Recog. 20 Jan 1667

p.70-95 = Orders 1666-1680

72 = #3A p.30 Court 8 May 1677, Cert. to Robt. Price for the trans. of Daniell Banbury, Charles Towers hurst [sic], James Stout & one negro.

[Return to Top](#)

Lunenburg

VA Lunenburg Deeds 1746-1900 [various films]

6-56 Richard Coleman of Cumberland Parish, Lunenburg to William Gordon of same of the 2nd part, and Martha Coleman, Martha Vicars, Lucy and Jean Coleman of same for the 3rd part. natural love and affection. slaves, household, stock. intended for the use of Martha Coleman, Martha Vicars, Lucy and Jean Coleman, provided always that William Gordon may sell any part of the Negroes, household furniture, and stock in order to pay the debts of the said Richard Coleman. wit David Garland, Geo Walton, Chisley Daniel. recd 6 May 1760

11-274 John Jenings of Lunenburg to Rev'd James Craig of Lunenburg and Cumberland Parish 27 Jun 1768, £55, have sold Craig one Negro Girl named Nan. wit Chesley Daniel, George Tarry, Robert Moore. recd 18 Jun 1769

20-222 Horatio Winn & trustee Stephen Smith to James Mcfarland [sic] all of Lun, deed of trust sec by Winn's negro man boy Harry & 120a where Winn lives, bgt [?] of Frances Pettipool exrx of Wm Pettipool decd, Lun Co, Couches Crk. wit Thomas L. Lochhead, George (x) Daniel, Allen Hurt. recd 10 Jul 1806

Lunenburg Co VA Order Books [series of pamphlets], Bks 2-8, 1748-1762 by June Banks Evans

5-112 Sep Ct 1758 On his motion, Leonard Daniel & Bob, Dover added to tithables list

next: On his motion, Chisly Daniel & Jas Goodall, Gloster, Newman added to tithables list

Early Wills 1746-175 Lunenburg Co VA by Katherine B. Elliott

also in Lunenburg co VA Wills 1746-1825. Landon C. Bell 1972

WB1-336 [I'm including because I imagine the slaves are named in the original: James Cocke wr 1 Feb 1761, recd 1 Dec 1761; to bro William Cocke. to friend Thomas Anderson 15 acres; mentions mother but not by name; sister Susannah Coleman - negro; sister Anne Cocke - negro; sister Mary Anderson - negro; sister Martha Cocke - negro; to brother William Cocke remainder of my estate.... exr brother William Cocke and friend Edmund Taylor, wit Richard Hall, Thos Bracey, John Lynch,.

Lunenburg Deed Bks by June Banks Evans

4-337 26 Apr 1756 Robert Wooding of Antrim Par in Halifax co owes money to John Hood, merchant, in Pr Geo co. Wooding mtgs [lots of real prop, negroes, livestock], ...wit John Camp, William (x) Coventon. rec 4 Nov 1756

Lunenburg Co VA Deed Books 1-16 (1746-1795), An Every-Name Index by T.L.C. Genealogy 1992

10-230 10 Oct 1765. I Jeremiah Hatcher of Lunen, £140, sell to Edward Goode of Meck co, 4 Negroes: Hanner, Tab, Jude, & Delce. recd 10 Oct 1765

10-231 10 Oct 1765. I Jeremiah Hatcher of Lunen, £50, sell to Edward Goode of Meck co, 2 Negro Wenches, Luce and Sue. wit Antho Street. recd 10 Oct 1765.

Lunenburg Co VA Court Orders 1752-1762: An Every-Name Index to Order Books 2 1/2A, 2 1/2B 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, & 8 by T.L.C. Genealogy 1995

[I'm using 2.5 for the 2 1/2 books] 2.5A p.581 Apr 1753 On motion Wm white, following hands assist: Christopher Hudson & his 2 Negro's, John Humphris, James Tucker, Wm Bevil, Adam Winders & his Negro, James Bilbo, John Carrel, Wm Jones & his 2 Negro's, Jos Ragsdales negro, Warner Tucker, Jos Greer & his Prentice, Edwd Goode & his Negro, Jos Gill & his, Robt Hatcher

Lunenburg Co Road Orders 1746-1764 by Nathaniel Mason Paulett & Tyler Jefferson Boyd., no date

p. 61=3 Apr 1753, p. 581. On the motion of William White, It is Ordered that the following hands, to wit, Christopher Hudson & his two Negro's, John Humphris, James Tucker, William Bevil, Adam Winders & his Negro, James Bilbo, John Carrel, William Jones & his two Negro's, Joseph Ragsdales Negro, Warner Tucker, Joseph Greer & his Prentice, Edward Goode & his Negro, Joseph Gill & his, & Robert Hatcher, do assist the said White in Clearing & keeping in Repair the Road whereof the said White is Surveyor.

Sunlight on the Southside by Landon C. Bell

The 1772 list of Thomas Winn shows Robert Coleman and a note at the bottom of list saying "The slaves of Richd. Coleman were named Joshua, Betty, Chloe."

[Return to Top](#)

Mecklenburg

Mecklenburg Co, VA Deeds v.1-4. TLC

60=6-293 I Ludwell Evans of Meck for divers good causes and £1000, to Edward Finch, 2 Negroes named Rachel, about 13 years old, Harry, 13 years old. Also [stock, equip, furniture, kitchenware, tack]. 28 Jul 1783. wit Henry Carleton, John Finch, Martin Daniel. recd 11 Aug 1783.

[Following are from original Mecklenburg VA Deed Bks from LDS films [email me for exact #s as needed]

Meck DB 6-472 [not in main index, in book index, see land deed below] manumission.

"To all whom it may concern Know that by an act of Generall assembly of Virginia pass [sic] in May 1782 intituled an act to authorize the manumission of slaves those persons who are disposed to emancipate there [sic] slaves are empowered so to do under restriction and when as almighty has so disposed Human even that I Samuel Holmes of Mclenburg [sic, c is superscript] County in ye state of Virginia have now in my possession and hitherto have detained as a slave Daniel supposed to be about the age of twenty five and being conscience of the injustice and criminality of such detention do hereby emancipate and set free the said Daniel declareing him intirely

and fully discharged without any interruption from me or mine and he be hereafter intituled to all the previliges intered by ye said act to slaves thus liberated to all intent and purposes and feeling myself deeply interested in the future behaviour and prosperity may God of his infinite goodness and mercy so dispose his heart as to enable him to pass thro this troublesome world with tranquility and so in ye fear of God that he may have eternal life in the --world in testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand an affixed my seal the 9th day of May 1785. Saml Holmes. recd 9 May 1785.

10-413 Thomas G. Taylor to (Free Negro) Daniel recd 8 Dec 1800= [see manumission above 6-472] Thomas G. Taylor to Holmese's Free Daniel, 26 Nov 1800, £25, 60a lying the north west of Amas Zode [sic very clear, but is it for Road?] bd Randolph line, "the above said Road", by James Watson on north, by land formerly known by the name of Randolph on the west, by Thomas G. Taylor on the South. wit Samuel Holmes, James Taylor Jr, Isaac Holmes.

Meck DB 13-81 bill of sale Walter Daniel to Thomas S. Allen both Meck 9 Sep 1806, £37, one Mullattoe Boy Slave named John, alias John Clayton. wit Francis Jones, Richard Brown, [proved by both wits], recd 8 Sep 1806

[The following James Daniel is the son of Chesley Daniel and Judith Christian of [Tranquility Plantation](#) in Granville NC. Chesley had died in 1814. James lived in Mecklenburg but had dealings in Granville throughout his life; he d. by 1841. His estate is covered later in this section.] Meck DB 15-244 certificate for importation of slaves, James Daniel recd 21 Feb 1814

[Where there are ditto marks or "do" I am repeating those words in brackets, except that all have ditto marks for "years old" so I put ditto marks here.]

A list of Negroes removed by James Daniel from Granville County North Carolina into Mecklenburg Virginia:

Males

Dick 33 years old low, stout made and very black
Ned about 25 " tall spare [made and very black]
Ned 23 " middle stature spare [very black]
Mark 20 " middling tall stout and not very black
Newman 18 " middle stature stout very [black]
Charles 18 " large as Common to his age not very black
Edmund 17 " [large as Common to his age] little yellowish
Tom 16 " [large as Common to his age] little yellowish
Jordan 16 " [[large as Common to his age] very black
George 16 " [large as Common to his age] little yellowish
Theodore 14 [large as Common to his age] little yellowish
Frank 13 " [large as Common to his age] Yellow
Jim 10 " [large as Common to his age] Yellow
Henry 4 " [large as Common to his age] black
Granderson 2 " [large as Common to his age] not very black

Females

June 37 years old above common height Yellowish complexion
Jinney about 34 " Common size not very black
Fanny 26 " [Common size] very black
June 25 " [Common size] very black
Eliza 21 " under [Common size] not very black
Mina 16 " Common size not very black
Frankey 15 " very low stout and very black
Narcissa 14 " [very] large to her age a little yellowish
Lucy 13 " Common size very black
Nelly 12 " Common size not very black
Agness 11 " larger than common not very black
Sarah 12 " smaller than common to her age not very black
Salley 10 " large as common to her age very black
Amey 8 " [large as common to her age] not very black
Phebe about 8 " [large as common to her age] not very black
Sylvia 6 " [large as common to her age] yellowish complexion
Eliza 4 " large as common to her age] very black
Susanna 2 " [large as common to her age] yellow
15 males and 18 Females - 33 in all

Mecklenburg County iss. [sic?]

This 21st February 1814 James Daniel made oath before me justice of the peace for the said County the above list containg [sic] the truth to the best of his belief and that the said slaves were not brought into this State for the purpose of sale, or with intent to evade the law for preventing the further importation of slaves Given under my hand the day and year above written. R. H. Walker

At a Court held for Mecklenburg County the 21st day of February 1814

This Certificate was presented unto Court by James Daniel and on his motion It is Ordered that the same be recorded. Teste William Baskerville Cl. Cur.

Meck DB 17-685 1819 January 14 A list of Stark Daniels Negroes brought into this State to give act of as the law decrees is as follows:

Woman Jane
do Winn
Boy Sterling
do Granderson
do Tom

do Doctor
Girl Beckey
do Salley
do Age
Boy Moses
do Rafe
do Bevely

Mecklenburg County towit [it's really not Court]

This day came Stark Daniel before me a Justice of the peace for the said County and made Oath that he did bring the above named Negroes into this Commonwealth but not for any Intention of trading or Speculating on them for his own use and further said that he had Received the said negroes and did not bring them here to avade [sic] the laws of this Commonwealth concerning the importation of Slaves or to intrude on the same Given under my hand the day and date above written. Charles Hamblin JP

At a Court held for Mecklenburg County the 15th day of March 1819 -

The within List and Certificate was exhibited into [not really unto] Court by Stark Daniel, on whose motion they are ordered to be recorded. Teste [blank]

Meck DB 21-212 John Tillotson of Meck to Henry M. Daniel 12 Jan 1825, sd John Tillotson is indebted to Thomas Brown surviving partner of George and Thomas Brown for \$107.53 by note 12 Jan 1825 [same day], for further sum of \$1, one Negro boy Edward about 8 years of age. Tillotson to pay by 25 Dec next. wit S. V. P Pool, J. T? Keen?, John Cuthrath Jr. pr by Stephen P Pool, John T? Keen?, John Cuthrath Jr. recd 17 Jan 1825.

Meck DB 23-169 William J. B. Bedford of Meck of the first to James Daniel same of the second and Stephen Bedford of Charlotte VA and Beverly Daniel of city of Raleigh NC of the third 7 Apr 1828, [there is a huge description of the debts and dates] now witnesseth that sd William J. Bedford [omitted B.] desirous of securing sd Bedford and Daniel on acct of above named debts and for \$1, William J. B. Bedford sells which sd William J. B. Bedford purch of John L. Field and Richard H. Walker lying on the Roanoke river in Meck [-for bds refer to deeds], the Field tract 500a, the Walker tract 600a, and the following negroes: ?Boney? [not Henry but close, or a bad Toney], anacha [sic, I think it may be trying for the sound of "Anneky"], Doctor, Weston, Anna, Dolly, Davey and the following hirelings to wit Frank, Edmund, Evans, Bob, John, Barbour, Phoeby, Agness, Lewis, Ben, Jasper, to the 1 Jan 1829, [stock, tools, crops, his Stallion called Hanoculoth?, his library, furniture, guns, household and kitchen, and also 3/4 sections of military land lying in the state of Mississippi [description], 7 shares of Roanoke stock and all the bonds and debts due him together with his property not particularly named to the sd James Daniel. if William J. B. Bedford pays debts this to be void, if not Stephen Bedford or Beverly Daniel to sell. sigs William J. B. Bedford, Jas Daniel. wit Robert Hughes, Baxter Smith, Alex P/Beeler Sen. recd 18 Apr 18128.

Meck DB23-247 Stark Daniel to James Daniel all Meck 28 May 1828, Stark Daniel indebted to Thomas Brown surviving partner of George & Thomas Brown by note 23 Apr last \$1119.40 w/interest, and Stark Daniel indebted to Henry M. Daniel & Co by note 21 Dec 1827 \$271.37 w/interest, desirous of securing, for \$1 to James Daniel, negro slaves Sterling a man about 20 years of age, Harmon a man about 32 years of age, Jane a woman about 40 years old, Judy a woman about 17 years old and her two children one of them about 3 years old and the other about two months old, Winny a woman about 25 years old and her child about 8 months old, Lizzy a girl about 10 years old and Sally a girl about 13 years old with their future increase, also 235a on waters of Arons in Co of Meck VA which I bought of Lewis Griffin, Robert Griffin and Milly Griffin. Stark to pay by 1 Aug next. wit Jno J. Daniel. recd 21 Jul 1828.

Meck DB23-476 Sterling Fowler to James Daniel both Meck 4 Dec 1828, Fowler indebted to Thomas Brown \$165.73 by note [today's date], for \$1, sells to James Daniel one negro girl named Sucky about 12 years old with her future increase, [stock with increase, furniture, household and kitchen]. Fowler to pay by 1 Jan next. wit Henry M. Daniel, Jno J. Daniel. recd 18 May 1829.

Mecklenburg Co VA Tax Lists of 1782 and 1784 by Simmons Historical Publications 1987
these are darkened photostats of orig, not the same as film 1511949

["Prince" on the lists of my Edward Goode (there's also another Edward Goode line here) was born about 1765 according to the 1850 census, or about 1753 according to the 1860 census where he's listed as 106 years old! He was passed to Edward's son, John Goode. John went for a short while to North Carolina and South Carolina. In the 1790 Rutherford census John is shown with 5 slaves. In the 1800 SC Greenville census John Goode is shown with 9 slaves. Then he went on to Trigg County. There he freed Prince and his wife Alse in 1822. Prince stayed in Trigg, married a second time and had family there, and died sometime after 1860. There is more info on Prince and his family in the [Kentucky section](#) of these records.]

1782 [lists ~alph]

name, and names of any subsequent males over 21 who were free, names of all slaves, wh males >21-number slaves-cattle-horses/mules/colts-wheels for carriages-ordinary licenses-billiard tables-amount of taxes £.s.p

list of Samuel Dedman:

Goode Joseph, Phas, Winney, Abby, Isham, Ben, Lucy, Will, 1-7-15-5-0-0-0-4.13.9

skip 2, one is William Green, 36 named slaves

Goode Edward jr, Robin, Tom, Lucy, Rashel, Judy, Park, 1-6-13-6-0-0-0-4.7.9

list of Reuben Vaughan:

Goode Edward Senr, Gwin, Will, Ben, Sam, Peter, Isam, Nan, Jude, Sol, Bet, Philis, Amph, Simon, Prince, James, Nany, 1-16-28-7-0-0-0-4.11.0

next

Goode Richd, Peg, Charles, Reuben, Chansy, 1-4-5-2-0-0-0-2.15.3

next

Goode Thomas, Jack, Dick, 1 Dumb Negro & 2 others, 1-5-10-5-0-0-0-3.12.6

next

Goode Jno, 0-0-0-1-0-0-0-0.2.0

1784 alph, names and other wh males >21 and slave names, wh m?21-slaves >16, slaves<16, cattle, horse/mares/colts/mules-wheels for riding carriages-ordinary licences-billiard tables [no column for amts]

list of Roger Gregory

Goode Samuel 19 slave names, 2-19-15-79-16-0-0-0-

list of William Johnson

Goode John, 17 slave names, 1-17-22-39-13-0-0-0

list of Claverius Coleman

Goode Edward, John Goode, Will, Ben, Sam, Peter, Jack, James, Phillis, Nan, Jude, Lace, Bebb/Bett [dash], Prince, James, Toney, Abram, Will Nan, 2-11-7-18-8

next

Goode Richard, Charles, Pegg, Robin, Chany, Jude, Griss, Wm, Jim, Danl, Dick Tom, Jacob, Prisoner [sic?], Sam, Sam [another], John, Jack, Moll, Hannah, Jane, Phillis, Amy, Edy, Phebe, Isa, Pompy, Sam, Ned, Jim, Doctor, Lapney[?], Isaas, Bob, Phill, Frank, Davy, Abba, Abba [twice], Rashel, Lucy, Bridget, Lucy, Lucy [twice], Nan, Moll, Dassus, --er, Jim Fanny, 1-17-25-61-22-0-0-0

list "Added by order of May court 1784

Goode Bennett 12 slave names, 1-12-14-60-10-2-0-0

1854098 VA Mecklenburg Personal Property Taxes 1782-1805

1782 alphabetical. The book list for this year is above, and I trust its transcriptions much more than my reading!

free male >21-slaves-cattle-horses,mules,???-???;value

list of Samuel Dedman Gent

Goode Joseph, Phan?, Winney, Abby, Isham, Ben, Lucy, Will 1-7-15-5;4.13.9

list of Reuben Vaughan Gent

Goode Edwd Junr Gwin, Will, Ben, Sam, Gates [?Peter], Isam, Nan, Jude, Sal, Bet, Philos, As---t, S?i--, Prince, James, Nancy 1-16-28-7;9.11

Goode Richd Peg, Charles, Reuben, Chaney 1-4-5-2;2.15.3

Goode Thomas, Jack, Dick, 1 Dess-t negro & Esther [2 others] 1-5-10-5;3.12.6

1783

free males >21-slaves>16-slaves <16-cattle, horses mares colts, wheels ?for any carriage?-ord license

list of James Anderson

Goode Thomas, Charles Thompson, Ben Simons, Charles York, Jack, Abram, Lucy, Nell, Agg, Lucy, Sal, Aggy, Betty, Ussup, Alce, Robin, Ab---, John Asa, Nanny, Selah, Effy, Annea, Ben, Daniel, Billey, Phil, Gloster, Peg, Moses, Eve, Nancy Adam, Sary, Judy, Dick, Molly, Ju?stinian, Lurg, Abby, Sam, Bob 2-16-24-30-18-2-0

list of Claverius Coleman

Good Joseph, Phebe, Winney? ov:16, Isham, Ann, Lucy, Will, Milley under 161-2-5-11-5-0-0

Goode Edward ?r, Tom, Rachel over 16, Jude un 16 - 2-1-15-11-2?-0

list of Roger Grigory

Goode Edward Jr, Gwin, Will, Ben, Sam, Peter, Jane, Nan, Jude, Sal, Betty, Philis, Jack un 16, Emp, Prens, James, Jane, Nancy over 16, 1-12-5-25-8-0-0

Goode Richard, Charles, Peg, ov 16, Reuben, Chancy, Jude, under 16, 1-2-3-8-2-0-0

list of Bennett Goode

Goode Samuel, Ephraim Ferrell, Jack, Isaac, Trul, Sam, Bristol, Jack, Darby, Phil, Ama-s, Cesar, Jenny, Hannah, Jude, Betty, Nanney, Molley, Moll, Letty, over 16, Jesse, Ephraim, Harry, Will, James, Bob, Daniel, Sam, Dick, Sam, Patty, Glora, Jenny, Nanney, Sarah, under 16, 2-18-15-85-15-0-0 Goode John, matt, Jimmy, Jacob, John, Sterling, Will, Frank, Pompey, Lyle, James, Jinny, Sall, Rachel, Silvey, Jean, Lucy, Sukey over 16, Morris, Phebe, Milley, Will, Eliza, Hannah, Leticia, Henry, Nanney, Joseph, Sam, Bath, Cela, Tom, Sam, Lydia, Ducinda?, Jeary, Lucinda, Marsha, Betty, under 16, 1-17-21-41-13-2-0

Goode Bennett, Lowhill, Tom, Lank, King, Cain, Hannah, Gloster, Matt, Abby, June, Phillis, Peg over 16, Lowhil, Molly, Robin, Bett, Matt, Jacob, Tilley, Nanney, Cenar, Lydia, Jerry, Beddy, Harry, Lucrecia under 16, 1-12-13-66-11-2-0

1784 I have from book

list of Roger Gregory

Goode Samuel, Ephraim Ferrall, [names], 3-19-5-79-10?-0-0-0

list of William Johnson

Goode John, Matt, Jamy, Jacob, Lyle, Starling, John, Will, Frank, pompy, James, Jinney, Silvia, Anaabel, Sal, Cain, Sukey, Lucy, Morris, Tom, Jo-, Sam, Phebe, Patty, Nancy, Milly, Margaret, Ly--, Abe, Lucinda, Dusinda, Mariah, Lewis, Mary, A-th, Samuel, Josey?, Rob, Lucy, one --[?Owing?] Horse that so-ess [not quite serves] at 24/the Season, 1-17-22-29-13-0-0-0

list of Claverius Coleman

Goode Edward, John Goode, Will, Ben, Sam, Peter, Jack, James, Phillis, Nan, Lucy, L-ll, Bett-, -amp, Prince, James, Toney, Abram, Will, Nan, 2-11-7-18-8

Goode Richard, [names], get from book list, 1-17-25-61-22

same list but a new section starts over

Goode Bennet [names]1-12-14-60-10-2-0-0

1785

white persons >21, slaves over 16, slaves under 16, cattle, horses mares colts, no of covering B/Hoc-es and the -- for which such H--- [horse] --s and --the --, wheels for riding carriages, no of billiard tables, ordinary licenses

list of Roger Gregory

Goode Edward, Gwin, Will, Ben, Sam, Peter, Jane, Nany, Philis, Jude, Sall-, Bett, Anisse, Prince, Fany, Will, Abram, Jim, amey1-11-7-13-10-0-0-0

Goode Richard, Charles, Pegg, Austin, Chebbtm Hydem Oeterm 1-2-4-9-3-0-0-0-0

1786

white persons over 21, slaves over 16, slaves under 16, cattle, horses mares, colts, ?working horses ---[it's for studs], wheels for riding carriages, billiard tables, ordinary licenses

list of William Johnson

Goode Thomas, [names] 0-10-12-36-9-0-0-0-0

skip 2

Goode Richard, Charles, Peg, --, Chany, ---, 1-2-3-12-8?-0-0-0-0

Goode Edward, Bob Goode, Gwin, Will, Ben, Sam, Peter, Jinney, Phillis, Nan, Jude, Sal, Betty, -- Amp, Prince, Jimmy, Toney, Abram, Will, Amey, Jacob, 2-11-9?-15-7-0-0-0-0

list of William Hepburn [various Goodes, I didn't take data]

didn't get list name

May 14 Goode Thomas, Edw? Simon, York, Jack Abram, Phill, Betty, Ussy, Lucy, Agnes, Em, Lucy, Gloster, Adam, Ben, Billy, Dick, Tom, Moses, Daniel, Sary, Peg, Judy, Fanny 0-0-11-12-9-31

Apr 21 Goode Edward, Robert Goode, Gwin, Will, Ben, ?Ann/Sam?, Peter, Jenny, Nanny, Jill?, Betty, Phillis, Amph, James, Abram, William, Jacob, Amey, Nancy, 2-0-10-7-9-20

1788

white male tythes over 16, blacks over 16, blacks over 12 and under 16, horses mares colts mules, carriage wheels, ordinary licences, stud horses

1st list (Clausel Clausel certifies at end)

May 17 Goode Joseph, Will 16, 1-1-0-4?-0-0-0

2nd list

free males above 16, blacks above 16, blacks above 12 and under 16, horses

May 23 Goode Bennett (maybe means Estate after, but looks like Edw) skip a few

May 23 Goode John, Matt, John, Jacob, Jimmy, James, Will, Pomphey, Frank, Peter, Sam, Morris, Jinny, Sall, Silvia, Rachel, Jinny, Suky, Phill, Nanny, Dill, Betty, Joe, Sam, Molly, 1-21-3-14

May 12 Goode Edward, G----, Jimmy, Phillis, Nanny, Bett, Sall, Ben, Sam, Alph, Peter, 1-10-0-5

skip 2

March 12 Goode Samuel [tons]

1789

2nd list

free males, slaves above 16, slaves between 12 and 16, horses

May 21 Goode Thomas Est tons

May 21 Goode Bennett Est tons

skip one

April 24 Goode Edward, John, Fred, George, Will, Ben, Sam, Peter, Jinny, Phillis, Nanny, Sal, Bett 2-10-0-5 [the John is on same line with Edward, but doesn't have last name, but on these lists the slaves more or less start on a new line, not like on the older ones]

1790

list of Clausel Clausel

white male tythes av 16, blacks above 16, blacks above 12 under 16, horses mares colts & mules, carriage wheels, ordinary licences, stud horses, rates of Coverage ---

May 1 Goode Joseph, Phebe 16, Isham 12, 1-1-1-4-0-0-0

2nd list

free males, blacks above 16 blacks between 12 & 16, horses

June 14 Goode Thomas Est, lots

skip several

Jun 14 Goode Edward, new line for slaves: Will, Ben, Sam, Peter, Nanni, Sall, Betty, G--g/y--, Jinny, Phillis, Nancy, 1-10-1-4

skip several

July 9 Goode Samuel tons

next is

Aug --, Goode John, tons, 1-25-5-16, also 1 stud horse

1791

list of Clausel Clausel

white male tythes ab 16, blacks above 16, blacks above 12 under 16, horses mares colts mules, carriage wheels, ordinary licences, stud horses, rates of covering...

July 7 Goode Mark (Charlotte), David, Peter, John, London, ?William a6, Dice? & Jean 12, 0-5-2-0-0-0-0-0

2nd list free males, slaves above 16, slaves between 12 & 16, horses

June 30 Goode Samuel tons

July 11 Goode Thomas Est tons

skip some

July 11 Goode Edward, next line Robert Goode, Will, Ben, Sam, Peter, Amph, Nann, Sall, Betty, Hannah, Nancy, 2-0-1-6 Aug ?1st?

Goode John, ??? [probably Starlint], Jimmy, Jinny, Matt, Ben, Solomon, Peter, Tom, Sam, Starling, John, Frank, Jacob, Morris, Will, Pomphey, Leed?, Tom, Silvia, Dell, Jenny, Jinny, Rashel, Phoebe, Sall, Betty, Sam, Lydia, Hanna, Letitia, 1-26-4-16 and 1 stud horse 29

1792

1st list

Goode John tons

Goode Thomas lots

1793

list of Clausel Clausel, same labels

2nd list just the 4 categories

Goode Edward Senr, Robert Goode, Will, Ben, Sam, Peter, Amph, Nan, Sall, Betty, Nancy, James, 2-0-1-6

skip a couple

Goode Samuel tons

skip one

Goode Thomas estate lots

skip one

Goode John tons

1794

list of George Hunt Bashewild? same 7 categories

Goode Samuel tons

skip 3

Goode Edward, Robert Goode, 16 Will, Ben, Sam, Pete?, Amph, Nan, Sall, Bett, Nancy, Hannah 16, N/H???, 2-10-1-6-0-0-0-0

Goode John, tons, 1-40-4?-4?-0-0-1-3

1795

list of Joseph Banister Clausel same 7 categories

May 10 or 16 Goode John (?So Roanoke?) no slaves listed, 1-0-0-1-0-0-0

2nd list 4 categories

Goode Thomas Est lots

Goode Edward Senr, Robert, then next line is Will, Ben, Sam, Peter, Amph, Nann, Sall, Bett, Nanny, Hanner, - James [dash may bet separating James by age?] 2-10-1-6

skip several

Goode Samuel tons

1796

Lower Distr 4 categories

Goode Robert, Amph, Hanner, Bett, 1-3-0-4

skip one

Goode Thos Est lots

skip one

Goode Samuel tons

skip 4

Goode John, tons the same as before

distr of Joseph Banister Clausel

Mecklenburg Will Books [email me for film #s]

William Daniel 1782

1-396 will of William (x) Daniel wr 21 Sep 1780, pr 14 Jan 1782,

to wf Margaret all lands (except 100a and one negro Girl Jenney allotted to my Son Thomas), and all else to wf during Widowhood, she maintaining my chn til of age.

to son Thomas Daniel 100a...

to son Thomas one Negro wench Phillis and one Negro Girl Jenny and if a Negro Wench of Mine named Betty should hereafter bare a child and it should live to age 2 the sd child I give to my son Thomas.

to son William Daniel negroes: Aggy, Newton, Betty and their increase (except a child that I have given to my son Thomas that Betty may bring) and [some furniture, stock].

to son William Daniel all the residue of my Lands being 332a.

to son John Daniel my Negro Girl Chenor and a Boy Drury, [some furniture, stock].

to dau Milley Toone £100.

to dau Sally Wall a Bond fr Peter Wall to me and what is due thereon.

all cattle and household not heretofore bequeathed to be equally divided betw sons Thomas, William, John.

exrs sons Thomas Daniel and William Daniel. wit Tignal Jones Senr, Sherwood (x) Willis, James Anderson.

1-423 appr of Personal est William Daniel, by James Anderson, Tignal [sic] Johns jr, Samuel Wooton 26 Mar 1782, recd 9 Apr 1782.

lists but doesn't name slaves.

Martin Daniel 1811

7-113 will of Martin Daniel (x) wr 19 Apr 1810, pr 15 Jul 1811,

to son Stark, dau Elizabeth Butler, dau Sarah Tillotson, son Walter, dau Milly Hamilton, [those first rec'd small \$ with what they had already rec'd"],

son Wyllie [some tack],

dau Mary Daniel negro girl Suck and increase, to be hired out yearly while my dau comes of age, feather bed etc.

son Martin land whereon I now live 126a, [schooling \$, stock]

bal of est to be sold and equally divided betw dau Mary Daniel and son Martin Daniel.

exrs friends Robert Williamson, Archibald Clark. wit Charles Carter, Zachariah Glascock Junr, William Wilkins, pr by Charles Carter, Zachariah Glascock Junr, William Wilkins.

James Daniel 1844 [this is James, son of Chesley and Judith Daniel of [Tranquility Plantation](#) of Granville NC.]

16-46 Inv [2.5 pp, double columns] by Joel T. Watkins, appr Samuel V. Watkins, N. C. Read, Jno L. Burwell, recd 20 May 1844

[slaves:]

Little Dick Age 61 years \$80

Jinney 66 - expence 100
Jordan 44 - 400
Aggy & child 39 - 400
Whitfield 25 - 750
Marcellus 20 - 700
Sally 17 - 600
Abram 11 - 450
Horace 8 - 400
Daniel 6 - 250
Fancy 3 - 150
Celah 7 - expence ?500?
Big Dick 54 - 250 [or 280]
Eva 53 - 100
George 81 [very clear] - expence 50
Besley/Besbey 32 - 250 [not Betsey, but totals say Betsey]
Hannah 83 [very clear] - expence 100
Lucinda 59 - expence 200
Theodore 42 - 450
Ned 52 - 300
Lizzy 46 - 150
Beverley 13 - 425
Amelia 7 - 200
Martha Jane 5 - 175
Frank 3 - 150
Jim 53 - expence 100
[total] 7350
off expence 750
[total] 6600
off for Betsey 100
[total] 6500
followed by plantation equip/tools, tools, household, kitchen, guns, furniture, cattle/hogs/etc,

[Return to Top](#)

Middlesex

[Slave records for Daniel surname from Christ Church Parish Register](#)

I have grouped them when clear with the Daniel families, but have also repeated them as given in the Register at the bottom of those pages.

32502-3 VA Middlesex Probate Indices (Direct & Reverse) 1675-1950

Bundle1 Hopkins Price 1679

Loose Wills A10 25

will Hopkins Price of Middlesex, Apr 1679, bound for England, to beloved friend William Parrow [Parrow in index, may be Parry] of Middlesex, all my servants...with all my stock of cattle hoges and household goods. exr well beloved friend Mr. [?]Thurstun Witknoll merch in London ?residing at the sign of ye golden styll in Grubstreet. wit Edward Suttin, William Pyper, William L----. pr 31 May 1680. [I don't have the slave names, but included this here because of new surnamed owner.]

VA Patent Bks [original docs available at <http://lvaimage.lib.va.us>]

and Cavaliers & Pioneers by Nugent (=Patent Bks)

v.2

398=8-410 Edwin Thacker, Gent., 29 Apr 1695, 210a Middlesex Co; on N. side of Peyanketank Riv. Beg. at 700a of Mr. George Keible; to the Green Glade Br., &c. Granted to sd Keible, 29 Jan 1663, deserted, & granted sd. Thacker 24 Oct 1691, deserted, & granted to John Everitt, 24 Oct 1694, who assigned to sd. Thacker, 3 Dec 1694; now granted by order, &c. Imp. of 5 pers. 4 Negroes by Capt. Wm. Daniels' certif.

VA Patent Bks [original docs available at <http://lvaimage.lib.va.us>]

Cavaliers & Pioneers by Nugent (=Patent Bks)

v.3

3=9-10 Mr. John Smith, Senr 25 Oct 1695, 228a Middlesex co. Beg. at the Blockhouse land (now Capt. William Daniel's), near the Bridge Road; to land of John Custis, dec'd; & land of Mr. Alexander Smith, formerly Potter's. Imp. of 5 pers: Moria, George, Robin, Betty, Meg.

Msex Co VA OB Abstr 1694-1697. Ruth and Sam Sparacio [=end of OB2, Pt 1 of OB3].

77=128 11 May 1696 George, a Negroe belonging to Capt. William Daniell, is adjudged nine yeares of age. Billey a Negroe belonging to Capt. William Daniel, is adjudged six yeares of age.

Msex Co VA OB Abstr 1697-1700. Ruth and Sam Sparacio [=OB No. 3 1694-1705, pp 170-336, 1 Mar 1696/7-1 Apr 1700]

43=233-242 [and beyond] along case against Samuell Gray, possibly suspect of manslaughter in death of his Mullato boy Jack, tons of

informative depos, etc. Robert Daniell on July 4 Sep 1698: Wee Jurors being sumoned by vrtue of an Order of Mr. Mathew Kemp, Corroner for the County of Middlesex, the 4th day of July Ano. Dom: 1698 to meet at the House of Mr. Samuell Gray, Minister, then and there to make Inquest on how a Mullatto boy called Jack, a Servant belonging to the said Mr. Samuell Gray, came by his death. In Obedience whereunto wee Jurors whose names are hereunder written have made enquiry after the said Mullatto boy, his deth, and doe returne this Verdict; That wee doe finde that the said Mulatto boy called Jack came by his death by the Stripes and Blowes he reced. upon his body and head; Given under our hands and seales this 4th day of July Ano. 1698. [more depos follow].

Msex Co VA OB 1707-1708 Ruth and Sam Sparacio [=OB4 1705-1710 pp103-220, 5 May 1707-7 Feb 1708/9]
30/32=4-137 26 Aug 1707 Robert Daniel on jury given case of Carrolina Tom a Negro slave belonging to Colo. Robert Carter, Esqr., and Jack Rascow, a Negro man slave belonging to William Churchhill, Esqr., and more particularly for ye Negroes breaking open the House of William Churchhill, Esqr., and feloniously stealing sundry goods to ye value of twenty pounds sterling in the County of Middlesex. Rascow was arraigned, indicted, found guilty, valued, ordered to be executed. Carrolina Tom indicted, tried, evidence against him "does not amount to take away his life", but he's guilty of several felonys in Gloucester and sent there.

Msex Co VA OB 1710-1712 Ruth and Sam Sparacio [=pp1-102 of OB 1710-1721, 6 Mar 1710/11-13 Oct 1712]
96=5-91 24 Jul 1712 Robert Daniell in list of justices to examine case of Tom and Cramwell, Negro men slaves belonging to Christopher Robinson.
105=5-100 11 Oct 1712 Robert Daniell as justice examining case of Tom, a Negro man belonging to Christopher Robinson Gent, and Jack, a Negro man slave belonging to Sr. William Skipwith Barronett.

Msex Co VA OB 1712-1714 Ruth and Sam Sparacio [=pp102-208 of OB 1710-1721, 2 Dec 1712-6 Oct 1714]
25=5-124 124 2 Jun 1713 Upon the Petition of William Daniell it is ordered that his Negro man, Cramwell, be Levy free for the future.

Msex Co VA OB Abstr 1719-1721 by Ruth and Sam Sparacio [=OB 5 1710-1721 pp427-535 5 May 1719-4 Jul 1721, and OB 6 1721-1726 pp1-22 1 Aug 1721-2 Feb 1721]
41=5-482 7 Jun 1720 Upon the Petition of Richard Daniel his Negro woman, Judy, is excused from paying any more Levys for the future.

Msex Co VA OB Abstr 1721-1724 Ruth and Sam Sparacio [-OB6 pp22-143, 6 Mar 1721-5 Jan 1724]
49=6-78 2 Jul 1723 Mingo, a Negro boy belonging to Margaret Daniell, is adjudged to be ten years of age.

Middlesex Co VA OB Abstracts 1732-1737 [no OB#]
87=80 8 Apr 1737 Ben a Negro belonging to William Daniell was by the Court adjudged to twelve years of age.
94=85 6 Jul 1737 Judy a Negro belonging to William Daniell was by the Court adjudged to be nine years of age.

Msex Co VA Order Book Abstracts 1740-1745 [no OB#, but this is pp133-281] 83=234 4 Oct 1743 Mango a Negro Boy belonging to James Daniel, Junior, is adjudged eight years old.

Msex Co VA Recd Bk Abstracts 1721-1813 by Ruth and Sam Sparacio
[described as ~"The Deeds in this bk dated before 1736 are from Deeds Mses 1687-1750 and Misc Recds 1752-1831. Remaining Deeds are fr DB 1736-1739, Reel 4, VA State Lib"~]
64=194-195 17 Oct 1788 articles of agreement betw Robert Spratt and John Daniel, both of Msex. John Daniel will be overseer for year...and do his best endeavour to make a crop of Tobacco, Corn, Wheat, Oats, Peas or any other grain which may be planted or sown, to be tended by the said John Daniel and the following people, Jack, Jesse, Wilcox, Daniel, Sam, Peter, Aggy, Tilla, Judy, Sukey and Polly...John Daniel will take care of [animals] and plantation tools, etc, render account. Robert Spratt will pay John Daniel 1/8 part of the crops, 1/8 part of the Cyder which may be made, and 400 lbs Pork, 5 barrels Corn, 1/4 any beef if any should be killed on the sd Plantation for the use of sd Robert Spratt. wit Edmd. Berkeley, Will. Churchill.

70=205-208 14 Nov 1790 deed of trust fr James Lee of Msex to Overton Crosby of Urbanna Msex (for himself and others named in this Indenture). to Overton Crosby and James Gregorie as Surviving Partners of James Mills & Co., then bunches of other names in bonds, etc. for various tracts of land, first one bd Thos. Segar, John T. Corbin, John Lewis, Betty Kemp, Ralph Watts, Francis Allin, Benja. Steward, John Jackson, James Crisfield, Henry Vass, John Daniel, Jno. Cornwell. [then another tract, different bd names] and slaves Francis, Amy, Judy, Rachel, Winney, Hannah, female slaves; Harry, James, Dick, Phil, John, (), Tom, male slaves. also animals and household stuff. wit Jno. Segar, Staige Davis, W. Spratt. recd Mon 27 Jun 1791.

71-73=211-216 24 Mar 1794 deed of mortgage George Daniel, Gentleman, of Par Christ Church Msex, to Samuel Klug, Clerk, Overton Cosby and James Ross, exrs of Doctor Robert Spratt decd of Christ Church Msex. £370.12.2 half penny with legal interest thereon from 14 Jan 1785, 180 lbs tobo, and 1 sh 6 p costs as per Judgment obtained in Msex Co Ct. And the further sum £279.6.6 due the sd Robert Spratt decd, both sums the sd George Daniel is justly indebted to est of sd Robert Spratt decd, and for and in further consideration of £216.16.6 advanced him in cash and paid in hand by the exrs aforesaid. George Daniel sells for use and benefit of est of Doctor Robert Spratt, land whereon sd George Daniel now lives which he purchased of Revd. Thomas Smith & Gregory Smith, land in Msex, bd Ralph Wormeley, Cary Kemp, 516.5a and another tract 150a being the residue of a tract purch of Thomas Wortham and bd by Ralph Wormeley & John Wortham. Also the following Negro slaves, to wit, Mingo, John, Sam, Godfry, Nelson, Monear, Jessee, Edmund, Red, Betty, Anthony, Dick, James, Mennow, Gloster, Jeffry, Sam, Sambo, Frank, Tom, Jacob, Jeffry son of Caty, John Jr., Archy, Nash, Cate, Onicky, Winny, Dolls, Judy, Hannah, Caty, Nannie, Anna, Molley, Martha, Jane, Lena, Judy, Aloyia, Charlotte and Dinah with the future increas of the aforesaid female slaves also Lucy with her future increase. wit Ben. Dabney, Staige Davis, Sam. Blake. recd 27 Oct 1794.

[Followed by]

indenture 25 Mar 1794 Samuel Klug, Clerk, Overton Cosby & James Ross, exrs of Robert Spratt decd to Philip L. Grymes, trustee for Frances Daniel wf of George Daniel. George for several sums of money sold them several tracts and 48 slaves, indenture to be void if

George Daniel paid back the money. The parties had also agreed to settle on Trust for Frances Daniel wf of George Daniel, for her sole support & maintenance during her life if she survived George Daniel, the slaves named. So Klug, Cosby, and Ross sell to Philip L. Grymes during the life of Frances Daniel: slaves Edmund, Jeffery, Jeff, Anthony, Gloster, Charlotte, Sarah, Nanny (the remainder of those named not readable) for and during the life of the said Frances Daniel, upon trust...that Grymes or his exrs, admins, assignees, after the death of George Daniel apply and appropriate the services of the aforesaid Negroes their future increase to ye sole support and comfort of sd Frances...that Grymes shall be answerable to Frances. no wits. recd 27 Oct 1794 at Urbann [sic]. [the will of the above George Daniel is abstracted later in this section.]

film #32460 VA Msex Orphan's Book 1760-1820, Marriage Returns 1785-1826 Pt.1

p.158 acct Bathsheba Daniel orphan of John Daniel decd, 1781-1782, incl \$ paid her for hire of negro woman Sarah. gdn James Lee, recd 26 Aug 1782.

p.159 acct Overton Daniel orph of John Daneil decd with gdn James Lee 1781-1782, incl \$ to Francis Oliver for making a Coat, \$ to acct by hire of negro fellow Sam. recd 26 Aug 1782

Middlesex County, Virginia Wills and Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers by William Lindsay Hopkins, 1989

Wills 1675-1798, pts 1 & 2 (made up from loose court papers)

p.77 will of John Wortham, wr 6 Jun 1692, pr1 Aug 1692.... Son George Wortham 200 acres. Son Oswald Wortham the rest of my land. Daughter Elizabeth Wortham. Wife Jane Wortham. "My own children". A negro named Boy belonging to the children of Roger Shackelford, decd. Exor: son George Wortham. Overseers: Capt. William Daniell and Mr. Richard Robinson. Wit: William Downing, Sr., William Downing, Jr. and Robert Humphery.

32456-7 VA Middlesex Wills etc. 1675-1798 [I may not always be accurate on which of the two films, maybe]

Will of William Daniell, wr 8 Oct 1694, pr 3 Oct 1698

to my Loving Sone William Daniell...& one man servant Named Wm. Wood, ye which he Is allready possessed...

to my Daughters Agatha; Catherin; Elizabeth and Ann Daniell & their heirs for ever.

to my Sone Robert Daniell one Negro woman Named Jugg

my Loving wife Jocebed Daniell...shall keep & Imploye ye Negroes & servants I am now possed [sic] of...

to my Loving Sones Richard & James Daniel [sic] & my Loving Daughters Agatha, Katherin, Elizabeth, and Ann Daniell

to my Said dear wife a Negro woman named Anatto

to Benj. E. Thatcher...In Remembrance of me.

my Dear wife Jocebed Daniell Execorutrix [sic] : & my Sones Richard & James Daniell Executours

my Loving friends Moris Cock & John Smith Sen overseers of this my will & testament to See It performed

wit: Wm (his X mark) Saddler, John (his X mark) Walker, Benjamin Thatcher, Thomas Vaux, Wm. Downing

codicil, pr 3 Oct 1698

my Loving wife being dead since y's will wase made Leaving her a negro woman named Anatta, I give & bequeath this sd negro to my Loving daughter Katherine Daniell to her & her Heirs in part of her portion. The ten shillings I gave Benj'n Thacher he being dead, I Recall back a gine. I propose my two Sons Will & Robt. Daniell overseers with Mr Jno Smith Sr of this my Last will & testament & witness my hand

wit: William (x) Brooks, Wm Lyall, Arthur Hancock

32457 VA Middlesex Will Book 1713-1734

p. 44 inventory of of goods that came into the hands of Richard Daniell , by Richard Daniell one of the Execs. of the estate of William Daniell filed 4 8ber 1715

to one negro man named [Coney?] 25.00.00

[immediately followed by a similar inventory of goods that came into the hands of James Daniel of the Estate of William Daniell

to one negro mand named Jack 55.00.0

to one Negro man named Jorge 25.00.0

to one Negro woman named [?]- atow 25.00.0

Will of Robert Daniell, wr 23 Dec 1720, pr 7 Mar 1720 [oldstyle, =1721]

to my son Robert Daniell one Negro girl named Frank with all her increase

to said daughter Jane Segar one Negro boy named Wingo

to my son Harry Daniell one Negro Ben to him and his heires forever when he shall attain the age of one & twenty years

to my Son Garrett Daniell Negro man named Jack

to my son James Daniell one negro girl named Phillis with her increase

to my said Dear and Loving wife Margaret Daniell

my children herein after named that is to say Margaret Ware, Jane Seagar, Harry Daniell, Garrett Daniell & James Daniell.

wife Margaret Daniell and my son James Daniell Joynt Executors

wit: Jno. Bryant, Mary Hunt, John Owens.

[The inventory of Robert Daniel does not name the slaves, its lists: 3 Negro men, 3 Negro women, 6 Negro children]

WBB-267 Will of William Daniell wr 27 Feb 1722, pr 2 Jul 1723. but says recd 4 Jun 1723.

to son Willm Daniell [land, etc.] and for want of heirs to Eliz, Sarah, Mary, Ann and agatha [sic] Daniell my Daughters & their heirs

to sons Mosely, John, Robert, Obadiah Daniell [land, etc.] and for want of heirs to above named daus and their heirs.

to dau Eliz'th Daniell a young Negro boy called Ben

to dau Sarah Daniell

to Mosely, John, Robert and Obadiah Daniel a Negro Woman Called Kate w/her incr.

that my three youngest daus Mary, Ann, and Agatha Daniell live at Jemeco upon their brothers plantation till married & the Negro

Wench that their unkle [sic] John Moseley byes for them to have around to work upon to make [Caxion?] for their Maintenance with the

help of their brothers.

exrs sons William, John, Robert and Obadiah Daniel. wit David ?D? Gorge [sic], John George, Ann A. Gardner

WBB-270 Will of William Daniel wr 16 Aug 1723, pr ? Dec 1723.

to son James Daniel all my Land...

to son James Daniel one negro man Jack...

to eldest dau Jean one Negro Girl Nan w/incr...

to youngest dau Constant Daniel one young Negro Girl Kate w/incr...

to my three chn James Daniell, Jane Daniel & Constant Daniel one Negro Wench Judy w/incr Equally to be divided amongst the three chn aforesd.

exr my Loving Cousin Robert Daniel

wit Garrett Daniel, Elizabeth Daniel, Jos Hanlee.

32445 VA Middlesex Orders 1732-1737, 1740-1744, 1782-1783. Also Deed Book 1736-1739

p.80 ?5 Apr 1737 Ben a Negro Boy belonging to William Daniell was by the Court adjudg'd to Twelve years of age.

p.85 2 Aug 1737 Judy a Negro Girl belonging to Willm Daniell was by the Court Adjudg'd to Nine Years of Age.

[LDS FHC refers to this as DB1, sort of, but none of the general index entries are there, there's another DB1 and this book has its own index. I call this one "DBa" in my records]

DBa-117 Constant Daniel of Msex, natural love and good will & affection to dau Frances Mitcham Daniel, negro girl slave named Hanah. 26 May 1742. Constant (x) Daniel. wit James Daniel, Ann (x) Wheeler rec 7 Dec 1742

DBa-211 4 Mar 1794 George Daniel Gent of Parish of Christ Church Msex to Samuel Klug, Clerk Overton Cosby, and James Ross, exrs of Doctor Robert Spratt, decd...land where George Daniel now lives [Msex], also slaves Mingo...Gloster...Cate, Annikey, Venus...Judy...Dinah...47 in all]. wit Ben Dabney, ?St--ge Davis, Saml Blake. recd 27 Oct 1794.

[it's a deed of mtg fr George Daniel to Overton Costy and James Ross exrs of Robert Spratt.

followed by deed of Trust 25 Mar 1794 making over and settling in trust for Frances, wf of George Daniel, for her sole support & maintenance during her life, 22 Negro slaves so as aforesaid in said deed. then it gives to her during her natural life: Menew, Edmund, Jeffry, ---, Anthony, Margery, ---, Anukey, Molly, Tom, Jacob, ---ly, Almira.

DBa-261 will of George Daniel of Christ Church Msex. wr 22 Jun 1785 [1788?], pr 28 Jul 1794?.

to wife [not named]...

nephews Nelson Daniel and George Daniel Spratt son of Doctor Robert Spratt...his two bros Robert Beverley Spratt and William Spratt. after the death of my wife I give to the sd Robert Beverley Spratt a negro named John.

after the death of my wife I give the chn of my sis Mary Shepherd...that is to say Henry Shepherd, Robert Shepherd & George Shepherd, £50.

Whereas upon the death of my stepmother I am entitled to a fourth part under the will of my Father of Sundry Slaves which are at present in her possession I give and devise my Remainder of the said to be equally divided betw my half bro and sis Robert Daniel & his heir [? it's not wife] Rachel Price, the present wife of John Price, ...

and as my brother in law Robert Daniel is not alive I give that half of the negroes now in possession of my step mother to be equally divided betw the heirs of my bro in law Robert Daniel.

wife execx and my friend Robert Spratt and Nelson Daniel exrs.

film #2024835 VA Middlesex Wills Vol B. 1698-1754, pp1-107

p.51 will of Mary Bristow 2 Apr 1741 pr 6 Nov 1744. dau Mary Ammon two negro Girls named Jany & Letty, to grandson William Daniell my best bed and furniture belonging to it. to son Jedediah Bristow all the rest. exr sd Jedidiah Bristow. wit James Campbell, John (x) Price, Mary (x) Carter

p.68 will of William Daniel wr 17 Nov 1746 pr ?? Feb 1746[7].

to my son in law Robert Daniel my negro Man Peter which he has now in Possession & £50.

to my dau Lucy Daniel my Silver watch.

to my son Josiah Daniel [land], also my negro Man Jack, [lots of personalty, cattle, etc.],

to dau Agatha Daniel [land], and my negro Girl Dinah, £100 to be pd when she comes to ye age of eighteen or marrys,

to dau Sarah Daniel my negro boy Jimmey, £100 when 18 or marrys,

to dau Rachel Daniel my negro boy Sharper [?] and £100 when 18 or marrys,

to dau Ann my negro Girl Sue and £100 when 18 or marrys,

to dau Frances Daniel my Negro Girl Annica and £100 when 18 or marrys,

to wf Ann Daniel my negro Man Ben, my negro man Charles, my negro man Frank, my negro woman Sue, my negro woman Judy & all the rest of my Personal Estate...during natural life except she should marry....

mentions and other legacies: my Brother Richd Daniel, Edward Bristow, & James Cole, my sis Jochebed Jefferson, my sons Josiah Daniel & Robert Daniel

if any of the slaves I gave to daus should dye before they come to age 18 or marry then to have their choice out of ye slaves of my wife. at decease of wf all remainder to my dear chn, to Robert Daniel, Josiah Daniel, Agatha Daniel, Sarah Daniel, Rachel Daniel, Ann Daniel, & Frances Daniel, to be equally divided.

exr sons Josiah Daniel and Robert Daniel. wit Henry Thacker, Jas Strachey, Judith Wortham [smudged], Ann (x) [may be Street].

p.77 will of James Daniel, wr 18 Sep 1747 pr 4 Oct 1748.

to dau Rachel one Negro woman Bess, [stock, personalty].

to son Peter [stock].

to son Charles [stock, personalty. to my dau Margaret [furniture] and half of my Negro woman Called Jinney which I have deliver'd to

her, & it is the whole of my Estate I intend for her.

to dau Susanah [sic] the other half of my negro woman Jinney already deliver'd her and [furniture], other legacies to: my grandson James Mickleburrough; my grand daughter Margaret Mickleburrough.

to my sons James and Vivion, after the Death of my Loveing wife Margaret, my Negro Man Jack, to be valued by three Indepenent [sic] persons, and my will & Desire is that my Two sons James & Vivion may Draw Lotts who Shall have him, after paying half the valuation.

I also give to my son James my Long gun and I give to my Son Vivion one young man Caled Slye, it being all the part of my Estate I intend for them.

to my son John my Mill & Mill [sic] & [tools,stock].

to my dau Phebey [furniture, stock].

to my Grandson Charles Daniel [school \$].

and all the Rest of my Est I give my Loveing wife Margaret Daniel, to be Dispos'd of as she Shall think fitt, I haveing Dispos'd of my Estate as above.

sole exrx wife Margaret with no sec and no appr. wit Jos. Eggleston, Thomas Laughlin. pr 4 Oct 1748. exrx Margaret Daniel qualifies.

film #32457 WB [C] 1740-1748

C74 inv and appr Robert Daniel 29 Sep 1742 by Willm Daniel, Robert Daniel [listed in one column], George Chowning, John Jones, William Jones [listed in next column, i.e. the appraisers]. recd 7 Dec 1742. [personalty, etc.] and

To 1 negro Wench named Jude £28.00.0

To 1 negro Wench named Avey £25.00.0

To 1 negro Girl named Amy £25.00.0

To 1 negro boy named Peter £10.00.0

To 1 negro boy nam'd Sampson £6.00.0

C255 inv Garrot Daniel, order of 7 May 1745. by Clary Daniell. also by [i.e. the appraisers] John Jones, William Jones, Massey Yarrington. [personalty, etc.] and

1 Negroe man Jack £10

1 Negroe woman alce [sic] £20

1 Negro woman Hanner £30

1 Negro woman Judy £30

1 Negro woman Betty £30

1 Negro woman Kate £30

1 Negro boy Jack £30

1 negro boy James £25

C341 is the recorded copy of William Daniel's will, similar to what is above, wr 17 Nov 1746 pr ?? Feb 1746[7]

C401 division of est of Josiah, Agatha & Ann Daniel. 6 Jan 1747.

to Mrs. Ann Daniel their mother negro girl Dinah and stuff.

to Robt Daniel stuff and cash.

to Sarah Daniel cash.

to Rachel Daniel negro girl Sue and cash.

to Frances Daniel cash.

pd by estate of Josiah Daniel, estate of Agatha Daniel, estate of Ann Daniel.

ordered 3 Nov 1747. divided by Henry Thacker, Ralph Wormley, Alexdr Frazier. recd 2 Feb 1747.

C432 is the recorded copy of will of James Daniel wr 18 Sep 1747, pr 4 Oct 1748, similar to what is above.

C438 inv of James Daniel, by Margreat [sic] Daniel. Negro man Jack, Negro woman Han, houssehold, cattle, tools... recd 1 Nov 1748.

32458 VA Middlesex Will Bks D-E 1748-1772

D120 will Charles Bristow, wr 22 Mar 1748/9, pr 3 Jul 1750.

to two sisters Michel Bristow and Ann Daniel one negro boy Ben to be Equally divided as they shall agree which Negro was left to me by my Loving Father after the death of my dear mother.

all rest of est to my Loving bro William Bristow.

exr bro William Bristow. wit Charles Daniel, Vivion Daniel, Nicklos (x) Jacobs.

D152 inv Margret Daniel. order 2 Oct 1750. incl 1 old negro wench named Nan £10, cattle, household, etc. by Tho Laughlin, John Wortham, Wm Bristow. exr Vivion Daniel. ret and rec 4 Dec 1750.

[Her will is D138, wr 27 Aug 1750, pr 2 Oct 1750, but she doesn't mention any slaves.]

E300 will of Henry Daniel, wr 17 Mar 1764, pr7 Jul 1767.

son George Daniel plantation where I now live, slvs Bristol, Winney, John, Dellar and incr;

son Robert Daniel plantation purch of Capt William Montague, slvs Frank, Jesse, Little Jone, Jane, Peter & incr;

son Henry Daniel plantation purch of Mr William Moulson, slvs Lucy, Jemima, Isaac, Mingo & inc.

dau Mary Shepherd £60.

dau Rachel Daniel slvs Jacob, Edy, Little Jude, James, Avey & inc.

Grandson Nelson Daniel £35 when 21.

wife Betty Daniel [riding chair, etc.], slaves not mentioned; at her death to be div betw chn George, Robert, Henry and Rachel.

if either of my three [yes, three, meaning by his second wife Betty] chn Robert, Henry or Rachel die w/o lawful heirs or come to age 21,

their part to be divided between other two.

Exrs Wife and frd Lewis Mountague. Wit George Davis, Charles Lee and John George. presented by Betty, heir at law, George Daniel decl he had nothing to object, pr by George Davis and John George, Betty Daniel's sec is Robert Daniel Gent. reserving Liberty to Lewis Mountague the other exr named to join in the Probat [sic] thereof when he shall think fit.

32459 Middlesex WBs F and G

F60 will Henry Daniel of Urbanna, wr 5 Apr 1775, pr 24 Apr 1775.

to mother Betty Kemp during her life negro boy Isaac, then to my bro Robert Daniel and sis Rachel Price to be equally div. to Nephew Nelson Daniel £5.

all rest to be equally div betw Bro George Daniel (if he dies w/o heirs his part to my bro Robert and sis Rachel Price), bro Robert Daniel and heirs, and sis Rachel Price (after her death this and all previous legacies to her chn now and to come).

Exrs Bros Robert Daniel and George Daniel. Wit James Gregorie, William Chowning and William Meacham.

F69 will of Henry Shepherd wr 17 Feb 1775, pr 22 May 1775.

Son Henry Shepherd plantation where I now live and negro boy John.

Son Robert Shepherd negro boy Reuben.

Son George Daniel Shepherd negro girl Lidia and her inc.

Dau Katy Shepherd negro girl Patty and her incr and bed and furniture.

If any of my chn die before 21 their part div betw others.

Wf (not named) all the rest of my negroes not mentioned and that she may dwell and work her Slaves on any part of the Land she shall think proper w/o any interruption whatsoever and at her decease the Slaves and their inc to be equally div betw my four chn Henry, Robert, George, Katy.

My son Henry Shephard shall pay to each of my chn Robert, George, and Katy £25 at my wife's decease.

Exrs Nelson Daniel, Thomas Segar and Thomas Gardner. Wit Milley Shepherd, William Shepherd and John Shepherd.

F206 will or Robert Daniel wr 26 Dec 1780, pr 26 Feb 1781.

to son William Daniel 1sh and no more.

to Grandson John Daniel 1sh and no more.

to Son Christopher Daniel all my hous hold [sic] Goods, stock, in case my dau Mary Stamper or her Heirs should not return, & if in case she should return or her Heirs, then half the aforstd Houshold Goods be given to the sd Mary Stamper or her Heirs.

to Son Robert Daniel all my land and Plantation, and my Negro woman Susan.

to Wf Elizabeth Daniel all est not mentioned during her life.

Exrs Wf Elizabeth and son Robert Daniel. Wit Robert Daniel and Robert McTyre.

[The original will indicates a son William Daniel who is not listed in Hopkins' abstracts.]

film 2024836 VA Middlesex Wills

[=Vol C pp1-96 1754-1774] actually starts at p.55, continued from 2024835 p.59 will os Henry Daniel of Msex wr 17 Mar 1764, pr 7 Jul 1767, same as E300 above.

p.81 will John Daniel of Town of Urbanna Msex wr 24 Apr 1772, pr 25 May 1772

that my houses and Lotts in Urbanna be sold to pay my debts, if not sufficient, then sell my Negro Man Bob.

to my Loving wf [land] during her Natural Life and after her decease to my son John Daniel. My will & desire further is that there be a Dwelling House & other Necessary Houses Built by my Exrs for my Wife to live on on the said Land.

after debts paid, all the rest to be kept together by my Wife & that my Chn be Educated & maintained of the profits of the same till my youngest Child come of Age, then to be equally divided betwe my wf & all my Chn and after my wfs death her part equally divided amongst all my chn.

my wearing apparel to be equally divided amonst all my sons.

exr Messrs James Gregorie and George Lorimer. wit Thomas Segar, Zach Shackelford, John George Jur? [not jurat, pretty sure it's for Junior. pr by Thomas Segar, Zachariah Shackelford and John George Junior.

next book on same film, no vol. name, 1775-1798, pp1-145

p.7 will Henry Shepard wr 17 Feb 1775 pr 2 May 1775, as above in F69

p.8 will Henry Daniel wr 5 Apr 1775, pr 24 Apr 1775, as above in F60

p.54 will Henry Mickelborough wr 24 Dec 1782 pr 23 Jun 1783.

give to my Dau Elizabeth Batchelder, the following slaves Viz Moll, Anekey and Charles to her and her heirs forever, sd slaves in possession of sd dau. to my grand chn, John, Henry, Robert, Frances and Nancy, chn of my son Edmond Decd, the following slaves Viz Newman, James and Will, to be equally divided among them and their heirs forever.

give to my son Henry Mickelborough, the following slaves Viz Sarah hanah [sic] & Glasgow, said slaves now in possession of said son, except Glasgow, to him and his heirs forever...also one bed and furniture...

give to my Grand chn Elizabeth, Henry, James, Lewis and Montague, chn of my son James Decd the following slave Cusit [I say it's Cupit/Cupid], also one country striffeket [~sic] valued at forty-five pounds. To them and their heirs forever, to be equally divided between them.

give to my daughter Margaret Street the following slaves Viz Anepnny [--an penny], Jane, Lewis, James, Tom, Doll, Judah and Billey, to her and her heirs forever, sd slaves in possession of my son-in-law, Rich [Richd] Street, except Billey.

give to my daughter, Mary Daniel, the following slaves Viz Sam, Lucy, Beck, Phill, George and Roben to her and her heirs forever, sd slaves in possession of my son-in-law Christopher Daniel, except Roben.

lend to my daughter, Susanna Tuggle, the following slaves Viz Phil, Doll, frank, Abner, Jack, Garvin [it's Gawin] and abe [could be alie] and at her death to be equally divided among her children, to them and their heirs forever. Also one cow and calf. The above slaves now in possession of my son-in-law Nicholas Tuggle, except Frank.

lend unto my daughter, Sarah Cloudas, during her life, the following slaves Viz lewis, Ave-, Mathew, Jane and James in Case she will maintain her children out of the Profits of them but if she Refuses to maintain the Children that she had by Robert Daniel, my Desire is that the sd Slaves may be hire [sic] out and the money aplyed [sic] to maintain ye sd Children till her Death and then I give [them, almost could be y'm, but it's not them] to be Equally Divided a mong [sic] all her Children to them and their heirs forever the negroes now in possession of my son in law Abner Cloudas.

give to my dau Jane Young, the following slaves Viz Kingston, Betty, Judy and fanny and one bed and furniture and one Walnut Table to her and her heirs forever. the sd slave now in possession of my son in law, Wm. Young, except Kingston.

give to my Grand son Henry Street, one cow and calf, to him and his heirs forever.

further my will and desire is that if the above slaves should Increase before my death that the Increase should be the property of the legatees to whom they belong to them and their heirs forever.

give to my Grand son, John Mickelborough, son of my son Edmond decd, my son Henry Mickelborough, my daughter Elizabeth Batchelder, my grandson Henry Mickelborough, son of my son James Decd, my son in law Richd Street, my son in law Christopher Daniel, my son in law Nicholas Tuggle, my son in law Abner Cloudas, my son in law Wm. Young all my Part of them [sic, but could be and probably is "those"] slaves given to me by my fathers will after the death of Robert Mickelborough to be Equally divided between them Provided they or their heirs give bond and security to pay an Equal Part of the Expenses that will arise in procuring [it's really percurig] the same but In case any neglect or refuse to Bear a part then their Part to be divided among them that do so. To them and their heirs forever.

rest of estate not mentioned to be equally divided among the legatees only alowing Each family of Grand Children one share which share to be Equally divided among the Seperate families of Children to them and their heirs forever.

exrs Richard Street and Wm. Young. Henry Mickelborough (X his mark). wit W. Curtis, Chas. Curtis, Thomas Willis.

film #32453 Msex Co VA Orders 1758-1767 Pt.1, Pt. 2, End of film has wills 1794-95 and Estrays 1775-1782. The records below are taken from the wills and inventories 1794-95 at end of film.

p.19 Inv of est Lunsford Daniel decd taken 16 Jun 1794, includes:

1 Negro Man named Will, 1 do named Sonny, 1 do Woman named Judah, 1 do named Patty. by Lydia Daniel admin. recd 28 Jul 1794
appr of est of Lunsford Daniel decd, per order 24 Apr 1794, lists stuff and:

1 Negro Man named Will 40.0.0

1 Negro Man named Sonny [val torn]

1 Negro Woman named Juday [val torn]

1 Negro Woman named Patty [val torn]

by Thomas Segar, Agrippa Dunn, John Jessee, recd 28 Jul 1794.

p.64 acct of sale of est Lunsford Daniel 25 Jun 1794. buyers include:

Mrs. Lydia Daniel [bought Negro Will for 73.1.0, but I didn't check for other slave names]

film #32459 item 3 Msex Co VA Wills, etc. 1795-1798 [after Bks F & G]

p.20 appr est Colo George Daniel, order 22 Jun 1795. by Cary Kemp, Chas Custis, Philip L Grymes

Negro Man John 30.0.0

do Nelson 70.0.0

do Jessee 70.0.0

do Manson 70.0.0

do Edmond 70.0.0

do Jeffrey 70.0.0

do Ned 70.0.0

do Billy 70.0.0

do Godfry 30.0.0

do Dick 70.0.0

do Anthony 70.0.0

do Jimmy 60.0.0

do Minard 60.0.0

1 Woman Lucy and child Lewis 60.0.0

do Hannah 35.0.0

1 Man Sam 30.0.0

do old Ben 0.0.0

1 Woman Anica 20.0.0

do Winny 15.0.0

1 ?Ransom? child Jacob 20.0.0

do Dillon 15.0.0

do Judy and Child Noah 60.0.0

do Katy and Child Bob 60.0.0

do Charlotte and Child Nelly 60.0.0

1 Girl Judy 60.0.0

do Aggy 55.0.0

do Dinah 45.0.0

1 Boy Armistead 45.0.0

Amt carried Forward £1390.0.0

Amt bro't up £1390.0.0

1 Boy Gloster 40.0.0

do Johnny 40.0.0

1 Girl Amy 35.0.0

do Philitia 35.0.0
do Molly 30.0.0
do Margay/Margery 27.10.0 [yes 10sh]
do Martha 20.0.0
do Sinthy 15.0.0
1 Boy Sam 25.0.0
do Saner 25.0.0
do Frank 25.0.0
do Archa 30.0.0
do Tom 20.0.0
1 Girl Lucy 25.0.0
do Almira 20.0.0
£1802.10.0 [or ?1502.10.0]
then long list of stuff. ret 25 Jan 1796. Test Will Churchhill Clk p.385 est Robert Daniel, Charles Lee exr:
23 ?Nov? [cut off] \$ in by Sale of Jane a negro upon 6 mos credit 87.0.0
26 ?? [cut off] \$ in by Sale of Dick [1/2 credit, 1/2 money] ?42.0.0
same date, \$ in by Sale of Jerry --tted 26 Dec 1784, --- 50.10.0
19 ?? [cut off] by Sale of Lucy & child, ready money £35
same date by d'o Betty [can't tell amt]
same date by d'o Nancy 15.0.0
same date by Sale of Biddy omitted 8 Dec 1787 16.0.0
13 Jan 1790? by sale of Celia 8.0
2 Sep 1795 by Sale of Joan & her child Edith 40.2.0
same date by d'o of Jenny 18.??
same date by d'o of Betty 18.0.0
20 Oct [in 1795 year list] by sale of Reubin 43.0
examined, exr Charles Lee still owes.

Report:

1st That the negro woman Judah was sold for ready money upon the 30th of Sept 1785 when there was money in the hands of the Executor... 2nd That Dick was sold upon the 26th October 1786 without having been advertised and that there was no necessity for selling the said negro at that time and that the money arising from the sale was not applied to the use of Robert Daniels estate.
3rd That the negro Lucy & Child and Dicey was sold upon the 19th day of November 1789 for ready money and for a greater sum than is accounted for by the said Charles Lee and that he afterwards agreed to take the sum which he has accounted for. And that Nancy who was sold upon the same day was sold for ready money when the situation of the estate did not make it necessary.
4th That the negro Girl Biddy was sold upon the 8th day of December 1787 for ready money when she ought to have been sold upon credit.
5th That Celia was sold upon the 13th Jany 17u90 (without having been advertised) for ready money.
6th That the negroes Joane Edith, Jimmy and Betty were sold upon the 2d Sept 1795 at three fourths of their appraised value to satisfy Thomas Cookes Execution when the Executor was considerably indebted to the estate.
7th That Reuben was sold upon the 20th of Octo 1795 for ready money to pay the balance of Thomas Cookes Execution when the Executor was indebted to the estate more than that balance.
sig Lyne Shackelford, Wm Flick, John Quarles. ret and ordered recd 23 Sep 1798

film #32494 WB2 1799-1812 2-23 will John Daniel wr 3 Mar 1799, lend to wf Elizabeth during her natural life or widowhood and at her death or marriage, my negroes shall be hired out until my dau Elizabeth arrives at 21 or marry at which time them and their increase shall be equally divided betw my three daus Nancy Frances & Elizabeth to the only use of them and their heirs forever. to my son Carter [land]. to my son Mickelburrough Daniel [land]. exrs wf Elizabeth Daniel and my brother in law John Street. wit John Thruston [sic], William Montague, Josiah McTyr. pr 22 Jul 1799. secs for Elizabeth exrx are William Montague, Travis Daniel, Beverly Cloudas [is it Henry?]. [Travis is John's first cousin]

2-59 appr John Daniel, 29 Aug 1799, not a big list, slaves not named, 1 Negro woman £50, 1 Negro Girl £60, 1 small Negro Girl £30. by Lewis Montague, John Clarke, Philip Lee. ret and recd 28 Apr 1800.

2-79 Gloucester 25 Jan 1798 We the Commissioners named in a decreetal [sic] order of Middlesex Court, which is hereunto annexed, have this day met at the Dragon Ordinary, where William Brooking Executor of Betty Kemp decd delivered to us the following Negro's (Viz)

Sylvia and her Children Rachel, and George. Judy. Agatha. Winney and her child Jacob, Ben, Jane, Fanny, Alice, Nancy, Ann and her Child George, Diana, Sally - which we divided as follows:

To Charles Lee Executor of Robert Daniel:

Sylvia and her Children Rachel and George 90.0.0

Judy £45, Agatha £25. =70.0.0

=160.0.0

Received too much 1.10.0

=£158.10.0

To Thomas Roane admr of George Daniel:

Winney and her child Jacob 60.0.0

Ben 68, Jane 30 = 98.0.0

=108.0.0

Received too l ittle 10.0

=158.10.0

To Overton Cosby Admon &c of Henry Daniel

Tonny [not quite Fanny, but] 65.0.0

Alice 50, Nancy 45 = 95.0.0

=160.0.0

Received too much 1.10.0

=158.10.0

To Overton Cosby admin of Henry Daniel [yes, Henry]

Ann and her child George 70.0.0

Diana 46

Sally 40 = 86.0.0

=156.0.0

Received too little 2.10.0

=158.10.0

Total Value of the Negroes £634.0.0

Each ones Part £158.10.0

Number of Parts - 4 = 634.0.0

We have settled and account with the said Brooking Executor aforesaid, for the hire of the said negros, and he, not having produced any Bonds for the same, is charged with the amount due, which, including Interest makes the sum of £160.16.1

Deduct for his commission on the gross amt of the hire 8.4.2

?Meet? amt of the Hire = 152.11.11

We have valued the three Barrels of Indian Corn to be delivered for each negro to 32.8.0

Total amount 184.19.11

Deduct for mantaing [sic] one old Negro from this day forward, which Robert Ware has engaged to old, the said Executor is therefore to pay him the sum of 13.10.0

Neet amt to be divided [must mean net] £171.9.11

Which sum of £171.9.11 we divide as follows:

To Charles Lee, Exr of Robert Daniel, the sum of £41.7.5 3/4

To Thomas Roane Admor of George Daniel 43.7.5 3/4 [yes 43]

To Overton Cosby Admor &c of Henry Daniel 41.7.5 3/4

To Overton Cosby Admon of Henry Daniel 45.7.5 3/4 [yes 45]

Given under our hands....Wm Custis, Christopher Garland, Peter Wall?. ret and recd 28 Aug 1800.

Middlesex County, Virginia Wills and Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers by William Lindsay Hopkins, 1989

WB2, p.76 [this is recorded in between other docs of 1800-1803]

Gloucester CO Court on 25 Jan 1798 accepted delivery of some slaves from the estate of Betty Kemp, decd., for Charles Lee, exr of Robert Daniel, Thomas Roane admr of George Daniel, and Overton Cosby admr of Henry Daniel. [see above for slave names]

[Return to Top](#)

New Kent

VA Patent Bks [original docs available at <http://lvaimage.lib.va.us>]

and Cavaliers & Pioneers by Nugent (=Patent Bks)

v.2

143=6-502 Mr. Tho. Hall & Jno. Pigg 18 Feb 1673/4, 3831a on NE side of Mattopony Riv. above the tides flowing in New Kent Co; about 40 paces above an Indian Weire, &c. Trans of 77 pers: James Meate, Hen. Jack, Ann Akin, Alexdr. Logan, Cha. Jack, And. Jack, Ja. Coghill, Mary Coghill, Jno Russell, Tho. Shory, Eliza. Gray, Sa. Williams Wm. Thorne, Samll. Peachy, Jno Sheppard, Abra. Robinson, Jno Jones, Mary Smith, Sarah Smith, Jno. Overbury, Wm. Clopton, Hen. Rider, Fra. Hatton, Samll. Moody, Hum. Moody, Math. Huberd, Sarah Fenn, Jno. Gillett, Robt. Shokey, Richd. Price (or Prin), Robt. Purvis, Tho. Parker, Wm. Daniell, Mary Daniell, Ann Cowthorne, Rich Simins, Robt. Bishope, Wm. Gray, Susan Smith, Jennett Bough, Hen. Turner, Samll. Talke, Jno. Hawford, Tho. Conny (?), Jno. Underhill, Thos. Smith, Jno. Dowglas, Daniell Frizell, Danll. Sanders, Mary Bough, Jno. Gilam, Robt. Holme, Eliz. Montague, Wm. a boy; Wm. Brate, Eliz. Parr, Mar. Luckett, Rowland Graham, Richd. Fitzee, (or Fichée), Tho. Browne, Mary Hayes, Edwd. Drapier, Richd. Reade, Robt. Jennings, Robt. Lee, Abra. Browne, Robt. Prior, Robt. Lambo, Ingoe.....; & 8 Negroes.

Genealogical Abstr fr 18th-Century VA Newspapers. Robert K. Headley Jr 1987

pp85-86 William Daniel, Negro, b. in Wmsbrg, he and his wf Sarah who was b. in PA, claim to be free; jailed in New Kent Co. VGGA 12 Jan 91.

[Return to Top](#)

Northampton

Cavaliers & Pioneers. Nell Marion Nugent

v.2 p.66=Bk6-259 Lt. Coll. Wm. Kendall 28 Oct 1669, N'ampton Co...for trans 19 pers: Kath. Legardo, Jno. Daniell, Wm. Shore, Jno. Shellivan, Jude Bernard, Ann Hodge, Judge (a) Negro, Wm. Biggs, Jno. Abram, Tho. Sumersett, Jno. Watts, Tho. Coleman, Danll.

Donahan, Rebec. Cole, Tho. Smith, James Burketan, Samll. Grinnall, Wm. Kenede (or Lenede), Rich. Whitehair.

v.2 p.98=Bk6-375 Morris Lisson 3 Oct 1671 N'ampton Co...for transp 8 pers: Cornelius Swillivan, Robt. Brinson, Susanna Milse, Wm. Lawrence, Mary Daniell, Geo. Brookes, Margt. Barr, Tony a Negroe.

v.3 p.v.3 6=9-34 John Washbourne 29 Oct 1696 N'ampton...for imp 13 pers: Eliza. Grimshaw, Alice Daniel, Wm. Waterford, Arthur Goaled, Michael Fadler, John James, Phil. Ferne, Jack, Mary, Mary, Sith, Dott, Tom, Negroes.

N'ampton Co VA Record Bk, Orders, Deeds, Wills, &c v.6 and 7-8 1655-1657. Doctor Howard Mackey and Marlene Alma Hinkley Groves, CG 2002 v7 fol 19 ct Knowe all men by these prsntes That I Francis Payne of Chirrystone Creeke free Negro; doe hereby fully, freely, & absolutely give & grante unto my welbeloved wife, Amye Payne the wthn specified Mare, wth her increase. both from Mr John Cornelius Coullard Baye, & aged about eight yeares To inioye (enjoy) the sd Mare wth her increase; for her & her heyres, Exres Adres or Assignes for ever, promissinge. hereby for ye better confirmacon of this my Act & Deede to acknowledge ye same (n [sic] open court) for this County. To bee recorded in ye Register booke, to stand irrevocable for ever; whereunto I bynd mee my heyres, Exres Admres or Ass: this 13the of September 1656. Francis Payne (x) his Mrke. wit John James, Jno Daniell. ackn 30 Sep 1656, recd 4 Oct 1656. [this is followed by Jane Eltonheade of province of MD widdowe, 7 Nov 1656 ackn recpt of 3008 hundd powndes of tobacco & caske, discharges him of all debtes, Claymes or demandes...Teste W. Kendall, wit Jno Bateman. recd 19 Nov 1656.]

Abstr of the Wills and Admins of N'ampton Co VA 1632-1802. James Handley Marshall 1994

p.169 will of Thomas Harmanson Sr Gent wr 26 Mar 1696 pr 28 Nov 1702.

To wf Elizabeth n. man Daniel during her life, and then Daniel to be at his own liberty paying 200#t [sic] per year during his life to my son-in-law William Waters and Isabell his wife my dau.

To wf Elizabeth during her life n. woman Betty and then to my son Benjamin.

To wf n. woman Nann [names housewares].

To eldest son Thomas n. man Robin [furniture]

and to his son Thomas Harmanson n. woman Mary.

To my granddau Elishe Harmanson the dau of my son Thomas the youngest child of n. woman Mary.

To son William Harmanson n. man Poppaw Jack.

To son John n. man Toby.

To son Henry n. man Dick.

[land devised]

To son Benjamin [land, etc.] and n. men Covett and Reuben already given him by deed.

To dau Elitia wf of Thomas Savage [personalty], n. girl Mary.

To dau Isabell Waters [personalty], n. boy Ned.

To my great grandson Jacob Clay the son of Thomas Clay and Margaret his wf [some livestock].

To my friend (Maj.) John Custis...

Remaining est in America or elsewhere to be eq divd by my 6 sons and 3 daus.

exrs wf and 6 sons. wit Thomas Shephard Sr (x), William Shephard (x), Argoll Wilkins (x), Nathaniel Littleton, William Waters, Mathew Moore. fr

Order, Wills, etc XVIII, No.14 1698-1710, p. 112. Codicil 19 Oct 1700

To wf Elizabeth. To son Benjamin.

To son Benjamin in lieu of n. Reuben (now decd) previously given to him, n. man Reignald [sic].

To son Thomas n. woman Mary.

To son Benjamin n. woman Betty bought of (Capt) Joshua Brodbent.

wit Joseph Bath, Stephen Harnage, William Waters.

(Note: Thomas Harmanson is described as a German b. in Brandenburgh 1680-1692 p.168).

p.184 will of (Maj) John Robins Sr Gent wr 5 Dec 1707 pr 28 May 1709

to eldest son Obedience Robins [land], To son Obedience n. woman Betty Vembo and mallatto [sic] girl Sarrah the dau of Hannah. These legacies to Obedience for his maint during his life then to my son John if he provides adequately for my son Obedience.

To son Edward Robins [land], To son Edward n. man James, n. woman Purhorah, mallatto boy Charles son of Hannah (which said boy is now on myh part of Jengoteague Island).

To son Littleton Robins [land], To son Littleton n. girl Jinney.

To son Thomas Robins [land] and n. man Nedd.

To dau Esther wf of Arthur Denwood of Sumersset Co Maryland.

To each of my 6 grchn Esther, Levin, John, Prissilla, Arthur, and Betty Denwood (sons and daus of Arthur and Esther) a silver spoon.

To son-in-law Hillary Stringer and wf Grace my dau, n. woman Naney, n. girl Hagar dau of sd Nancy.

To my dau Elizabeth Robins mallatto boy William son of Betty Vembo and n. girl Mary....

To son John n. man Aminidab, mallato servant named Beck during time of her indenture to me as will appear by the register of Accomack Parish and white servant boy John Smith during his time as will appear by N'ampton recds.

To goddau Margaret Waters dau of (Col) William Waters.

To the four eldest chn of kinswoman Frances Powell wf of Samuel Powell.

Remaining est to be eq divd by my 8 chn. [land]

To my 5 sons Obedience, Edward, Littleton, John, Thomas - my land on Jingoteague Island purc of William Kendall decd (where my man and woman George Blake and Hannah look after the stock).

Exrs my 5 sons above named. My friends (Col) William Watters, (Capt) Thomas Savage, George Harmanson and Hillary Stringer to advise them. wit Nathaniel Willkins, Thomas Savage, John Savage, Francis Steel.

fr Deeds, Wills, etc. XIX No.19 1708-1717. Codicil 1 Feb 1704/5

To Nathaniel Littleton bro of my kinsman Bowman Littleton decd and to Richard Waters (bro-in-law to Bowman Littleton) [land] But for want of their heirs to Southy Littleton bro of Bowman. wit William Waters, James Ansell (x), Benjamin Baynton, Thomas Savage.

Codicil 25 Mar 1709 Both I and my son John Robins being now very sick, in case my son John predeceases me, [this codicil is all about land changes if necessary, no slaves named]

p.222 will of Littleton Robins wr 19 Jan 1718/19 pr 17 Mar 1718/19.

To my son John [land], To son John n. man Tom and n. woman Jenny.

To my nephew John Stringer son of Hillary Stringer....

My wf's clothing to be divd by my sis Katherine Robins and her 2 daus and Mary Mellichop.

Son John resid. legatee and exr. My bro John to act as gdn of my son John until of lawful age. wit John Marshall Jr, Mary Marshall, Grace Stringer, Hillar Stringer. fr Deeds, Wills, etc. XXIII-R 1718-1725.

p.306 will of John Robins Sr wr 13 Dec 1739 pr 8 Jul 1740.

To my son Edward [land].. All the remaining part of my home plantation, and lease from the Secretary, for the use of my loving wf Katherine during her life and then the entire 950a to my son Edward.

To son Edward [land]. To my grandson John Robins (under 18) [land].

To my son Edward my part of Gingoteague Island given me by my fa, and 1/2 the parts of Gingoteague ns. [negros] and animals given by my bro Littleton to my bro Obedience and me.

To grson John Robins that part of Gingoteague Island given by my fa to my bro Obedience. If both my son Edward and my grson John Robins should die w/o heirs, then the lands given them in N'ampton Co to my daus Margaret and Esther, and my Gingoteague land to my grdau Sarah Robins. To my bro Obedience a reasonable maintenance during his lf to take care of him to be taken out of what I give to my wf.

To son Edward [personalty], mulatto boy Kit.

To grson John Robins n. boy Tom.

To my grson William Water n. boy Daniel, and if he dies under 18 then to my dau Margaret Burton.

To grdau Sarah Robins (uner 18) n. girl Bersheba.

To my grdau Margaret Burton n. girl Belinda.

To my dau Margaret Burton n. wench Phillis and n. boy Luke.

To my dau Esther Pugh n. girl Sarah.

To dau Margaret Burton personalty.

To my loving wf Katherin a servant woman Jane and all her gold rings. To Jonathan Roberts.

My wf to pay all my debts except those due my son Edward and my dau Esther Pugh on acct of their cousin John Robins' est. To wf and son Edward.... My son Edward and William Burton to oversee my grson John Robins' est according to his decd fa's will until he is 18. If my grdau Sarah should die w/o heirs, the the ns. that she shall receive at the div after my wfs decease to go to her bro John Robins. Resid. legatees my wf, son Edward, dau Margaret Burton, dau Esther Pugh, and my 2 grchn John and Sarah Robins. Wf and sons Edward Robins and William Burton exrs. wit George Lynch, John Wheeler, Elizabeth Milling, John Williams, Major Guy (x), Francis Sampson, John Wilkins Watts, Peggy Sampson (x). fr Wills & Invs XXVI-R No.18 1733-1740. Probate - The testr is further identified as John Robins Gent.

[Return to Top](#)

Northumberland

My Ingram Family 1651-1925 by Iona May Ingram Sowa 1992

p.25 Northumberland Record Book 1738-1743, p.125

deed 8 Jun 1741, recd 8 Jun 1741, Charles Ingram of Parish of Wicocomoc, county Northumberland, for love and affection to son Charles Ingram of same [son about to be married]...land...negro man Toma, negro woman Phillis...

wit John Coppi--, John Pope, Morley Mott

p.25-26 Northumberland Record Book 1743-1749

[page not given] deed recd 9 Apr 1744, Charles Ingram of Parish of Wicocomo, county Northumberland, to son George Ingram of same, for love and affection, land ...eight Negroes, Harry, Dobin, Old Sarah, Young Sarah, Grace, Sinah, Frank, Judes...

wit George Bell Jun., John Waddy, Frances Timberlake, John (x) Iron

p.26 Northumberland County, VA, Record Book 1753-1756

Bk3-267 estate of George Ingram, adm by Elizabeth Ingram with John Ingram and Josias Gaskins sec. 8 May 1749

Elizabeth Ingram allotted her dower, dated 16 Dec 1755, recd 9 Feb 1756:

negroes:

Bob £45

Sue £10

p.27 Northumberland County, VA, Record Book 1753-1756

Bk3-84 bill of sale 9 Apr 1754, recd 9 Apr 1754, John Ingram of William Berry and Grace his wf, for \$#163;100, Negroe slaves Sam, Hannah, Davy

p.29 Northumberland Record Book 5-174

will of Charles Ingram, wr 10 Aug 1754, pr 11 Feb 1760

to son George's heirs...what negroes and stock he died possessed with...

to son Charles Ingram...what negroes are now in his possession...

to son John Ingram...says what stock in his possession...

to granddau Thompson Gill...negroe fellow Dick...

to dau Grace Edwards...what negroes and stock...is now in her possession during her life, then to descent unto her grandchildren by Charles Edwards [sic on grandchildren, but...]

to dau Mary Love...all the negroes and stock now in her possession...

to son Joseph Ingram...what negroes his is possessed of...

to sons Bartholomew Ingram and Benjamin Ingram...

to Bartholomew Ingram...negroes Cate and Harvey...

to son Benjamin Ingram...negroes Frank, Peter, Lettie, Manuel...

to wf Mary Ingram...negroes Robin, Jacob and Sebase (?)...during her natural life, then to sons Bartholomew and Benjamin.
exrs two eldest sons now living Charles and John Ingram
wit John Heath, James Waddy, Joseph Mott

[Return to Top](#)

Orange

Deed Abstr of Orange Co VA 1759-1778. Ruth and Sam Sparacio

[=DB13 1759-1765, DB14 1765-1768, DB15 1768-1772, DB16 1772-1778, and Tithable List of Benjamin Cave's Pct 1756, Org Co Land Tax Bk 1782 (p.200)]

7=13-76 Catherine (x) Haley for love to son Benjamin, Negro James (also 3 other Negroes) now being my property in consideration that he doth oblige himself to maintain his Mother Catherine Haley during her life in a Desent and comfortable manner. 14 Jan 1760. wit Benja Cave, Reuben Daniel, John Cave. recd 24 Apr 1760

13=13-132 To all to whom...I Elizabeth Merry...am now going to intermarry with Reuben Daniel by good will of Reuben Daniel before marriage...I do for lov I have and bear towards my youngest son, James Merry...grant one Negro girl named Lett, that is of my own purchase and if James Merry shall die without lawful heirs...said Negro girl shall return to Reuben Daniel, his heirs forever...after marriage solemnized...if Reuben and Elizabeth shall have no heirs, after death of Elizabeth and Reuben...the said Negro and her increase shall return to the estate of Reuben Daniel's former heirs forever...have interchangeable set our hands.... sig Reuben Daniel, Elizabeth (x) Merry. wit Elijah Morton, Stephen I.K. Smith, Samuel Kerchevall. recd 23 Oct 1760. Del'd to Wm. M. Daniels Jany 1796. [sic on years]

52=13-471 Catherine (x) Haley, Widow, Orange, for affection, to dau Elizabeth Christopher of Culpeper, one Negro woman named Rose and all incr...only the first child shall have to live to be one yr old, and sd child shall be delivered unto my son David Haley. Sd Negro Rose no in my possession so long as I live and after my decease to go to Elizabeth. 29 Jul 1764. wit Reuben Daniel, Wm Haley. recd 23 Oct 1764.

60=14-10 Mary (x) Howle to son Malachi Chiles 7 Jun 1765, for love, certain slaves left by will 29 Apr 1718 [sic] to her (then Mary Chiles) by Henry Chiles fa of Malachi Chiles, which Malachi has in possession, in consideration of paying his mo Mary Howle £22.10, 15 Negroes. wit Richd Thomas, Vivion Daniel, James Daniel. recd 27 Jun 1765.
[I include this because I think the names will be findable in Chiles records.]

146=16-1 We Reubin Daniel, Thomas Merry and Prittyman Merry for natural love we bear James Merry, son to Thomas Merry decd, give a Negro named Bob. 31 Dec 1771. wit Andw Manning, Caleb Lindsay, Richard Graves, John Brockman, Richd (x) Bradley. Deed of Gift recd 27 Aug 1772.

160=16-157 Reuben Daniel and wf Elizabeth of Orange to James Robb & Co of Fredericksburg 3 Sep 1773, witnesseth Reuben and son Robert sometime ago did conv sundry slvs in trust to secure pymt of £4050, also 2 tracts in Orange and Augusta. Reuben and Elizabeth hereby relinq their right to land in Augusta and Negroe girl Tamer, for 5sh pd by James Robb and Co, grant land in Orange 250a bd lands of Robert Daniel, Prettyman Merry, William Hutcherson, Edward Herndon, James Coleman...land whereon Reuben and Elizabeth now live. wit Thomas Allen, William (x) Proctor, Robert Daniel. [only Reuben sig]. Deed of Trust recd 26 Nov 1773. Exd & Deld to Jas Robb Jun 1783.

Deed Abstr of Orange Co Va (1778-1786). Ruth and Sam Sparacio [=DB17 1778-1781, DB18 1781-1786]

4=17-43 [text as Sparacios wrote] There has been doubts between my son, Robert Daniel and myself which...proper title to Twelve Negroes I recovered of Mary Breedlove by a suit in General Court in my own name as Administrator and his name as heir...to Wit Cate a woman, Frank a woman, Alice a woman, George a lad, Agnes a woman, Humphrey a man, Ben a lad, Dick a lad, Delphy a girl, Jenney a girl, Cate a girl and Simon a boy...to end all disputes...I agree with my son to myself, heirs...that neither they nor myself shall ever claim title to above named old Cate, Frank or their future increase, also Humphrey, Ben and George in consideration this my son has given up to me the remainder...Alice, Agnes, Delphy, Jenny, Young Cate, Dick and Simon...16 Nov 1777. wit Joseph Hawkins, Laurence Egbert. recd as Deed of Agreement from Reuben Daniel to Robert Daniel, 23 Jul 1778.

4=17-44 [next, text as Sparacios wrote] Whereas...doubts between my Father, Reuben Daniel, and myself title to twelve Negroes my Father recovered of Mary Breedlove by a suit in General Court in my name as heir at law and his own name as Administrator...(names 12 Negroes)...I agree with my Father neither my heirs of myself shall ever hereafter claim title to (names Reuben's seven Negroes)...in consideration that my Father has given me the remainder...(names his five Negroes)...16 Nov 1777. wit Joseph Hawkins, Laurence Egbert. recd as Deed of Agreement, 23 Jul 1778.

18=17-248 John Hardy of Stafford and wf Hannah to John Hedgmen of sd Co Gent, son of sd Hannah 9 Aug 1779...whereas Peter Daniel late of sd co decd did by his LW&T recd in sd co, give to Hannah by the name of his beloved Daughter, Hannah Foote, after the death of his wife 600a on Rocky Run in Orange, with 2 negroes Esther and Charles, and whereas by Act of Assembly since made all intails have been broken...by which means sd Hannah is seized of sd land and slvs. John Hardy and Hannah in consideration of natural love and £1000, 600a in Orange and sd slvs, after death of his Grandmother, wid of Peter Daniel. wit Travers Daniel, John Cooke, Travers Daniel Junior. recd 28 Oct 1779. Exd & Deld to V. Daniel Sep 1780.

23=17-303 Bond, James Divers of Rockingham Co VA obliged to pay to Elizabeth Daniel, John Conner, Nancy Daniel, Frankey Daniel, William Merry Daniel, £100,000...9 Feb 1780. wit James Coleman, Edmund Dear. Condition: whereas James Divers claims a part of the negroes belonging to Reuben Daniel decd by marrying his dau, Negroes Reuben recovered by law came by his wife, Penny, and Mother to Robert Daniel, Molly Seager and Betty Diver, now wf to above Diver. Above Conner and Daniel [sic singular] have agreed to give Diver negro boy named Major, discharge Conner and Daniel fr all claims relating to sd Negroes. wit Edmund Dear, James Coleman. recd 23 Mar 1780

25=17-334 Bond, James Divers of Rockingham Co bond to Robert Daniel of Orange, £100,000, 8 Feb 1780. condition: article of agreement 30 Jun 1773, Robert Daniel to deliver up to James Divers half of all Negroes before sit in chancery was determined, brought by James Divers v. Reuben Daniel in Orange now decd and others. James Divers agrees will no claim any slvs given up by will or received by Robert Daniel in sd suits mentioned, of that line of negroes received of Mary Sea or William Breadlove by Reuben Daniel and Robert Daniel. wit John Conner, William Daniel. recd 25 May 1780

25=17-335 [next] bond James Divers to Robert Daniel, £50,000, 8 Feb 1780. condition: shall dismiss all suits in law v. Robert Daniel or raise any controversies over negro Cate and her incr that Reuben Daniel recoverd of Mary Sea and William Breedlove in General Court at Williamsburt 1753 or 4 Reuben Daniel Administrator and next friend of Robert Daniel...being heir at law to sd Negroes...Robert Daniel giving up to James Divers one negro boy George about 12 yrs old and £400...sd Robert oblige myself never lay any claim agt George if Divers complies with intent above written. wit John Conner, William Daniel. recd 25 May 1780

Deed Abstr of Orange Co VA 1791-1795. Ruth and Sam Sparacio [=DB20, all]

98=20-343 Henry (x) Chiles of Orange to Andrew Shepherd and Alexr Shepherd same 1 Aug 1794, £77.3.4, 80a whereon I now live which was willed to me by my Fa and the balance bought of my bro James Chiles, adj John Brockman, James Daniel, John Stevens, Mrs. Frances Burrus, also Negroes Peter & Sam, men, & Anarchie, woman and her child Jessee, with inc. mtg, Henry Chiles to pay £113.9.2 with interest fr 1 Aug 1794, due 1 Nov 1797. wit Wm Banks, Benjn Porter, Charles P. Howard, Andrew Shepherd Jr. recd 22 Dec 1794. Exd and Deld to Alexander Shepherd Nov 1797

Orange co VA Will Bks 1-2 1735-1778 by John Frederick Dorman

1-108 will of William Smith wr 14 Sep 1739, pr 25 Oct 1739

names chn, wf Eliza Smith, grdaus Mary Ann Bryant (one Negro girl named Bess. daus Eliza and Ann....

wit: Zachary Taylor, George Nettles, mark [x] Thornton. .

Orange Co VA WB 2 1744-1778. John Frederick Dorman

9=56/60 est acct Thomas Stanton 1741, exr Henry Field, ret 23 May 1745. \$ to ...Peter Daniles...

48=230-232 will Thomas Merry of Spots Par St George wr 21 Jun 1754, pr 23 Sep 1756.

to my 2 sons Thomas and Prettyman Merry my land in Orange Co...to be div when son Prittyman comes of age...

to my 3 daus Ann Merry, Elizabeth Merry and Marry Merry my Negroes young Judy and all her chn, Cloey and all her chn, Jeney and all her chn, Truelove and all her chn, when either marrys or comes of age to receive her part and the other two parts to be kept together till one of the other daus marrys or comes of age. If either should die then there part div betw the two other daus.

to my loving wf my land I now live on, [personalty]

All the rest of my est, my land wh I bought of William Hawkins excepted, to be equally div betw my loving wf and my 3 sons Thos Merry, Prittyman Merry and John Merry when my son Thos Merry comes of age.

to my son John Merry [land]

exrx my loving wf Elizabeth and exrs Owen Thomas and William Smith. wit John Carter, Thos Estes, John Estes. produced by Owen Thomas and William Smith. pr by John Estes. The said will is all in the handwriting of the testator. Owen and William with sec John Goodall and Reuben Daniel entered bond. Eliza. Merry the wid declared she would not join the probate and would not take any legacy bequeathed thereby and did renounce all advantages.

100=478/9 will Roger Bell of St Thomas Par Orange wr 3 Dec 1773. "I have Negro girl named Dinah which is helpless and void of sences. Whichever of my children hereafter mentioned shall take the said Negro girl and fine her plenty in bread shall have a Negro woman named Janey for their charge and Janey not to be accounted in the other part of my estate."

gr-dau Lucy Wisdom £3 at age 18. gr-dau Frankey Wisdom £3 at 18 [legacies to be taken out first before est divided].

son Thomas Bell [land]

All my other land to be sold and \$ and my Negroes and all my other est be div amongst chn: John Bell, William Bell, Joseph Bell, Henry Bell, Thomas Bell, Betty Leek, Mary Brockman, Ursula Bowling, Ann Linney.

exrs my son Joseph Bell and my son Henry Bell. wit James Atkins, Thomas Oak, Thomas Burrus. 24 Aug 1774 presented by Joseph Bell, pr by James Atkins and Thomas Oaks. Joseph Bell with Vivion Daniel and William Pollock secs bond £2000. next is inv 5 Sep 1744 [sic here] ret 22 Sep 1774 by John Vivion, John Vivion junr, Thomas Burrus.

Orange Co VA Will Abstr 1778-1821. Ruth and Sam Sparacio [=WB3 1778-1801 and WB4 1801-1814 and WB5 1814-1821]

1=3-3 will Reuben Daniel of Orange wr 2 Jan 1779.

to son Reuben Daniel one negro girl Delpha and incr, stock.

to dau Nancy Daniel, one negro girl Jenny, stock, furn.

to dau Lucy Conner on negro boy Dick.

to son William Merry Daniel on negro boy Simon, stock, furn, other, also land in Orange..., if he dies before 21 his share to be eq div betw mmy 2 daus Nancy Daniel and Frankey Daniel and my grson Reuben Conner, if grson dies before 21 his mother, my dau Lucy Conner shall receive....

to my dau Betty Davers, in case her husband James Davers doth not recover anything fr my est by a lawsuit, one negro girl Isbell and bed and furn already received.

to wf Elizabeth Daniel the bed and furn she now lies on and lend her during natural life the remainder of my estate, after her dec the land and plantation I now live on to be eq div betw my 3 chn William Merry Daniel, Nancy Daniel, and Frankey Daniel. at wfs death all remainder to (the same listed) and dau Lucy Conner.

I have already given my son Robert Daniel full proportion of my est and cannot in justice to my other chn give him any thing more and should not have mentioned him in my wil only that it might not be thought I had forgot or neglected him.

exrs friends Mr William Smith and Mr Edward Herndon of Spots. wit William Plunkett, James Coleman, Thomas Merry, Jos Hawkins. pr 25 Feb 1779, pr by all 3 wits, alterations pr by John Collins and John Hobday. Robert Daniel had no objection. sec on bond James

Madison, Thomas Barbour, James Coleman [doesn't name who took bond out]

[Return to Top](#)

Pittsylvania

Abstr of Pittsylv Co VA Wills 1767-1820 by Lela C. Adams

Bk5-416-418 will of James Hix, wr 18 Jan 1776, pr 23 May 1776

lend wf Frances Hix 4 working negros viz: Andrew, Hannah, Sarah and Peter

Son Miles when he comes of age

other surviving chn and their heirs: Nancy Hix, Elizabeth Hix, Patsy Hix, Franky Hix, Dolly Hix, the daus of the sd James Hix.

To son Miles Hix, negro boy Abraham....residue of negros Andrew, Charlotte, Tazzy, Ben, Amea.

execs wf and brother Benjamin Hix of Brunswick co.

wit John Salmon, Elisha Harbour, David Lanier, Thomas Jamison.

Sec for execs: John Salmon, James Shelton, Jesse Chandler, David Lanier

[The following will is recorded in Person Co NC. This Matthew Daniel lived in Person for a while.]

Person Will Book 10-168 will of Mathew Dannill of Pitsilvanyney [sic] County VA, wr 8 Jan 1825, pr Sep 1825

to wife a gartha [see Agartha later] Danell the tracks of land whereon I now live and in Rockingham County and the tracks of land lying in Person County No Carolina...& I do further relinquish all ?her? old stock of negroes to be disposed of as she may think proper after the death of my wife Agartha

son John Danell & also Ezchel Bob & Charlott and his heirs for each

to my son Green Danell...a negro boy named Jude and Frank.

to my dau Lucy Griffith a negro woman Eliza and her son Jackson and her increase.

to Mathew Dannell Griffith a negro boy Moses.

to the children of my son Mathew Dannell by his present wife two negroes Dinah? and ?Luthena-d and there increase... and its to be understood when the youngest child arrives to the age of 21 the said Negroes are to be equally devided between them.

to my dau Jean Wallice one Negro woman Molly and her four children Biddy Russell Henry & Eliza and there increase.

to...Robert & Jean Wallice

son John Danell Green Danell my dau Lucy Griffith and the Heirs of my son Mathew Danell.

[Return to Top](#)

Powhatan

Powhatan Co VA Tax Lists 1782 & 1784. Don Simmons

[these are those great ones with pix of real list, enlgd, darkened, etc]

5=1782

Cox (Henry, Henry Jr, George Senr, John, William), then Richard Crump, then:

William Daniels, adult slaves: Pompy, Ned, Sam, Stepny, York, Warwick, Lilly, Bellar, 1 free male, 8 slvs, 0 wheels, 3 horses, 16 cattle, 0 ordinary licenses

37=1784 Daniel William, Ned, Sam, Luller, Bellow, Step, York & Warwick, 1 m>21, 0 m16-21, 4sl >16, 3sl <16, 4 horses, 13 cattle

38 [next to William] Daniel Henry, Thomas Morris, Stephen Daniel, Wm Daniel Junr, Tarlton Cox, Haron, Simon, Joe, Shadrach, & David, 2 m>21, 3m 16-21, 5 sl >16, 0sl <16, 5 horses

Powhatan Co VA Wills 1777-1795. Benjamin B. Weisiger III

22=1-135-136 will of Ann Harris wr 15 May 1779, recd 15 May 1787,

son Joseph, son Benjamin, son Francis Eppes [He's Francis Eppes Harris as wit on Henry Cox will], son Richard (underage), unmarried daus

son Joseph, negro man Peter

son Edward, negro man Caesar

son Francis Eppes, negro man Ludlow

son Richard, negro boy Jamy

dau Mary, negro woman Jenny

dau Anne, negro woman Rose

dau Martha, negro woman Doll

dau Tabitha, negro girl Nancy

son Benj and dau Sarah I have given none as they already have been given some as gifts of friends

exrs son, wit Wm Daniel, Langhorn Tabb, Jacob McGehee, Chs. Worsham

31=1-197 will Henry Cox of Powhatan, wr 29 Jul 1790, recd 16 Jan 1791

son Richard, slaves Henry, Warwick, Will, Pegg, Agg, Jane and her child Doll

son Tarlton, lands, plus slaves Sam, Joe, Lidda & her child Fan

to Langhorne Tabb

to Richard Moseley, slaves Frank, Shadrach and Bess

to grandson Henry Daniel, negro boy Surry

to granddau Judith Daniel, negro boy James

to grandson Peyton Cox...but if he dies under age, to grandsons Henry Cox and Vincent Cox.

exrs sons Richard and Tarlton

wit Francis Eppes Harris, Harrison (x) Jones, Thomas Coverley

41=1-284 inv William Daniel by court order of Oct 1793. Incl negroes: Ned, Sam, Stephen, Warwick, Lilly, Bellow, Nan, Pegg and Sophy. Value of est £596.12.0, taken by Jacob Salmons, Jno Nunnally, Edw'd Harris. recd 19 Dec 1793
44=1-303 [included because inventory next names slaves] will George Cox wr 31 Oct 1794, recd 15 Jan 1795 son John, dau Martha Cox, son Robert, son Bartlet, land, slaves and stock (except horse given to Martha) to be sold and \$ to: son George, son John, dau Martha Cox, grandson George Thompson in lieu of my dau Sally Thompson, son Robert, son Bartlet, dau Judith Daniel. rest to be divided among all my chn except Sally Thompson, with her part held at interest for her son George until he is 21. My chn are as follows: Henry Cox, George Cox, Richard Cox, John Cox, Martha Cox, Sally Thompson (George standing in her place, Robert Cox, Bartlet Cox, Judith Daniel and Abraham Cox. Household furniture divied equally to all my chn exrs Josiah Thompson, Henry Daniel and my son John Cox wit Jno Nunnally, Amy Nunnally, Edward Mumford
46=1-318 inv George Cox incl negroes Jane, Isbel & Dinah. val est £310.9.8, wit Jno Nunnally, Richard Cox, William Clement. recd 16 Apr 1795

[Return to Top](#)

Prince George

Prince George County VA Records 1733-1792, "Abstracts of the remaining county recd bks for the above period plus miscellaneous wills" by Benjamin B. Weisiger III, 1975
[=1737-1740 Ct Order Book; 1759-1760 Will and Deed Bk; 1787-1792 Will and Deed Bk (2 vols); Manuscript wills in VA St Lib Arch; and a 20p fragment of a 1733 Will and Deed Bk]
1737-1740 Ct Order Bk
128=337 5 Nov 1789 Rachel Gee of Martins Brandon Par Pr Geo to John Holloway Daniel of Bristol Par Pr Geo, 200a, bd by William Bonner, Abraham Heath, Samuel Accory, John Daniel; also 3 negroes Patt, Beck, and America, also livestock and household items. wit H. Watkins, John Gee, Ann Chapman. recd 8 Dec 1789
142=438 5 Nov 1790 John H. Daniel of Martins Brandon par Pr Geo to Rachel Gee of Bristol par Pr Geo, 200a, bounded by William Bonner, Adam Heath, Samuel Accory, John Daniel Jr., it being all that tract John H. Daniel and Anna his wife now live on; also three negroes Patt, Beck and Amarica [sic] also livestock and items that was given to me in her deed. (wife called Anna in deed but signs deed Nancy). wit Williamson Bonner, Herbert Holloway, Joel Simmons. recd 14 Dec 1790
149=500 acct of est Thomas Cureton
Negroes: Prince, Judy, Milly, Rose, Ailce, Ned, Sarah, George, Alice, June and her children, Jinne, Chloe, Dvie, Charles, Ephraim, Charlotte.
examined by Pleasant Hunnicutt, William Glover, Herbert Holloway, Feb. 1791, recd 12 April 1791
155=548 acct of Sales of est of Peter Moody by Peter Williams and Joseph Kirkland, ordered April 25, 1788
Lewis Parham, Edmund Perkins, Peter Williams, John Wilkerson, Thomas Daniel, William Ledbetter, Hea. Kirkland, Herbert LEDbetter, John Crews, Daniel Davenport;
Slaves: Frank, Amacy, Anthony, Sall, Doctor, Patt and child Silva;
Jones Bonner James Burge, Jr., John Bonner, Henry Bonner James Leath, Signal Pace, James Clemonds, Littleton Raines, John Cate, Stephen Temple, William Ledbetter for boarding Peter Moody's chn James and Henry Moody",
Legatees: Leah Perkins, Benjamin Moody, Henry Moody, James Moody.
recd 10 May 1791

[Return to Top](#)

Old Rappahanock

(today Richmond and Essex)

VA Patent Bks [original docs available at <http://lvaimage.lib.va.us>]
and Cavaliers & Pioneers by Nugent (=Patent Bks)
v.2
32=6-115 Major Generall Robert Smith 20 Mar 1667, 1900a Rappa. Co., in the freshes & S. side the river, about a mile from the river or bay side of Potobago [Port Tobacco]. Beg. neere the head of the Eastermost br. of Potobago Cr. ...trans 38 pers: Wm. Danyell, Thos. Dawkins, Roger Shawcocke, Rich. Bostocke, Tho. Sealeby, Abra. Lawes, Jno. Kirke, Wm. Skelton, Jno. Godfrey, Jno. Blasson, Tho. Wingate, Geo. Davyes, Pet. Bennett, Wm. Hill, Wm. Lacy, Fra. Street, Robt. Lee, Jno. Brownen, Hen. Ball, Tho. Rapier, Tho. Wroth, Rich. Thompson, Robt. Whitehorn, Mathew Stevenson, Xpofer. [sic] Jeames, Tho. Browne, Wm. Worrell, Wm. Chapman, Geo. Breeding, Charles Chipp, Mary Turner, Anne Lynbey, Eliz. Clarke, Jno. Morgan, Eliz. Pellington, German Gillott & [?] Negroes.
[Smith's entry just before this is in Lancaster co]

[Return to Top](#)

Surry

Wills and Administrations of Surry County VA 1671-1750 by Eliza Timberlake Davis 1955
Bk 7 p. 389 will of William Edwards wr 9 Jan 1721/22, pr 21 Feb 1724 [I'm not giving all this abstract, it's long] ...to son Micajah Edwards: various lands including Plantation on Nottoway River where my negro, Frank, now lives...
gives unnamed Negros to other children.

0034104 VA Surry Deeds Wills Etc. 1738-1754
p.496 will of William Edwards, of Surry in the Parish of Southwark, wr 10 Feb 1744/5 pr 20 Mar 1744

to wf Sarah Edwards my Mulato Wench Betty

to dau Mary my Negro Girl Martha

to dau Elizabeth my Negro Girl Lucy,

to dau Hannah my Negro boy David,

to dau Sarah my Negro Girl Lid,

[all other slaves to be "continued in the Care of my Executrix" until youngest dau Rebecca come of age or is married, then sold, Rebecca gets £20, rest split between wife and 5 daus]

excx wf Sarah. Witnesses William Holt, Thos Warren, Lewis G. Thompson.

Surry Co VA Court Records 1749-1751 Bk10 by Weynette Parks Haun 1997

p. 278 Jul 1751 It being represented to the court that Elizabeth Lucy Janey David Martha & Lydia Garns are detained in Slavery by Sarah Edwards, Lucas Powell & John Powell notwithstanding as it is Urged that they are free persons it is ordere'd that the said Sara Lucas & John be summoned to appear at the next [sic] to answer the presmisses [sic].

p. 299 Aug 1751 Elizabeth, Janey, David, Martha & Lydia Gerns Compts. against Sarah Edwards, John Powell & Lucas Powell defts: It appearing that Elizabeth one of the Complainants is forceably removed out of this county by the defts. It is therefore ordered that the defendts do bring the said several Compliants. to the next court in order for them to make out their allegations to their freedom.

Surry County VA Deeds and Estate Accounts 1756-1787 by William Lindsay Hopkins

8-156 21 Aug 1762 Mary Starke of Broadway and Prince George County to her son, Richard Starke, for Love and Affection....two Negro slaves named George and Dick. wt John Cocke. recd 21 Dec 1762.

8-205 20 Feb 1764 Mary Starke of Bristol Parish in Prince George County to her daughter, Rebecca Cocke of Southwark Parish in Surry County for Love and Affection...four Negro slaves named Sue, Harry, Will and Annaky. wt William Short and Daniel Fisher. recd 21 Feb 1764.

[Return to Top](#)

Westmoreland

Westmoreland Co VA Deeds and Wills No. 3 1701-1707. John Frederick Dorman 1967 94=391-93 10 Dec 1705. Laying the County Levy:...to Hugh Daniel 2 days' attendance about Negro Tom, 120 [not labeled but clearly lbs tobo]

[Return to Top](#)

[Return to Main Genealogy Index](#)



7 Feb 2005

The Estate of Stephen and Mary Braddock

Stephen Braddock died in Tippah County MS on 7 June 1850, according to a notice in the "Laurensville Weekly Herald", published in Laurens SC. His widow Mary Braddock died about 4 November 1870 according to information provided by their son Jeremiah in the probate of the estate. Here are abstracts of the estate papers found in the Tippah County Courthouse. Any notes of mine are in [...].

Chancery Court File 172:

"Estate of Stephen Braddock and Mary Braddock dec'd. J. S. Braddock Admr."

30 Dec 1870 - J. S. Braddock petition for letters of admin. Mary Braddock d. about the 4th of November last without a will... [my note: it says J. H., but it's signed J. S. Braddock].

30 Dec 1870 - Admin Bond J. S. Braddock and Adam Braddock.

30 Dec 1870 - letters of admin to J. H. Braddock [yes, it says J. H.].

30 Jan 1871 - order to appraise and appraisal taken 3 Jan 1871, recd 22 Mar 1871, appraisers J. M. Wesson, Wm.

Elliott, William Nance, F. M. Gandy, J. M Blake:

[Appraisals are always in messy order so I made an executive decision to regroup the list according to type of item; it helps give me a sense of how the family lived and worked. I classified the items as: animals, tackle, farm tools and implements, kitchen tools and utensils, tableware, furniture, miscellaneous, and unidentifiable or unclear.]

1 spotted calf	2.00
1 white spotted calf	3.00
1 black ""	3.00
1 black cow	10.00
1 white spotted cow	12.00
1 Sorrel mule	20.00
4 white hogs	13.00
1 sow and 3 pigs	4.00
1 waggon and bed	50.00
2 per harnes & traces [pair harness...?]	2.25
1 set cast boxen for waggon	.60
1 brass bell & collar	.50
1 single barrel shot-gun	1.50
1 draw knife	2.00
3 Bl-- 1 knife box	.50
1 broad ax, 1 foot adds, 1 chisel	2.00
1 grinding ha-, 1 cowpers adds	1.50
2 hoes and 1 froe, 1 auger	1.75
1 grind rock	1.00
2 padlocks	.50
1 fifth chain	2.00
1 wheat garner	1.50
1 spinning wheel	.25
1 pr worfing bars spool frame	.25
1 loom & harness	5.00
7 lbs tallow 10 cts pr lb.00	.70
600 bls seed cotton more or less 4 cts @ [*see note below]	
1 walnut press	6.00
2 stone jugs	.50
1 five gallon jar	.50
1 large wash pot	1.00
3 cover lids	8.00
2 water pails	.50
3 dinner pots	2.00
1 stew pot 1 tea kittle	.75

1 oven & led 1 spider	1.00
1 shovel 1 soup spoon	.40
1 churn & dasher	.75
1 large dish & 2 small ones	1.25
4 plates	.25
2 sets plates	1.25
5 cups & 6 saucers	.50
6 glass tumblers	.45
1 set small spoons	.25
2 pitchers	1.00
1 sugar bowl	.20
1 butter dish	.25
1 butter bowl	.15
1 white dish	.10
1 stone crock	.25
2 white bowls	.25
1 brass candle stick	.25
1 fallen leaf table	3.00
1 walnut chist	4.00
1 set of chairs	3.00
2 kitchen tables	.50
1 cupboard	1.00
1 brass clock	6.00
1 looking glass	.75
2 sets foot curtins	2.50
1 bed and bed cloths	25.00
1 bed sted and cord	2.00
1 bed and bed cloaths	15.00
1 bed and bed cloaths	22.50
1 bedsted & card	2.00
1 bedsted & card	1.75
1 carryall	5.00
1 himbook 1 tract	.50
1 box sundries	.50
1 par fire dogs \$1.00, shovel & tongs .35	1.35
1 par stillyards	1.00
1 half bush [?]	.20
7 Bl--s	1.5
3 counter pins	5.00
2 par f?oot hooks [not boot]	.50
1 iron f?ootrack	1.00
2 boxes 1 stuck collar	.50
1 reel	1.5
2 ?Gneal sacks	<u>.50</u>
Total	\$270.85

[* - I believe I made a transcription error and that the amount is 2.00 - this would also help make the final total correct.]

24 Jul 1871 - J. S. Braddock petition to sell land - that Stephen Braddock decd, died seized and possessed of the following lands: SW1/4 sec21 T3 R4E and NW1/4 sec28 T3 R4E, except 40a on the west boundary of the last mentioned quarter...cannot be divided in kind...proceeds to following persons interested in estate: Samuel Braddock adult, Mary B. Braddock adult, minors Viola Braddock, Nora Braddock, Martha W. Braddock, Ella Braddock, Geo. W. Braddock, Mary Braddock adult, all of Tippah. And that publication be made to the following

parties interested: Washington Braddock and his wife Charlotte Braddock who live and reside at of near Sulphur Rock P.O. Arkansas and Adam Braddock and his wife Elzira Braddock who reside near Middleton Tenn...

24 Jul 1871 - order to summon interested parties.

18 Mar 1871 - bill of sale (26 Jan 1871)

buyers: P. Martin, William Stark, William Braddick, Jas Riddlesperger, G.W. Braddock, R. G. Bell, F. W. Braddock, Gabrll Gossett, Jobe Siddall, Jobe Siddle, W.T. Nance, W. P. Miller, J. T. Meeks, John D. Jones, M.A. Braddock, John Braddock, J. N. Norton, Green L. Yancy, Adam Braddock [1 shot gun \$7.00], J. N. Blake, Beck Braddock, G. L. Yancey, John F. Starks, A. Braddock [1 foot adze \$1.80], A. Braddock [2 chisells \$.90], Albert Haris, Adam Braddock [shovel and tongs \$.50], Elizarah Braddock [1 Foot Curtains \$.55], Mary Bell Braddock, Margareth Riddlespurger, Isaac Pollock, J.T. Braddock, Elzrah Braddock [1 tea kettle \$.45], Elbert Haris, Allen Byd, Elzah Braddock [1 oven & lid \$.90], Sidney Love.

[n.b. I added the articles and monies paid only for my Adam and Alzire Braddock.]

5 Jan 1872 - proof of publication re estate of Stephen Braddock [for Washington and Adam Braddock].

5 Jan 1872 - cover sheet for motion of guardian ad litem [no doc with it].

8 Jan 1872 - annual report by Jeremiah Braddock.

8 Jan 1872 - affidavit of Thos Braddock (T. W. Braddock) that land mentioned in appraisal cannot be divided equally...

10 Jan 1872 - answer of guardian ad litem... that minors mentioned in summons know nothing of the matter but understand the sale of the land would be to their interest.

10 Jan 1872 - clerk will set down land sale upon proof of publication and appointment of guardian ad litem.

10 Jan 1872 - appointment of Thos. Braddock commissioner to examine the land as to division in kind.

Jan 1872 - order for Jeremiah Braddock to sell land as described above.

12 Jan 1872 - bond for Jeremiah Braddock to sell and apply proceeds.

18 March 1872 - Jeremiah Braddock's report of sale of land. 120a in sw 1/4 sec21 T2 R4E to Mary A. Braddock for \$525.00 one half cash and balance in one and two years. also NW 1/4 sec28 T3 R4E to Thomas Braddock for \$300 cash...

22 Apr 1872 - proof of publication of intent to sell land.

10 Jul 1872 - motion to confirm sale of land.

10 Jul 1872 - court confirms and accepts sale of land.

30 Apr 1873 - annual report of Jeremiah Braddock, accts rec'd etc. [Adam Braddock paid \$12.00].

-- Jul 1874 - annual report of Jeremiah Braddock.

[end of estate file #172 of Mary Braddock]

Administrator's Sales, Etc. 1869-1878

p.269 - appraisal and sale of Mary Braddock estate, from loose estate papers [see appraisal in table above].

p.313 - Oct 1871 - S. Braddock petitions to sell land of decd Stephen Braddock, SW1/4 Sec 21 T3 R4E, NW1/2 Sec 28 T3 R4E except 40a on west boundary of last named.

p.321 - Jeremiah Braddock's return of 1872.

Chancery Court Minutes 1856-1870: Nothing regarding this estate.

Execution Docket 1857-1875: Nothing regarding this estate.

Register of Claims, Probate 1854-1917: Nothing regarding this estate.

Final Record Chancery Court 1857-60: Nothing regarding this estate.

Chancery Probate Fee Book 1853-1870: Nothing regarding this estate.

The notification of interested parties in the estate is abstracted in Death Notices of Tippah County MS (LDS call #976.2923 v4m v.1) on p. 12:

Braddock, Stephen dec and Mary dec (PR1871). 1. Petition for letters of admin., filed Dec. 30, 1870, by J. S. Braddock, son of Mary Braddock, who died Nov. 4, 1870. 2. Petition of J. S. Braddock to sell land filed July 24, 1871. Braddock is the administrator of the estate of Mary Braddock dec and is an heir of Stephen Braddock dec. Interested persons are Samuel Braddock, Mary B. Braddock, Viola Braddock, Nora Braddock, Martha W. Braddock, Ella Braddock, John M. Braddock, and Mary Braddock, all of Tippah. Cite also Washington Braddock and wife Charlotte of Sulphur Rock, Ark., and Adam Braddock and wife Elzira of Middleton, Tenn.

Sources:

- Chancery Court File 172
- Administrator's Sales, Etc. 1869-1878

- **Chancery Court Minutes 1856-1870**
 - **Execution Docket 1857-1875**
 - **Register of Claims, Probate 1854-1917**
 - **Final Record Chancery Court 1857-60**
 - **Chancery Probate Fee Book 1853-1870**
 - **Death Notices of Tippah Co MS** [sorry, I don't have the author/compiler right now!]
 - **Marriage and Death Notices from Upper South Carolina Newspapers 1843-1865** by Brent Holcomb
-

[Read a narrative account of Stephen Braddock and Mary Bell](#)

Go to **[Stephen Braddock and Mary Bell](#)** in the Ahnentafel

Go to **[Stephen Braddock and Mary Bell's](#)** family group sheet

Go to **[the Table of Contents](#)**.

Every Name Index

This is an index of all the names in the family group sheets I have posted. Names in caps are direct ancestors of mine, others are their brothers, sisters, other spouses, etc.

Clicking on a name will take you to the group sheet containing that name. In the case of my direct ancestors, you will go to their group sheet "as parents".

The "return" link in the group sheet will take you to that family's place in the ahnentafel.

If you wish to return to this page instead, you will need to use your "back" button.

Comments or connections?

Email me at

gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvesters and spammers have gotten to be too much.)

[Back to my Family History Intro page](#)

[Back to my home page](#)

[A-B-C-D-E-F-G-H-I-J-K-L-M-N-O-P-Q-R-S-T-U-V-W-X-Y-Z-](#)

[A - back to top](#)

[ADAIR ALEXANDER](#)

[Adams E. P.](#)

[Adams William](#)

[Alladice Edward](#)

[Atkinson Edward](#)

[B - back to top](#)

[Baily Patsy](#)

[Barrett Samuel G.](#)

[Barton Emeline](#)

[Bates Nancy](#)

[BELL ADAM](#)

[Bell Adam](#)

[Bell Carrie](#)

[Bell David](#)

[Bell Elizabeth](#)

[BELL ELIZABETH](#)

[Bell Ester](#)

[Bell Goldie Jane](#)

[Bell Isabella](#)

[Bell James](#)

[Bell Jane](#)

[Bell John](#)

[BELL MARY A.](#)

[Bell Robert](#)

[Bell Robert](#)

[BELL THOMAS](#)

[Bell Thomas II](#)

[BENSON LUCY](#)

[Binkley C. C.](#)

[Blake John](#)

[Blake William V.](#)

[Boydston Belinda](#)

[Boydston Benjamin](#)

[Boydston David](#)

[Boydston Elizabeth](#)

[Boydston Eunice](#)

[BOYDSTON GEORGE](#)

[Boydston George N.](#)

[BOYDSTON HESTER ANN](#)

[Boydston John](#)

[Boydston Mary "Polly"](#)

[Boydston Thomas S.](#)

[Boydston William](#)

[Boyel William](#)

[BRADDOCK ADAM](#)

[Braddock Bruce M.](#)

[Braddock Elenine/Emesliza E.](#)

[Braddock Etta Bell](#)

[Braddock Francis](#)

[Braddock Francis "Frank"](#)

[Braddock George W.](#)

[Braddock George Washington](#)

[Braddock J. Marion](#)

[Braddock James Marion](#)

[Braddock James McClure](#)

[Braddock Jeremiah S\(tephen?\)](#)

[Braddock John W.](#)

[BRADDOCK MABEL GRAY](#)

[Braddock Malinda J.](#)

[Braddock Margaret](#)

[Braddock Mary Ann](#)

[Braddock Mary Ann "Polly"](#)

[Braddock Mary Ann "Polly"](#)

[Braddock Robert Jeremiah](#)

[Braddock Ruby Ann](#)

[Braddock Stephen](#)

[BRADDOCK STEPHEN](#)

[BRADDOCK THOMAS GRAY](#)

[Bradshaw Nancy](#)

[Brakefield Mary](#)

[Bristow Virginia C.](#)

[Broussard ?Amy](#)

[Brown Ed](#)

[Brown Jane](#)

[Brown Salley](#)

[Brown William](#)

[Bruce Betsy](#)

[Bryant Thomas](#)

[BRYANT? PROVIDENCE](#)

[Bryars Polly](#)

[Buchanan James](#)

[Bugg Mary](#)

[Burba William H.](#)

[Burris Boaz](#)

[Burris Emily](#)

[BURRIS EUNICE](#)

[Burton Amos](#)

[Burton Basil](#)

[Burton Harriet](#)

[Burton Levi](#)

[Byars Polly](#)

[C - back to top](#)

[Cameron John C.](#)

[Camp Hardin](#)

[Camp Thomas, Jr.](#)

[Campbell Aurelia B.](#)

[Campbell Effie L.](#)

[Campbell Elihu](#)

[CAMPBELL ETSON/EIDSON](#)

[Campbell Harvey](#)
[CAMPBELL JAMES](#)
[Campbell Joe Albert](#)
[CAMPBELL LAURA EIDSON](#)
[Campbell Sallie](#)
[Carn John](#)
[Carroll Barbry](#)
[Carroll Cain](#)
[Carroll Celia](#)
[CARROLL DENNIS](#)
[CARROLL DENNIS](#)
[Carroll Drury D.](#)
[Carroll Elizabeth?](#)
[Carroll Jacob](#)
[Carroll Lewis?](#)
[CARROLL MARTHA](#)
[Carroll Mary](#)
[Carroll Mary "Polly"?](#)
[Carroll Penelope](#)
[Carroll Sarah](#)
[CARROLL WILLIAM](#)
[Carroll William H.](#)
[Carroll Willis](#)
[Carroll Willis?](#)
[Chandler Jane B.](#)
[Clarke Simon B.](#)
[Cobb Elizabeth](#)
[Cobb Middleton W.](#)
[COCKE SARAH "SALLY"](#)
[Coffman Sarah](#)
[Cogburn Clark Terrell](#)
[Cogburn Russell](#)
[Cole Graham](#)
[Collier Sarah](#)
[Combs Abraham](#)
[Combs Elizabeth](#)
[Corder Mary E.](#)
[Cox --](#)
[Cox Charley B.](#)
[Cox Lula](#)
[Cox Thomas](#)
[Coy Abigail "Nannie"](#)
[Coy Benjamin](#)
[Coy Daniel](#)
[Coy Drucilla](#)
[Coy Isaac](#)
[Coy John?](#)
[Coy Laura](#)
[Coy Martha V.](#)
[COY MARY "MOLLIE" BETT](#)
[Coy Milley](#)
[Coy Nelley/Elinor](#)
[Coy ~Peter T.](#)
[Coy Phoebe](#)
[Coy Samuel F.](#)
[Coy Thomas](#)
[Coy ~Timothy](#)
[Coy William](#)
[Coy William Ben](#)
[COY WILLIAM](#)
[COY WILLIAM S.](#)
[Cunningham --](#)

[CURRENS? ELIZABETH](#)

[D - back to top](#)

[Daniel Agnes "Aggy"](#)

[DANIEL ELIJAH](#)

[Daniel Elizabeth](#)

[Daniel Frances](#)

[Daniel George "Major"](#)

[Daniel Green P.](#)

[Daniel Jacob P.](#)

[DANIEL JAMES](#)

[Daniel James](#)

[Daniel Jane](#)

[Daniel John](#)

[Daniel John C.](#)

[Daniel Joshua H.](#)

[Daniel Lewis](#)

[Daniel Lewis](#)

[Daniel Lucy](#)

[Daniel Margaret R.](#)

[DANIEL NANCY](#)

[Daniel Rebecke](#)

[Daniel Robert](#)

[Daniel Sally](#)

[Daniel Susan](#)

[Daniel Susan](#)

[Daniel William](#)

[Danley Martha](#)

[Davis Perry](#)

[Delashmette Marie](#)

[Delone Edy](#)

[Dunning William L.](#)

[DYCUS NANCY](#)

[Dye Alice V.](#)

[E - back to top](#)

[EDSEN BETSY](#)

[EDSON JOHN](#)

[Edwards Gideon](#)

[Evans John W.](#)

[F - back to top](#)

[Faddis John](#)

[Faddis Nancy](#)

[Faddis Nancy Ann](#)

[Fair Mrs.](#)

[Farmer Nancy \(Bates\)](#)

[Farr Philip](#)

[Ferguson Minerva](#)

[Ferris Hannah Jane](#)

[Finney Sara](#)

[Fitzimmons John Henry](#)

[Fleming E. C.](#)

[Fondren Jane](#)

[Fontaine Joseph](#)

[Forbis Isaac](#)

[Forsinger William Henry](#)

[Freeman William M.](#)

[Fulton Dicie](#)

[G - back to top](#)

[Gallagher Betsy/Bessie](#)

[Gallagher Edith Gertrude](#)
[Gallagher Elizabeth](#)
[Gallagher Frank H.](#)
[Gallagher George Lincoln](#)
[GALLAGHER JAMES](#)
[GALLAGHER JAMES H.](#)
[Gallagher James S.](#)
[Gallagher Jessie B.](#)
[Gallagher Lucille](#)
[Gallagher Lester Melvin](#)
[Gallagher Nellie](#)
[GALLAGHER ROBERT REID](#)
[GALLAGHER VIRGINIA EDITH](#)
[Gasho James Walter](#)
[Gill Patsy](#)
[Goode Agnes](#)
[Goode Oneida "Oneady"](#)
[GOODE BENJAMIN MORTON](#)
[Goode Cornelia](#)
[GOODE EDWARD](#)
[Goode Edward](#)
[Goode Elijah Daniel](#)
[Goode Eliza](#)
[Goode Elizabeth Jane](#)
[Goode Elizabeth](#)
[Goode Frances](#)
[Goode Harriet](#)
[Goode Henry Wood](#)
[Goode James](#)
[Goode Jane "Jenny"](#)
[Goode John](#)
[GOODE JOHN](#)
[Goode John C.](#)
[Goode John Hawkins](#)
[Goode John Hopson](#)
[Goode Joseph](#)
[Goode Joseph](#)
[Goode Judith](#)
[Goode Margaret](#)
[Goode Martha A.](#)
[Goode Mary](#)
[Goode Nancy](#)
[Goode Nancy Emily](#)
[Goode Narcissy](#)
[Goode Obadiah Woodson](#)
[Goode Richard](#)
[Goode Robert](#)
[Goode Sarah A.](#)
[Goode Thomas](#)
[GOODE VIRGINIA SUSAN](#)
[Gourley Elizabeth](#)
[Grant Emeline S.](#)
[Grant Margaret M.](#)
[Graves Delilah](#)
[Grove John](#)
[Gunnels Eliza M.](#)

[H - back to top](#)

[Haines --](#)

[Halsell George](#)

[Halsell John](#)

[Hammond Thomas W.](#)

[Hancock Thomas](#)
[Haney Bethany](#)
[Harbour Nancy](#)
[Hardcastle Grover](#)
[Harden Rebecca](#)
[Harden Sarah](#)
[Harding Robert](#)
[Harp Jemimah](#)
[Harper Adam B.](#)
[Harper Riley W.](#)
[Harris Abel L.](#)
[Harris Albert G.](#)
[HARRIS AURELIA M.](#)
[HARRIS JAMES G.](#)
[Harris Mattie H.](#)
[Harris Sarah A.](#)
[Harris Wilford I.](#)
[Harris William W.](#)
[Hartley Elizabeth](#)
[Hawkins Benjamin](#)
[Hawkins Edward Dycus "Ned"](#)
[Hawkins Elizabeth](#)
[Hawkins Elizabeth](#)
[HAWKINS ELIZABETH JANE](#)
[Hawkins Henry](#)
[Hawkins Margaret](#)
[Hawkins Martha](#)
[Hawkins Martha](#)
[Hawkins Sarah](#)
[Hawkins Sarah](#)
[HAWKINS THOMAS](#)
[Hawkins Thomas, Jr.](#)
[HAYDON BETSY](#)
[Haydon Carey Allen](#)
[Haydon Francis S.](#)
[Haydon James](#)
[Haydon Jemima](#)
[Haydon John](#)
[Haydon Martha Slaughter](#)
[Haydon Nancy](#)
[Haydon Sarah "Sally"](#)
[Hayes Rebeccah](#)
[Heeg Mary E.](#)
[Helsley Franklin](#)
[Henderson Frances Malinda](#)
[Henderson Georgia Mae](#)
[Hendrick William](#)
[Hill George](#)
[Hinnis Catherine](#)
[Hobson Elizabeth](#)
[Holcomb Alexander D.](#)
[Holeman Richard](#)
[HOLLIFIELD EMSEY](#)
[Horton --](#)
[Hoover Drusilla](#)
[Hopper Madison](#)
[Hopson William](#)
[Hudson Martha](#)
[Hullet --](#)
[Hunt Anna](#)
[Hunt Benjamin F.](#)
[Hunt Lewis Rector](#)

[Hunt Mattie](#)
[Hunt S. C.](#)
[Hunt William](#)
[Hutchinson Polly \(nee McDaniel\)](#)
[Hutchinson William](#)

[I - back to top](#)
[INGRAM MARY](#)

[J - back to top](#)
[Jackson John](#)
[Jay Narcissa](#)
[Jeans Charlotte E.](#)
[Johnson William](#)
[Johnstone Elizabeth](#)
[Jones Gideon](#)
[Jones John](#)
[Jones Sara Virginia](#)
[Justis Mary](#)

[K - back to top](#)
[Kearns John](#)
[Kendrick Thomas](#)
[Kennedy John](#)
[Kennedy Peter](#)
[Kilpatrick Eliza](#)
[Kilpatrick Emaline](#)
[KILPATRICK JAMES MCGARRAH](#)
[Kilpatrick Jane](#)
[KILPATRICK JOHN](#)
[Kilpatrick John Bell](#)
[Kilpatrick Josiah](#)
[Kilpatrick Lucinda](#)
[Kilpatrick Margaret](#)
[KILPATRICK MARTHA LUCINDA](#)
[Kilpatrick Mary Virginia](#)
[Kilpatrick Masey](#)
[Kilpatrick Nancy](#)
[Kilpatrick Samuel M.](#)
[Kilpatrick Thomas C.](#)
[Kilpatrick Welzie Jerome](#)
[King Mary Jo](#)
[Kithcart Samuel](#)
[Koon Jeffrey](#)

[- back to top](#)

Every Name Index

This is an index of all the names in the family group sheets I have posted. Names in caps are direct ancestors of mine, others are their brothers, sisters, other spouses, etc.

Clicking on a name will take you to the group sheet containing that name. In the case of my direct ancestors, you will go to their group sheet "as parents".

The "return" link in the group sheet will take you to that family's place in the ahnentafel.

If you wish to return to this page instead, you will need to use your "back" button.

Comments or connections?

Email me at

gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvesters and spammers have gotten to be too much.)

[Back to my Family History Intro page](#)

[Back to my home page](#)

[A-B-C-D-E-F-G-H-I-J-K-L-M-N-O-P-Q-R-S-T-U-V-W-X-Y-Z-](#)

[L - back to top](#)

[Ladd Elisha](#)

[Lambeth John](#)

[Lambeth Levi](#)

[Lambeth Mary](#)

[LAMBETH NANCY](#)

[LAMBETH SAMUEL](#)

[LANCASTER MATILDA](#)

[Lanier Martha](#)

[Leach Nancy](#)

[LEAKE ALZIRE](#)

[Leake Anna \(Polly\)](#)

[Leake Bryant](#)

[LEAKE GEORGE](#)

[Leake James](#)

[Leake James](#)

[Leake Jane \(Jinna\)](#)

[Leake Jeremiah](#)

[Leake Malinda \(Linda\)](#)

[Leake Margaret \(Peggy\)](#)

[Leake Providence](#)

[Leake Samuel](#)

[Leake Samuel](#)

[Leake William](#)

[LEAKE WILLIAM](#)

[Leake William, Jr.](#)

[Lee Nancy](#)

[Lemon Philip](#)

[Light Catharine](#)

[Light Elizabeth](#)

[Light Elizabeth](#)

[LIGHT FREDERICK](#)

[Light Frederick](#)

[LIGHT HANNAH](#)

[Light Henry](#)

[Light Mary](#)

[LILES RUTH](#)

[LOVE JAMES, JR.](#)

[Love Charity Caroline](#)

[LOVE CHARLES](#)

[Love Charles, Jr.](#)

[Love Elizabeth](#)

[LOVE JAMES](#)

[Love James Ingram](#)

[Love John](#)

[Love Nancy](#)

[Love Osborne](#)

[LOVE SARAH M.](#)

[M - back to top](#)

[MacElfresh Clarence A.](#)

[Marsh Benjamin](#)

[Marsh Caroline?](#)

[MARSH FRANCES M.](#)

[Marsh Isaac](#)

[MARSH ISAAC](#)

[MARSH ISAAC](#)

[Marsh Isaac, Jr.](#)

[Marsh John](#)

[Marsh Lucy](#)

[Marsh Margaret "Emma"](#)

[Marsh Rebecca](#)

[Marsh Ruth](#)

[Marsh Ruth E.](#)

[Marsh Sarah E.](#)

[Marsh Solomon](#)

[Marsh Thomas](#)

[MARSH WILLIAM](#)

[Marsh William](#)

[Marsh William T.](#)

[Marss Margaret](#)

[MARTIN DAVID](#)

[Martin David B.](#)

[Martin Elizabeth Jane](#)

[Martin John](#)

[MARTIN MARGARET G.](#)

[Martin Mary](#)

[Martin Nancy McGill](#)

[Martin Phillip](#)

[Martin Rachel](#)

[Martin Reuben M.](#)

[Mason Abner C.](#)

[Mason Andrew](#)

[Mason Ephraim](#)

[Mason Hannah Jane](#)

[Mason Isabella \(Libbie\)](#)

[Mason James](#)

[Mason John](#)

[Mason Joseph](#)

[MASON MARTHA ELIZABETH](#)

[MASON REASON](#)

[Mason Reason, Jr.](#)

[Mason Sebers](#)

[Mason Susanna](#)

[Maurer William](#)

[Mayer Louis A.](#)

[McBryde Ann](#)

[McCain James](#)

[McClain Andrew](#)

[MCCLURE ANN](#)

[MCCLURE MARY](#)

[McCracken Sarah](#)
[McDaniel Polly](#)
[McDonald Cathy](#)
[McDonald Lucy Ann](#)
[McDonnell Moses](#)
[McDowell Hannah](#)
[McFadden John B.](#)
[McGarrah James B.](#)
[McGarrah Joseph C.](#)
[McGregor Adella Dean](#)
[McGregor Andrew](#)
[MCGREGOR ANDREW](#)
[McGregor Andrew](#)
[McGregor Cecil David](#)
[MCGREGOR DAVID RILEY](#)
[McGregor Eccle Delma](#)
[McGregor Eliza](#)
[MCGREGOR ELIZA BELLE](#)
[McGregor Eliza Mary](#)
[McGregor Elizabeth M.](#)
[McGregor Frances Ollie](#)
[MCGREGOR GEORGE](#)
[McGregor George Hamilton](#)
[McGregor George Harvey](#)
[McGregor Hester Evelyn](#)
[McGregor James Buel](#)
[McGregor James Harvey](#)
[McGregor John](#)
[McGregor John Martin](#)
[McGregor Joseph M.](#)
[McGregor Margaret Alwida](#)
[McGregor Margaret Jane](#)
[McGregor Martha Earl](#)
[McGregor Mary Ann](#)
[McGregor Mary B. "Polly"](#)
[McGregor Mary Eliza](#)
[McGregor Mary Elizabeth](#)
[McGregor Nancy](#)
[McGregor Robert](#)
[McGregor Wickliff Mason](#)
[McIver Mrs. Ann \(McBryde\)](#)
[McKitrick --](#)
[McMillan John](#)
[McNeill Catherine](#)
[McNeill Dorothy](#)
[McNeill Henry](#)
[McWilliams Ellen](#)
[Meadows Onie/Oney](#)
[Milam Betsy](#)
[Miles James B.](#)
[Miller Arthur William](#)
[Miller Arthur William](#)
[Miller Aurelia](#)
[Miller B. D.](#)
[Miller Charles Polk](#)
[Miller Claude C.](#)
[MILLER DAVID](#)
[Miller Dennis Lee](#)
[Miller Dwight Leigh](#)
[Miller Elizabeth Sarah](#)
[Miller Etson Lee](#)
[Miller G. J.](#)

[Miller Isaac](#)
[Miller James Dennis](#)
[Miller James Farrar](#)
[Miller James Levi](#)
[Miller James Thomas](#)
[Miller Jane Caroline](#)
[MILLER JARRELL ETSON](#)
[Miller John](#)
[Miller John O.](#)
[Miller Levi Alexander](#)
[MILLER LEVI L.](#)
[Miller Margaret Nelia](#)
[Miller Mary A.](#)
[Miller Mary Ann/Matilda](#)
[Miller Maude Mae](#)
[Miller Nancy Catherine](#)
[Miller Nancy S.](#)
[Miller Oliver P.](#)
[Miller P. A.](#)
[Miller Philip R.](#)
[Miller Samuel](#)
[Miller Samuel P.](#)
[Miller Sarah "Sally"](#)
[Miller Susan](#)
[Miller Vinie Laura](#)
[Mobberley Ned](#)
[Mobberley Samuel](#)
[MORTON JUDITH](#)
[Morton Thomas](#)
[Munford Jane](#)
[Murphy Samuel](#)

[N - back to top](#)

[Nabors Ruth](#)
[Neal Martha J.](#)
[Nelson Lincey](#)
[Nelson Mary Ann](#)
[Nelson Nancy Jane](#)
[NORTON JAMES](#)
[Norton James](#)
[Norton Lillian](#)
[Norton Neville A](#)
[Null Abraham](#)

[O - back to top](#)

[Orr Alfred S.](#)
[ORR ELIZABETH](#)
[ORR GEORGE](#)
[Orr James G. ?](#)
[Orr John?](#)
[OSBORNE CHRISTOPHER](#)
[OSBORNE FEREBY](#)
[Owen Milly](#)

[P - back to top](#)

[Padgett Emily](#)
[PEAK WINIFRED](#)
[Pease David](#)
[Perry Louisa Cordelia](#)
[Poindexter Nancy Charlotte](#)
[Poindexter Phillip Jr.](#)
[Porter J. K.](#)

[Poston William](#)
[Putman/Putnam Susan](#)
[Putman William M.](#)
[PRYOR LUCY](#)

[Q - back to top](#)

[R - back to top](#)
[Rankin Ada M.](#)
[Reed Finis Young](#)
[Reeves Samuel](#)
[Rhodes John](#)
[Richardson Lucinda](#)
[Richey Eleanor](#)
[Richeson Stella](#)
[Richmond Isaac](#)
[Riddlespurger Amanda Jane](#)
[Ritter Margaret J.](#)
[Roads John](#)
[Roberts Rachel](#)
[Rollins Mary "Polly"](#)
[Rowland Fanny](#)

[S - back to top](#)
[Salus Frederick](#)
[Sarantis George](#)
[Schluter John Dietrich](#)
[Shane Mary](#)
[Shehin William](#)
[Shoup Howard W.](#)
[Siddall Rebecca](#)
[Siddle Thomas](#)
[Simmons Martha](#)
[Simms Susannah Sarah](#)
[Skelton Andrew L.](#)
[Smalley Eliza Ann](#)
[Smith Barbara](#)
[Smith Elizabeth "Betcy"](#)
[Smith John E.](#)
[Smith Kesiah](#)
[Smith Nancy](#)
[Smith Semer \(Susan\)](#)
[Smith Ward](#)
[Soden James E.](#)
[Sovercool Anna Jane](#)
[Spangler Mary Ann](#)
[Sparkman Malinda](#)
[Spilman Miriam](#)
[Sprowl William M.](#)
[Stanton John Emerson](#)
[Steel Elizabeth](#)
[Steele Elizabeth Jane](#)
[STEELE NANCY](#)
[Stewart George Washington](#)
[Stoddard Mary](#)
[Stone Jacob](#)
[Stone James](#)
[Stone John](#)
[Stone Moses](#)
[STONE SARAH ELIZA](#)
[STONE WILLIAM](#)
[Stone William](#)

[Streeter Nancy Ann](#)
[STREETER NATHAN](#)
[STREETER SARAH ANN](#)
[SUTTON ABIGAIL](#)
[SUTTON WILLIAM](#)

[T - back to top](#)

[Taylor John Ephrom](#)
[Taylor Manerva](#)
[Taylor Mary A. \(Mrs.\)](#)
[Taylor Mary W.](#)
[Tedrow Absenath](#)
[Tedrow Adeline E.](#)
[Tedrow Amelia A.](#)
[Tedrow Anna "Fanny"](#)
[Tedrow Benjamin Franklin](#)
[Tedrow David F.](#)
[Tedrow Edna Pearl](#)
[Tedrow Edward Everett](#)
[Tedrow Effie B.](#)
[Tedrow George Alfred](#)
[Tedrow George Orr](#)
[TEDROW GERTRUDE ROXANNE](#)
[TEDROW ISAAC](#)
[Tedrow James J.](#)
[Tedrow John M.](#)
[Tedrow Lavina A.](#)
[Tedrow Lucy](#)
[Tedrow Melinda](#)
[Tedrow Presley](#)
[TEDROW REUBEN](#)
[Tedrow Reuben O.](#)
[Tedrow Sarah Ann](#)
[Tedrow Sarah E. "Sadie"](#)
[Tedrow Thomas](#)
[Tedrow William](#)
[TEDROW WILLIAM CHARLES](#)
[Thompson William](#)
[Tiemann Amelia Marie](#)
[Tindall Eliza Ann](#)
[Todd --](#)
[Troy Jane](#)
[Troy Margaret](#)
[Turpin Mary "Polly"](#)
[Tye Zanetta/Zernatha](#)

[U - back to top](#)

[V - back to top](#)

[Vanada George S.](#)
[Vaught Lula Glenn](#)
[Voyles William](#)

[W - back to top](#)

[Wade Richard](#)
[Waggers Betty](#)
[Waggoner Amos](#)
[Waggoner Celia](#)
[Waggoner Elisha](#)
[Waggoner Elizabeth](#)
[Waggoner Emsey](#)
[Waggoner George](#)

[Waggoner George](#)
[Waggoner Gilbert](#)
[WAGGONER HANS](#)
[WAGGONER ISAAC](#)
[Waggoner Isaac, Jr.](#)
[Waggoner Jean](#)
[Waggoner Jemima](#)
[Waggoner Joel](#)
[Waggoner John](#)
[Waggoner John/Jack](#)
[Waggoner Margaret](#)
[Waggoner Mary "Polly"](#)
[WAGGONER NANCY](#)
[Waggoner Nancy Anne](#)
[Waggoner Polly](#)
[Waggoner Suka](#)
[Waggoner Susan](#)
[Waggoner Susanna](#)
[Waggoner William](#)
[Walker Elijah](#)
[Walker William](#)
[Ware Rebecca](#)
[Watt Mary](#)
[Waters Jeannette](#)
[Webb Noah](#)
[Weer Mary](#)
[Welshbillig William](#)
[Wells Matilda](#)
[Wheatly Henry](#)
[Wicker Mary R.](#)
[Williams A. J.](#)
[Williamson Mahala](#)
[Wilson Aaron](#)
[Wilson Benjamin](#)
[Wilson Ellen](#)
[Wilson Thomas](#)
[Winston Kittie L.](#)
[Womack David](#)
[Womack Green](#)
[Womack Henry](#)
[Womack Jacob Pryor](#)
[Womack Jesse](#)
[WOMACK JOHN](#)
[Womack John](#)
[Womack Josiah](#)
[WOMMACK ELIZABETH](#)
[Wood Richard](#)
[Wood Sophia](#)
[Wood William](#)
[Woods Anna E.](#)
[Wright Caldwell](#)
[Wright Myrna](#)

[X - back to top](#)

[Y - back to top](#)

[Yeaton Burt](#)

[YOUNG? MARGARET](#)

[Z - back to top](#)

family 2 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

JARRELL ETSON MILLER - b. 14 Nov 1913 TX Bexar San Antonio, d. 1 Oct 2002 CA, Contra Costa, Richmond
m. 24 June 1939 TX Dallas Dallas
VIRGINIA EDITH GALLAGHER - b. 15 May 1917 TX Dallas Dallas, d. 18 Sep 1997 TX Dallas Dallas

Gwendolyn Janet - d. 9 Aug 1941 OH Cuyahoga Cleveland, d. 9 Aug 2008 TX Smith Tyler, bur. Dallas
Dwight Leigh - b. 5 July 1943 TX Tarrant Fort Worth, d. 3 June 1970 Arizona, bur. Dallas
Susan - b. 1945, d. 22 June 1945 TX Dallas Dallas, bur. Dallas
B. D. - living
son - b. 1952, d. 7 July 1952 TX Dallas Dallas, bur. Dallas
* P. A. - me!

family 4 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

ETSON LEE MILLER - b. 21 Dec 1884 TX Bell Bland, d. 6 Dec 1977 TX McLennan Waco
m. Sep 1907
MABEL GRAY - b. 15 May 1891 OK Jackson Altus, d. 19 April 1978 TX Bexar San Antonio
(m.2 Burt Yeaton)

Dennis Lee b. Feb 1908 TX Bexar San Antonio
m. Hazel Rawson Lamb
d. Sep 1965 TX Bexar San Antonio

* Jarrell Etson b. 14 Nov 1913 TX Bexar San Antonio
m. 24 Jun 1939 TX Dallas, Virginia Edith Gallagher
d. 1 Oct 2002 CA Contra Costa, Richmond

James Thomas b. 24 Oct 1915 TX Bexar San Antonio
m. Martha Hudson
d. Aug 1969

[picture of Etson, Mabel and Jarrell Miller, ca1915](#)
[picture of Mabel \(Braddock\) Miller](#)

family 8 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

JAMES DENNIS MILLER - b. 19 Dec 1861 AR, d. 10 May 1930 TX McLennan Waco
m. 9 Mar 1883 TX Bell.
LAURA EIDSON CAMPBELL - b. 13 Apr 1866 TX Bell Moffat, d. 18 Jan 1952 TX McLennan Waco

* Etson Lee b. 21 Dec 1884 TX Bell Bland
md. Sep 1907 Mabel Gray Braddock
d. 6 Dec 1977 TX McLennan Waco

Aurelia b. Jan 1885 TX
"Effie" md. -- Cunningham

Vinnie Laura b. Sep 1887 TX
md. -- Todd

James Farrar b. Feb 1890 TX
md. 7 Dec 1920 Goldie Janie Bell

Maude Mae b. Feb 1894 TX
md. Graham Cole (9 Feb 1895-1 Jan 1968)

Claude C. b. 6 Feb 1897
d. 4 Jun 1897

[Laura's signature \(Mrs. J. D. Miller\) in 1930](#)
[The graves of James Dennis Miller and Laura Eidson Campbell Miller in Waco \(McLennan county\) TX](#)

family 10 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

THOMAS GRAY BRADDOCK - b. 28 Jan 1860 MS Tippah, d. 21 Feb 1920 KS Wichita
m. 1889, TX Ivanhoe
ELIZA BELLE MCGREGOR - b. 10 Dec 1869 IN Gibson Barton, d. 31 May 1912 OK Jackson Altus

Etta Belle b. 12 Mar 1890 TX
md. 12 Dec 1912 Grover Hardcastle
d. 31 Jul 1931 TX Jackson Altus

* Mabel Gray b. 15 May 1891 OK Jackson Altus
md. Sep 1907 Etson Lee Miller
d. 19 Apr 1978 TX Bexar San Antonio

Bruce b. 4 Sep 1893 OK Jackson Altus
md. 21 May 1922 Myrna Wright
d. 7 Aug 1962

Ruby Ann b. 25 Aug 1899 OK
md. John Emerson Stanton
d. 26 Sep 1973

son b. 23 May 1912 OK
d. 28 May 1912 OK

Thomas Gray md.2 Hattie Chambers 6 Jun 1915, md.3 Valma Lenoir Todd 13 Feb 1919
[picture of Thomas Gray and Eliza Belle \(McGregor\) Braddock](#)
[the Braddock house in Altus, Oklahoma \(ca1890, also the first known picture of the town\)](#)
[picture of Bruce Braddock](#)

[picture of Grover and Etta Bell \(Braddock\) Hardcastle](#)

family 16 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to James Levi Miller's Tree](#) - [Return to Martha Carroll's Tree](#)

JAMES LEVI MILLER - b. 1825-6 NC Lincoln
m. 10 Dec 1848 AR Montgomery
MARTHA M. CARROLL - b. 1832 GA Murray

Arthur William b. 23 Dec 1849 AR
"Winchester" d. 22 Dec 1934

Mary Ann b. 25 Aug 1852 AR
d. -- Apr 1919

Nancy Catherine b. 11 Sep 1854 AR
d. 16 Feb 1901

* James Dennis b. 19 Dec 1861 AR
m. 9 Mar 1883 TX Bell, Laura Eidson Campbell
d. 10 May 1930 TX McLennan

family 18 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Eidson Campbell's Tree](#) - [Return to Aurelia M. Harris' Tree](#)

EIDSON CAMPBELL - b. Jan 1836 KY, m.2 Margaret C. --
m. 5 Jun 1861 TX Bell (lic 28 May 1861)
AURELIA M. HARRIS - b. 1827-30 SC, m.1 Lewis Rector Hunt

Sallie b. 1861-62 TX

* Laura Etson b. 13 Apr 1866 TX Bell Moffat
md. 9 Mar 1885 James D. Miller
d. 18 Jan 1952 TX McLennan Waco

Effie L. b. 1871 TX Bell

Aurelia B. b. 1875-76 TX Bell

children of Aurelia M. Harris and Lewis Rector Hunt (d. 11 Nov 1860)
Samuel C. b. 1849 GA
md. md. 22 Nov 1872 TX Bell - Sallie P. Wyatt
William b. 1852 GA
Anna b. 1854 GA
Benjamin F. b. 1857 AR
Mattie b. 1858 AR

children of Margaret C. -- and Etson Campbell
Joe Albert b. Mar 1881 TN
Harvy b. Jun 1884 TN

family 20 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Adam Braddock's Tree](#) - [Return to Elzire Leak's Tree](#)

ADAM BRADDOCK - b. 17 May 1812 SC Laurens, d. 12 Dec 1882 TX Lamar
m. by 1834
ELZIRE LEAK - b. 26 Jan 1817 SC Laurens, d. 3 Nov 1878 TX Lamar
(but Elzire is listed on 1880 census)

Margaret b. 1837 SC Laurens

Mary Ann b. 1839 SC Laurens
~md. 28 Jan 1864 Thomas Siddle

Stephen b. 1841 SC Laurens

George W. b. 1845 MS Tippah
md. 27 Feb 1866 Mary R. Wicker

William L. b. 23 Nov 1846 MS Tippah
md. 17 Dec 1874 TN Hardeman - Martha J. Neal
d. 2 Mar 1916 TX Lamar

J. Marion b. 1849 MS Tippah
d. <1860

Malinda J. b. 1852 MS Tippah

Elenine E. b. 1854 MS Tippah
"Emesliza E."

Robert Jeremiah b. 1858 MS Tippah
md. Lucy --

* Thomas Gray b. 18 Jan 1860 MS Tippah
md. 1899 TX Ivanhoe - Eliza Belle McGregor
d. 21 Feb 1920 OK Jackson Altus

[Laurens county courthouse at Laurens SC where Adam and Elzire and their families families lived](#)
[Adam Braddock's signature in 1870](#)
[Adam and Elzire's land in Tippah MS \(purchased 1845\)](#)
[Walnut Creek Presbyterian Church and Cemetery in Tippah MS](#)
[Tippah county courthouse at Ripley MS where Adam and Elzire and their families lived](#)
[The graves of Adam and Elzire Braddock in Lamar county TX](#)

[The graves of William L. and Martha Jane \(Neal\) Braddock in Lamar county TX](#)
[The grave of Joshua A. Braddock in Lamar county TX](#)
[McGlasson Cemetery in Lamar county TX where Adam and Elzire, William L. and Martha, and other Braddocks are buried.](#)

family 22 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to David R. McGregor's Tree](#) - [Return to Martha Kilpatrick's Tree](#)

DAVID RILEY MCGREGOR - b. 9 Dec 1827 IN Gibson, d. 20 Jan 1902 IN Gibson Somerville
m. 26 Jan 1860 IN Gibson Co.
MARTHA LUCINDA KILPATRICK - b. 4 May 1842 IN, d. 18 Feb 1920, md.2 Franklin R. Helsey

infant stillborn

James Buel b. 12 Feb 1862
d. 2 Sep 1887 Texas?

George Harvey b. 26 Feb 1864
m. Carrie Bell, div.
d. 10 Nov 1938

Hester Evelyn b. 8 Apr 1866
m. John E. Smith
d. 28 May 1891

Frances Ollie b. 27 Oct 1867
m. Edward Alladice
d. 15 Sep 1905

*Eliza Belle b. 10 Dec 1869
m. Thomas Gray Braddock
d. 31 May 1912

Margaret Alwildab. 13 Apr 1872
m. 24 Nov 1898 John Henry Fitzsimmons, in Vanderburgh Co.
d. 21 May 1932 bur. Som.

Wickliff Mason b. 24 Nov 1874
d. 13 June 1876 Somerville

Eccle Delma b. 10 Oct 1876
m.1 (div.) Lula Cox
m.2 Betty --
d. 26 Aug 1963 Wichita Kansas

Adella Dean b. 22 Sep 1878
m. 29 Aug 1897 Vand. Co., James Walter Gasho
d. 23 Dec 1956 Bowling Green, Ky.

Cecil David b. 6 Jan 1881
m. Lula Glenn Vaught
d. 6 Feb 1952 Somerville

Martha Earl b. 24 Apr 1883
d. 18 July 1885, bur. Somerville

infant

infant b. 4 June 1887, Somerville

[picture of David Riley and Martha Lucinda \(Kilpatrick\) McGregor](#)
[picture of Martha Lucinda \(Kilpatrick\) McGregor](#)
[picture of James Buel McGregor](#)
[picture of George Harvey and Carrie \(Bell\) McGregor](#)
[picture of Adella Dean \(McGregor\) Gasho and James Walter Gasho](#)
[picture of Cecil David McGregor](#)
[picture of Adella Dean, Cecil David, George Harvey, and Eccle Delma McGregor](#)

family 6 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

GEORGE LINCOLN GALLAGHER - b. 11 Apr 1893 KY Campbell ?Dayton, d. 17 Apr 1974 TX Dallas Dallas
md.1 Stella Richeson
m. 18 Sep 1914 CA LA
VIRGINIA OLIVE NORTON - b. 12 Nov 1891 TX Grayson Whitesboro, d. 29 May 1980 TX Lamar Blossom

* Virginia Edith b. 15 May 1917 TX Dallas Dallas
md. Jarrell Etson Miller
d. 18 Sep 1997 TX Dallas Dallas

children of George Gallagher and Stella Richeson:
Lester Melvin b. 8 Aug 1911 OH Hami Cincinnati

[picture of George Lincoln, Virginia Olive \(Norton\), and Virginia Edith Gallagher, 1921](#)
[picture of George Lincoln Gallagher \(outside\)](#)
[picture of George Lincoln Gallagher \(formal by fireplace\)](#)
[picture of Virginia Olive \(Norton\) Gallagher, 1914](#)
[picture of Virginia Olive \(Norton\) and Virginia Edith Gallagher, 1917](#)

family 12 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

ROBERT REID GALLAGHER - b. 28 Oct 1870 Canada Toronto d. 1902 KY
m. 20 Jun 1892 KY Campbell
GERTRUDE ROXANNE TEDROW - b. 16 Apr 1870 Ky Campbell Newport, d. 27 Feb 1965, TX Dallas Dallas

md.2 Jeffrey Koon, md.3 Phil Farr

* George Lincoln b. 11 Apr 1893 KY Campbell Dayton,
md. Virginia Olive Norton
d. 17 Apr 1974 TX Dallas Dallas

Edith Gertrude b. 17 Jun 1896 KY Campbell
md.1 George Sarantis
md.2 John Dietrich Schluter
d. 24 Dec 1996 CA Santa Clara Sunnyvale

[picture of Robert Reid Gallagher](#)

[picture of Gertrude Tedrow \(as a teen\)](#)

[picture of Gertrude Roxanne \(Tedrow\) and Edith Gertrude Gallagher in Dawson, Yukon, ca1911](#)

[The home of Gertrude Roxanne Tedrow Gallagher \(1870-1966\) and her third husband in Dawson, Yukon Territory, 1913](#)

family 14 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

JAMES NORTON - b. Aug 1852 KY, d. 23 Feb 1929 TX Dallas Hutchins
m. 27 Apr 1884 TX Denton
MARY "MOLLIE" BETT COY - b. 21 Nov 1868 KY Trigg, d. 20 Apr 1941 TX Dallas Dallas
md.2 Henry Wheatley, md.3 Ed Brown

Lillian b. 2 May 1885 TX
md. Gideon Jones
d. 21 Jan 1960

James b. Apr 1888 TX
killed Henry Wheatley in L.A.

* Virginia Olive b. 12 Nov 1892 TX Grayson Whitesboro
md. George Lincoln Gallagher
d. 29 May 1980 TX Blossom

Neville A. b. Oct 1894 TX

[picture of James Norton](#)

[picture of Virginia Susan \(Goode\) Coy and Mollie Bett \(Coy\) Norton](#)

[Mollie, Virginia Olive, and Lilian Norton, ca1904](#)

[Mollie, Nevil, and Virginia Norton in California, ca1910, and again in the 1930s](#)

[Mollie and Lilian Norton in California, ca1910](#)

family 24 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to James H. Gallagher's Tree](#)

JAMES H. GALLAGHER - b. Feb 1842 Canada Toronto, immig 1865, d. 14 May 1906 PA Johnstown
m.
MARY E. --b. Aug 1843 Eng, immig 1863, d. 27 Nov 1901

James S. b. 1869 OH
md. 19 Feb 1891 Kittie L. Winston

Frank H. b. 1872 OH
md. Nettie M. --
d. 4 Jul 1956 KY Campbell

* Robert Reid b. Oct 1873 Canada Toronto
md. 20 Jun 1892 Gertrude Roxanne Tedrow
d. 11 Nov 1901

Lucille b. 1875 OH
md. 12 Jun 1895 William Welshbillig

Betsy/Bessie b. Feb 1880 OH
d. 20 Jan 1947

Jessie B/G b. Feb 1882 OH
md. 9 Jun 1906 Howard W. Shoup
d. 23 Jun 1968

Nellie b. Nov 1886
md. 30 Jul 1903 Clarence A. McElfresh

family 26 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to William C. Tedrow's Tree](#) - [Return to Frances M. Marsh's Tree](#)

WILLIAM CHARLES TEDROW - b. 26 Dec 1840 OH, d. 12 Mar 1935
md.2 Virginia C. Bristow, md.3 Alice V. Dye, md.4 Mary E. Heeg
m. 17 Oct 1864 KY Campbell
FRANCES M. MARSH - b. 1844 KY Campbell Newport, d. 13 Jan 1890 KY Campbell

Effie B. b. 1866 KY Campbell Newport
d. 9 May 1879 KY Campbell Newport

Adeline E. "Addie" b. 10 Nov 1867 KY Campbell Newport
never md., fell down stairs and limped
lived w/ Sadie & Louis Mayer

* Gertrude Roxanne b. 16 Apr 1870 KY Campbell Newport
md.1 20 Jun 1892 Robert Reid Gallagher
md.2 Jeffrey Koon, architect
md.3 Philip Farr, woodsman
d. 27 Feb 1966 TX Dallas Dallas

Edna Pearl b. 24 Jul 1875 KY Campbell ?Dayton
md. 23 Nov 1904 William Maurer

Lucy b. 12 Aug 1877 KY Campbell Dayton
md.1 14 May 1896 William Hutchinson
md.2 Henry Haines
d. 23 Mar 1927

Sarah E. "Sadie" b. 7 Jun 1879 KY Campbell Dayton
md. 16 Oct 1922 Louis A. Mayer

William b. 1880-81
d. infant

George Orr b. 17 Jun 1885
md. 24 Oct 1906 Georgia Mae Henderson

infant d. 13 Jan 1890 (with mother)

[picture of William Charles Tedrow, Edna Pearl \(Tedrow\) Maurer, Gertrude Roxanne Tedrow and some grandchildren](#)

family 28 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#)

-- NORTON
m.
--? --?

family 30 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to William S. Coy's Tree](#) - [Return to Virginia Susan Goode's Tree](#)

WILLIAM S. COY - b. 2 Dec 1820 KY, d. 30 Jun 1869 KY Trigg Wallonia
m. 6 Jan 1848 KY Trigg
VIRGINIA SUSAN GOODE - b. 18 Jun 1830* KY Trigg, d. 26 Jan 1892 TX Grayson Whitesboro

*This is the date on her tombstone, but a family record probably made in the 19th century gives her birthdate as 28 Jun 1829.

Martha V. b. 1849-50 KY
md. ~1865/6 Andrew J. Williams

Laura b. 1852 KY
md. 16 Nov 1870 KY Trigg - William L. Dunning

son b. 14 Jun 1854 stillborn
bur. KY Trigg Wall Cemetery

William Ben b. 18 Sep 1855 KY
md. 24 Jan 1878 TX Grayson - Mary Jo King
d. 2 Mar 1928 TX Grayson Whitesboro

Abigail b. 1858 KY
"Nannie" md. 3 Jun 1874 KY Trigg - William H. Burba
d. 15 Apr 1884 (age 25 yrs, 11 mos), bur. TX Denton Roanoke

Samuel F. b. 1863-65 KY
md. 22 Jan 1888 TX Grayson - Ada M. Rankin
res. OK in 1928
[Ada died in childbirth in 1889, their child Sam H. died 10 days later, both buried in Grayson]

Thomas F. b. Jan 1867 KY
md. ~1893 Eunice/Unice B. --
[to OK, Pottawatomie, Burnett ca1902-3]

* Mary E. b. 21 Nov 1868 KY
"Mollie Bett" md.1 27 Apr 1884 TX Denton - James Norton
md.2 Henry D. Wheatley
md.3 Ed Brown
d. 20 Apr 1941 TX Dallas Dallas

[A narrative account of William S. Coy \(1820-1869\) and Virginia Susan Goode \(1830-1892\). Wallonia, Trigg County KY, home of the Coys](#)
[The grave of William S. Coy in Wallonia KY](#)
[Wall Cemetery in Wallonia KY where William and Virginia's infant son is buried](#)
[The grave of Virginia Susan Goode Coy in Whitesboro TX](#)

family 32 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

LEVI L. MILLER - b. 1799 NC, d. 13 Apr 1884 AR Sebastian
m. ca1820

SARAH M. LOVE - b. 1804 NC, d. Jun 1871 AR Sebastian

Oliver P. b. 1822 NC
m.1 13 Apr 1842 Ga Murray - Zernatha (Zanetta) Tye
m.2 24 Jul 1853 Ar Montg - Cathy McDonald
m.3 29 Dec 1859 Ar Montg - Sarah Coffman

* James Levi b. 1825-6 NC
m. 10 Dec 1848 Ar Montg - Martha Carroll

Samuel P. b. 3 Feb 1827 NC
m. Rebecca White
d. 8 Feb 1892, bur. Ar Sebastian Dayton Cem

John O. b. 1829 NC
m.2 or 3? 23 Jun 1889 Mrs. Mary A. Taylor
to Howard co, Venetia Grove

Arthur William b. 10 Mar 1832 NC Lincoln
m.1 Nancy Jane Nelson
m.2 Mary Ann Nelson
d. 19 Feb 1887 Ar Pike Langley (ambushed and shot on a dark road)

Nancy S. b. 1834 NC

Philip R. b. 1836
m. Rebecca

Elizabeth Sarah b. 1838 Ga

Margaret Nelia b. 20 Mar 1840 Ga Murray
m. ca1858 Ar Pike Langley - Finis Young Reed
d. 1916 Ar Sebastian Greenwood

Levi Alexander b. July ~1841 Ga
m.1 15 May 1861 - Lincy Nelson
m.2 2 Aug 1866 - Dicie Fulton
d. 8 Nov/Dec 1914 Ar Polk Langley

Jane Caroline b. 1844 Ga
md. Sep 1861 Ar Polk - Perry Davis

Mary A. b. 1846 Ga/Ar

Charles Polk b. 1850 Ar
m. 24 Apr 1870 AR Sebastian- Martha Jane "Mattie" Clanton
d. 1899

[A narrative account of Levi Miller and Sarah "Sally" Love](#)

[The Murray County Courthouse in Chatsworth GA.](#)

Levi and Sarah lived here in 1840.

[The Pioneer Cabin in Polk County AR \(1851\).](#)

Levi and Sarah lived here in 1850-1860, and many children remained here.

[The graves of Levi L. Miller and Sarah M. \(Love\) Miller in Dayton \(Sebastian county\) AR](#)

[The grave of Samuel P. Miller in Dayton \(Sebastian county\) AR](#)

family 34 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

DENNIS CARROLL - b. 1793 SC Chester, d. 25 July 1859 AR Montgomery
m. 23 Dec 1814 NC Rutherford

NANCY WAGGONER - b. 1796-1800 NC, d. ~1861-64 AR Montgomery

Celia b. 1816-1820
md. Russell Cogburn (b. 1802)

Sarah b. 29 May 1820 NC Rutherford
md.1 2 Feb 1837 Clark Terrell Cogburn (b. 1812, d. 1856)
md.2 Frederick Salus/Salyer
d. 13 Nov 1908, TX Comanche DeLeon

Jacob b.1823 NC
md. 8 Mar 1841 - Mahala Williamson
d. 1890

Drury D. b. 1829 NC
md. 13 Feb 1851 AR Montg. - E.C. Fleming (b. 1835)

* Martha M. b. 1832 GA
md. 10 Dec 1848 AR Montg. - James L. Miller

William H. b. 1836 GA
md. 20 Mar 1853 - Lucy Ann McDonald (b. 1835)

Mary b. 1840 Ga
md. 22 Oct 1854 William Voyles/Boyer

Read a [narrative account of Dennis Carroll and Nancy Waggoner](#)

[The Cisco area and the Old Federal Road in Murray County GA, the area where the Carrolls settled.](#)

[The Murray County Courthouse in Chatsworth GA.](#)

[Dennis Carroll's signatures from 1856-1858 in Montgomery county Arkansas.](#)

[The area where Dennis and Nancy first settled in Montgomery County AR.](#)
(He later moved and died a few miles north.)

family 36 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

JAMES CAMPBELL - b. 1790-1800, d. ?1830-1840 ?KY Henry
m. 6 Oct 1829KY Henry
BETSY EDSER - b. 1805-1810

by ?1st wife?
3-4 sons - b. 1825-30
1-2 daus - b. 1825-30

?by Betsy?
son - b. 1830-35 KY Henry
son - b. 1830-35 KY Henry

* Eidson b. Jan 1836 KY Henry
md.1 5 Jun 1861 TX Bell - Aurelia M. Harris
md.2 Margaret C. --

dau - b. 1835-40
dau - b. 1835-40

family 38 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

JAMES G. HARRIS - b. 29 Sep 1802 NC, d. 11 Jun 1893 SC Spartanburg
m.
MATILDA LANCASTER - b. 5 May 1800 SC, d. 11 Jul 1888 SC Spartanburg

Sarah Adeline b. ca1820 SC
md. Raymond Owens

* Aurelia M. b. 1827-30 SC
m.1 Lewis Rector Hunt (b. ~1816 SC, d. 11 Nov 1860 TX)
m.2 5 Jun 1861 TX Bell - Etson Campbell

William W. b. ~1830 SC
d. bef 17 Sep 1892 (decd in father's will, but had heirs)

Albert G. b. ~1834
d. bef 17 Sep 1892 (decd in father's will, but had heirs)

Mattie H. b. ~1835 (called Martha and Matilda in census)
md. William H. Ray

Jane b. ~1838-9
d. bef 1860

Wilford Ivanhoe b. 5 Feb 1842, d. 1908
md. Anna Thompson
d. 1908 SC

Abel L. b.
d. bef 17 Sep 1892 (decd in father's will, but had heirs)

[picture of the graves of James G. Harris and Matilda Lancaster Harris in Spartanburg SC](#)

family 40 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

STEPHEN BRADDOCK - b. <13 Jun 1786 SC Laurens, d. 7 Jun 1850 MS Tippah
m. ca1810
MARY A. BELL - b. 1784-85 SC, d. 4 Nov 1870 MS Tippah

* Adam b. 17 May 1812 SC Laurens
md. by 1834 SC Laurens- Alzire Leake
d. 12 Dec 1882 TX Lamar

George Washington b. 9 Sep 1814 SC Laurens
md. 30 Mar 1837 SC Laurens Charlotte E. Jeans
d. >1880 ~TX Brown Zephyr

Mary Ann b. 1817 SC Laurens
"Polly" unmarried
d. 21 May 1879 MS Tippah

James Marion b. 1819 SC Laurens
md. ~1846 MS Tippah Amanda Jane Riddlespurger
d. 9 Sep 1863 MS Tippah

Jeremiah S(tephen) b. ~1823 SC
md. ca1848 Rebecca Siddall
to TX Lamar Roxton by 1880
d. 1903 TX Lamar Roxton

[--A narrative account of Stephen Braddock and Mary A. Bell](#)
[--Laurens county courthouse at Laurens SC where Stephen and Mary and their families lived](#)
[--Stephen and Mary's land in Tippah MS \(purchased 1848\)](#)
[--Tippah county courthouse at Ripley MS where Adam and Alzire and their families lived](#)
[--Abstracts of the estate of Stephen and Mary Braddock in 1870 Tippah MS](#)
[--The grave of Joshua A. Braddock \(1868-1890\), grandson of Stephen and Mary, son of Jeremiah S. Braddock and Rebecca Siddall, located in McGlasson Cemetery, Lamar County, TX](#)

[--NEW! The grave of Charlotte E. \(Jeans\) Braddock, wife of George Washington Braddock has been found!](#)

family 42 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

GEORGE LEAKE - b. 1766 ~VA, d. 29 Oct 1819 SC Laurens
m. SC
MARGARET ?YOUNG - b. 1778, d. <19 May 1857 MS Tippah

Anna (Polly) b. 1794-1798 SC Laurens
incompetent
d. ~1842

Jane (Jinna) b. 1794-1799 SC Laurens
md. by Mar 1824 SC Laurens - William Brown

Samuel b. 1800 SC Laurens
md. Elizabeth Cobb
left SC by 1834 to AR
d. 1865

William b. 1803-4 SC Laurens
md. Eliza M. Gunnels
by 1825 to GA as adult
~d. 1833 (or maybe lvg 1857)

James b. 1806-1810 SC Laurens
d. <1826

Margaret (Peggy) b. 1810-1815
md. >1832 - -- Cobb or Coble

Malinda (Linda) b. 1815-1820
md. 1833 Middleton W. Cobb
d. 26 Jan 1835

* Elzire b. 26 Jan 1817 SC Laurens
md. by 1834 Adam Braddock
d. >1880 TX Lamar

[A narrative account of George and Margaret Leak.](#)

[The grave of George Leak in Laurens county SC](#)

[The Holland-Leak-Adair Burying Ground in Laurens county SC](#)

[Laurens county courthouse at Laurens SC where George and Margaret and their families families lived](#)

family 44 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

GEORGE MCGREGOR - b. 25 Nov 1807 VA, d. ,26 Dec 1873 IN Gibson
m. 6 Feb 1827 IN Gibson
MARGARET GORDON MARTIN - b. 29 Dec 1804 SC, d. 12 Sep 1882 IN Gibson

* David Riley b. 9 Dec 1827
m. Martha Lucinda Kilpatrick
d. 20 Jan 1902

Mary Ann b. 5 Oct 1829
m. Riley W. Harper
d. 22 Dec 1871

Andrew b. 5 Mar 1831
m. Harriet Burton (dau of Amos Burton and Mary Shane)
d. 24 Aug 1914

Margaret Jane b. 4 Sep 1833
m. Joseph C. McGarrah
d. 7 Mar 1925

James Harvey b. 18 Apr 1834
m. Elizabeth Gourley
d. 21 or 31 Dec 1862

John Martin b. 1 Oct 1835
m.1 Mary Watt
m.2 Anna Jane Sovercool
d. 12 Aug 1882

George Hamilton b. 1840 or 1845
m. Anna E. Woods

Eliza b. 1842 [on census, but apparently not daughter?]

Elizabeth M. b. 1846
m. William M. Sprowl
d. --May 1880, age 34y 15d

[George and Margaret McGregor's graves in Gibson county IN](#)
[the McGregor Family Cemetery in Gibson county IN](#)

family 46 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

JAMES MCGARRAH KILPATRICK - b. ca 1822 IN, d. ca 1842 or 43 IN GIBSON
m. 13 Aug 1842 IN GIBSON
MARTHA ELIZABETH MASON - b. 14 Oct 1820 VA Frederick, d. 10 Mar 1890 IN GIBSON, m. 2 Abraham Null

* Martha Lucinda b. 4 May 1842
m.1 David Riley McGregor
m.2 Franklin Helsley
d. 18 Feb 1920

Mary Virginia b. ca 1845
m. John B. McFadden
d. 4 July 1892 age 47

4 Null daus

[picture of Martha Elizabeth \(Mason\) Kilpatrick](#)

family 48 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

JAMES GALLAGHER
m.
ELIZABETH

* James H. b. Feb 1842 Can Toronto
md. Mary E. --
d. 14 May 1906 PA Johnstown

family 50 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#)

?? ??
m.
?? ??

* dau - m. James H. Gallagher

family 52 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

REUBEN TEDROW - b. 27 Jan 1814 PA Fayette Brownsville, d. 9 Dec 1907 KY Campbell Newport
m. 11 Jul 1838 KY Campbell Newport
SARAH ANN STREETER - b. 16 Jul 1821 IN ~Switzerland, d. 19 Nov 1867 KY Campbell Newport

* William Charles b. 26 Dec 1840 OH Hamilton
md.1 Frances M. Marsh
md.2 Virginia C. Bristow
md.3 Alice V. Dye
md.4 Mary E. Heeg
d. 12 Mar 1935 KY Campbell Newport

Amelia A. b. 1842

George Alfred b. 31 Jul 1844
harnessmaker
d. 20 Sep 1913 OH Clermont Batavia

Reuben O. b. 1846
md. Sarah McCracken
d. 15 Jul 1904

James J. b. 1848
bookbinder

Lavina A. b. 1852 OH Hamilton Fulton (was absorbed by Cinti)
md. 26 Sep 1888 James E. Soden

Sarah Ann b. 15 Oct 1854 OH Hamilton Cinti
md. William Henry Forsinger
d. 10 Apr 1895 OH Fernbank

Edward Everett b. 1856 KY
d. 19 Apr 1880

Frances Sharp b. 12 Mar 1858 KY Newport
"Anna/Fanny" md. 5 Jun 1879 CO Denver - Joseph H. Dolman
d. Jan 1938 WA

[Reuben Tedrow and Sarah Ann Streeter Tedrow](#)
[Reuben Tedrow's signature in 1888 and 1899](#)
[Sara Tedrow \(1854 - 1895\)](#)
[Frances Sharp Tedrow and Joseph Hammond Dolman \(their wedding picture, 1879\)](#)

family 54 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

WILLIAM MARSH - b. 1819-20 OH, d. 1872-1880 KY Campbell
m. 2 Feb 1841 KY Campbell
ELIZABETH ORR - b. 1822-23 KY

Sarah E. b. 1842 KY Campbell Newport
milliner

* Frances M. b. 1844 KY
md. 17-18 Oct 1864 William Charles Tedrow
d.

Ruth b. 1846 KY

Lucy b. 1847-48 KY
md.1 -- Martin
?md.2 1 Sep 1875 E. P. Adams
d. 26 Aug 1927

Isaac b. 1851 KY

William T. b. 1854 KY
md. 17 Feb 1881 Amelia Marie Tiemann
ch. Leila M., Bess
d. 21 Apr 1953

Margaret "Emma" b. 1859 KY
md. -- Singer
d. 1891

family 56 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#)

-- NORTON
m.
?? ??

* son

family 58 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#)

?? ??
m.
?? ??

* dau - m. -- Norton

family 60 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

WILLIAM COY - b. 1760-64 ~MD, d. <4 Jul 1838 KY Trigg , m.1 Milley --
m.2 29 Feb 1820 KY Nelson
ABIGAIL SUTTON - b. >1794 KY Nelson/Washington, m.1 Alexander Brown

children of William Coy and Milley --:

Elinor/Nelley b. <1784
16 Feb 1805 KY Hardin - Peter Kennedy
d. 2 Apr 1818 KY Hardin

dau b. 1784-1794

dau b. 1784-1794

Drucilla b. 1784-1794
md. 8 Oct 1809 KY Hardin - John Kennedy
d. 17 Dec 1819 KY Marshall

son b. 1787

~Timothy b. 1789
md. 21 Apr 1810 KY Nelson - Jemimah Harp

William b. 1792
"eldest" md. 15 Mar 1821 KY Caldwell - Polly (McDaniel) Hutchinson
d. <13 Jan 1851 KY Trigg

son ?John? b. 1795-1800

Isaac b. 1798
md. 3 Apr 1828 KY Caldwell - Elizabeth Combs
d. >1850 <4 Jun 1852 MO Johnson

Benjamin b. 1800-1801

Phoebe b. 1800-1810

son ?John? b. 1803-1804

son ~Peter T. b. 1804-1806

children of William Coy and Abigail Sutton:

* William S. b. 2 Dec 1820 KY
"youngest" md. 6 Jan 1848 KY Trigg - Virginia Susan Goode
d. 30 Jun 1869 KY Trigg

dau b. 1820-25

dau b. 1825-30

Daniel b. Mar 1828

[A narrative account of William Coy \(~1760-1838\) and his wives Milly -- and Abigail Sutton](#)

[William Coy's "mark" on his marriage bond to Abigail Sutton Brown in 1820](#)

family 62 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

BENJAMIN MORTON GOODE - b. 28 Jun 1800 SC, d. 1871-1880 TX Grayson
m. 31 Jan 1820 KY Christian
NANCY DANIEL - b. Feb 1802 NC, d. >1880 TX Grayson

~James b. 4 Jun 1821
d. young?

John Daniel b. 24 Jan 1823 KY Trigg
md.1 2 Oct 1845 Elizabeth Hobson
md.2 15 Apr 1860 Malinda Sparkman
d. 1 Jun 1888 TX Grayson Pottsboro, bur. Georgetown Cem

Elijah Daniel b. 3 Feb 1825 KY
md. Frances Malinda Henderson (b. 1833-36)
to TX Red River
ch. b. ca1858 TN

Elizabeth Jane b. Mar 1827
md. 10 Feb 1850 John Hawkins Goode
d. 24 Mar 1852 KY Trigg, bur. Wall Cem.

?son b. 1830

* Virginia Susan b. 18 Jun 1830 or 28 Jun 1829 KY Trigg
md. 6 Jan 1848 KY Trigg - William Samuel Coy
d. 26 Jan 1892 TX Grayson Whitesboro

Frances b. 1834 KY
md. 1855 TX Collin - John Granvill Douglas
d. August 1920 in OK Beckham Delhi

Martha A. b. 1836 KY
md. 1 Dec 1875 J. K. Porter (b. 1846 TN)

Sarah Agnes b. 10 Oct 1837 KY
~md. C. C. Binkley (1827-1886)
?md.1 30 May 1870 Isaac Richmond
?md.2 7 May 1876 William M. Freeman

Nancy Emily b. 3 Aug 1839 Ky Trigg
md. 1 Dec 1858 John W. Evans

Cornelia b. 23 Nov 1842 Ky Trigg Wallonia
d. 22 Nov 1847 Ky Trigg Wallonia

Read a [narrative account of Benjamin Morton and Nancy \(Daniel\) Goode](#)
[Benjamin Morton Goode's signature in 1820](#)
[The Cerulean Springs area of Trigg County KY](#)
[Wall Cemetery in Wallonia, Trigg county, KY, where Cornelia Goode and Elizabeth Jane Goode are buried.](#)
[Wallonia, Trigg County, KY](#)

family 96 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#)

family 98 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#)

family 100 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#)

family 102 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#)

family 104 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

ISAAC TEDROW - b. 1780-85 PA/MD, d. 23 Jul 1833 OH Hamilton
m.
HESTER ANN BOYDSTON - b. 1784 PA, d. 1850-60 OH ?Clermont, m.2 David Pease

Presley b. 1806 PA
md. 29 Mar 1829 OH Clermont - Jane Troy
d. 16 Feb 1865 OH Clermont Batavia

David F. b. 1807 PA
md. 24 Jul 1836 Catharine Hinnis

* Reuben b. 27 Jan 1814 PA Fayette Brownsville
md. 11 Jul 1838 Sarah Ann Streeter
d. 8 Dec 1907 KY Campbell Newport

Benjamin Franklin b. 1817 OH Clermont
md. 20 Oct 1842 OH Clermont - Margaret Troy
d. 12 Jun 1902 OH Clermont Batavia

John M. b. 1818 OH
md.1 Nancy Ann Streeter (b. 1822, d. 18 Sep 1865)
md.2 9 Feb 1871 KY Campbell - Jeannette Watters
d. 15 Mar 1883 KY Campbell

Absenath b. 14 Mar 1825 OH
md. 18 Jan 1850 OH Hami Cinti - James Buchanon
d. 27 Feb 1904 OH Clermont Batavia

Melinda b. 1823 OH
md. 8 Jul 1840 John Jackson
d. 19 Jun 1846 OH Clermont Batavia

Thomas

family 106 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

NATHAN STREETER - b. 1776-1794, d. 1836-1840
m.
SARAH ANN -?? - b. 1780-90

son b. 1815-1820

dau b. 1815-1820

* Sarah Ann b. 16 Jul 1821 IN
md. 11 Jul 1838 Reuben Tedrow
d. 19 Nov 1867 KY Campbell Bellevue

Nancy Ann b. 1822 IN
md. John M. Tedrow
d. 18 Sep 1865

family 108 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

ISAAC MARSH - b. 6 Aug 1791 NJ, d. 6 Jun 1878 KY Campbell
m.
ELIZABETH -? - b. 10 Oct 1791 MD, d. 18 Apr 1861 KY Campbell

Rebecca
md. 27 Jan 1834 KY Campbell - Samuel Reeves

?Caroline
md. 5 Mar 1837 KY Campbell - Ward Smith

* William b. 1819 OH

md. 11 Dec 1840 Elizabeth Orr
d. 1872-80

Ruth E. b. 1826
md. 28 Dec 1849 Edward Atkinson

Isaac Jr. b. 1830
d. ~Mar 1912 KY

family 110 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

GEORGE ORR - b. 1780-1784, d. 1830-40
m. 10 Feb 1806 KY Campbell
LUCY BENSON - b. 1784 VA

?James G.
md. 11 Jun 1839 Lucinda Richardson

Alfred S. b. 1814
md.1 24 Jul 1834 Martha Danley
md.2 29 Oct 1839 Rebecca Ware
d. 18 Sep 1899

?John b. 1817
md. 5 Jul 1845 Miriam Spilman
d. 1877

* Elizabeth b. 1821-22
md. 2 Feb 1841 William Marsh

family 112 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#)

family 114 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#)

family 116 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#)

family 118 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#)

family 120 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#)

family 122 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

WILLIAM SUTTON - b. <1768
m. 18 Jul 1789 KY Nelson
WINIFRED PEAK-

* Abigail b. >1794
md.1 8 Aug 1814 - KY Washington - Alexander Brown
md2. 29 Feb 1820 KY Nelson - William Coy

family 124 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

JOHN GOODE - b. 20 Aug 1762 VA, d. <17 Jun 1822 KY Trigg, m.1 Patsy Gill
m. 14 Jul 1795 NC Ruthfd
ELIZABETH JANE HAWKINS - b. ca1773 NC/SC, d. 1823-1832 KY Trigg

John Goode and Patsy Gill md. 28 Jan 1789 NC Rutherford (she d. by Oct 1794). They had:
Margaret b. 20 Nov 1791 SC
md. 19 Feb 1813 Joseph Goode

John Goode and Elizabeth Jane Hawkins had:
* Benjamin Morton b. 28 Jun 1800 SC
md. 31 Jan 1820 Nancy Daniel

Obadiah Woodson b. 10 Jun 1803 KY Trigg
md. 26 Mar 1822 KY Christian Sophia Wood
d. by Sep 1827

Eliza b. 23 Dec 1807 KY Trigg
md.1 16 Oct 1821 John C. Goode (d. 1835-36)
md.2 21 Jan 1837 Thomas Cox

John Hobson b. 7? Nov 1809 KY Trigg

md. 21 May 1830 KY Christian Betsy Bruce

Henry Wood b. 1808 KY Trigg
d. possibly by 19 Mar 1832

Harriet b. 1810 (or ~1814) KY Trigg
md. 18 Jul 1831 Madison Hopper

Oneida b. 1818
m.1 8 Sep 1834 Charley B. Cox
m.2 7 Jun 1838 Elisha Ladd
d. 30 Mar 1853 KY Trigg (measles)

Narcissy b. 1814? Ky Trigg
md. 27 Dec 1832 George Washington Stewart

Nancy b. 19 Oct 1820 KY Trigg

[John Goode's signature in 1820](#)

[Benjamin Morton Goode's signature in 1820](#)

[Marker for the First Trigg County Courthouse near Cadiz, KY.](#)

(John Goode was named as one of the first justices in May 1820.)

[The Cerulean area in Trigg County KY where the Goodes settled](#)

family 126 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

ELIJAH DANIEL - b. 1780 NC, d. by 21 Oct 1822 KY Trigg

m. 1 Mar 1801 NC Person

ELIZABETH WOMMACK - b. 1782 NC, d. 1821-25 KY Trigg

* Nancy b. Feb 1802 NC
md. 31 Jan 1820 KY Christian - Benjamin Morton Goode
d. >1880 TX Grayson

John b. 1804 NC

Agnes "Aggy" b. 1805 NC
md. 31 Jan 1825 or 10 Dec KY Trigg - Caldwell Wright

Green P[ryor?] b. 1806 NC
md. 10 Mar 1831 KY Christian Margaret M. Grant
removed to IL between 1860 and 1870

Lucy b. 1808 KY Trigg
md. 27 Sep 1827 KY Trigg William Thompson
d. MO

Lewis b. 1810 KY Trigg
md. Rhoda or
?md. 22 Mar 1830 KY Christian Eliza Ann Tindall
d. <8 Nov 1841

Jacob Pryor b. 1812 KY Trigg
md. 19 May 1832 KY Christian Emeline S. Grant

Susan b. 1814 Ky Trigg
md. 1830 KY Trigg Henry Hawkins

Frances b. 1816 KY Trigg
md. 1834 KY Trigg John Cameron

Joshua H. b. 21 Aug 1821 KY Trigg
?md.1? 3 Feb 1847 Charlotte Alexander (b. 1829 KY)
md.2 ca1866 Eliza Cunningham
d. 27 Apr 1899 KY Trigg, bur. East End Cem.

Read a [narrative account of Elijah Daniel and Elizabeth](#)

[Elijah Daniel's signature in 1820](#)

[The Cerulean Springs area in Trigg County KY where Elijah and Elizabeth settled by 1810.](#)

[The estate of Elijah Daniel in 1820s](#) (full transcription)

family 64 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

DAVID MILLER - b. 1756-1760, d. 18 Mar 1832, NC Lincoln
m. Feb 1792 SC York
NANCY LAMBETH - b. 1773-74 ?~MD Montgomery, d. 1849 NC Cleveland

miscarriage 1792-93

John b. 3 Oct 1793 NC/SC
md. 15 Apr 1815 Mary Ann Spangler
d. 15 Apr 1867 NC Cleveland

Samuel b. 1796 SC
md. 12 Jul 1817 Elizabeth "Betsy" Smith
d. after 1880 GA

* Levi L. b. 1799 NC/SC
md. ca1820 Sarah M. Love
d. 13 Apr 1884 AR

Sarah "Sally" b. 1804 NC
md. William Putman
d.

[A narrative account of David Miller and Nancy Lambeth](#)

[David Miller's signature in 1821.](#)
[Abstracts of David Miller's Revolutionary War Pension file](#)
[pictures of graves of John Miller and his sons David Walter and Eli Alexander Miller](#)
(at Capernaum Baptist Cemetery, Waco, Cleveland county, NC)
[Cleveland county courthouse at Shelby NC](#)
(David and Nancy (Lambeth) Miller settled in 1800 in what would become Cleveland county)

family 66 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

CHARLES LOVE - b. ca 1765 NC, d. <25 Nov 1835 NC Rutherford
md.
FEREBY OSBORNE - b. ca1768 NC, d. 1852 GA Gordon

John b. 1792
md. Rebecca Harden

James Ingram b. 6 Jan 1796
md. Susan Putman/Putnam
d. 15 Nov 1878 NC Cleveland Shelby

Osborne b. 1800 NC Rutherford
md. 15 Aug 1825 Jane Fondren (1809-1866)
d. 1867, Tx, Dallas Co

Elizabeth b. 14 Mar 1800
md. Thomas Wilson

Charity Caroline b. 1802 NC Rutherford
md. 10 May 1821 - William Hendrick
d. 21 Jul 1884 NC Cleveland

* Sarah M. b. 1804-05
md. Levi Miller
d. Jun 1871 AR

Nancy b. 1806
md. 15 Aug 1825 - William Poston

Charles, Jr. b. 1810
md. Sarah Harden

[Cleveland county courthouse at Shelby NC](#)
(Charles and Fereby (~) Osborn settled by 1800 in what would become Cleveland county)
[picture of James Love](#)

family 68 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

DENNIS CARROLL - b. <1754 SC, d. ?1811-1820 NC Rutherford
m.
SARAH ELIZA STONE b. <1755, d. ?1811-1820

* Dennis b. 1793 NC or SC
m. 23 Dec 1814 NC Ruth'fd Nancy Waggoner
d. 25 Jul 1859 AR Montgomery

?Willis b. ca1794 NC?
m. Mary --

?Lewis? in AR Montgomery by 1845

?Mary/Polly?
m.1 --Hullet
m.2 11 Jan 1803 NC Ruth'fd - Richard Wood

?Elizabeth? (she may be a sister-in-law)

daughter

[Chester County Courthouse and Chester City SC](#)

family 70 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

ISAAC WAGGONER - b. 11 Sep 1761 SC Fairfield, d. 24 Aug 1838 IL Moultrie Whiteley (Shelby County at the time)
m. >Aug 1782 SC

EMSEY HOLLIFIELD - b. 1769 SC Chester, d. 1831 IL Moultrie (Shelby County at the time)

William b. ~1784
d. ae 7, bur. SC

John/Jack b. ca1788 SC Chester
m. Emsey -- (d. 1849)
d. 18 Nov 1902 (ae 94) IL

Isaac Jr. b. ~1790
m. 21 Dec 1815 NC Ruthfd - Nancy Smith

Joel b. ca1793 NC
m. NC - Harriet

George b. ~1794
m. Bethany Haney

Jemima b. ~1796
m. NC - William Walker

* Nancy b. 1796-1800 (~1798) NC Ruthfd
m. 23 Dec 1814 NC Ruthfd - Dennis Carroll

Polly b. 1800
m. 20 Dec 1823 NC Ruthfd - Noah Webb

Amos (Judge) b. 11 Oct 1804 NC Ruthfd
m. Narcissa Jay
d. 1854

Gilbert b. 1808
m. Patsy Baily

Elisha

Susan b. ~1812
m. Robert Harding
d. >1880

Celia b. ~1816
m. Elijah Walker

Emsey b. ca1811 (youngest)
md. 1831 IL - Gideon Edwards

[Isaac Waggoner's signatures in 1836](#)

family 74 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

JOHN EDSON
m. 30 Apr 1805 KY Franklin
BETSY HAYDON - b. ?1784-94

*Betsy b. 1805-1810
md. 6 Oct 1829 KY Henry - James Campbell

son?

son?

family 80 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

ALEXANDER ADAIR - b. <1755
not married
ANN MCCLURE - b. 1758, d. 2 Nov 1828 SC Laurens

* Stephen b. <13 Jun 1786
md. ca1810 - Mary Bell
d. 7 July 1850 MS Tippah
Stephen was raised as a Braddock by Francis and Ann.

Francis Braddock - b. 1768 ?MD or ?PA, d. 30 Jul 1828 SC Laurens
m. 1791-93 SC Laurens
ANN MCCLURE

James McClure b. 13 Jan 1794
md. ~1814 SC Laurens - Onie Meadows
d. 24 Nov 1885 SC Laurens

Mary Ann b. 1795 SC Laurens
"Polly" md. ~1815 SC Laurens - Phillip Martin
d. 5 Jan 1873 MS Tippah

son b. 1796-1799 SC Laurens
d. <1810 SC Laurens

John W. b. 25 Dec 1800 SC Laurens
md. Ruth Nabors (b. 1812-1857)
d. 20 Dec 1875 MS Tippah

Francis "Frank" b. 1801-03 SC Laurens
md.1 ~1827-28 SC Laurens - Betsy Milam
md.2 ~1845-46 SC Laurens - Mary Stoddard
d. 20 Oct 1848 SC Laurens

[the graves of Ann McClure and Francis Braddock in Laurens SC](#)
[the graves of James McClure and Oney Meadows Braddock \(also their children James F. and Susannah\) in Laurens SC](#)
[the DAR marker for Joseph Adair Sr. and family \(not my line, but...\)](#)
[Laurens county courthouse at Laurens SC where Alexander, Ann, Francis and their families lived](#)

[the graves of Mary Braddock Martin and Phillip Martin in Tippah MS](#)
[The graves of John W. Braddock and Rutha Nabors Braddock in Tippah MS](#)

family 82 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

ADAM BELL - b. <1755, d. <Nov 1805, SC Laurens
m.
MARY McCLURE - b. 1744, d. 1 Mar 1832 SC Laurens

James b. 28 Dec 1770
md. 1803 Sara Finney
d. 28 Jun 1823 SC Laurens, bur. Duncans Crk

Jane b. 15 Dec 1773 SC
md. 26 Jul 1792 John Blake
d. 13 Nov 1837 SC Greenwood
John
md. Martha --
d. <22 Nov 1826 SC Laurens

David b. 1780-90
md. -- McKittrick
d. >13 May < 8 Nov 1837 SC Laurens

Robert b. 1780-1785
md. Amy? Broussard

Adam
md. Jane Munford

Isabella
md. William V. Blake
~md. -- Horton

* Mary b. 1784-85
md. ~1810 Stephen Braddock
d. 4 Nov 1870 MS Tippah

Ester b. 1784-1790
md. William Adams
d. 24 Jun 1854 SC Laurens

Elizabeth b. 3 Nov 1791 SC Laurens
md. ~1810-13 SC -- Cox
d. 3 May 1848 SC Laurens

[Mary McClure Bell's grave](#)
[Esther Bell Adam's grave](#)
[Laurens county courthouse at Laurens SC where Adam and Mary and their families lived](#)

family 84 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

WILLIAM LEAKE - b. ~1735 VA, d. <23 Mar 1816 SC Laurens
m.
PROVIDENCE ?BRYANT - b. 1731 ~VA, d. 1826

William Jr. b. 1753 VA
(Revd.) md. 24 Mar 1782 NC Caswell - Martha Simmons
d. 27 Oct 1814 SC Laurens

Samuel b. ca1755 VA
md. Sally --
d. 1823

Providence b. 1760

James b. by 1763 ~VA
md. Frances "Franky" --

d. 1855-56 SC Laurens

Bryant b. 1764-5 VA
md.1 Sarah Simms
md.2 Susannah Griffin
d. 1839 SC Laurens

* George b. 1765-66 VA
md. Margaret ~Young
d. 29 Oct 1819 SC Laurens

Jeremiah b. 1773-75 NC ~Caswell
md.1 Jane B. (Elizabeth) Chandler
md.2 Jane Brown
d. 27 Feb 1853 SC Laurens

[William Leak's signature on his will in 1807](#)

[Laurens county courthouse at Laurens SC where William and Providence and their families lived](#)

family 88 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

ANDREW MCGREGOR - b. 1776 Ireland d. 1873 IN Gibson, m.2 Nancy (Bates) Farmer
m.1

ELIZABETH ?CURRENS? - b. ca 1765, d. 24 Oct 1820, d. IN Gibson

Robert b. 10 June 1804
md. 3 Oct 1825 IN Gibson - Rachel Martin

Mary Elizabeth b. 16 Dec 1806 PA
or Eliza Mary md. 12 Jun 1827 IN Gibson - Thomas Bell II
d. 13 Oct 1881

* George b. 25 Nov 1807 VA
md. 6 Feb 1827 IN Gibson - Margaret G. Martin
d. -- Dec 1873

John b. 8 May 1809 OH
md. 22 Mar 1827 IN Gibson - Hannah Jane Ferris
d. 12 Aug 1884

children of Andrew McGregor and Nancy (Bates) Farmer (md. 31 Jul 1827 IN Warrick)

Nancy b. 19 June 1828
md. James B. Miles
d. 26 Aug 1860

Andrew b. 8 May 1831
md. Minerva Ferguson
d. -- Apr 1880

Joseph M. b. 16 Dec 1833
md. Louisa Cordelia Perry
d. 20 Mar 1870

Mary B. b. 7 Oct 1836
(Polly) md. 20 Oct 1853 IN Warrick - Elihu Campbell
d. 29 Sep 1914

[Andrew McGregor's signature in 1853](#)

[Andrew McGregor's grave in Gibson county IN](#)

[the McGregor Family Cemetery in Gibson county IN](#)

[picture of Mary Eliza \(McGregor\) Bell \(1806-1881\), wife of Thomas Bell II](#)

[The graves of Thomas Bell II \(1796-1867\) and Eliza Mary McGregor Bell \(1806-1881\) in Townsley Cemetery in Gibson county IN](#)

[picture of John McGregor and family](#)

family 90 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

DAVID MARTIN - b. Ire, d. 1816 SC Chester
m.

ELIZABETH ?? - b. 1775 Ire, d. 28 May 1847 IN Gibson

Rachel b.
md. 3 Oct 1825 Robert McGregor
d. 10 June 1904

John b. 29 Jan 1802
m. Elizabeth Jane Steele
md. Ellen McWilliams
d. 17 Dec 1854

* Margaret G. b. 29 Dec 1804
md. George McGregor
d. 12 Sep 1882 IN

David B. b. 26 Feb 1806
md. Nancy Kilpatrick
d. 23 Aug 1889

Mary
md. 1 Sep 1838 Samuel Murphy
he ?md.2 - 17 May 1849 Eliza Ann Smalley

he 2nd.3 - 5 Feb 1855 Emeline Barton

Reuben M. b. 12 Feb 1812
md. Ellen Wilson
d. 17 Feb 1863, or 19 Feb 1865

Nancy McGill b. 1817
md. Aaron Wilson

[Chester County Courthouse and Chester City SC](#)

family 92 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

JOHN KILLPATRICK - b. 6 May 1789 SC, d. 18 or 28 Oct 1846, m.2 Mary Bugg
m. 1809 KY?
ELIZABETH BELL - b. 1790 SC, d. 13 Jul or Sep 1844 IN Gibson

Josiah b. 25 Mar 1810
md. Manerva Taylor
d. 4 Jan 1870, bur. Kilp. (but mortality sched says 1869)

Nancy b. 20 Mar 1812
md. David B. Martin
d. 13 Dec 1880

John Bell b. 17 Dec 1813
md. Nancy Bradshaw
d. 27 Jan 1888

Thomas C. b. ca 1814
md. 14 Jan 1846 Elizabeth Hartley

Eliza b. 12 Apr 1816
md. Samuel G. Barrett
d. 12 May 1864

Jane b. 13 Jan 1818
md. 6 Mar 1841 George S. Vanada
d. 9 Jul 1871

Emaline b. 1821
md. Alexander D. Holcomb
d. 26 Jan 1892

* James McGarrah b. ca1822 Ind.
md. Martha Elizabeth Mason
d. ca 1842 or 43

Margaret b. 1827
md. Abraham Combs
d. 11 Mar 1883

Samuel M. b. 1830
md.1 Semer (Susan) Smith
md.2 Mary E. Corder

Lucinda b. 9 Sep 1836
md. Bazil Burton
d. 28 Nov 1881

Masey

children of John Kilpatrick and Mary Bugg
Welzie Jerome b. ca1845
d. Sep 1850

family 94 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

REZIN MASON, SR. - b. 10 Oct 1766, d. 1837 VA Frederick, md.1 10 Apr 1800 - Mary Weer
md.2 17 Mar 1818 VA Frederick
HANNAH "POLLY" LIGHT - b. ca1780 VA, d. ca1860 IN Gibson, md.1 William Shehin

Rezin Jr. b. 27 Dec 1818
md. Elizabeth Jane Martin
d. 25 Apr 1867

* Martha Elizabeth b. 14 Oct 1820
md.1 James McGarrah Kilpatrick
md.2 Abraham Null
d. 10 Mar 1890

Susanna b. 1822
md. Levi Burton

Hannah Jane b. 30 Sep 1825
md. Andrew L. Skelton
d. 16 or 17 Sep 1906

Children of Rezin Mason, Sr. and Mary Weer:

Isabella b. 29 Mar 1801
md. 5 Jan 1826 VA Frederick - John Grove
d.

James b. 17 Mar 1803
md.1 - 2 May 1826 Elizabeth Light
md.2 - 8 Dec 1844 Margaret J. Ritter
d.

Joseph b. 30 October 1805
md.
d.

Ephraim b. 7 Nov 1807
md.
d.

Abner C. b. 21 Nov 1811
md.
d.

John b. 14 Apr 1814
md.
d.

family 130 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

SAMUEL LAMBETH - b. 1740-41, d. 7 Mar 1818 SC York, m.2 <1800 Margaret -- (her third)
m.1 <1770
?MARY -- - d. prob. <1800

These children probably b. MD Montgomery

John b. ca1770
md. Mary --

* Nancy b. 1773
md. Feb 1792 David Miller
d. 1849 NC Cleveland

Levi b. ca1775
md. by 1811 Hannah McDowell (b. ca1782-1786, d.>1860)
d. 1830-1840 NC Macon

Mary Jr. b.
md. Thomas Kendrick

Samuel Lambeth's second wife Margaret had md. a Duff and a Benson. She d. >3 Jun 1823 <7 Jan 1828.

[picture of Samuel Lambeth's grave](#)
[Mill Creek in York county SC where the Lambeths settled by 1787](#)

family 132 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

JAMES LOVE JR. - b. 1744-45, d. 24 Apr 1821 NC Cabarrus
m.1
MARY INGRAM - b. , d. 1810-1813 NC

Please check out this [new information](#) found by George Thomas!
I will be updating this family group sheet further a.s.a.p.,
but the following child still holds.

* Charles b. ~1765, NC ?Richmond
md. Fereby Osborne
d. ca1835 NC Rutherford

family 134 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

CHRISTOPHER OSBORNE - b. , d. >10 Dec 1788 <22 Jan 1789 NC Mecklenburg
m.1
SARAH - b. , d.

Please check out this [new information](#) found by George Thomas!
I will be updating this family group sheet further a.s.a.p.,
but the following child still holds.

* Fereby b. 1769, NC
md. Charles Love
d. 1852 GA Gordon

family 136 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

WILLIAM CARROLL - b. IRE, d. 1754 NC Rowan
m.
EUNIS --, m.2 John Roads

* Dennis b. <1754 SC
md. Sarah Elizabeth Stone
d. ?1811-1820 NC Rutherford

Willis
Cain
Barbry
Penelope

[these children minors in 1756]

family 138 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

WILLIAM STONE - d. ca1783 SC Chester
m.
RUTH LILES - lvg. 1783

* Sarah Elizabeth b. <1755
"Eliza" md. Dennis Carroll

John

Moses

Jacob b. 1757-58 SC Fairfield

William
md. Elizabeth --

?James?

[Chester County Courthouse and Chester City SC](#)

family 140 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

JANS WAGGONER
b. 1711 or 1720
Holland
res. by 1758 SC
York Beaver Creek

m. 5 times
1. ??
2. ca1751 Marie Delashmette
3. ca1757 Elizabeth Johnstone
4. ca1764 Mrs. Fair
5. 1771 Margaret --

Everybody has at least 5 different versions of the birth years of these kids and who their mothers are. Isaac's birth is certain.

Mary "Polly"
md. 1 May 1761 SC Fairfield - Samuel Mobberley of Fairfield

Margaret
md. ca1767 John Halsell

Nancy Anne
md. ca1779 - Lieut. Andrew McClain

Elizabeth
md. George Hill

Susanna
md. Thomas Camp, Jr.

John to Ky

Margaret

George d. 1818

* Isaac b. 11 Sep 1761 SC Craven (now Fairfield)
md. Emsey Hollifield
d. 1838 IL Moultrie

Suka
md. Ned Mobberley

Jean
md. 1784 - George Halsell

[pictures of area and marker of Ft. Wagner in Fairfield county SC](#)

family 142 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

WILLIAM HOLLIFIELD - b. 1745 SC Chester

* Emsey b. 1769 SC Chester
md. >Aug 1782 SC - Isaac Waggoner, to NC Ruthfd to IL Moultrie
d. 1831 IL Moultrie

Isaac
m. Sarah

Eady b. 1774 SC Chester
unmarried
d. 1857 NC Ruthfd
1st person buried at Mt. Lebanon Church

Jacob b. 1775 SC Chester
md.1 Elizabeth --
md.2 Nancy Leach/Lee (d. 1900 ae at least 100)

William Austin b. 1776 SC Chester
md. 1796 Mourning --

Easom b. 1784 SC Chester
md. 1803 NC McDowell - Betty Waggors, to Burke co.

Elijah b. 1789 SC Chester
md. Emily Padgett, stayed NC Ruthfd
d. 1859

family 150 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

JAMES HAYDON - b. , d. >30 Oct 1812 <Mar 1813 KY Henry
m.
ELIZABETH SLAUGHTER - d. <1810 KY Henry

John

Francis S.
md. 6 Mar 1805 KY Franklin - Milley Owen

Nancy
md. 1 May 1802 KY Frnkln - Thomas Bryant

Sarah "Sally"
md. 23 Mar 1802 KY Franklin - Isaac Forbis

Jemima
md. 19 Jan 1801 - Thomas Hancock

* Elizabeth b. ?1784-94
"Betsy" md. 30 Apr 1805 KY Franklin - John Edson

Martha Slaughter
md. -- Roberts

James
?md. 24 Feb 1813 KY Henry Kesiah Smith?

Carey Allen

family 162 & 166- [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

JAMES MCCLURE - d. ?cal788
m.
ISABELLA GRAY

* Mary b. ?1745
md. Adam Bell
d. 1 Mar 1832 SC Laurens

Elizabeth b. ~1749
md. ~1772 SC Benjamin Wilson
d. 1844 KY Graves

* Ann b. 1758
had child 1786 Stephen by Alexander Adair
md. 1791-94 SC Laurens - Francis Braddock
(her first child Stephen known as Braddock)
d. 2 Nov 1828 SC Laurens

?William
md. Ruth --
d. >:13 May 1806 <Jan 1822 SC Laurens

?James
md. Frances
d. >2 Sep 1806 SC Laurens

?John

David
md.1 Eleanor Richey
md.2 Frances--
d. <3 Aug 1817 SC Laurens

Jane
md. Robert Bell ~bro of Adam Bell
d. < 1792

[Laurens county courthouse at Laurens SC where James and Isabella and their families families lived](#)

family 180 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

JOHN MARTIN - b. cal730 IRE, d. after 1805 SC

William had a son John

* David b. 1765-1774 Ire or SC
md. Elizabeth --
d. 1816 SC Chester

family 186 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

THOMAS BELL - b. 1758 IRE or SC, d. 7 Apr 1821 IN Gibson
m. 1779
NANCY STEELE - b. 1756 SC, d. 1816 or 7 Apr 1832 IN Gibson

Catherine b. 7 Jan 1788 SC
md. Adam B. Harper
d. 7 Apr 1859 IN Gibson

* Elizabeth b. 1790
md. 1809 John Kilpatrick Sr. in Kentucky

d. 13 Sep 1844 IN Gibson

Mary b. 1794

md. 1 Mar 1817 John McMillan

d. 4 Apr 1842 IN Gibson

Jane ("Jennie") b. 1795

md. 17 Mar 1816 James B. McGarrah

d. 17 Nov 1876 IN Gibson

Thomas II b. 2 Jan 1796

md. Mary Eliza McGregor

d. 27 Dec 1867

Margaret [age 66 on 1880 census]

md. Thomas Morton

Isabella

b. 1800

md.

d. 31 Jan 1891 IN Gibson

m.1 John Ephrom Taylor

m.2 Samuel Kithcart

?Caroline

m. -- Holcomb

[The DAR Marker for Thomas Bell \(1758-1821\) and Nancy Steele \(b. 1756\) in the Kilpatrick Cemetery in Gibson county IN](#)

[picture of Thomas Bell II](#)

[picture of Thomas Bell II in army](#)

[picture of Mary Eliza \(McGregor\) Bell, wife of Thomas Bell II](#)

[The graves of Thomas Bell II \(1796-1867\) and Eliza Mary McGregor Bell \(1806-1881\) in Townsley Cemetery in Gibson county IN](#)

family 190 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

FREDERICK LIGHT - d. <29 Mar 1817, VA Frederick

m.

ELIZABETH --

Elizabeth

md. 30 Jan 1787 VA Fredk - John Carn or Kearns

to Hampshire co

Catharine

md. 1 Nov 1806 VA Fredk - Moses McDonnell

Mary

md. Andrew Mason

Frederick

md. Mary Oubry

Henry

md. Mary --

* Hannah b. ca1780 VA

md.1 13 Sep 1800 VA Fredk-William Shehin

md.2 17 Mar 1818 VA Fredk-Rezin Mason

d. ca1860 IN Gibson

[Frederick Light's signature in 1800](#)

family 210 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

GEORGE BOYDSTON - b. 1737 MD, d. 18 Nov 1825 OH Wayne
m. WVA Hampshire
EUNICE BURRIS - b. 23 Jun 1753 PA Wash, d. 7 May 1824 or 23 Aug 1816 OH Wayne

William b. 1773

Elizabeth b. 24 Oct 1775
md. Richard Wade

John b. 1777

George N. b. 1779
md. 1801 Barbara Smith, to IN
d. 1844

Mary "Polly" b. 1781
md. 6 Jan 1800 WVA Morgantown - John Wade

* Hester Ann b. 1784 PA, d. 1850-60 OH
md.1 Isaac Tedrow
md.2 8 Jul 1840 David Pease

Eunice b. 1785

Benjamin b. 1787
md. 1816 Drusilla Hoover
d. >14 May 1829 OH Wayne

David b. 1789

Thomas S. b. 1790, d. 1863
md.1 Emily Burris, d/o Boaz Burris
md.2 Mary Brakefield
md.3 Elizabeth Steel

Belinda b. 1792

family 216 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

ISAAC MARSH, b. 1766-1774 EUR, d. ?1811-1820 NY or OH
m.
?ANN -? - b. 1766-1774 EUR, d. ?by 1830, OH ?Hami

?Benjamin b. 1782 NY
md. Catherine

?John b. 1784 NJ
md. ?29 Mar 1810 NJ Essex - Margaret Marss

?Thomas b. 1785-1790 NJ
md. Hannah --

* Isaac b. 6 Aug 1791 NJ
md. Elizabeth --

?William b. 1808 NJ

?Solomon b. NJ

family 248 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

EDWARD GOODE - d. 1795 VA Mecklenburg
m.
JUDITH MORTON - d. 1791 VA Mecklenburg

Joseph b.
md. Patsy --
d. ca1827/28

Jane b.
"Jenny" md. 13 Jun 1768 VA Mecklenburg - Phillip Poindexter, Jr.
d. <1795

Edward b.
md. VA Henrico - Mary "Polly" Turpin

Mary b. 27 Feb 1756
md. 8 Feb 1773 VA Mecklenburg - Joseph Fontaine
d. 18 August 1812, bur. Wall Cem

Richard b.
md. 8 Oct 1781 VA Mecklenburg - Nancy Charlotte Poindexter

Thomas b.
md. Sarah Hawkins
d. 20 Dec 1846

* John b. 20 Aug 1762 VA
md. 14 Jul 1795 NC Ruthfd - Elizabeth Jane Hawkins
d. <17 Jun 1822 KY Trigg

Elizabeth b.
md.1 19 Dec 1785 VA Mecklenburg - John Hawkins
md.2 ~1789 NC - William Wood
d.

Agnes

Judith

family 250- [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

THOMAS HAWKINS - b. ca1740 ?MD, d. <1793
m. 1764 NC Rutherford
NANCY DYCUS - b. ca1743 MD

Margaret b. ca1765 NC Ruthfd
md. 2 Aug 1785 NC Ruthfd William Johnson, to KY, to TN

Sarah b. ca1766 NC Ruthfd
md. 1785 NC Ruthfd - Hardin Camp, to SC
or md. Thomas Goode, to KY Christian

Martha b. ca1768 NC Ruthfd
md. 4 Jan 1788 NC Ruthfd Robert Goode

Thomas Jr. b. ca1770 NC Ruthfd
md. Lucinda (Lucy) --, to SC Cherokee Spartanburg

Edward Dycus b. ca1773 NC Ruthfd
"Ned" md. 25 Jun 1801 NC Ruthfd Mary "Polly" Rollins
d. 1859

* Elizabeth Jane b. ca1775 NC Ruthfd
md. 14 Jul 1795 NC Ruthfd John Goode

~ Elizabeth b. ca 1790 NC Ruthfd
md. 23 Mar 1806 NC Ruthfd Robert Goode (above)

? Benjamin b. [?son of Thomas Jr.?]
md. 7 Sep 1810 KY Christian Rachel Roberts

family 252 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

JAMES DANIEL - b. 31 Dec 1747, d. >9 Mar <May 1820 KY Christian
m. 30 Nov 1772 NC Granville
SARAH "Sallie" COCKE - b. 1755, d. >May 1820 <1830 KY Christian

Rebecke b. ca1773/4 NC Granville
md. 22 Jan 1795 NC Person - Richard Holeman

William b. 1776 NC
d. >13 May 1818 <Aug 1818 NC Person

* Elijah b. ca1780-81 NC Person
md. 1 Mar 1801 NC Person - Elizabeth Womack
d. >17 Jun <21 Oct 1822 KY Trigg

Lewis b. 1783-84 NC Person
md. 21 Jan 1812 NC Granville - Martha Lanier
d. Feb-Mar 1847 NC Person

John b. 1784/5 NC Person
md. 7 Jan 1820 Nancy Harbour
d. 6 May 1853 KY Trigg, fell from horse

Jane b. ca1787 NC Person
md. 15 Mar 1806 NC Person - William Hopson
went to KY Trigg

Elizabeth b. ca1789 NC
md. 2 Jan 1809 NC Person - James McCain
went to KY Trigg

"Major" George b. 13 Jul 1792 NC
md. 29 May 1828 KY Trigg - Sara Virginia Jones
d. 9 Dec 1834 KY Trigg, bur. Wall Cem

dau b. ca 1793

Susan b. 1795 NC
md. 1 Mar 1826 KY Trigg - John Jones
d. 22 Sep 1855 KY

Sally b. 1791 or 1798 NC
md. 15 May 1817 KY Christian - Isaac Miller (1790-1864)
d. 14 Oct 1879 KY Trigg, bur. East End Cem

Margaret R. b. 7 Mar 1800 NC
md. 8 Nov 1824 KY Trigg - Thomas W. Hammond
d. May 1871 Ky Trigg Caledonia

[n.b. Lewis'a birthdate is given later as 1781,
but the documents of the time reveal this birth order and date.]

NEWS!!! - James Daniel has now been shown by the record evidence and a perfect dna match
to be the son of James Daniel of Albemarle and Jane Hicks, son of Robert Daniel
and Margaret Price, son of William Daniel of Middlesex d.1698.

[Read about it here](#)

[A narrative account of James Daniel and Sally Cocke](#)

[The marriage bond of James Daniel and Salley Cocke](#) (showing the two signatures listed next)

[James Daniel's signature in 1772](#)

[William Cocke's signature in 1772 \(father of Sarah "Sally" Cocke\)](#)

[The Daniel House in Person County NC, home of James and Sally Daniel](#)

[Flat River Primitive Baptist Church in Person county where James and Sally Daniel's family worshipped](#)

[Paynes Tavern area in Person county near where the James Daniel family lived.](#)

[Tax Lists 1792-1800 of NC Person County, entries for Daniel, Womack, Pryor, Tapley](#)

[The Cerulean Springs area in Trigg County KY where James and Sally settled by 1815.](#)

family 254 - [Return to Ahnentafel](#) - [Return to Tree](#)

JOHN WOMACK - b. 1748 VA Orange, d. >20 Sep 1825 <Jun 1827 NC Person
m.

LUCY PRYOR - b. 1743, md.1 ca765 Hosea Tapley Jr. (d. 21 Mar 1770 NC Orange)

children of Lucy and Hosea Tapley:
John Pryor b. ca1772 NC Caswell St. Lukes District
d. 1806 NC Person

Hosea b.

children of Lucy and John Womack:
Jesse b. ca1774 NC Caswell
md. 27 Jun 1805 NC Person - Catherine McNeill
to TN to KY Trigg

David b. ca1776,
md. 24/28 Mar 1800 NC Caswell - Delilah Graves
d. <11 Oct 1824 NC Caswell

Jacob Pryor
md. 4 Nov 1810 Nancy Ann Faddis
to MS DeSoto, then to TX Harrison Marshall

Green b. 12/13 Nov 1782 NC Caswell St. Martins Dist
md.1 4 Apr 1817 Mary W. Taylor (d. 20 Apr 1823)
md.2 2 Mar 1825 Mrs. Ann (McBryde) McIver
d. 23 Jul 1856 NC Chatham Pittsboro

* Elizabeth b. cal784
md. 1 Mar 1801 NC Person Elijah Daniel
d. 1820-1822 KY Trigg

Josiah b. cal789
md. Mary Justis, to NC Surry or Caswell
d. will 1828, prob <Apr 1848

Henry b. 1793
md. 1812/13 NC Person Matilda Wells

dau b. 1790-1800 [in census]

[Flat River Primitive Baptist Church in Person county where John Womack and Lucy Pryor's family worshipped
Tax Lists 1792-1800 of NC Person County, entries for Daniel, Womack, Pryor, Tapley](#)

My Family History Section

[The Braddock DNA Project](#)

*All male Braddocks are encouraged to participate.
We can answer so many questions!*

[The Adair DNA Project](#)

*All male Adairs are encouraged to participate.
We can answer so many questions!*

[DNA of the Daniel Family of Middlesex](#)

Tracking tests, finding answers!

[The Mason Family of Frederick Co VA](#)

*A collaborative site hunting the parents of
Rezin, Andrew, and Bingley Mason. Join us!*

[Family Trees](#)

Clicking on a name takes you to that person's family group sheet.
The arrows take you to the previous or next tree.

[Ahnentafels](#)

Click on a person's number at the left to go to that person's child.
Click on the name to go to that person's father (followed by mother).
Click on the word "fgs" next to the name to go to a family group sheet for that couple.
There are return buttons from the family group sheets to your place in the ahnentafel.

[Every Name Index](#)

This index takes you to the associated family group sheets for the names.

[Pictures](#)

People, Graves, Signatures and Marks, Land and Homes, Towns, Miscellaneous, etc.
From the pictures you can go to the associated ahnentafel or family group sheets.
Pictures may also be accessed from the family group sheets.

Documents and Records

- [Slave Records from my research:](#) VA, NC, SC, KY, AR, MS, GA, TN, MD
- [Abstracts of David Miller's Revolutionary War Pension file](#)
- [Abstracts of the estate of Stephen and Mary Braddock in 1870 Tippah MS](#)
- [The grave of Charlotte E. \(Jeans\) Braddock has been found in New Mexico!](#)
- There are full estate records for George Leak and William S. Coy included in the narrative accounts in the next section.

The Daniel family of Middlesex VA and Descendants in the US

- [A Visit to Middlesex VA](#)
- [Parish Register of Christ Church, Middlesex Co. VA - Daniel Entries](#)
- [Middlesex County, VA Wills and Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers by William Lindsay Hopkins - Daniel Entries](#)
- [Locating the Daniel lands in Middlesex VA](#)
- [A Worldconnect file for the Daniel family of Middlesex](#)

This database is a new building of the Daniel family of Middlesex using primary source records only. The goal is to correct errors in the layouts of the early generations found in older published works (a major example is the many problems with 3rd-6th generation Roberts & Williams that are resolved by closer analysis of land & probate records). There are no "assignments" of people, only what the records prove (thus many changes from traditional write-ups). There are no age guesstimates, only dates or ranges proved by records. Only a few lines are followed beyond Middlesex so far, but I continue building. N.B. There are various unplaced lines which clearly belong to the Middlesex branch but need that one more bit of proof: this is especially true of several of the loose Granville families covered.

- [DNA of the Daniel Family of Middlesex](#)
- [Fun Tidbits from Middlesex VA 1687-1724, Daniel Family](#)
- [The Lands of James Daniel of Albemarle](#)
- [Tax Lists 1755-1881 of NC Granville County - entries for Daniel, Cocke, and others.](#)
- [Tax Lists 1792-1815 of NC Person County - entries for Daniel, Cocke, Womack, Pryor, Tapley.](#)
- [Estate of Elijah Daniel in 1820s, Trigg KY](#) (full transcription)
-

Other Daniel Lines

- [Clarifying the Daniel Families of Essex](#)
- [Daniel data in NC - Edgecombe, Halifax, Nash, Wilson Counties](#)
- [Some Daniel Data for Johnston-Dobbs-Wayne-Green-Lenoir NC](#)
- [Mathew Daniel of Caswell - Person NC, d. 1825 in Pittsylvania VA](#)
Data tracking this family and some ideas about what happened to his son John (b. ca1780 NC)
- [Daniel Taxables in Wilkes Co GA 1785-1805](#)
- [Daniel land records](#) of South Carolina, extracted from Clara Langley's abstracts (134k)

Narrative Accounts of Ancestors

- [David Miller \(~1760-1832\) and Nancy Lambeth \(~1774~1849\)](#)
- [Levi Miller \(1799-1884\) and Sarah M. Love \(1804-1871\)](#)
- [Dennis Carroll \(1793-1859\) and Nancy Waggoner \(b. 1796-1800\)](#)
- [Stephen Braddock \(1786-1850\) and Mary A. Bell \(ca1784-1870\)](#)
- [George Leak \(1766-1819\) and Margaret ~Young \(1778-1857\)](#)
(includes full estate records of George Leak)
- [James Daniel \(1747-1820\) and Sally Cocke \(b. 1755\)](#)
- [James Daniel IS the Son of James Daniel and Jane Hicks](#)
- [Tranquility Plantation in Granville County NC](#)
- [Elijah Daniel \(1780-1822\) and Elizabeth Womack \(~1782~1822\)](#)
- [William Coy \(~1760-1838\) and his wives Milly -- and Abigail Sutton](#)
- [William S. Coy \(1820-1869\) and Virginia Susan Goode \(1830-1892\)](#)
(includes full estate records of William S. Coy)
- [Benjamin Morton Goode \(1800 - 1870/80\) and Nancy Daniel \(1802 - aft1880\)](#)

[The Elder House](#)

a poem by Matt, one of my 8th grade students

Search my genealogy site:

[index](#)

[sitemap](#)

[advanced](#)

search

[search engine by freefind](#)

Comments or connections?

Email me at

gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvesters and spammers have gotten to be too much.)

[Back to my home page](#)

1 July 03



[poetic introduction](#)



Stephen Braddock (1786 - 1850) and Mary A. Bell (ca1785 - 1870)

Stephen Braddock and Mary A. Bell married and started their family in Laurens South Carolina, moving to Tippah county Mississippi in the 1840s. Mary Bell was born about 1784-85, the daughter of [Adam Bell and Mary McClure](#). The life of Stephen Braddock cannot be told without first dealing with the question of who his father was. Yes, he was raised by [Francis Braddock and Ann McClure](#), but the records and evidence not only raise the question of Francis not being his father, they also give the answer as to who really was his father.

Stephen Braddock's birth year must first be calculated. In the 1850 census of Tippah county, Stephen and Mary are enumerated twice. Stephen had actually already died by this time. However, the enumeration instructions were to include everyone living as of 1 June 1850, even if they had since died. Stephen died on the 7th of June, so he was appropriately included in the census, being listed last after wife Mary and daughter Mary A. On page 502 the three are listed with Jeremiah and Rebecca Braddock, one of Stephen and Mary's sons. Here Stephen's age is given as 60 and Mary as 66 and daughter Mary A. as 30. But on p. 527 they are listed in their own household, Stephen being 64, Mary being 65, and daughter Mary as 33. Further, in the independent household there is real estate value and an occupation given, the son's listing does not give this information for Stephen. In the absence of other information, weight would have to be given to the independent household where Stephen's wife probably gave the information; the estate cannot already have been settled or distributed so it was still in Mary's hands at this time and should have been listed.

The 1840 census puts Mary correctly in the 50-59 column and Stephen incorrectly in the 40-49 column (it also puts daughter Mary incorrectly in the 15-19 column). This looks to be an error as the 1830 census again puts Stephen in the 40-49 column. The 1820 census does not help to date him as the age group is for 26-45. Stephen does not seem to appear with Francis and Ann Braddock in the 1810 census, nor is he enumerated in his own household. But in 1800 he is in the 10-15 column with Francis and Ann.

Many researchers have settled on giving him a birth year of about 1788-1789. However, in January 1807 Francis deeds land to Stephen. This could very likely be for his coming of age, which would also put his birth in about 1786; note that this also conforms very well with the 1850 census information and is not contradicted by the other census data (except for the 1840 probable error). Regardless, Stephen's birth year must be before 1790, with evidence suggesting it is 1786.

The 1790 census shows no Braddock family in Laurens; the land records show no Francis Braddock as a party, neighbor, or witness until November 1796, nor does he appear in any court records or jury lists (the first time in the court records is March of 1800). The South Carolina counties were formed in 1785 and land records before then and even for a while after 1785 were recorded in Charleston: there is no Braddock in the Charleston records. What the 1790 census does show is Ann McClure alone with a male under 16; they are not far from Adam Bell who had married her sister Mary. There is no other Ann McClure in this or any later Laurens census, and she is located in the area where she and Francis would be together later.

John and Jean Adair (Laurens deed book D, p. 38) sold part of a tract of land to Ann "McCluer" in 1791 (after Stephen's birth) and they sold another part of the same tract in 1796 to Francis Braddock (book F, p. 206). The birth of Francis' and Ann's first provable child is James McClure Braddock, born 13 January 1794, leaving a gap of 7 odd years from the probable 1786 birth of Stephen. Ann McClure is also listed as a purchaser in the estate of Robert Bell at an estate sale on 15 August 1792 (Laurens Will Book A1, p. 56). The only familial tie I can find for the name "Stephen" is a Stephen McClure who was a witness to a land sale by Francis Braddock in 1800. It does not seem to be a Braddock name and is not passed on in any of Francis' descendants' families.

These gaps and inconsistencies and direct evidence of Ann not being married at the time of Stephen's birth must be accounted for. All of this has led up to this entry in the Laurens Court Minutes:

13 June 1786

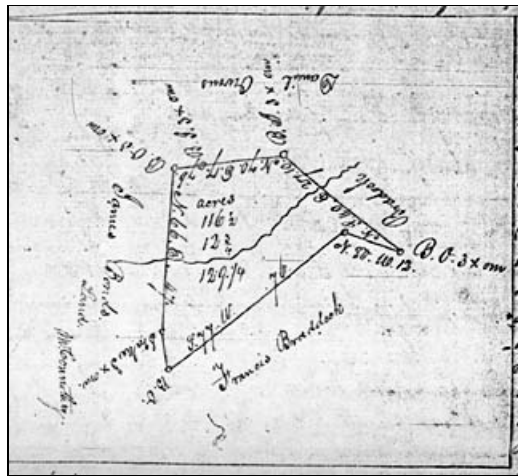
Adair, Alex'r £50 and £3 11sh. fine and cost And Ann McClure admit bastardy.

Alexander Adair was a married man with two or three children by this time (4 in the 1790 census), living very nearby the other Adairs and Ann McClure. I am quite satisfied by all the records and evidence that: Alexander Adair is the natural father of Stephen Braddock; that Stephen was born in 1786; that Francis Braddock and Ann McClure married after 1791; and that Francis gave Stephen his name and raised him.

The land entries above and the ones following can be identified on the map #4 from the Union County Historical Foundation's Land Grant Maps. It is easier to [open this map in a new window](#), size and move it to your convenience, and move back and forth between it and this writing to see the lands discussed. I have coded the various names and tracts.

Stephen first enters the Laurens records on 25 November 1805 when he was a witness with John Young to another deed from Robert Young to Francis Braddock (Book J, p. 57). This 170 acres bounded on "Bonds, Francis Braddock, John Owens and the Dutch Bounty". It was surveyed (well after the sale, for some reason) for Robert Young and further described as "on the waters of Indian Creek joyning Francis Braddock Dutch Bounty & Robt Scot...". The chain carriers were James Bradock and Adair.

Then on 30 January 1807 Francis Braddock sold 129 acres to Stephen for \$100. This is the sale that possibly dates Stephen coming of age and getting his "start in life". The land was part of the first tract conveyed earlier by Robert Young to Francis Braddock, on the waters of Duncans creek and the plat map shows it bounds on Francis Braddock, James Bond, Daniel Owens, and -- McConnethey. Francis signed by his mark, the witnesses were Robert Young and David Bell, it was proved by David Bell on 30 May 1812 and was recorded in book K, p. 232 on 4 January 1818. The plat for this deed is shown below:



Stephen is not shown in the 1810 census, either at home with Francis and Ann or on his own. Therefore we cannot tell if he was already married, but we know he married his first cousin Mary A. Bell (if it is correct that Adam Bell's wife and Stephen's mother Ann were sisters, nothing contradicts this fact that I have seen). Their first child was Adam, born 17 May 1812. Their second son George Washington was born 9 September 1814, followed by Mary Ann "Polly" in about 1817-1818 and James Marion in about 1819. The 1820 census for Laurens county shows the family on p. 28 as (I've added the names):

Stephen Bradoc [sic]
1 male 26-44 (Stephen 34)
1 female 26-44 (Mary A. 36)
3 males under 10 (Adam 8, George W. 5, James Marion 1)
1 female under 10 (Mary Ann "Polly" 1-2)

There were 2 male slaves 26-44 and 1 female slave 26-44 in the family's listing. This census was alphabetized by the first name (!) so there is no analyzing neighbors and relative locations of family members. Francis and Ann are also listed in this census, with the name being miswritten as something like "Reader" in my judgment. I suspect I am wrong in identifying this as Francis and Ann as I cannot really account for the persons listed with them.

About 1823 Stephen and Mary's next child was born, named Jeremiah S(tephen?).

Stephen bought another 170 acres from John Barksdale on 15 Dec 1828 for \$480. The payments were due on 1 January 1829 and again on 1 January 1830. This land bounded -- Laird and James Simpson. I am missing the second page of this deed (Book N, p. 97-98) so I do not have a recording date, but the deed preceding it was proved in 1835. According to records, this brings Stephen's land holdings to 299 acres.

Only 3 of the state census records made before 1850 are extant and one of those is the 1829 census for Laurens District. It lists only the head of household and the number of free white inhabitants. Stephen Braddock has 7 (Stephen, Mary and the 5 children). Francis Braddock has 2 (this is Francis and Ann's son Francis Jr. and his new wife Betsy Milam), and James Braddock has 1 (James McClure Braddock, another son of Francis and Ann; he has

been long married so something is off in this entry). John W. Braddock, their other son does not show up on this tax list even though he is about 29 years old.

Francis Braddock and Ann McClure had both [died in 1828](#). There is no record of an estate which is vexing because they seem to have still had land. Such an estate might have been very helpful in understanding better the family history and Stephen's place in it!

Stephen does not show up in Laurens county records during these early years, in legal affairs or even as a juror. The next record of the family is in the 1830 census, p. 205:

Stephen Braddock
1 male 40-49 (Stephen 44)
1 female 40-49 (Mary A. 46)
3 males 10-14 (Adam is actually 18, George W. 16, James Marion 13)
1 female 5-9 (Mary Ann is actually about 10-12)
1 male 5-9 (Jeremiah S. about 7)
1 male under 5 (??)

This last young son must have been born after the 1829 census and does not show up on the next census or family records, he must have died by 1840.

Later that year, on 18 November 1830, Stephen bought 107 acres at an auction of the estate of David Mason. The land was on Indian Creek adjoining James Neighbors, Saml Mason, and James Simpson. The payment was \$199.75 and the deed was witness by Samuel McAtee(r) and Israel Prater, sworn to by McAtee on 6 February 1835 and recorded on 24 March 1835 in Book N, p. 36. This brings Stephen's land holdings up to 406 acres.

At an estate sale for Thomas Beasley during the 8th through 10th of January in 1833 Stephen Braddock was a buyer along with many other familiar names in our family group. Also in 1833 [I don't have the exact date] Stephen Braddock was a purchaser at the estate sale of Abner Young. He bought a Dun cow and calf bobtail for \$6.25 and a Secretary and Case for \$30.0625. Abner Young was probably the brother of Margaret (?Young) Leak whose daughter Elzire later married Adam Braddock, son of Stephen and Mary Braddock.

Mary Bell Braddock's father Adam had died in 1805, and her mother Mary had died on 1 March 1832. On 2 March 1833 their heirs requested a survey of their parent's land which they then sold for \$400 to John McKoy (Book N, p. 115). This was 180 acres on Hendricks branch (also referred to as being on the south fork) of Duncan's Creek, adjoining John Bell, David Bell, Elizabeth Cox, Lewis Jones, and William Adams. Stephen Braddock signed on this deed (in right of his wife Mary Bell Braddock), along with all the other children of Adam and Mary Bell.

Sometime during these years, but definitely by 1834, Stephen and Mary's first son Adam Braddock married Alzire Leak, daughter of George Leak and Margaret, whose maiden name was possibly Young. Then on 30 March 1837 their son George Washington Braddock married Charlotte E. Jeans.

The 1840 census for Laurens, p. 65, shows Stephen's family as (this is the census with ages very off):

Stephen Braddock
1 male 40-49 (Stephen who is actually about 53-54)
1 female 50-59 (Mary)
1 male 20-29 (James Marion 21)
1 female 15-19 (Mary Ann, actually about 20-22)
1 male 15-19 (Jeremiah S., about 17)

Again, I have not finished searching all the court records for Stephen and Mary Braddock during these later years, but they don't show up in any of the Equity Court Books. There is still more searching to do! Their son Adam Braddock and his family had moved by 1845 to Tippah county Mississippi and are shown on the tax lists there. Much more of the family, including Stephen and Mary would join them there in the next few years.

On 30 January 1847 Stephen sold 204 acres for \$1287 to James A. Meadow, land on the waters of Indian creek adjoining James Braddock, William C. Simpson, John Horton, Isaac Adair, and Hasbey J. Simpson. The witnesses were Wesley H. Roberts and John Johnson. Mary relinquished her dower rights in this land on the same day. The deed was proved on 5 February 1848, recorded 2 days later in Book P, p. 79, and a return was said to be given to Stephen and Mary on 1 May 1848. This land appears to be some parts of his 170 acre tract and the 107 acre tract he had purchased.

There are two deeds of Stephen's I am missing, one is Book K p. 46. Sara M. Nash in her abstracts of Books A-K

also refers to it as p. 46 in her index, but doesn't have it abstracted either. I have looked all around and in possible other pages (96, 146, 246, etc.) and simply cannot find it. There is also an index listing in the original deed books for Stephen in book P, p. 98. These indices are very hard to read; there is a double numbering system of the books going on and I have yet to find that deed either. These would hopefully show the rest of the disposition of Stephen's lands, as he still has some 202 acres left on record.

Stephen and Mary did go to Tippah county Mississippi along with their other children. Whether the deed return referred to above got to Stephen's hands is not clear, because he was purchasing land in Tippah before that date. Either one might have been handled by a power of attorney, but I suspect he was in Tippah when he bought land from Caleb and Mary Goodman on 15 January 1848. This was for \$750 and was the southwest quarter of section 21 in township 3, range 4 east (160 acres) and the northwest quarter of section 28 in township 3, range 4 east (except for 40 acres on the west boundary, making this a tract of 120 acres). This is in Tippah deed book 1, p. 26. These are actually adjoining tracts and are located more or less by taking county road 502 to 564 at the intersection of 515, just past 556 (which is on the left). Here is a [picture of this land](#) as it looked in 1998.

Fortunately, during the Civil War, W. W. Robinson put the Tippah court records in a wooden box, buried them out in Dumas, and brought them back after the war. Tippah is one of the few counties in Mississippi that has their records intact. There are state census and tax lists: the earliest Braddock was Adam in 1845, then there is a gap until 1856.

As already described in the first parts of this write-up, the 1850 census was taken after Stephen had died and enumerates him twice, once with his son Jeremiah, and once in an independent household. Both listings show Mary, his widow, and Mary A., his daughter. The slave schedules for this year show both Mary's listed with slaves. Mary Braddock has (all are listed as "black"): 1 male age 60, 1 female age 60, 1 male age 27, 1 female age 9, 1 male age 7, and 1 female age 5. Mary A. Braddock shows a male age 75, 1 female age 65, 1 male age 26, 1 female age 26, 1 female age 12, a female age 10, 1 female age 6. I believe the daughter is generally referred to in records as Mary A., so the first Mary is probably the widow of Stephen. Some of the daughter's slaves may be identifiable from her estate sale in 1879, Peter and Squire were heavy buyers then and they are shown in the later tax lists of the area as "colored". I put more information that helps the identification of Braddock slaves in a [post on GenForum](#) (don't forget to read my correction post as well!).

There are no records for estates at the time of Stephen's death, but Mary stayed on the land and maintained the estate until her death, at which time it was probated (see later). The tax lists for 1856 show these Braddocks: Mary, Adam, John, Jeremiah, G. W., and J. M., all in Crunk's District, which ran north from just above Tippah to just short of Falkner, and about 6 miles both east and west of today's highway 15.

The 1860 census for Tippah, p. 23, dwelling 175, family number 153, lists Mary Braddock age 76, born in South Carolina, with real estate valued at \$1100, and personal property worth \$800. Interestingly there are ditto marks in the occupation column which refer to a previous "farmer" as occupation. With her is Mary Ann, age 40, also born in South Carolina. All the rest of Mary and Stephen's children are also listed with their families in this census. The slave schedules for Mary Braddock show (all are given as "black"): 1 male age 39, 1 female age 38, 1 female age 19, a male age 16, 1 female age 14, 1 female age 9, a female age 6, a male age 5, a male age 1, 1 male age 7 months. These are in very close correspondence to the slaves listed in 1850, with the elder two probably having died, and new ones born. I do not know what happened to the slaves listed for Mary A. Braddock in 1850, she does not have a separate listing in 1860.

The 1860 Agricultural Schedule for Tippah county, the Northern Division, shows the various Braddock families and their acreage; Mary is listed with 280 acres, described the same as their 1848 land purchase (the two quarter sections minus 40 acres).

There is a State Census for Tippah in 1866. Mary Braddock is shown with 1 female 80-90 (Mary A. Bell Braddock, age about 86, widow of Stephen) and one female age 40-50 (daughter Mary Ann, age about 40-42). The only other Braddock shown who is identifiably of this family is J. S. Braddock and his family.

Mary is listed for the last time in the census in 1870 on page 203, dwelling and family number 44. She is listed as M. Braddock, age 80, born in South Carolina, keeping house. With her is Mary Ann, age 53, born South Carolina, and Elizabeth, age 18, born Mississippi.

Mary A. Bell Braddock died not too long after the census, and on 30 December 1870 J. S. Braddock petitioned for letters of administration. He states that Mary died about the 4th of November. I have posted [abstracts of the full estate](#) here (Chancery Court File 172). The probate of the estate went on through 1874 in the records, the personal estate was inventoried and Stephen and Mary's land is again described as before and sold. In the papers can be found much information about the descendants and their whereabouts at this time. My Adam Braddock signed on

the administrator's bond of J. S. Braddock on 30 Dec 1870, and at the sale on 26 January 1871 Adam bought a shot gun, a foot adze, 2 chisells, a shovel and tongs, while his wife Alzire bought some foot curtains, a tea kettle, and an oven and lid. However, Adam and Alzire Braddock were gone by 24 July 1871 at the time of notification of the land sale. They are listed as being near Middleton, Tennessee. Adam and Mary did go there for a while, then moved on to Northern Texas.

Stephen and Mary's daughter Mary Ann bought part of their land on 18 March 1872, the 120 acres in the southwest quarter of section 21. The other tract was sold to Thomas Braddock. Mary Ann lived until late 1879 when her estate is probated. Some of the land is referred to, but I haven't made a thorough analysis of what happened to the rest of it.

Many of the Braddock family had joined the Walnut Creek Presbyterian Church and Bobbie Duncan McDowell has published the Register of the church. As well, many are buried in the church's cemetery (see the [picture index of graves](#) on this site for some of those photos). Neither Stephen nor Mary appear in these records nor do there seem to be marked graves for Stephen and Mary A. Bell Braddock in Tippah county Mississippi.

Sources:

- US Federal Census Records, and Slave and Agricultural Schedules
- SC Laurens land records (original books on film and at courthouse)
- SC Laurens Index to Grantees 1774-1903 (LDS film #1028917)
- SC Laurens Index to Grantors 1774-1903 (LDS film #1028916 and original books at the courthouse)
- Land Grant Maps by the Union County Historical Foundation 1976
- Miscellaneous Laurens County and Other Recds by the DAR
- SC Marriages 1749-1867 Implied in SC Equity Reports by Barbara R. Langdon
- SC Laurens District General Sessions Journal 1800-1810 (LDS film #1029164)
- Plats 1806-1840, Laurens District (LDS film #1029416)
- Abstracts of Early Records of Laurens co SC 1785-1820 by Sara M. Nash
- 1829 Census of Laurens District SC (Laurens library call #SCC929.31829)
- MD and VA Colonials (Genealogies of Some Colonial Families) by Sharon J. Doliente.
- Laurens District Common Pleas Journal 1800-1810 (LDS film #1029271)
- Indexes to SC County Wills by -- Houston
- Laurens County SC Wills 1784-1840 by Colleen Elliott
- SC Laurens Index to Estates (LDS film #24090)
- Laurens District 1800-1867, Laurens County 1868-1931: General Estate Index (LDS film #1029341)
- Epitaphs from Old Cemeteries of Laurens Co SC (LDS fiche #fiche 6049358-59)
- Burying Grounds, Graveyards and Cemeteries Laurens Co. SC by the Laurens District Chapter of SC Genealogical Society
- Miscellaneous Court Records 1849-1880 Tippah Co (LDS film #1036922)
- Heritage of Tippah Co. MS v.1-2
- Tippah land records (films and originals at courthouse)
- Tippah County, Mississippi land deed extracts, 1836-1870 by Don Martini, Bill Gurney 1983
- Tippah County, Mississippi 1841 & 1845 state censuses, 1838, 1839, 1840, 1856 tax lists
- Tippah County, Mississippi tax lists, 1878-1887
- 1866 State Census MS Tippah Co. (at Tippah library)
- Church Register of the Walnut Creek Presbyterian Church 1935 by Bobbie Duncan McDowell
- Tippah County, Mississippi, circuit court records, 1849-1886 by Don Martini
- Chancery Court Records of Tippah (originals at courthouse)
- Death notices of Tippah County, Mississippi by Don Martini
- Tippah Administrators' and guardians' records, bonds and letters, 1855-1954 (LDS film #895812)
- Tippah Administrator's Sales, Etc. 1869-1878 (at courthouse)

Sources searched which include Stephen and Mary Bell Braddock's times and areas but which didn't yield information about them specifically:

- Index to Deeds of the Province and State of SC 1719-1785 and Charleston District 1785-1800
- Misc Laurens county & Other Records by Sara M. Nash, Bernice A. George 1953 [I must caution that this book really mixes up Francis and Ann Braddock's children with their grandchildren. However, Sara M. Nash has other wonderful work published which is of great value!]
- SC Marriages 1688-1799 by Brent Holcomb
- Real estate records, 1828-1868, 1873-1934, Laurens SC (LDS film #1029310)
- Abstracts of General Sessions Court Case Rolls, Washington District SC 1792-1799, Greenville co SC 1787-

1799 by Anne K. McCuen, Jane E. Kirkman, Penelope Forrester 1994

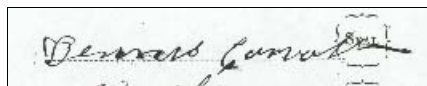
- Laurens Commissioners in Equity, Report of Sales, 1825-1839 (LDS film #1029283)
 - Laurens Estate Record v.E 1818-1830 (LDS film #1029296)
 - Laurens Inventories, Appraisements, Sales 1825-1826, Real Estate 1826-1831 (LDS film #1029304)
 - Laurens Admin Bonds 1804-1819, Real Est Recpt bk 1826-1836 (LDS film #1029299)
 - Laurens District Administrators, executors and guardians records, 1804-1917 (LDS film #1029299)
 - Laurens District Inventories, Appraisements, & Sales 1825-1826 (LDS film #1029304)
 - SC Laurens District Court of Equity, Minute Book 1827-1840 (LDS film #1029284)
 - Laurens District Equity Court, Western Circuit, Partitions of Estates 1803-1826 (LDS film #1029278)
 - Tippah Co, MS Marriage Recds v.1 1858-1878 by ??
 - Tippah Will records, 1858-1934 (LDS film #895809)
 - Tippah MS Recd of Bonds and Letters, v.1 1858-1914 (LDS film #895811)
 - Tippah MS Administrators' Sales, etc, Chancery Recds 1856-1861 (LDS film #895811 item 2)
 - Tippah Minutes of Probate Court 1851-1856 (LDS film #895813)
 - Tippah Chancery Court Minutes 1856-1870 (at courthouse)
 - Tippah Execution Docket 1857-1875 (at courthouse)
 - Tippah Register of Claims, Probate 1854-1917 (at courthouse)
 - Tippah Final Record Chancery Court 1857-60 (at courthouse)
 - Tippah Chancery Probate Fee Book 1853-1870 (at courthouse)
 - Cemeteries of Tippah County, Mississippi compiled by Don Martini and Tommy Lockhart
-

Go to [Stephen Braddock and Mary Bell](#) in the Ahnentafel

Go to [Stephen Braddock and Mary Bell's](#) family group sheet

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).



Dennis Carroll (1793-1859) and Nancy Waggoner (b. 1796-1800, d. ~1861-64)

Writer's note: I have quoted more in this piece from various county histories and family write-ups than I usually do. However I hope to have clearly indicated those unverified quoted sections. The other dated facts are from original records or transcriptions of original records.

Dennis Carroll was born about 1793 in Chester County, South Carolina where his parents, [Dennis Carroll and Sarah Eliza Stone](#), had settled in about 1771. Dennis Carroll, the elder, and family moved to Rutherford County, North Carolina by March of 1800 and were located near Puzzle Creek on the Sandy Run, a branch of the Second Broad River. Nancy Waggoner was the daughter of [Isaac Waggoner and Emsey Holyfield](#) who were also of Chester County, South Carolina; however, Nancy was born after the family had moved to Rutherford, North Carolina settling on Ashworth Creek by 1794.

Dennis and Nancy married in Rutherford on 23 December 1814, the bondsman was Jason Johnson. Records have not shown much about their lives in North Carolina, but their first four children were born there: Celia b. 1816-1820, Sarah b. 1820-1825, Jacob b. 1823, and Drury D. b. 1829. This last son was probably Drury Dobbin Carroll named after the preacher who baptized Dennis Carroll in 1820 (according to Dennis' obituary). It appears from census records that other people lived with them at various times, of course probably relatives. Dennis Carroll and family are shown in the 1830 census for Rutherford County, North Carolina, but there seem to be serious errors in the ages:

1 male 20-29 (Dennis, actually 37)

1 female 30-39 (Nancy 30-34)

1 male 15-19 (?)

1 female 20-29 (? 's wife?, or another sibling of Dennis or Nancy?, my speculation only)

1 female 10-14 (Celia 10-14)

1 female 5-9 (Sarah 5-9)

1 male 5-9 (Jacob 7)

2 males under 5 (Drury under 1, and ?the child of ?above?, my speculation)

The slaves listed are 1 male 24-36, 1 female 10-24, a male under 10, 1 female under 10. The last three may still be the ones enumerated with the Carrolls in 1840.

There is a chance the other couple is David Carroll who appears in the 1840 census very near Dennis and Nancy in Murray County, Georgia; the ages are right, but the young child of 1830 is not with them. This can't be a son of Dennis and Nancy; if he is a brother to one of them he is a much younger sibling.

To Georgia

Dennis and Nancy and their young children moved to Cherokee/Forsyth County, Georgia, where their next daughter, Martha M., was born in 1832. On 22 June 1833 Dennis Carrol served on the Superior Court Grand Jury of Forsyth. The family appears in the 1834 State Census for Forsyth, Dennis Carroll showing 9 free whites. This was Dennis, Nancy, Celia, Sarah, Jacob, Drury D. and Martha M., and two others, possibly the older couple that I cannot identify. Other Carrolls in Forsyth were Jacob - 10, Anderson - 3, Jesse - 4, Solomon - 9. In the Indian Valuations in Forsythe County for 1836 is the entry [abstracted here]:

28 September 1836, Alfred H. Hudson a white man and Susanah Hudson his wife late Susanah Buffington a quarter blood, [lists his properties, possessions and certificates]; Certificate #11 - "I further certify that said Alfred H. Hudson was dispossessed of the whole of his improvement on red bank creek in said county by Dennis Carroll in the early part of 1835.", by L. J. Hudson [the evaluator]. Jacob Carroll also certified that Alfred Hudson was dispossessed of a section of his property in the early part of the year 1835. The certificate doesn't indicate that Jacob Carroll took over the land or whether he is verifying someone else's certificate, but it falls in line with other certificates and suggests that he did assume the land.

It should be noted that these people who were moved off their lands were paid ridiculously low amounts, way under

the valuations. In an explanation of the valuations in History of Forsythe County GA, 1832-1932 by Garland C. Bagley it explains that the "government had the property and improvements of Indians valued and the small amounts the Indians were paid is listed as paid by the U.S. Government. Some Indians had already emigrated to the west and some stayed as long as they could or until they were forced to leave. Those who did not emigrate were marched to Fort Campbell (formerly Camp Gilmer), put into the compound, then marched to Ross' landing (Chattanooga, Tenn.) for transporting to Oklahoma and Arkansas." Alfred and Susannah Hudson had what seems to me a wonderful spread, encompassing several plots of land and the improvements described were spectacular, housing, farming, orchards, etc.

Cherokee County was formed in 1831 and Forsyth was cut out of it in 1832. Dennis Carroll does not appear on the listing of the 1831 Oaths of Allegiance to the State of Georgia, permitting signers "to continue residence in that part of the State at present occupied by Cherokee Indians". The only Carrolls on the list are Stephen and William, both listed as single farmers. There is a voters' list from an election on 6 February 1832 in Cherokee, but Dennis is not listed. However, Dennis Carroll was called on 22 June 1833 to serve on the Grand Jury in Forsyth Superior Court for the August 1833 term. This is found on p. 4 of the Cherokee County Superior Court Minutes.

NOTE: The information below about the forming of Mt. Tabor Baptist Church was originally found at the now defunct <http://personal.atl.bellsouth.net/atl/w/c/wcollin8> - I found a book for sale that may be the same (or the source of the below information), but I'm not sure, it's at [Stepping Out on Faith](#).

According to the *History of Mt. Tabor Baptist Church* on Thursday August 22, 1833, Rev. Reeves and Manning (along with Rev. George Lumpkin), assisted in constituting Mt. Tabor Baptist Church, the first church constituted in Forsyth County. There were 10 charter members, most from Rutherford NC or Greenville SC. Dennis and Nancy Carroll were among the charter members as well as their 13 year old daughter, Sarah. The pioneer biography given for Dennis and Nancy says, "Dennis probably lived somewhere along the Red Bank Creek (Bannister Creek) near where it joins the Etowah River. Red Bank Creek is located between Mt. Tabor and Nicholson Road." [Note that the Hudson property that Dennis assumed was located on Red Bank River.] The church history also indicate that the church was constituted at Dennis and Nancy's home. The constitution of the church reads:

**Constitution of the Baptist Church of Christ at Mount Tabor Meeting House.
Forsyth County, Georgia, August 22nd 1833.**

At a meeting appointed by Brothers Jeremiah Reeves and William Manning at Brother Dennis Carroll's. Notice also being given that all brethren who felt a desire to be constituted into a Church was requested to attend, and after divine service by Brothers Manning, George Lumpkin, and Reeves, a Conference was formed. Brother Reeves acted as Moderator and Brother Lumpkin as Secretary. It was moved that such brethren as were desirous to be constituted into a church should hand in their names and Letters. When brothers and sisters Dennis Carroll, Nancy Carroll, Alexander Redmon, Maryann Redmon, letters not present, Daniel Martin, Celia Martin (Colored), John Howell, Jesse Hendrix, Martha Hendrix, Sarah Carroll, letters absent, to whom the following Constitution was read and subscribed.

Jacob Carroll was also a member but was excommunicated 11 April 1843. York and Jack, slaves of Jacob Carroll, are also listed as members who received letters in 1843. As well Sarah Carroll was still a member in 1842, indicating she left sometime after her parents had moved to Murray county. This information was found at [1800's Membership Lists of Mt. Tabor Baptist Church](#).

The county formations were all happening right at this time, so much of the new Forsyth records are in Cherokee books. However, land records of Cherokee County Georgia show in Book D, p. 256, an entry labeled for Forsyth and dated 18 Mar 1835, recorded 19 March 1839, from Hosea Cole of Fayette to Dennis Carroll of Cherokee, for \$40, 160 acres, lot 136 in the 4th District, 2nd Section. The deed was signed by Hosea Cole's attorney in fact, Clark T. Cockburn and witnessed by Russell Cockburn and James Wasdin. It was sworn to in Forsyth by James Wasdin on 3 November 1835.

Dennis Carroll sold this same property on 6 Aug 1835 (recorded 19 November 1839 in Cherokee Deed Book D, p. 524). He is named as Dennis Carroll of Forsyth and sold it to Young Potts of Greenville District, South Carolina. It was signed by Dennis Carroll and witnessed by Russell Cockburn and E. Pinson, sworn in Forsyth County on 3 September 1836 by Russell Cockburn before C. O. Cockburn, J.P. I suspect this was actually C. T. Cockburn. The Carrolls and Cockburns migrated together through Georgia and on to Arkansas, and Dennis and Nancy's daughters married Clark T. and Russell Cockburn. Russell Cockburn was commissioned a JP for Forsyth in Militia District or Section 835 on 27 August 1833 and he married Celia Carroll in Forsyth on 26 October 1834 (Forsyth Marriage Book A, p. 7). Clark T. Cockburn was commissioned a JP in the same district on 23 February 1836.

Land records show Dennis to have moved to Murray County, Georgia. Murray was cut from Cherokee, but these next land entries are today in northeastern Cherokee County:

Book E, p. 294, written 23 December 1836, recorded 27 October 1840, Samuel Hymer of Franklin county to Dennis Carroll of Murray county, for \$250, 160 acres, land lot 131 in the 4th District 2nd Section. Witnesses: William May, John Cockburn, and Jabez Bowers, JP [the county where this was executed is not named.]

Book E, p. 295, written 23 January 1837, recorded 19 October 1840, Dennis Carroll of Murray to Young Pots of Cherokee, for \$500, 160 acres, land lot 131 4th District 2nd Section. Witnesses C. J. Cockburn, Russell Cockburn. Sworn to in Lumpkin county 26 January 1837 by C. J. Cockburn before Caleb Herndon, JP [again, I think this is probably a transcription error for C. J. Cockburn and that it is probably C. T. Cockburn, I need to check these records directly.]

Dennis and Nancy were definitely in Murray by 17 January 1837 when Dennis served on the Grand Jury. He served again in the court of 1 March 1839, along with more of his in-laws and lateral relations, current and future; the list includes: Samuel Miller, John Cockburn, Jacob Hollifield, David Carroll, Levi Miller, Clark T. Cockburn, and Russell Cockburn. Dennis and Nancy had two more children, William H. b. 1836, and Mary b. 1840, born in Murray.

The 1840 census for Murray County shows:

1 male age 40-49 (Dennis age 46)

1 female 40-49 (Nancy 40-44)

1 male 30-39 (?)

1 male 20-29 (?)

1 male 15-19 (Jacob)

1 male 10-14 (Drury D.)

1 female 5-9 (Martha M. 8)

1 male under 5 (William H. age 4)

1 female under 5 (Mary, an infant).

The slaves enumerated for this family are 1 male 10-24, 1 female 24-36, 1 female under 10.

Near this family is David Carroll age 30-39 and 1 female age 30-39 and 1 female under 5. Also here are Levi and Sally (Love) Miller, the parents of Martha M. Carroll's future husband, James Levi Miller.

Write-ups of the Cockburn family say that the two families, Cockburn and Carroll, "were established along the [old Federal Road in what is now Cisco in northern Murray County.](#)" [from the Murray County Heritage, 1987]. When Sharon Academy was established in 1841 Dennis Carroll was one of the trustees according to the same book. There is also a mention of a Mr. Carroll's house at Sumach, which is a bit southwest of Cisco, so I don't know if this refers to our Dennis. Their son Jacob married Mahala Williamson on 8 March 1841 in Murray.

Dennis appears many times in the court records of Murray County. In order to maintain this writing in chronological order, I have put all the entries from several court books in order by date. I am also including other lateral names, although I was by no means consistent in taking notes on them. I have not indicated here which court [I may have to fix this later!], but the facts that follow are taken from these books that I read in the Murray County courthouse at Chatsworth in July 1999 [glorious fun, better than reading films, but long days!]:

- Murray Inferior Ct Minutes 1834-1846 - not indexed, I only did juries and caught some things along the way
- Murray Inferior Ct Minutes 1835-1854 - a different book, indexed
- Long narrow bk of Admrs, Nov 1834-Nov1880 - Court of Ordinary, these are letter of administration and when returns were made, etc., no pp#, no index
- Murray Annual Returns 1835-1853
- Murray Superior Ct Minutes 1841-1845 - Dockets for the next book.
- Murray Superior Ct Declaration Record 1840-1847 - These are the long explanations of the suits

--Tues 17 Jan 1837, called to serve on Grand Jury for March: Dennis Carroll

--20 Mar 1837, Dennis Carroll sworn in on Grand Jury

--7 May 1838, Grand Jury members...Dennis Carroll...Samuel Miller....--Cockburn [has been on several already]

--to serve at Mar term 1839 on the Grand Jury - Dennis Carroll...Joel Waggoner...Russell Cockburn...Samuel Miller

--Mon 18 Mar 1839, sworn as Grand Jurors - Samuel Miller, Dennis Carroll

--Mar 1839, Dennis Carrol and J. Wofford granted letters for Robert Brown estate. Return made Jul term 1845

--In the Murray Annual Returns 1835-1853 [not indexed] there are no Carrolls being probated, but I did happen to open the book directly to Dennis Carroll and J. Wofford's return on the estate of Robert Brown.

--Jan 1841, Wm. H. Underwood and Gastin M. Underwood for the use of James Morris admr v. Thomas Walker and Dennis Carrell [i.e. lawyers for Morris], claiming they owe \$560 w/interest to the estate of Richard Butler. John

M. King Deputy Sheriff makes declaration: "served the Defendants by leaving a true copy of the original at the most notorious places of abode December the 16th 1840. [Original promissory note follows]: Thomas Walker and Dennis Carroll promise to pay \$560 within 12 months, dated 7 May 1839

- to svr Mar 1840 on the Grand Jury - Samuel Miller...Levi Miller...Dennis Carroll, Jacob Hollifield.**
- Mon 21 Sep 1840, called to serve on next term's Grand Jury - Dennis Carroll, Petit Jury-Levi Miller**
- Mon 16 Mar 1840, Grand Jury sworn in - Dennis Carroll, foreman...Levi Miller...Samuel Miller...Clark T. Cockburn, John Cockburn, Jacob Hollifield**
- Mon 22 Mar 1841, Grand Jury sworn - Dennis Carroll**
- Wed 24 Mar 1841, James M. Spullock Exr, Malinda Hargrove Exr of Z. B. Hargrove v. Harrison Davis and Dennis Carroll: "Debt", they confessed judgment to plaintiff for \$395**
- Fri 26 Mar 1841, John Wofford and Dennis Carrol, Admrs of estate of Robert Brown dec'd v. John C. Sutton and James _ Sutton: "Debt"**
- Fri 26 Mar 1841, James M. Spullock Exr and Malinda Hargrove Exr of Z. B. Hargrove v. Harrison Davis and Dennis Carroll: "Debt etc", defendants dissatisfied with the judgment, brought appeal**
- Jul 1841, James M. Nettles v. Absalom Holcombe and Dennis Carroll: "Debt" \$200. Their lawyer R. H. L. Buckhannan [sic] confesses judgment**
- called to serve Aug 1841 - Osborn Love...Dennis Carroll [but they weren't sworn in]**
- Mon 28 Mar 1842, Western Bank of GA v. Dennis Carrol, endorser: "Assumpsit - Settled"**
- Tues 27 Sep 1842, Central Bank of GA v. Dennis Carroll: "Assumpsit" \$490**
- Tues 27 Sep 1842, Stephen Jones, endorser v. David Carroll, maker and Dennis Carroll, endorser: "Assumpsit" \$36**
- Tues 27 Sep 1842, Andrew McMullin v. David Carrol, maker and Randolph McMullin, endorser: "Assumpsit" \$35**
- Tues 27 Sep 1842, Central Bank of GA v. Dennis Carroll: "Assumpsit" \$380**
- Tues 27 Sep 1842, Central Bank of GA v. Dennis Carroll: "Assumpsit and Dismissed"**
- Thurs 29 Sep 1842, Dennis Carroll for the use of Edward H. Wingfield v. Eldridge W. Allen: "Assumpsit" \$100.00**
- Thurs 29 Sep 1842, Dennis Carroll for the use of Edward H. Wingfield v. Dempseysey [sic] Hill: "Debt etc.", jury found for plaintiff, \$329.50**
- Thurs 29 Sep 1842, Dennis Carroll v. Rowlan Obards and Robert Obards: "Debt - Settled"**
- Thurs 29 Sep 1842, James H. Kirkpatrick v. Dennis Carroll: "Assumpsit" \$48**
- Tues ~4 Jan 1843, to serve next term - Dennis Carroll...C. T. Cockbarn...David Carroll... [Dennis Carroll was sworn in]**
- 8 Jan 1844, Harrison Davis v. Clark T. Cockburn, Dennis Carroll, Henrey [sic] Landan: "Debt etc", jury found for plaintiff, \$105.50 with interest and cost**
- Mar 1844, John T. Carter v. Dennis Carroll, Clark Cockburn, John N. Harris, Jacob Carroll: "debt" for \$845, they had given promissory note. Defendants confessed judgment.**
- Tues 9 Jul 1844, John B. Puckett v. Dennis Carrell: "Attachment", dismissed**
- Thurs 15 Jan 1846, petition to alter Spring Place road "leaving the said road about three fourths of a mile from Rock Creek up a high ridge way thence to run in the old Federal road about two hundred yards from said creek..." C. T. Cockburn was a signer. [This may help to locate Dennis and Nancy Carroll and family more exactly.]**

One thing I was struck by in reading all these records: here, as elsewhere, everybody is suing everybody all the time. However, it usually evens out in terms of people being plaintiffs and defendants. Dennis Carroll only shows up one time suing someone on his own account!

To Arkansas

Sometime in the next couple of years Dennis and Nancy and their children moved to Montgomery County Arkansas. In "Montgomery County, Our Heritage" is an article by Ms. Vada Campbell about her ancestors, among them Russell and Celia (Carroll) Cockburn. She speaks of a big caravan of Simpsons, Carrolls and Cockburns going from Georgia to Montgomery. "Part of the Carrolls divided at Kirby and went to Tx. They became quite wealthy in the cotton industry there. The library was built with their money, and it bears the name "Carroll" for them. Several of the same family came on with the others to Montgomery County and settled along with them from the other side of Mount Ida to Joplin and around the Lihue Coffman place. Some bought land and settled on Williams Creek and some at what is now the Charles Bates farm. There was a Carroll family cemetery there. I'm afraid it is long lost now."

Goodspeed's Biographical and Historical Memoirs of Western Arkansas, 1891, gives Dennis Carroll and Lewis Carrol as prominent early settlers of Caddo Cove municipal township in the southern part of county. Dennis Carroll doesn't show up in the records until 1847, but we can more accurately date their arrival by his son Jacob who was a viewer of a road in July of 1846. Also Jacob's son Thomas was born between mid-1845 and mid-1846 according to the census.

The Circuit Court records show that in August 1847 Dennis Carroll was called for Grand Jury but didn't have to serve. At this time juries were not called ahead of time, but rather by: "The following persons were selected from the bystanders to wit..... and to serve as --jurors for and during the present term of 16 good and lawful men householders or free holders of the County of Montgomery." On 7 February 1848 Dennis Carroll was summoned for the Grand Jury and sworn in..."The said Dennis Carroll as foreman and the others as other members of the grand jury...." This court seems to have met on Sunday, as the next day's entries are dated Monday, 8 February (and Dennis Carroll was still serving).

There is an error in the County Court book: the index shows that on 11 March 1847?, \$2.00 was paid to Dennis Carroll for Grand Jury duty. The page is shown as 122 and that's what the page is about, but Dennis isn't on it, and also this page is for the year 1848. Next in the County Court on Wednesday 5 July 1848, at 9am, it was ordered by the court that "....Dennis Carroll of Gap Township [and others] are appointed as Judges of election at the next general election." Later that year, Dennis and Nancy's daughter, [Martha married James L. Miller](#) on 10 Dec 1848. James was 23 and from Polk County, Martha was 16. They were married by Wiley Rogers, a Minister of the Gospel.

The Montgomery Tax Records exist for 1849 -1867 [N.B. Tax records were almost always for the year before]. The 1849 list shows:

Carroll [sic], Jacob 1 poll, 1 horse/mare \$35, 3 Neat Cattle \$24, total \$54, state tax \$0.13, county tax \$0.13
Carroll Denes, 1 poll, 334a \$1572, 3 town lots \$15, 4 slaves >5<60 \$1600, 2 horse/mare \$80, 1 mule \$40, 9 Neat cattle \$75, total value of property [this is hard to figure, it crosses two columns, but does it for everybody, so I think it's...] \$3482 [something's off by \$100], state tax 8.70, county 8.70

The Cockburns and James L. Miller (Dennis and Nancy's other son-in-law) are also on all these lists. I'm not giving all their information except in some cases where it mentions Dennis. Dennis was next called on 2 April 1849 to serve the next term on a County Court Grand Jury. At the end of 1849 he entered various land patents with the state.

These were entered on the 1st of November of 1849 and are as follows:

AR1210.365, Doc #5351, Cash Entry; SWNW, Section 33, Township 4S, Range 25W, 37.370 acres;
AR1210.366, Doc #5352, Cash Entry; NESE, Section 32, Township 4S, Range 25W, 40.000 acres;
AR1210.367, Doc #5353, Cash Entry; NWSE, Section 32, Township 4S, Range 25W, 40.000 acres;
AR1210.368, Doc #5354, Cash Entry; SWNE, Section 32, Township 4S, Range 25W, 40.000 acres;

There is a Plat Book "B" for Montgomery County labeled as "1840s". The plat for the western half of Township 4 South shows these and other of Dennis Carroll's lands marked with his name. I have put a red dot on areas where his and other related names show up; the green dot is where Hopper is located on road 240. Township 4 South is on the southern boundary of Montgomery County, Norman is one mile to the north of the limits and Caddo Gap is on its northeastern boundary. Currently I leave it to the reader to interpret and locate the quarter section descriptions of the above patents and other land transactions that are described later in this write-up! The image is 120k and may take a bit to download (about 25 seconds at a 50k connection speed); you may want to open it in a new window, size and move it to where you can flip back and forth more easily. If you wish to see this map in a new window, [Click Here](#). There are also some [pictures of Sections 31 and 32 in this area](#).

Later that month, on 24 November 1849 John Hopper sold to Dennis Carroll, for \$15, Lots 3, 4, 5, Block or Square 3 in the town of Montgomery in the county of Montgomery, "said lots were located by the commissioners 15 May 1844, confirmed 8 July 1845; said town of Montgomery is laid off on the sw1/4 of nw1/4 of sec 24 in twp 2 south of range 25 west of the third principle meridian [sic] entered by Robert McConnell 12 April 1845 at the land office in Washintgon in Hempsted co. This entry is 40 acres: 50 [?ft] wide in front of the public square running back 117 feet as shown by town plat made 28 May 1844 and recorded in BkA25." This deed was recorded 4 October 1854 in Book C, p. 316.

Dennis and Nancy deeded on 11 February 1850 to Clark T. Cockburn for \$120, 40 acres, the NW1/4 of SE1/4 sec 32 twp 25 west of the fifth principle Meridian [sic]; 37.37 acres, the SW1/4 of NW1/4 of sec 23 in twp 4 of range 25 west; 40 acres, the SE1/4 of SE1/4 of sec32 in twp4 south of range 25 west; 40 acres, the SW1/4 of NE1/4 of sec 32 in twp4 south of range 25 west lying on the south fork of the Caddo supposed to be 90a. Nancy relinquished her dower rights in this deed and it was recorded 29 November 1850 in Book C, p. 19. [I took the land entries from a transcribed source and no doubt made my own errors in abstracting the original deed books, so some of the lots correspond, some don't. Dennis may have entered others that aren't recorded as well.]

At the April term 1850 of the County Court Dennis Carroll and Clark T. Cockburn were called as Grand jurors at next term. Then on the 16th of September 1850, 3rd Monday, at the Circuit Court at Salem, among the Grand Jurors was "Dennis Carroll, who was sworn as foreman of said Grand Jury". Clark T. Cockburn was on this same jury. The 1850 census for Montgomery County, Gap Township, p. 388, Dwelling and Family #17 shows: Dennis Carroll, 56, a farmer, real estate valued at \$1500, b. SC [this is a provable error]

Nancy Carroll, 50, b. NC
Drury Carroll, 21, b. NC
William, 14, b. GA
Mary, 10, b. GA
Samuel Kizer, 20, a mason, b. TN

They are living 2 families away from their daughter and son-in-law Martha and James L. Miller and their first child, Arthur William 9 months old, and about 17 families away from their son Jacob, his wife Mahala and their children. The 1850 Slave Schedules for Gap Twp show Dennis Carroll with 1 black female-50, 1 black male-50, 1 black male-22, 1 mulatto female-17. C. T. Cockburn is listed with 1 black female-20, 1 mulatto female-6, 1 mulatto male-4. Russell Cockburn is shown with 1 black female-21, 1 black female-2/12

Again on the tax lists of 1850 is:

Carroll [sic] Denis 1 poll, E1/s NW 31 4S 25W \$74.56, W1/2 SW 30 4S 25W \$103.36, total val of land and improvements \$1000, 3 town lots \$60, 4 slaves >5<60 \$1700, 1 distillery \$150, 2 horse/mare over 2 yrs \$100, 8 neat cattle over 2 yrs \$87, total val of property \$3097, state tax \$7.75, county tax 7.75

Cockburn, C. T. [Denis Carroll is in 1st column as original owners of lands taxed], the lands are SW-- NE 32 4S 25W and SW-- NW 33 4S 25W [doesn't say if it's 1/4 or 1/2]

There is no tax list for 1851, but the 1852 list shows:

Carroll Dennis 1 poll, NE SE 32 4S 25W 40a \$400, 1 town lot \$20, 4 slaves >5<60 \$2000, 1 horse/mare over 2 \$50, 7 neat cattle over 2 \$100, total \$1570, state 5.14, county 7.43

Carroll William 1 poll, W1/4 SW 31 4S 25W 100a \$500, 1 town lot \$20, 1 horse/mare over 2 \$30, 1 mule \$60, total \$610, state 1.22, county 2.53

William Carroll wasn't 21 yet, so it's not clear why he's polled, these lists aren't like the older days when county taxes started at 16 and state at 21. Even though he owned land he shouldn't be listed as a poll. This is done correctly in the 1853 taxes below, so it just must have been an error.

Miller James [1st column - original owner is Dennis Carroll], 1 poll, SE SE 31 4S 25W 40a \$120, 1 horse/mare \$65, 4 neat cattle \$32, total \$217, state \$0.44, county \$1.55

Montgomery County, Our Heritage has a listing of store accounts that shows in 1851 Drury D. Carroll owed 25 cents for a vial of fragrance. We also know from the marriage books that Drury D. Carroll at age 21 was married in Montgomery by Thos Farr, JP, on 13 February 1851 to E. C. Fleming, age 16. I wish the date was more specific on the purchase, was it part of the courtship or a wedding present?!?! Dennis and Nancy's other children were also married in Montgomery. William H. Carroll, age 18 (by consent of his parents), married Lucy Ann McDonald, age 18, on 20 Mar 1853. C. H. Smith, JP married them. Mary Carroll, age 14, married William Boyel, age 23 from Polk County. They were married 22 October 1854 by William F. Bates, a Minister of the Gospel. William and Lucy Ann had a son Drury sometime in late 1854, early 1855. Again in the store accounts mentioned, in 1856 Wm. H. Carroll paid 75 cents for infant shoes.

The 1853 tax lists show:

Carroll William, no poll, W1/4 SW 31 4S 25W 100a \$500, 1 town lot \$20, 1 mule \$90, 2 neat cattle \$20, total 630, state and county 1.575 [1.57 1/2]

Carroll Dennis, no poll, NE SE 32 4S 25W 40a \$400, 1 town lot \$20, 4 slaves >5<60 \$2000, 2 horse/mare \$150, 8 neat cattle \$110, total \$2680, state and county each \$6.70

This helps date Dennis' birth, he is no longer a poll at age 60. However, Drury D. Carroll doesn't show up in these lists; family information says he died in the mid 1850s, but I haven't confirmed it.

Carroll Jacob, 1 poll, SE SW 25 4S 26W 40a \$400, 1 horse/mare \$35, 5 neat cattle \$50, total \$485, state 1.21 1/4, county 2.21 1/4

Miller J. L. (original owner was Dennis Carroll), 1 poll, SE SE 31 4S 25W 40a \$120, 2 horse/mare \$100, 3 neat cattle \$20, total \$240, state \$0.60, county \$1.60

Some ten months after William H. Carroll married, his parents deeded to him for \$450, 80 acres, the E1/2 of NW1/4 of section 31 in twp 4 south of range 25. Nancy relinquished her dower rights. This deed was executed before Clark T. Cockburn, J.P. It was written on 14 January 1854 and recorded 13 September 1854 in Book C, p. 311.

The next recorded land transaction is in Book C, p. 321, written 1 November 1854 and recorded 2 November 1854. Elizabeth Eplin and other heirs of Louis Eplin, a person of unsound mind, sold to Dennis Carroll for \$1000, 40 acres, the SW1/4 of SW1/4 of sec 26 in twp 2 south of range 25 west; and 40 acres, the SE1/4 of SE1/4 of sec 27 in twp 2 south of range 25 west. There is described tons of quitclaim by the heirs for \$5 each. [Note: the first of these plots is described in Dennis' will.]

The tax lists for 1854 show: Carroll Dennis no poll, NE SE 32 4S 25W 40a \$300, 1 town lot \$25, 3 slave \$2000, 1

distillery \$100, 1 horse/mare \$50, 9 neat cattle \$110, total \$2585, state and county \$6.46 1/4 each. Carroll Wm no poll, [I didn't take all his information, he has 3 land entries].

Again on 1 March 1855, Dennis Carroll patented two more lots with the state:

AR1230.132, Doc #6168, Cash Entry; SWSW, Section 20, Township 4S, Range 25W, 40.000 acres;

Jacob Carroll also entered this patent on the same date:

AR1230.133, Doc #6169, Cash Entry; SESW, Section 25, Township 4S, Range 25W, 40.000 acres;

Drury D. Carroll also entered this patent on the same date:

AR1220.313, Doc #5803, Cash Entry; SENW, Section 33, Township 4S, Range 25W, 37.390 acres;

Recorded in Book C, page 456 is a deed written 6 July 1855 from Dennis and Nancy to Druallen Wallace for \$100, 40 acres SW [left out 1/4] of SW1/4 of sec 20 in twp 4 south of range 25. Nancy relinquished her dower rights. This is recorded by Clark T. Cockburn and in the proof and relinquishment he says it is "Jacob" and "Mohala" in the absence of her husband. This deed was recorded 7 July 1855. The next deed, p. 457 is a correction, this time with Dennis and Nancy proving and relinquishing the deed.

On the same day 7 July 1855 Dennis Carroll as guardian of William H. Carroll, a minor, appointed by Probate Court 5 July 1855, sold to Druallen Wallace for \$450 due on 25 December 1855 and \$150 due on 25 December 1856 and \$150 due on 25 December 1857, 80 acres, the E1/2 of NW1/4 of section 31 in twp 4 south of range 25; and 40 acres, the NW1/4 of NE1/4 of [section] 31 in twp 4 south of range 25 west. Lucy Ann Carroll, wife of William H. Carroll, relinquished her dower. This was recorded 7 July 1855 in Book C, p. 459. [William had married at 17 and was 19 here. I have not found him being granted or patenting the second lot in this deed, I think if it were Lucy Ann's the deed would explain the chain of title.]

The 1855 tax lists show: Carroll W. H. 1 poll, no land descr but 100a \$830, no livestock, total \$830, state \$2.12 1/2, county \$3.12 1/2

Jacob Carroll [didn't get info]

Dennis Carroll is not on this list. This is right around the time when they are moving from Township 4 in the south of the county to Township 2 near Mt. Ida.

Dennis Carroll next sold to D. A. Wallace for \$400, 80 acres, the W1/2 of SSW1/4 [sic SSW] of sec 30 in twp 4 south of range 25 west. Nancy relinquished. This was written on 22 March 1856 and recorded in Book C, p. 571 [I missed noting the recording date?]

The next deed is Book C, p. 639, written on 15 July 1856, from James R. Stall to Dennis Carroll for \$650, the ne1/4 of sw1/4 of sec 23 and the s1/2 of the nw1/4 of sec 23 of twp 2 south of range 25 west, reserving and excepting all that portion of said se1/4 of nw1/4 of sec 23 of twp 2 south of range 25 west commencing at the North East corner of said tract thence ---ing west 24 rods to a stake thence south 44 rods to the south fork of the Ouachita river, thence down said river 24 rods to a stake, thence North 44 rods to the beginning as exhibited by a deed executed by the said James A. Stall to John Cook dated 27 Jan 1855; Stall also conveys to Dennis Carroll 7 acres, the sw1/4 of the ne1/4 of sec 23 twp 2 south of range 25 west that lies on the south side of the south fork of the Ouachita River, reserving and excepting the channel of said River for the purposes and privilege [sic] of a mill Pond which reserve dose [sic] extend through all of the afore-granted preises. Eliza Stall relinquishes. This was recorded on 16 August 1856.

The tax lists for 1856 list:

Carroll Wm, 2 entries, 0 poll

Carroll Dennis no poll, SE SE sec27 twp2 rng28 40a, NW NW 35 2 28 [this must be my error they are in Range 25 west] 40a, SW SE 25? 2 28 40a, another with no description, but 37a, all valued \$2600, 2? slaves \$2400, 2 mules \$200, 8 neat cattle \$121, total 5321, state and county each 10.80

The last deed I have found for Dennis and Nancy in Montgomery County is in Book D, p. 51. Dennis sold the above two pieces of land to his son, William H. Carroll on 3 February 1857. This deed was executed at the township of Sulphur Springs, whereas the previous ones were at Mt. Ida. The cost was \$800 and the total acreage is given as 166 acres. Nancy relinquished her dower rights and the witnesses were D. A. Woolard, John Voils. This deed was recorded on 24 February 1857 at 9 o'clock in the morning.

The 1857 tax lists show:

Carroll William 3 entries, 1 poll... [William has now turned 21]

Carroll J. C. 1 poll...

Carroll Dennis no poll: SW SW 26 2 25, NW SW 26 2 25 NE SE 27 2 25 120a, SW SW 26 2 25 40a, SE SE 27 2 25 40a, SE SE 25 2 25 40a, NW NE 26 2 25 40a, NW NW 25 2 25 40a, total land \$2500, 3 slaves >5<60 \$2800, the 120a has 1 distiller \$200, 2 horse/mare \$120, 2 mules \$170, 12 neat cattle \$132, total \$587, state 9.085, county 3.522, the SE SE 25 2 25 has 1 distillery no value written, 1 horse/mare \$100, 6 neat cattle \$55, total 109 1/6, state 2.63 3/4, county 6.55

Dennis and Nancy's son-in-law, Clark T. Cockburn, husband to Sarah Carroll, died on 26 June 1856. He left no will and Sarah Cockburn and her father Dennis were granted administration of the estate on 7 July 1856. The probate of the estate is quite extensive and [Dennis Carroll signed](#) several of the various papers. Some of the highlights include:

---Dennis allotted \$150 widow's allowance to Sarah Cockburn on 20 August 1856.

---There is then a sale bill of 30 August 1856; in many of the sales bills Dennis assumed the notes for several Cockburns and Carrolls. These sales were generally called "crying sales" in the papers.

---Dennis himself bought: 1 Grind Stone for \$1.50, 4 bulls for \$10.00, \$15.00, \$7.50, \$6.00; 1 Jenny for \$50.00, 1 lot Fodder for \$0.50, 150 Bushels Wheat at \$1.00 for \$150.00.

---15 Sep 1858 Sarah Cockburn admrx and Dennis Carroll admr of Clark T. Cockburn deceased Plffs vs. Stephen H. Coldin, John Coleman and John H. Wagoner Defts. Trespass on premises. This day came John Coleman and Stephen H. Coldin two of the defendants herein by Attorney and on Case of the Court had files [sic] their seprate [sic] pleas herein.

---Another suit by Sarah (Carroll) Cockburn and Dennis Carroll against Goldin is for a defective mare, the court found in favor of Goldin, calling the "concealment not a legal fraud".

---15 September 1858, Sarah and Dennis as plaintiffs....."judged by the Court that said Plaintiffs have an interlocutory Judgement against said John H. Wagoner and this cause is continued."

---Fri 8am 17 Sep 1858 - Sarah and Dennis again - in list of cases, #39

---Fri 8am 17 Sep 1858 - in list of cases, #56: James M. Anderson Plff vs. Dennis Carroll Deft. Appeal from J.P. [I could not determine if this was still part of the Cockburn probate.]

---Dennis Carroll had given Sarah some slaves and there was action to keep them out of her husband's probate. The following slaves were listed in the estate and only one (Kiz) is named by Dennis in his will to Sarah so I don't know if the others were given by her father or not: one negro woman, one negro boy called Joseph, one negro girl called Jane. In later parts, the slaves are listed as Kiz, age about 28, Jane about 16, boy Jo about 14 [this latter listing in an 1861 page]. But these correspond to the slaves listed in the 1860 schedules for Sarah Cockburn [Sarah Cockburn, South Fork Township: 1 black female age 29, 1 mulatto female age 15, 1 mulatto male age 12].

In the 1858 tax lists are listed:

Carroll Dennis no poll, SW NW 27 2 25, W SW 27 2 25, NE SE 27 2 25 120a, SE SE 27 2 25, NW NW 25 2 25 40a, SW SW 26? 2 25 40a, total land \$2000, the last entry has 3 slaves >5<60 \$2400, 1 horse/mare \$60, 1 mule \$125, 18 neat cattle \$170, total \$4755, state 11.88 3/4, county 7.92 3/6

W. H. Carroll, Jacob Carroll, estate of C. T. Cockburn, Russell Cockburn are all there

Then the 1859 tax lists (for 1858) show: Carroll Dennis no poll, no description but 240a \$3000, 1 horse/mare \$30, 2 mules \$200, 12 neat cattle \$150, total \$6400, state 16.00, county 10.66 4/6

The following year, 1859, Dennis Carroll died, on 25 July. He was reported as having been ill for 69 days, which would indicate he fell sick in the middle of May. William F. Bates reported in the Southern Baptist Messenger of his death, saying he was born in North Carolina in 1793, was baptized by Drury Dobbin in 1820, served as a deacon in Georgia, was age 66 and residing in Montgomery at the time of his death, leaving a widow and children. The 1860 Arkansas Mortality Schedule also reported that he was age 66, but born in South Carolina, and that he died of a congestive chill.

Dennis left a will which he had written on 26 April 1858. It was examined and proved and recorded at the October 1859 term of court in Probate Book A, pp. 107-111. The witnesses to the will, David Woolard and John M. Simpson, attested to the will in court. I have also inserted a map from 1841 marked with the lands described and an excursus about the errors therein. The will reads:

In the name of God amen I Dennis Carroll of the County of Montgomery in the State of Arkansas, Farmer, being in good bodily health, and of sound an disposing mind and memory, calling to mind the frailty and uncertainty of human life, and being desirous of settling my worldly affairs and directing how the estate with which it has pleased god [sic] to bless me with shall be disposed of after my decease which I have strength and capacity so to do Make and publish this my last will and testament hereby revoking and making null and void all other wills and Testaments by me heretofore made, and hereby specially revoking and making null and void a will and testament made by me on the 6th day of October AD 1854 witnessed by James H. may and William B. Maddox and a will and testament made by me on the twenty sixth day of July in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and fifty six witnessed by Franville Whittington and Wm. F. Bates. A first I commend my immortal being to Him who gave it and my body to the earth to be buried by my Executrix hereinafter named. And as to my worldly estate and all the property real, personal and mixed of which I shall die seized and possessed or to which I shallbe entitled at the time of my death [crossed out] decease. I devise bequeath and dispose of thereof in the manner following to wit:

Imprimis - My will is that my just debts and funeral charges shall be paid by my executrix herein after

named out of my estate as soon after my decease as shall by her be found convenient. - Item I give devise and bequeath to my beloved wife Nancy Carroll the use improvement and income and benefit of the remainder and residue of my estate real personal and mixed whatsoever and wheresoever of what nature kind and quality [--] the same may be after the payment of all my just debts funeral charges and legacies [sic] or bequests payable in money hereinafter bequeathed to have and to hold the same to her for and during her natural life. The said Nancy Carroll to use and dispose of the same (however, specially excepting from being alienated by her the said slaves and real estate herein after named described devised and bequeathed in any manner whatever) in such way and manner as she may think proper for the advancement of the estate and for her support and comfort without any disturbance [--] hindrance or control of any of my [--] or of any person whatsoever. And what remains undisposed of at the time of her death I do hereby will and devise and bequeath as hereinafter directed to wit -

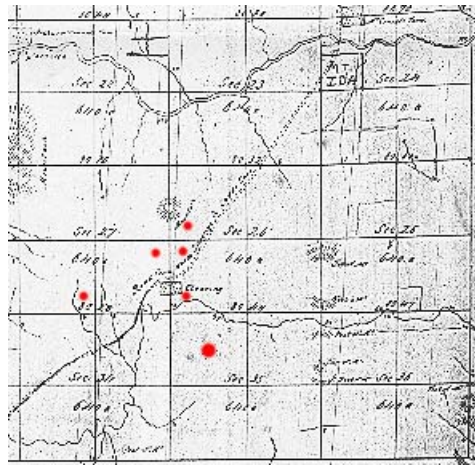
Item - I give and bequeath to my daughter Celia now the wife of Russell Cockburn the sum of five dollars which with the gift of a female slave named Lind heretofore made by me to her (and which said gift including the children borne by said Slave) i now confirm to her absolutely (and other -- -- heretofore made by me to her, I declare and hereby will to be her equitable share of my estate.

Item I give and bequeath to my daughter Sarah now the widow of Clark T. Cockburn deceased the sum of Five dollars which with the gift of a female slave named Kiz heretofore made by me to her (and which said gift including the children borne by said slave I now confirm to her absolutley) and other -- -- heretofore made by me to here, I declare to be her equitable share of my estate.

Item - I give and bequeath to my grand daughter Drury Ann Carroll the sum of Five dolars and the reversion or remainder of one third of my house hold and kitchen furniture and other articles of used [sic] in house keeping that may remain undisposed at the decease of my wife Nancy Carroll to have and to hold the said house hold furniture and other articles used in house keeping from and after the death of my wife Nancy Carroll to her the said Drury Ann Carroll to her use and benefit forever.

Item - I give devise and bequeath to my sons Jacob C. Carroll and William H. Carroll the reversion or remainder of my real estate situate in the county of Montgomery in the state of Arkansas, to wit - the south west quarter of the south west quarter, the south west quarter of the North west quarter And the North west quarter of the south west quarter of section number twenty six - The South East [sic, quarter not written] of the south west quarter and the North east quarter of the south east quarter of section number Twenty seven; and the North west quarter of section number Thirty five all situate in Township number Two South of Range number twenty five west and containing together Two hundred and forty acres of land as exhibited by the Survey plats of the United States land, and the appurtenances thereto belonging and all the proffits [sic] income and advantage that may result therefrom from and after the decease of my wife Nancy Carroll; to have and to hold the same to the said Jacob Carroll and William H. Carroll to their use and behoof forever. And I also give devise and bequeath to my said sons Jacob C. Carroll and William H. Carroll the reversion or remainder of my three Male Slaves named Jake, David and Fredrik and all the profits income and advantages that may result therefrom and after the decease of my wife Nancy Carroll to have and to hold the same to the said Jacob C. Carroll and William H. Carroll their heirs and assigns from and after the death [decease written above] of my wife Nancy Carroll to their use and behoof forever.

MY INSERTION: This map is not in the will, it is from Plat Book B of Montgomery County; the book is labeled "1840s" and this plat was recorded 30 September 1841. I have put red dots at the centers of the 40 acre plots described, with a larger one on the quarter section given. This land is written as being 240 acres in the will, but what is described is 360 acres. I haven't found any records of any problems or corrections made about this, nor have I traced the titles to find the actual land that Jacob C. and William H. Carroll eventually owned. The only deed I have found for any of this land is the Eplin deed of 1854 in Book C, p. 321: it covers the Southwest quarter of the Southwest quarter of section 26. The dotted road in the map is very close to what is today road 27 going down to Norman. Mt. Ida town limits have grown into including the Northeast quarter of section 26.



-----BACK TO THE WILL AS RECORDED

Item - I give devise and bequeath to my daughter Martha now the wife of James L. Miller the reversion or remainder of my female Slave named Eliza and also the reversion or remainder of one third of my house hold furniture and other articles used in house keeping that may remain undisposed of at the time of the decease of my wife Nancy Carroll and all the profits income and advantage that may result therefrom from and after the decease of my wife Nancy Carroll to have and to hold the same to the said Martha Miller her heirs and assigns from and after the death [crossed out] decease of my wife Wife [sic] Nancy Carroll.

Item - I give devise and bequeath to my daughter Mary now the wife of William Voyles the reversion or remainder of my female Slave named Manda and also the reversin or remainder of one third of my house hold furniture and other articles used in house keeping that may remain undisposed of at the decease of my wife Nancy Carroll and all the profits income and advantage that may result therefrom from and after the decease of my wife Nancy Carroll to have and to hold the same to the said Mary Voials [sic] her heirs and assigns from and after the decease of my wife Nancy Carroll to her use and behoof forever.

Item - And all the rest and residur of my estate real personal or mixed or Whatever of nature or kind Whatsoever not herein hertofore given devised or bequeather of which I shall die seized or possessed of which I shall be entitled at the time of my death i give devise and bequeath to my beloved wife Nancy Carroll absolutely in addition to what I have herein heretofor [sic] given devised and bequeathed to her to be disposed of by her according to her own free will and pleasure. And I hereby declare that the devises and bequests herein heretofore made to my wife Nancy Carroll are intended to be and are so made to her in full satisfaction and recompence of and for her dower and thirds and all other allowances made to widows in which or can or in any wise claim or demand out of my estate Viz -- of or under the laws of the State of Arkansas or those of any other state or Country.

Lastly - I do hereby appoint my wife the said Nancy Carroll to be executrix of this my last will and Testament and I will and ordain that my said executrix shall pay the [?monied] legacies herein bequeathed and the said legatees as soon as She conveniently can after my decease and I do also will and ordain and expressly declare and devise that my said executrix shall not be required to give Bond and security for the execution of the trust hereby repose in and conferred on her and I do hereby expressly exempt her therefrom. And I further will and ordain that my said executrix Shall not be charged or be chargable or made accountable as such executrix with other than my just debts funeral charges and monied bequests herein before by me made or with or for any loss or waste which shall hapen of my said estate of which I shall die seized or possessed other than the said debts funeral charges and monied bequests herein before named and the slaves and real estate as herein Devised and bequeathed in remainder to the said Jacob C. Carroll, William H. Carroll, Martha Miller and Mary Voials.

In testimony whereof I the said Dennis Carroll have to this my last will and testament contained on four pages of paper and to ever [sic] page thereof subscribed my name and to this the last page thereof I have subscribed my name and affixed my seal this 26th [crossed out] twenty sixth day of April in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred & fifty eight. Dennis Carroll {seal}

Dennis' name still appears after his death on a few more actions in the court books, some to do with the continuing probate of Clark T. Cockburns' estate.

---Monday, 5 September 1859, Sarah Cockburn and Dennis Carroll had a case v. Stephen Golden et al dismissed at their costs.

---Tuesday, 6 Sep 1859, James M. Amerson [sic not Anderson] v. Dennis Carroll. Appeal from J.P. Cam said plaintiff by his attorney and the death of defendant is suggested and admitted and by consent this suit is revived in the name of Sarah Carroll executrix & this suit is continued by like consent until the next term of this court.

Later on Wednesday, the 8th of November 1859, there was filed: "Estate of Dennis Carroll Deceased - On this day came the clerk of this Court and presented the claim of F. Thompson against said estate for the sum of one hundred and thirty one dollars and seventy cents for allowance and classification which said claim on examination was allowed and classed in the first class of claims."

On the 7th of March 1860, case #56, James M. Amerson [sic] vs. Nancy Carrol as excx of Dennis Carroll decd. Appeal. This day came the parties by their respective attorneys and on motion of said plaintiff this cause is continued at his cost for want of the testimony of Matthew Harbin.

Again on the same day, case #56, same parties, "Came the parties by their respective attorneys and by consent the continuance heretofore granted herein is set aside and both parties announced themselves ready for trial herein and by consent this cause ws submitted to the court and the court after hearing the evidence and argument of counsel, found for said defendant. - It is therefore considered by the court that said defendant have and recover of said plaintiff all her cost in and about this suit in this behalf expended."

There is no tax list for 1860, but Nancy Carroll was in South Fork Township for the 1860 census, on p. 14, dwelling #113, family #97:

Nancy Carroll, age 64, Keeps House, real estate valued \$2500, personal property valued at \$1469, b. North Carolina Also in the household was William Arrington, age 68, Farm Lab[orer], born North Carolina

The Slave Schedule for Nancy Carroll show 1 black male age 32, 1 mulatto female age 26, 1 mulatto female age 6, 1 mulatto male age 1.

Nancy's sons Jacob and William H. Carroll and their families are living very close by and are enumerated on the same page. Both have sons named Drury, so the granddaughter of Dennis' will, Drury Ann Carroll, must be the daughter of Drury Carroll who had died in the mid-1850s.

Nancy is now listed in the tax lists of 1861:

Carroll Nancy, no poll, SW NW 26 2 25, NW SW 26 2 25, NE SE 27 2 25 120a, NW NW 35 2 25 40a, Se SW 26 2 25 40a, Se SW 27 2 25 40a, last entry has total land value \$2000, 4 slaves>5<60 \$2800, 2 mules \$250, 11 neat cattle \$160, total \$5210, state 8.68, county \$13.02, [both taxes have superscript 2, other numbers in other entries] next is W. H. and J. C. Carroll

The tax lists are again missing until 1865, which is a shame, those years would help date when Nancy either died or left the county. In 1865 there is listed only J. C. Carroll, there is no list for 1866, and in 1867 there is only Jacob Carroll. This does indicate that William H. Carroll may have left the county by 1864 (he's not in the list of 1865). The 1865 listing for Jacob Carroll shows:

Carroll J. C. 1 poll, SW SW 26 2 25, NW SW 26 2 23 [sic, but?], NE SE 27 2 25 120a, NW SW 25 2 25 40a, SE SW 26 2 25 40a, SE SW 27 2 25 40a, total land \$720, 2 horses \$100, 2 mules \$150, 8 cattle \$80, total \$1050, state \$10.50, no county listed on anybody [I believe there must be a transcription error, because it would appear that Jacob C. Carroll is taxed for all the land left in Dennis' will, although the descriptions are a little off. This also suggests that William H. Carroll has left the area. This also gives us an almost certain death date for Nancy Carroll of 1861-64, unless she left the area. Again, what a shame about those missing tax lists!

There is much more information about Dennis and Nancy's children in the records, but two things are of especial interest. Between September of 1859 and January of 1862 William H. Carroll was charged 4 times with Assault and Battery. He pleaded guilty to the first three counts and was fined; he pleaded not guilty to the fourth and was found not guilty by the court. And Jacob C. Carroll signed the Amnesty Oath on 7 October 1865. [There is only a recorded copy and it has too much bleed through to be readably scanned. It says: "I Jacob C. Carroll of Montgomery County State of Arkansas do solemnly swear in the presence of Almighty God that I will henceforth faithfully support Protect and defend the Constitution of the United States and the Union of States thereunder and that I will in like manner abide by and faithfully support all laws and proclamations which have been made during the Existing Rebellion with Reference to Slaves So help me God." By late that year individual oaths were not recorded, but lists of those who took it were recorded. Dennis and Nancy's sons-in-law and other in-laws also took the oath: A. W. Miller on the 14th of December, James L. Miller and S. P. Miller on the 22nd, and Russell Cogburn on the 29th of January 1866.

Nancy Carroll is not in the 1870 census for Arkansas and I don't have any evidence to suggest she had moved out of the state. I have not found any record of the graves of Dennis or Nancy Carroll in Montgomery and can only determine that Nancy probably died sometime between late 1860 and late 1864.

Sources:

- US Census Records
- 1850 and 1860 Census Slave Schedules AR

- 1860 Ar Mortality Schedule
- Marriages of Rutherford Co NC 1779-1868 by Brent Holcomb 1986
- NC Rutherford Index to Grantees (LDS film #427290)
- NC Rutherford Index to Real Estate Conveyances - Grantors A-L (LDS film #427279)
- Cherokee County GA Land Records v.1-7 by Wyndell O. Taylor [=Deed Bks A-G]
- History of Forsythe County GA, 1832-1932 by Garland C. Bagley, 1985
- Mt. Tabor Baptist Church (Forsyth County GA) website now defunct, see [Stepping Out on Faith](#)
- Membership lists of Mt. Tabor Baptist Church found at "http://www.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~gafchs/wandacollins/mttaboranlisted.htm" -
- Genealogical History of Original Murray Co GA by Tolva Roberts (Mrs. Raymond H.) Whitehead
- Murray County Heritage compiled by the Murray County Historical Committee, 1987
- Murray Superior Ct Minutes 1841-1845 [originals at courthouse]
- Murray Superior Ct Declaration Record 1840-18947 [originals at courthouse]
- Long narrow bk of Admrs, Nov 1834-Nov1880 [Court of Ordinary, these are letters of admin and when returns made, etc., no pp#, no index, done at courthouse]
- Murray Annual Returns 1835-1853 [originals at courthouse]
- Murray Inferior Ct Minutes 1834-1846 [originals at courthouse]
- Murray Inferior Ct Minutes 1835-1854 [a different book - indexed]
- Montgomery County, Our Heritage
- "The Crystal" v1 #1 (1989) - v5#1 (1993), Polk Co
- Goodspeed Biographical and Historical Memoirs of Western Arkansas, 1891
- Montgomery County AR Index to Marriages [originals at courthouse]
- Montgomery County AR Marriage Book A [at courthouse]
- Arkansas Newspaper Abstracts 1819-1845 by James Logan Morgan
- Arkansas Land Patents: Montgomery County
- AR Montgomery Index to Deeds & Mtge 1850-1910 (LDS film #1011080 and originals at courthouse)
- Montgomery Plat Book B "1840s" (LDS film #1011089)
- Montgomery Tax Recds 1849-1867 [film at Montg lib, Mt. Ida]
- AR Montgomery County Court Record (LDS film #1011079 and originals at courthouse)
- AR Montgomery Circuit Court Record (LDS film #1011086 and originals at courthouse)
- Montgomery County AR Loose Probate Records 1842-1930 by M. S. Craig, 1990
- Montgomery County AR Loose Probate Records [originals at courthouse]
- AR Montgomery Probate Court Records (LDS film #1011078 and originals at courthouse)
- Marriages and Deaths from the Southern Baptist Messenger 1860-1862. contrib by Robert S. Davis, Jr.
- Memorial and Biographical History of McLennan, Falls, Bell and Coryell Counties, TX 1893

Sources searched which include these Carroll times and areas but which didn't yield information:

- NC-SC Bible Records by Jeannette Holland Austin, 1987
 - Andrea Manuscripts - family folders
 - "The Bulletin" of the Chester Co Genealogical Society
 - Index of NC Ancestors by NC Genealogical Society, 1981
 - Genealogical Society of Old Tryon County Contents and Index to Bulletins 1973-1983
 - Marriage and Death Notices in the Raleigh Register & NC State Gazette
 - Heritage of Rutherford NC v.1 1984
 - Rutherford County NC Abstract of Wills 1779-1822 by Caroline Heath Davis
 - Rutherford co NC Will Abstracts 1779-1910 by Grace Turner and Miles S. Philbeck, Jr.
 - Bible Records of Cherokee County GA v.1 by the Hightower Trail Chapter of NSDAR
 - Georgia Land Lottery Papers 1805-1914 by Robert S. Davis Jr. & Rev. Silas Emmett Lucas, Jr.
 - Murray Record of Administrator's and Guardian's Bonds 1844-1856 [originals at courthouse]
 - Murray County Will Book 1 1840-1872 [originals at courthouse]
 - Georgia Intestate Records by Jeannette Holland Austin, 1986
 - AR Sevier Index to deeds 1830-1860 (LDS film #1009434)
 - "The Mountain Signal" v1 #1-11, Polk Co
 - AR Montgomery Will Bk A (LDS film #1011075 and originals)
 - AR Montgomery Letters of Administration 1859-1912 (LDS film #1011076 item 1 and originals)
 - AR Montgomery Guardian Bds and Certificates 1858-1909 (LDS film #1011076 item 2 and originals)
 - AR Montgomery Probate Recds 1845-47 and 1869-1909 (LDS film #1011077 and originals)
 - AR Gazette Obituary Index 1819 - 1879
-

Go to [Dennis Carroll and Nancy Waggoner](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Dennis Carroll and Nancy Waggoner's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

William Coy (ca1760 - 1838)

md. 1st Milly --
md. 2nd Abigail Sutton

William Coy was born ca1760, possibly in Frederick County Maryland. He is generally accepted to be the son of John and Sarah Coy. John Coy received a land grant of 400 acres in 1782 in what was then Jefferson County Kentucky. The land was surveyed in 1786 and described as being in Nelson county on the Rolling Fork (original survey #1026, Book 2 page 1177 and Book 5 page 246). John Coy Sr. was enumerated in the 1787 Virginia tax lists as being in Nelson County Kentucky. Nearby are John Coy Jr. and Daniel Coy, believed to be sons of John Coy Sr.

Nelson County was formed in 1784 from Jefferson. The 1785 List of Tithables "on all the southern waters of Rolling and Beach Forks westwardly of the waters of Hardins Creek" includes: John Coy Sr. with 8 whites, 2 white tithables, no tithable negros, no negros under 16; John Coy with 5 whites and 1 tithe, and William Coy with 3 whites and 1 tithe.

The 1787 tithables for Atkerson Hill (Pottinger's and Bean's Company) list John Coy Sr., Daniel Coy, John Coy Jun, and William Coy with 1 tithable. The editor's note in the Nelson County Pioneer transcriptions indicate this area was probably in southwestern Nelson adjoining Hardin county. In 1788 in Atkinson Hill, Captain Charles Bealer's company, along the Rolling Fork River west of New Haven are found various Coys including William Coy with 1 tithable. In 1789 William Coy is listed with 1 tithe in Captain Beeler's company and the editors note this was the Rolling Fork River area of southwestern Nelson county. William Coy and Rowley Trace are listed together as having 2 tithables in Captain Beeler's company (again southwestern Nelson county) in 1790. The 1791 list names William Coy with 1 tithe in Ashby's, Willett's, and Masterson's companies by Atkinson Hill. The 1792 list for Nelson county south and west to the Rolling Fork River includes William Coy with 1 white over 21 and none aged 16-21.

Hardin County Kentucky was formed in 1792 from Nelson and the Coy family's lands were cut into it. Only the A and B names are extant in the 1793 tax lists and William Coy is not listed in 1794, but in 1795 he is listed with 1 white male over 21, no white males 16-21, no blacks, 5 horses or mares, 2 (?hard to read) cattle, and no stud horses. There is another 1795 list where William is listed on the "Rowling Fork" with 270 acres. In 1796 William has 270 acres taxed at the 2nd rate, on Rowling Fork, with 1 white male over 21, 5 horses, and 4 cattle. On 21 August of 1797 he is listed with 140 acres at the 2nd rate, on Rowling Fork, with 1 white male over 21 and 6 horses and all the "tax paid for 1792-1796" columns are marked "p". There is no book for 1798.

From 1799 to 1802 William Coy is listed on the Rolling Fork with 1 white male over 21; his acreage varies from 127 to 140, horses numbering from 4-6 in various years. In some the land is noted as having been entered, surveyed and patented in the name of Joseph Barnett. A researcher named Harris S. Coy said in "Kentucky Ancestors" that William bought 270 acres from a Barnett in Hardin county on 7 January 1797 (and that John Coy bought 300 acres at the same time). John Coy's 300 acres are also listed in the tax lists, but I have not been able to find the original sale in the deed books of Jefferson, Hardin, or Nelson counties. However on 15 July 1797 William Coy had dealings at court regarding a bond to Joseph Barnet, deceased. I have not researched this bond yet.

Around 1801 William Coy is in a list of notes and accounts in the estate of Andrew Hynes in Nelson County. Andrew Hynes had a "general store partnership with his nephew Wm. R. Hynes, located in Bardstown, Nelson County Kentucky."

Below are further entries in the Hardin tax lists.

Year	acres & waters	white male >21	white male >16	horses /mares	
1803	143a	1	1	5 horses	
1804	143a Roling Fork	1		7	
1805	143a Roling Fork	1	1	4	1 stud horse

William went to court and the following was recorded:

25 August 1806 Satisfactory proof being made to the Court that he William Coy stands charged with a stud horse rates of covering one dollar which he did not own It is therefore ordered to be certified to the Auditor of Public accounts that the said Coy ought to have a credit for the same.

It is during these years we learn that William's wife was Milly, when they sign consents for some of their daughters to marry in Hardin County. Nelley, "daughter of William Coy", married Peter Kennedy on 16 February 1805. Drucilla, "daughter of William and Milly Coy", married John Kennady on 6 or 8 October 1809. On this bond the surety was Timothy Coy "who swore he heard Wm. Coy and Milly Coy say there was no objection." Later in Nelson County on 21 April 1810 Timothy Coy married Jemima Harp, the daughter of Mary Harp.

Year	acres & waters	white male >21	white male >16	horses /mares
1806	143a	1	1	6
1807	143a	1	1	6
1808	143a	1	2	7
1809	143a	1		6
1810	143a	2		6

In the 1810 census William and Milly are listed as 45 years or older, with 3 males aged 16-25, 2 females 16-25, 2 males aged 10-15, 3 males under 10, and 1 female under 10. Timothy is not listed, so he and his wife might be living with them, accounting for one of the females 16-25. Returning to the Hardin tax lists we find:

Year	acres & waters	white male >21	white male >16	horses /mares			
1811	143a Rolling Fork	2		5			
1812	143a	2		7	1 stud horse		
1813		1					
1814	143a	1		6	\$6.92/acre	\$1000 total	land entered in name of B. Shaw
1815	143a	1		6	\$6.62/acre	\$1000 total	entered/surveyed/patented in name of Bennum Shaw
1816	143a	1			\$5.50/acre	\$1000 total	
1817	no entry						

There is no tax book for 1818 and in 1819-1820 there is no William listed with the 143 acres. On 4 June 1818 William Coy had sold to James Ross for \$1050, 216 acres on the south side of Rolling Fork. This deed was recorded on 6 June 1819 and William Coy personally appeared to acknowledge it (Hardin County Deed Book G, p. 152). I have not found what happened to the other 56 acres that made up the original 270 acres.

William Coy moves to Caldwell County Kentucky

In the meantime William Coy "of Hardin County" had purchased 167 acres on the Muddy Fork of Little River in Christian County for \$800 from James Cannon and Rachel his wife of Christian County. This land was originally patented to Robert Smith and described as adjacent to Goodwin's corner. The deed was executed and recorded on 21 August 1817 (Christian County Deed Book G p.495). This land was almost immediately cut into Caldwell County where William and his family will be found in the census and tax lists. He is not listed at anytime in the Christian County Tax Lists of 1797-1823. The boundary between Caldwell and Trigg, which was formed in 1820, was not settled until sometime in the 1830s, but ultimately William Coy was placed in Trigg.

The first listing of William Coy in Caldwell is in the 1819 tax lists; he is called William Senr, with 167 acres on Muddy Fork, land entered and surveyed for J. Jennings, patented to R. Smith. He is listed with 1 white male over 21, 3 horses, taxed at \$6.00 per acre, and a total tax value of \$1200. Also listed are William Jr. and Timothy, neither with land, 1 white poll each, and 1 horse. In 1820 William Senr is listed with 166 acres on Littleriver, entered by J. Jennings, surveyed for and patented to S. Ashby. He has 1 white male over 21, 2 horses, a tax rate of \$6.00 per acre, and a total tax value of \$1096. William Jr. and Isaac are also listed, Timothy is not. The 1820 census of Caldwell shows William, over 45, 3 males 16-25 (one is 16-18), 1 female 16-25, and 2 males 10-15.

Milly must have died, but it is not known exactly when. However, it seems probable that it was back in Hardin County, because at some point William Coy, in his travels back to Hardin from Christian/Caldwell met and

married his second wife, Abigail Sutton, the widow of Alexander Brown, of Washington County (formed from and bordering Nelson and Hardin counties). William was approximately 60 years old and Abigail probably in her mid-20s.

Abigail Sutton was the daughter of [William Sutton and Winnifred Peak](#). Her mother gave the following consent in Washington County on 8 August 1814: "This is to certify that Ellaxander Brown hath consent of me Winferd Sutton to marry my darter Abby Sutton and I hope you will grant him lisens gien from under my hand and seal this day and date above ritten." The consent is signed Winford Sutton, Mr. John Reed was the Clerk, the testators were William Peak Junr. and Charles Bracken.

Alexander and Abby Brown had a son and a daughter, but Alexander died 4 years into their marriage and Abby administered his estate:

12 October 1818 "On the motion of Abigail Brown widow and relict of Alexander Brown decd she having made oath and with Samuel Phillips and William Phillips her sureties executed and acknowledged bond in the penalty of \$1000 conditioned as the law directs letters of administration of the estate of her said deceased husband is granted her." It was also "ordered that Thomas Garner, Raphael Garner, John Smock and William Hayden or any three of them being first sworn do appraise the slaves if any and personal estate of Alexander Brown decd and report." (Washington County Court Order Book C p. 80)

On 26 February 1820 in Nelson County William Coy married Abigail Brown, widow of Alex'r Brown. The surety was Edmond Sutton, the witness to the bond was Ben Grayson (Grayson is witness on many of the neighboring bonds, he probably worked at the court). Abigail does not appear on the 1820 census with William: she may not have moved down to Caldwell in time for the census, William may have still been in Nelson or Hardin taking care of other business and his children or a neighbor gave the information. Another of William and Milly's daughters married in 1820, Phebe Coy and Peter Kennedy. The bond was issued 29 September 1820 with Isaac Coy as security and consent of William Coy for his daughter. There is another bond for the marriage of a Phoebe Coy and John McAtee, issued 28 August 1821. The security was William Coy Jr., and "Phebe was proven of age by oath of William Coy Jr." I do not know what exactly happened; other researchers seem sure that the Kennedy marriage is for the daughter of our William Coy and that he did not die. Some have proposed a second daughter named Phoebe, or perhaps the name is entered incorrectly.

The year 1820 also sees the beginning of an interesting series of land transactions between William Coy Senior and his son William. On 15 July 1820 William Senior executed and recorded a deed in Caldwell (Book C p. 303), conveying to William Coy Jr. for the

"sum of one two [sic] thousand dollars [sic]"..."the tract of land which I now live on containing about one hundred and sixty seven and 1/2 acres, and lying and being in the County of Caldwell and State aforesaid, Also all my goods and Chattels consisting of two horses all my sheep & hogs and all my household and kitchen furniture & all my farming utentials, and all my goods and chattels whatsoever to him his heirs and assigns forever...". There are no witnesses and William Coy Senr acknowledged the deed in person.

The 1821 Caldwell tax lists are damaged and hard to read, but I could not find any Coy entry, nor any 167 acres in the C surnames. On 11 June 1821 there is another deed executed and recorded in Book C p. 466:

William Coy Senr of Caldwell and William Coy Junr of Caldwell, for \$2000, "and that the said William Coy Senr did by deed bearing date the 15th day of July in the year 1820 and recorded in the office of Caldwell County Kentucky convey a certain tract or parcel of land lying and being in the County of Caldwell, and it being the same tract of land on which the said William Coy Senr then and now resides on as described in said deed to William Coy Junr for the consideration of the sum of two thousand dollars as mentioned in said deed for the aforesaid consideration, the said William Coy Junr doth by these presents convey the aforesaid land with its apurtenances to him the said William Coy Senr him his heirs and assigns forever and it is to be expressly understood that the object of this conveyance is to recind [sic] the conveyance aforesaid from William Coy Senr to William Coy Junr and to place him the said William Coy Junr in the same situation he was in before the conveyance was made to to him by said William Coy Senr, and the said William Coy Junr doth by these presents relinquish all rights and title to said tract of land to him the said William Coy Senr"...signed William (x) Coy Jr. acknowledged by William Coy Junr in person.

William Coy Jr. had married shortly before this reconveyance. His wife was Polly Hutchison and they were married on 15 March 1821 by Fielding Woolf. The bond was issued on 13 March 1821 with William McDannel as

security. He also made oath that Polly Hutchison was of age. Polly must have been the widow of a Hutchison as William McDannel's will names her and her children by William Coy. The marriage must have had a bit of trouble at first for William published the following in The Kentucky Republican on 4 August 1821:

"Caution: Hereas [sic] My Wife Polly Coy, has left my bed and board, without any just cause of complaint, I hereby caution all persons against crediting her on my account, as I am determined to pay no debts of her contracting; and I will avail myself of the benefit of the law, against any person who will harbor her about their house, or elsewhere. William Coy"

But things worked out as the couple were together thereafter. Mary "Polly" Coy relinquished her dower rights to the Coy land as recorded on 17 March 1823 in Book D p. 76:

"I do hereby certify that the foregoing indenture of Bargain and Sale from William Coy Jr. and Mary Coy his wife to William Coy Senr was on this 15th day of March 1823 exhibited to us and acknowledged by the said William Coy Jr. and Mary Coy his wife to be their act and deed and the said Mary Coy being examined privately and apart from her said husband declared that she did the same freely voluntarily and without the threats of persasions [sic] of her said husband and that she freely relinquished her rights of dower to the within conveyed land and premises and that she is willing the same should be recorded. Test: Isaac G nibby J.P., Richard B. Chiles J.P."

In the 1822 Caldwell tax lists show the situation is "back to normal", William Senr has 166 acres, 1 poll, 3 horses, a tax rate of \$3.00 per acre and a total tax value of \$578. William Jr. and Benjamin are listed with no land. From 1822 through 1825 William Sr. is taxes for the 167 acres and his sons variously show up as well: William Jr., Benjamin, Isaac, and John. Starting in 1826 and beyond William Coy Sr. is no longer listed in Caldwell, although William Jr., John, and Isaac are. Isaac married Elizabeth Combs, daughter of Richard Combs in Caldwell on 3 April 1828; they later moved to Missouri.

William Sr.'s land was settled into Trigg county and he is listed there beginning in 1826. William, Benjamin, and Isaac Coy are listed in the Poll Book for Cadiz Precinct in August 1826 and William again in August 1829. In the Trigg tax lists from 1826 to 1837 William Sr. is listed, but generally with about 130 acres on Muddy Fork. In a later land deed he acknowledged that he had given about 50 acres to his son William, but that title had not yet been conveyed. Isaac, Benjamin, and William Jr. also appear in these tax lists.

The 1830 census for Trigg county shows William Coy age 50-59. This appears to be in error and should read 60-69 based on the 1810-1820 census entries. In the household is 1 female 30-39 (Abigail), 1 male and 1 female 10-14 (these should be Abigail's children by Alexander Brown), 1 male 5-9, 1 female 5-9, 1 male under 5 and 1 female under 5. The younger sons are identifiable, but I have not found record of the daughters.

There are several mentions of William Coy in the Trigg county records, but it is not always possible to distinguish between William Coy Sr. and Jr. Again, the Trigg-Caldwell border was not well established and William Jr. was at times listed in both counties. A William Coy was a buyer at the estate sale of John Faulkner on 18 April 1831, and at the estate sale of Charles Kenady on 8 Dec 1834. William Coy Sr. is in the list of buyers at the estate sale of Robert Kenady on 9 February 1835. On 9 March of 1835 the estate sale of George Daniel was recorded and lists William Coy as buying one pair of geer [sic, gear or geese?] for 93 and one quarter cents. The estate sale of Miles Kenady was recorded on 10 August 1835 and lists William Coy as buying one bay colt and one sheep.

On 6 December 1837 William Coy Sr. sold his land to William Coy Jr., but the deed finally reveals the interesting fact that William had named two sons William, one the son of Milly born 1792, and his first son with Abigail born 1820. Abigail's father was William so she would traditionally name a child after him. In Trigg Deed Book G p. 182 is the following [some abstracted and some quoted]:

William Coy Sr. to William Coy Jr. son of said William Coy Sr., written 6 December 1837, recorded 15 Jul 1839, "for natural love and affection and \$1.00", 167a on Muddy Fork of Little River, "containing 167a - out of which number of acres said William Coy Sr. has sold a piece to William Coy his eldest son who lives at this time upon said piece of grounds which contains 35 acres which has not yet been conveyed to him, but is hereby reserved and is not to pass by this deed but is to be taken from the whole tract of 167 acres", bounds west bank Muddy Fork and Goodwin's corner,..."containing as aforesaid 167 acres out of which the aforesaid thirtyfive acres sold by said William Coy Senr to his son William, the eldest son of his of that name, he now having living two sons both named William. To the youngest of them this deed is intended to be made....But this deed is made with this express proviso - that the said William Coy Jr. is not by himself or agent to take possession of said tract of land or any part thereof or to exercise any act of ownership whatsoever over the same until after the death of said William Coy Senr, unless by and with his especial consent and permission - the said William Senr hereby reserving until his

death all the rights & authority of owner of said land - this being merely a voluntary deed of gift from father to son". William Coy Senr (his mark and seal). Witnesses: John F. Kenady, John Ashby

The court records show that William Coy Sr. died not long after executing this deed. In the Court Order Books are found the following:

Book B p.425: Monday 14 May 1838 - Ordered that Daniel Coy infant son of William Coy Senr. deceased, who is represented to be ten years of age in the month of March last, be bound an apprentice to James Gilfoy, to learn the art and trade of a Cabinett maker, to serve until he shall arrive at the age of 21 years, that said Guilfoy enter into an Indenture of apprenticeship with the clerk of the Court containing the stipulations required by law.

Book B p.430: Monday 4 June 1838 - An Indenture of Apprenticeship entered into between the Clerk of this Court and James Gilfoy, In pursuance to an order made at the last term of this Court binding to him said Gilfoy, Daniel Coy, infant son of William Coy, Senr decd. to learn the business of a Cabinet maker, was this day returned into Court and the same having been examined and approved by the Court Is ordered to be recorded.

Book B p.431: Monday 11 June 1838 - William Coy Jr. infant son of William Coy Senr deceased, being over fourteen years of age came into Court and with leave thereof made choice of William F. Smith as his Guardian, who is accordingly appointed as such, whereupon the said William F. Smith together with Moses Thompson his security entered into and acknowledged a Guardians bond in the penalty of one hundred dollars conditioned according to law.

I have not found any information as to what happened to Abigail Sutton Brown Coy; she does not show up in any guardianship for her youngest children, she does not remarry in Trigg County and does not show up on the census of 1840 in her own name or living with one of her sons as far as I can tell. That her youngest son was bound out rather than having a guardian appointed, especially in a family relatively well off, suggests that she may have already died. There has not been found any gravesite for old William or Milly or Abigail Coy. Some of their children remained in Kentucky, some moved to Missouri and Texas and elsewhere.

Sources:

- US Census Records
- 1787 Virginia Census (= tax lists)
- The Kentucky Gazette 1787-1800, v.1 by Karen Mauer Green
- Index for Old KY Surveys and Grants
- Jefferson County KY Records v. 1-2 by Michael L. Cook and Bettie A. Cummings Cook (=county court minute books)
- Nelson County Kentucky Marriage Bonds
- Nelson County Kentucky Marriage Bonds, grooms A-D, 1785-1832 (LDS film #09665)
- The Nelson County Pioneer published by the Nelson County Historical Society
- Hardin County Kentucky Marriage Bonds (LDS film #0390787-88)
- Hardin County Kentucky Land Records (original deed books)
- Hardin County Kentucky Tax Lists (LDS film #0008013)
- Hardin County Kentucky Court Orders Books 1793-1804, 1805-1809 (LDS film #0390776)
- Washington County Kentucky Marriage Bonds 1813-1817 (LDS film #1534175)
- Washington County Kentucky Court Order Books 1792-1826 (LDS film #241421)
- Christian County Kentucky Land Records (original deed books)
- Tax Lists of Christian County Kentucky by Don Simmons
- Tax Lists of Christian County Kentucky by A. B. Willhite
- Christian County KY Newspaper Abstracts vol. A 1821, 1835, 1836 by Betty Sellars 1996
- KY Caldwell Marriage Books 1791-1846 (LDS film #1704682)
- Caldwell County KY Marriages 1809-1832 by Brenda Joyce Jerome
- Caldwell County Kentucky Land Records (original deed books, LDS film #0466841 &42, 0466844 and 0466847)
- Caldwell County Kentucky Commissioners Books (=Tax Lists, LDS film #0007906)
- Trigg County Handbook-Gateway to the Jackson Purchase by Eurie Pearl Neel
- Land Records of Trigg County Kentucky (original deed books)
- KY Trigg Commissioners Book of Taxable Property (LDS film #0008245)
- Trigg County Kentucky Court Order Books (original books)
- Trigg County Kentucky Will Books (original books)

- [Trigg County Kentucky Will Books, 1820-1834 and 1835-1841](#) by Don Simmons

The following are sources from William Coy's and Milley's and Abigail Sutton's times and places, but which didn't yield information specific to them (lateral or descendant info which I didn't include in this write-up may be in these sources):

- [KY Pioneer and Court Records](#) edited by McAdams
- [KY Marriages 1797-1865](#) by Clift
- [KY Obituaries 1787-1854](#)
- [Jefferson County VA-KY Early Marriage Book 1 1781-1826](#) by The Filson Club
- [Jefferson County KY Wills 1780-1814](#) by Charles M. Franklin
- [KY Nelson Index to Deeds 1786-1818](#) (LDS film #0482724)
- [Nelson County KY Court Bond Book 1 1792-1803](#) by Ina L. Williams (=Administrator, Executor, Guardian Bonds)
- [KY Nelson Index to Wills](#) (LDS film #0481452)
- [Abstracts of Wills 1785-1820 Nelson County KY](#) by the Nelson County Historical Society (=Bks 1, and A-D)
- [Nelson County KY Records](#) by Bettie Cummings Cook C.G. (v.1 = Will Books 1, A-F)
- [KY Hardin Court Orders Book C1 \(1812-1819\) and Book D \(1819-1824\)](#) (LDS film #0390777)
- [KY Hardin Will Book A \(1793-1809\), Book B \(1810-1816\), Book C \(1816-1821\)](#) (LDS film #0390773)
- [KY Hardin Will Book D](#) (LDS film #0390774)
- [Chronicles of Hardin County KY 1766-1974](#) by Mrs. Thomas Durham Winstead 1974
- [Who Was Who in Hardin County](#) by the Hardin County Historical Society
- [Two Centuries in Elizabethtown and Hardin County KY](#) by Daniel E. McClure, Jr. 1979
- ["Bits and Pieces of Hardin Co History"](#) published by the Hardin County Historical Society, vol. 1-11, Apr 1980-Fall 1990 (not indexed, I scanned)
- [KY Washington Deed Books 1770-1797](#) (LDS film #551278-79)
- [Ky Washington Deed Index 1792-1860](#) (LDS film #241389)
- [Ky Washington Tax Lists 1792-1816](#) (LDS film #8263)
- [Ky Washington Index to Will Books 1792-1949 and Will Books A-C](#) (LDS film #0551264)
- [KY Washington Mixed Probate Records - Will Books A-D](#) (LDS film #0241410)
- [Tax Lists of Christian County KY](#) by Don Simmons
- [Tax Lists of Christian County KY](#) by A. B. Willhite
- [County Court Order Book A for Christian County KY, 21 Mar 1797-29 Aug 1805](#) by Lon Arnel Bostick, Sr. and James Taylor Killebrew 1985
- [Christian County Court Order Book B 14 Oct 1805-2 May 1814](#) by Lon Arnel Bostick, Sr., index by Elizabeth Harrington 1987
- [Cemetery Records of Christian County KY](#) by A. H. Meador
- [KY Caldwell Court Order Books: A 1801-1822, B1 1809-1815](#) (LDS film #0468439)
- [KY Caldwell Court Order Books: C 1815-1818, D 1822-1829](#) (LDS film #0468439)
- [KY Caldwell General Index to Wills 1809-1988](#) (LDS film #1929340)
- [Caldwell County KY History](#)
- [Trigg County KY Newspaper Genealogical Abstracts v. 4-6](#)
- [KY Trigg County Marriage Bonds 1820-1900](#) (originals at courthouse)
- [Trigg County Ky Court Order Books vol. 4](#) by Barbara Smith
- [Trigg KY Estray Book #1, 1820-1930](#) (LDS film #1944280)
- [KY Trigg Administrators' Bonds](#) (LDS film #1944282)
- [Trigg County KY Deeds of Partition](#) (LDS film #1690359)
- [Trigg County Cemeteries 1811-1979](#) by Judith Ann Maupin 1980

Go to [William Coy and Abigail Sutton](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [William Coy and Abigail Sutton's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

William S. Coy (1820 - 1869) and Virginia Susan Goode (1830 - 1892)

William S. Coy was born 2 December 1820 in Trigg County Kentucky, the son of [William Coy Sr. and his second wife Abigail Sutton](#). Virginia Susan Goode was born 28 June 1829, also in Trigg, the daughter of [Benjamin Morton Goode and Nancy Daniel](#). Her tombstone says she was born 18 June 1830, but a much earlier listing (possibly in the 1850s) of family births gives the 1829 date. The later was given by her daughter in 1892 and is more likely in error.

William's father, William Coy Sr., had come in 1817 to what was then Christian County from Hardin County. On 21 August 1817 he bought from James and Rachel Cannon 167 acres on Muddy Fork of Little River. Census, land deeds and tax records variously show this land as being in Caldwell and Trigg counties. The border between them was not well established until the 1830s. This 167 acres is conveyed and reconveyed several times and reveals quite a bit of history about the family.

William Coy Sr.'s first wife was Milley. They had a son William born in 1792 and Milley had died by 1810. Abigail Sutton had married Alexander Brown in 1814 in Washington County Kentucky, but he died in 1818. Alexander and Abigail had 2 children, unidentified as of this writing. However, Abigail's father was William Sutton, so it was not unusual that she should want to name a son William as well. Old William was still settling affairs in Hardin county in 1818 and at some point during his travel back and forth he must have met the young widow Abigail Sutton Brown. They were married in Nelson County Kentucky, the marriage bond is dated 26 February 1820. Old William was about 60 years old and Abigail was about 26. Their first child was William S. Coy, the second son named William in the family.

The 1820 census of Caldwell County shows the family of William Coy (1 male over 45, 3 males 16-25 one of whom is 16-18, 2 males 10-15, 1 female 16-25 (who is either Abigail in the wrong column or possibly the wife of one of the sons). If that is not Abigail she was possibly still moving down to Trigg, or perhaps stayed in Washington for the birth of their first child and the census information was given by other family members.

William Coy Sr. conveyed all his land and possessions to his elder son William in 1820, about 6 months after he had married Abigail. One year later he bought it back. Then shortly before he died William Coy Sr. conveyed this same land to his second son William:

Trigg County Deed Book G p. 182 - William Coy Sr to William Coy Jr son of said William Coy Sr., written 6 December 1837, recorded 15 July 1839, for natural love and affection and \$1.00, 167 acres on Muddy Fork Little River, "containing 167a - out of which number of acres said William Coy Sr. has sold a piece to William Coy his eldest son who lives at this time upon said piece of grounds which contains 35 acres which has not yet been conveyed to him, but is hereby reserved and is not to pass by this deed but is to be taken from the whole tract of 167a", bounds west bank Muddy Fork, Goodwin's corner,..."containing as aforesaid 167 acres out of which the aforesaid thirtyfive acres sold by said William Coy Senr to his son William, the eldest son of his of that name, he now having living two sons both named William. To the youngest of them this deed is intended to be made"...."But this deed is made with this express proviso - that the said William Coy Jr. is not by himself or agent to take possession of said tract of land or any part thereof or to exercise any act of ownership whatsoever over the same until after the death of said William Coy Senr, unless by and with his especial consent and permission - the said William Senr hereby reserving until his death all the rights & authority of owner of said land - this being merely a voluntary deed of gift from father to son." William Coy Senr (his mark and seal).
Witnesses: John F. Kenady, John Ashby

Before six months had passed, William Coy Sr. had died; William S. Coy came into court to name his guardian:

Trigg County Court Order Book B p. 431 Monday 11 June 1838 William Coy Jr. infant son of William Coy Senr deceased, being over fourteen years of age came into Court and with leave thereof made choice of William F. Smith as his Guardian, who is accordingly appointed as such, whereupon the said William F. Smith together with Moses Thompson his security entered into and acknowledged a Guardians bond in the penalty of one hundred dollars conditioned according to law.

I have not found what happened to Abigail Sutton Brown Coy, mother of William Jr., two Coy daughters, and Daniel (her youngest child with William Coy Sr.). There are no marriage records in Trigg for her and she does not appear in the tax lists or census records.

The Poll Book of Cadiz precinct shows William Coy (and his older half-brother Benjamin) voting for a Senator and a lower house representative in an election which was reported on 3 August 1842. William S. Coy appears for the first time in the Trigg County Tax Lists of 1843 (reporting for 1842) with 137 acres on Muddy Fork valued at \$685, 1 white male over 21, 1 horse or mare valued at \$65, and a total valuation of \$750. On 20 March 1843 William Coy Jr sold to John R. Jones, for \$400, 167 acres on Muddy Fork Little River, "out of which William Coy Senr sold 35 acres to his eldest son Wm Coy," the land description being the same as the deed where he had received the land from his father.

In 1844 Wm. S. Coy is listed in the tax lists with no land, 1 white male over 21, a horse or mare valued at \$60, and a total valuation of \$60. He does not appear in the 1845-1847 lists. Then in 1847 W.S. Coy repurchased the 167 acres from J.R. Jones (Book J p. 530). On the 1848 tax list (for 1847) he is listed as having "1 voter", 1 acre on Muddy Fork for \$150, 1 white male over 21, 1 horse or mare for \$50, and a total valuation of \$180.

William S. Coy and Virginia Susan Goode were married on 5 January 1848 in Trigg County. J. F. White solemnized the marriage according to law and returned the certificate on 6 January 1848 (#1178). William was 27 years old and Virginia was 18. Virginia is listed as Susan V. Goode on the certificate. The 1849 tax lists show Wm. S. Coy with 1 acre on Muddy Fork valued at \$150, 1 white male over 21, 3 horses or mares valued at \$80, and 1 store valued at \$150, with a total valuation of \$380. Also in 1849 W. S. Coy bought a wagon and some horses from John Good, likely the brother of Virginia Susan Goode Coy. The tax returns of 1850 (for 1849) show Wm. S. Coy in District 1 with 1 qualified voter, 1 acre on Muddy Fork (\$150), 1 white male over 21, 3 horses and mares (\$80), 1 store (\$150), and a total valuation of \$380. Late in 1849 Martha V. Coy, William and Virginia's first child, was born. The family is listed in the 1850 census in the 1st District of Trigg County: Wm. S. is 29 years old, a grocer with real estate valued at \$1000, Virginia S. is 19, and Martha V. is 7 months old. The slave schedules for Trigg, District 1 show William Coy as having 1 black female slave aged 47 and 1 black female slave aged 9. Sometime in 1850 William bought 1 acre from O. T. and Lucy Gardineaux. This is possibly the 1 acre referred to in the tax lists; I have not checked it for the conveyance and recording dates yet. Also in 1850 W. S. and Virginia Susan Coy (she also signed) sold 30 acres to James Blanks.

William and Virginia Coy were among the first members of the Wallonia Christian Church. The following is the history written about the church in the "Wallonia Christian Church: Church Rolls and Records, Vol. 1-2, From 1849".

"A Concise history of the Church of Christ meeting at Wallonia, Trigg Co Ky. In the year 1849, Elder John Ferguson of the Christian Church held several meetings in the school house near the bridge at Wallonia. By his proclamation of the gospel, eight or nine persons were induced to obey the Lord in confession and baptism. At this time the preaching of the reformation set on foot by A. Campbell, Barton Stone, and Walter Scot and others, was but little understood and a vast amount of prejudice existed in the minds of the people against the new doctrine, so called.

The few persons that were immersed by Elder Ferguson did not organize into a church until the first Lord's Day in Dec. 1852. At that date, they met together at Bro. John B. Wall's home and adopted the following resolution: With the Book of God, the New Testament as the only rule of government, we the undersigned propose organizing a congregation of Christians at Wallonia on the first Lord's Day in December 1852. J. B. Wall, Harriett C. Wall, A. C. Mart, Evaline H. Mart, Elizabeth J. Swatzell, Wm. S. Coy, Virginia S. Coy, Elizabeth Wall, D. D. Wall, Mary E. Wall, E. N. Amoss, Ann E. Amoss. The following officers were elected by the church at Wallonia on the first Lords day in Dec. 1852: To wit - J. B. Wall and E. N. Amoss, Bishops. A. C. Mart and D. D. Wall, Deacons. and **Wm. S. Coy, Clerk.**

This organization was affected under the ministry of Elder Enoch Brown of Christian Co. KY, who continued to preach for this congregation about two years. After which there was no regular preaching at Wallonia until the year 1865, which was at the close of our four years civil war. From the time of Elder Browns ceasing to preach in 1854 until the breaking out of the war the church depended on transient preaching, with occasionally a protracted effort: but from the time of its organization until the breaking out of the war in 1861 the Disciples met regularly every Lords day to break the loaf, at the private houses of the brethren; but meeting in the School house near the bridge when they had preaching. During the war their meetings were irregular, but at its close they commenced to meet again at private houses, and had preaching once a month by Elder Roert Dulin.

Soon after the close of the war, in August 1865, the members of the Wallonia congregation determined to erect a house in which to hold their meetings. At the same time the Masonic lodge at Wallonia determined to build a house in which to hold their meetings. As it was evident that it would be cheaper to build but one house, the lower story to be for the church and the upper for the lodge, they agreed to build upon the same foundation, each body paying its proportion of the expense of building. Subscription lists were accordingly circulated, which resulted in the obtaining of seventeen hundred and forty-one dollars and four cents (\$1741.04) on the church subscription, which was collected and paid; this being the total

cost of the church part of the house. Of this amount, fourteen hundred and fifty-seven dollars and eighty cents (\$1457.80) were paid by the Disciples, and two hundred and eighty three dollars and twenty four cents (\$283.24) were paid by the world and members of other denominations. The ground upon which the house stands contains one acre more or less, one half of which was donated by Mrs. Jennet Dunning, and the other half by Mr. Josiah Kennady Senior. The land was deeded to the Christian Church and the Masonic lodge, and the deed recorded in the Trigg co Clerk's office.

The subscription paper circulated by the church reads as follows: 'We whose names are hereunto subscribed agree to pay the sum annexed to our respective names, for the purpose of building a house of worship for the use and benefit of the Christian Church at Wallonia, Ky; to a committee which shall be hereafter appointed -- said church, at such time and in such manner as shall be hereafter specified; which sums shall be used for the purposes above mentioned by said committee. All sums of ten dollars and under, shall be cash on demand; all sums over ten dollars shall be paid one half cash on demand, and the remainder -- two months from the time demand is made for the first payment. Wallonia Ky Aug 12th, 1865.'

In order to get help from outsiders and show the church's liberality, the promise was voluntarily made that all respectable applicants from the different religious denominations might use the house for religious purposes, whenever the Christian Church was not using it. It will be perceived, however, that no such conditions are included in the subscription article. But the church feels bound to comply with its voluntary promise.

During the year 1865 Elder Robert Dulin began preaching for the congregation once a month. His appointments being for the most of the time for the third Lord's day in each month. And these monthly meetings were kept up until the year 1879, in which year his labors voluntarily ceased for this congregation. Elder Giddens preached for the church a few months. And after he left Elder Bela Metcalfe labored for us about fifteen months or until the Autumn of 1875. The church had no regular preaching after Elder Metcalfe ceased, until the beginning of the year 1876, when J. W. Highes [not Hughes] commenced preaching for us the third Lord's day in each month. Under his ministrations the church had large accessions. During the space of time occupied by the history of the Wallonia congregation up to the year 1877, besides the regular monthly preaching, the church enjoyed the transient labors of Elders Street, Ferguson, Hancock, Mobley, Howard [carat] Marshal, Anderson, Keith Albert Miles, James Miles, Long Hatchet, Goss, Walthall, Lindsey, Lucas Dimmit, Hardin Trimble, Johnson, Marshall. The church was destroyed by storm April 6th 1909."

The book continues with:

"Names of the members of the Church of Christ at Wallonia" [can't tell the date this was made, but it's probably a copy of the original which probably would have been written by Wm. S. Coy, the first clerk of the church.]

Wm. S. Coy, joined Dec. 5 1852, by Con. & Baptism, [remarks] Dead

Virginia S. Coy, joined Dec. 5 1852, by Con. & Baptism, [remarks] gone to Texas without letters [definitely written later], then above that it says "dead"

Wm. S. Coy	Dec 5 1852	Con. & Baptism	dead
Virginia S. Coy	Dec 5 1852	Con. & Baptism	gone to Texas without letters

3 pages later written in between two members' lines:

Virginia Coy ----, joined Aug 1865, by Con. & Baptism, [remarks] gone to Texas without letter same page, on a regular line:

Laura Coy, joined July 17, 1866, by Con. & Baptism, [remarks] withdrawn by letter.

Virginia Mall	Aug 1865	Con. & Baptism	dead
Virginia Coy	Aug 1865	Con. & Baptism	gone to Texas without letter
Ellen Mall (colored)	Aug 1865	Con. & Baptism	Removed without letter
A. Arbuckle	Oct 22 1866	By letter	Dead
A. Pomroy	March 26 1866	From the Baptist	Withdrawn by letter
Agatha Pomroy	March 26 1866	By letter	Dead
Laura Coy	July 17 1866	Con. & Baptism	Withdrawn by letter

[these next names are spread throughout]

A. J. Williams, joined Aug 1869, From the Baptist, [remarks] gone to Texas without letter
Nannie Coy, Dec 4 1871, Con. & Baptism, withdrawn by letter [then in different writing] dead
Levi Dunning, Dec 19 1886, by Con. & baptism, no remarks
Mrs. Sue Bingham, May 6 1888, by commendation, no remarks

The Coys are referred to also in the Historical Record Commemorating 150th Anniversary of the founding of Trigg County 1820-1970:

The earliest settlers coming from North Carolina and Virginia to the Wallonia area were: the Dunnings, Camerons, Wades, Watkins, Walls, Bartons, Faulkners, Jennings, Hagerty, McDaniel, Brandons, and Kennedys. Later there came the Boyds, Kellys, Bingham, Wallaces, Blanks, Hopsons, Joneses, Overbys, Wilsons, Hawkins, P'Pooles, Coys, Jeffersons, Gardners, McCains, McKinneys, Haydens, Grays, Terrys and others. Of the earliest settlers only a few descendants are still in Wallonia.....W. S. Coy owned a grocery store and taught dancing in his home. Mr. Coy was the first Master of the Mark Tyler Masonic Lodge in 1855The Christian Church organized in 1849, met in a log community building until 1865, when the first building was erected. The present building was built in 1909. The windows of this church are of Bavarian stained leaded glass....

W. S. Coy has two entries in the 1851 tax lists. The first only shows 107 acres on Muddy Fork valued at \$500. The second shows 1 acre on Muddy Fork (\$200), 1 white male over 21, 1 horse or mare (\$60), 1 store (\$500), and a total valuation of \$1260 (for both entries). In 1851 W.S. Coy bought from Benj. Mason and his wife Dicy of Caldwell county, land that was allotted Dicy in the estate of her late father David Jennings, 18 acres and 5.5 acres (Book K p. 151).

In the 1852 tax lists W. S. Coy has 127 acres on Muddy Fork (\$550), 1 town lot in Wallonia (\$200), 1 white male over 21, 1 horse or mare (\$75), 6 cattle (no value given), 1 store (\$500), total \$1325. On Monday 14 June 1852 the following court order was entered in Book D p. 143: "This day came Wm. S. Coy and proved to the Court by the oath of John A. McCain that he is a merchant in good faith, and upon his motion it is ordered that a license issue to him to sell spiritous liquors in quantities now provided by law, at his store in Wallonia or elsewhere in this county for twelve months from this date, upon his producing and filing the sheriffs receipt for ten dollars the tax imposed thereon, which was accordingly done."

Also in 1852 a daughter Laura was born to William and Virginia. The 1853 tax lists show Wm. S. Coy with 129 acres (\$780), 1 white male over 21, 7 cattle, 1 store (\$1500), valued at a rate of 17¢ per \$100; the value of gold, silver, and other metallic watches or clocks is listed as \$50. There are no tax books available for 1854-1855. On 14 June 1854 William and Virginia had a son who died the same day; his birth was registered in the Trigg County Birth Records on 11 November 1854 with no name given and he is [buried at the Wall Cemetery](#). During this year William and Virginia also took on an apprentice:

Trigg Deed Book M p. 193 - 8 May 1854, indenture of apprenticeship between Albert S. Dabney as clerk of Trigg County Court and William S. Coy...order of said court made at the April term 1854 to put, place, and bind out as an apprentice to said Coy an infant free colored child of Lucy Baker wife of Tom Tinker named Mary aged nearly one year to live with and serve the said Coy as a good and faithful apprentice until she shall attain the age of eighteen years, to learn the art, trade etc. of spinning, knitting, serving, cooking etc, and housewifery in general, the said Coy on his part binds himself to teach and instruct his said apprentice in the art and trade aforesaid, to render to her all proper and necessary medical treatment and attention, to feed and clothe her well, treat her with humanity and also at the termination of her apprenticeship to give her a good new suit of clothes and the said Coy furthermore binds himself to comply with the law in all other respects in regard to apprentices. This was recorded on 9 April 1855.

On 18 September 1855 William and Virginia's son William Benjamin was born. The 1856 tax lists for the year are badly stained, but W. S. Coy has land valued at \$850, 1 white male over 21, 1 horse or mare (\$75), 7 cattle, 1 store (\$1500), 1 child aged 6-18. That child is Martha V. Coy who is about 6 years old. The other values are illegible. The Poll Book of Wallonia reports an election held 4 August 1856, listing W. S. Coy among the voters.

The 1857 tax lists show W. S. Coy with 1 voter, 20 acres on Muddy Fork (\$1300), 1 white male over 21, 1 horse or mare (\$100), a valuation rate of 20¢ per \$100 for \$1.00, with no other totals shown. On 23 Mar 1857 "Wm S. Coy and Virginia S. his wife" had sold to Jennett M. Dunning for \$770 the 167 acres Muddy Fork, except for 35 acres excepted from an original deed of 6 December 1837, and excepting 30 acres sold by Wm S. Coy to Richard Blanks, the total of this deed being for about 107 acres known as "the old Coy farm". (Trigg Deed Book N p. 161). Also in 1857, 22 May W.S. Coy took a mortgage from John Jones (who was in debt) for \$200 for "his present growing crop of wheat corn and tobacco". (Trigg Deed Book N p. 111)

The tax and land records for the next few years show:

1858 - Coy Wm. S., 20 acres Muddy Fork (\$2000), 1 white male over 21, 2 horses or mares (\$125), 1 mule (\$140), 8 cattle (\$10), 1 store (\$2000), 2 children 6-18 [these would be Martha V. and Laura], rate of 20¢/\$100=\$4.275, \$20 in gold/silver/other metallic watches/clocks

1859 - Coy W. S., 196 acres Wallonia water course (\$1500), 1 white male over 21, 1 horse or mare (\$100), 3 cattle, 1 store (\$3000), 2 children 6-18 [Martha V. and Laura], total \$4600, \$45 in gold/silver/other metallic watches/clocks, \$5 in gold/silver plate, total \$50. W. S. Coy also voted this year as shown in the Poll Book for Wallonia on 1 August 1859. This election was for Governor, Lieutenant Governor, Attorney General and several other State and County officials.

1860 - Coy W. S., 20.5 acres Muddy Fork (\$1800), 1 white male over 21, 1 slave (\$800), 1 horse or mare (\$50), 4 cattle, 1 store (\$5000), 2 children 6-18 [still Martha V. and Laura], total \$7650, \$40 in gold/silver/other metallic watches/clocks, \$5 in gold/silver plate.

The 1860 census of Trigg gives the following information about the family, their post office being at Cadiz:

W. S. Coy, age 39, merchant, real estate valued at \$1500, personal property valued at \$1500, born KY

Virginia Coy, age 34, born KY

Martha V., age 10, born KY, attended school in the year

Laura, age 8, born KY, attended school in the year

Wm. B., age 4, born KY

Nancy A., age 2, born KY

B. F. Wimberly, age 22 (male), no occupation given, born KY

Mary Tinker, age 5, born KY [the child who was apprenticed to the family in 1854]

1861 - Coy W. S., 17 acres (\$1500), 1 free negro, 1 white male over 21, 1 slave (\$300), 1 horse/mare (\$40), 2 cattle, 1 store (\$3000), 2 children 6-18 [Martha V. and Laura], 1 enrolled in the militia, total \$5040, \$40 in gold/silver/other metallic watches/clocks

On 19 Feb 1861 William H. H. Gray sold to William S. Coy for \$300 50 acres on Muddy Fork of Little River in Trigg, bounding Bennet Henderson, with one point at the crossing of the Cadiz and Princeton, Wallonia and Rock Castle roads, part of Mordicai Fowler's 200 acre survey. The deed was also signed by Ann Eliza Gray, no witnesses, but acknowledged in court 19 Feb 1861 and recorded 3 Apr 1861.

On the same date Wm. S. Coy sold to James S. Ramsey, for \$510.35, note for payment made due 25 Dec 1861, 50a on Muddy Fork of Little River, bounding Bennett Henderson's corner, with one point at the crossing of the Cadiz and Princeton Wallonia and RockCastle Road, being part of Mordecia [sic] Fowler's 200 acre survey..."said Coy hereby expressly retaining a lien on the above land for the purchase money." W. S. Coy, V. S. Coy. They acknowledged the deed 23 May 1861 to A. B. Dyer late clerk of the county court "as appears by the following endorsement made on the back hereof towit '23 May 61 acted in full att A. B. Dyer clk'" [this probably means it was acknowledged, not recorded]. It was finally recorded 17 Jan 1866 by the new clerk, C. C. Hooks.

Again from the tax lists (and some voting records):

1862 (two entries)

Coy W. S., 1 acre (\$700), no other info

Coy W. S., 19 acres (\$375), 1 free negro, 1 white male over 21, 1 slave (\$300), 1 horse or mare (\$50), 2 cattle, 1 store (\$2000), 3 children 6-18 [Martha V., Laura, and William Benjamin], 2 hogs over 6 months, 1 enrolled in militia, total \$3425, \$35 in gold/silver/other metallic watches/clocks, \$10 in gold/silver plate

On 12 Feb 1863 a deed of trust was executed

"between W. S. Coy of the county of Trigg and State of Kentucky of the one part and Thomas Boyd trustee of the same county and State of the other witnesseth that whereas I Wm. S. Coy of the first part am justly indebted to the following named parties more than I can pay promptly viz to A. A. Gordon twenty eight hundred dollars, Kahn Wolf etc. six hundred & seventy five dollars, Nock Wick etc. five hundred dollars, Carter & Bro two hundred dollars, C. G. Tachan three hundred dollars, Wm Willis one hundred & twelve dollars, Brandon & Thacker four hundred dollars, Davis Grunn [not Grimm] etc. twenty four hundred dollars, A. B. Sample two hundred dollars, Maxwell etc. one hundred & fifty dollars, Wright Ketchum etc. four hundred & fifty dollars & all others whom I may have overlooked and being desirous of making a fair and equitable division of all my property & effects amongst all my creditors and in consideration of one dollar to me in hand paid by the said Thomas Boyd Trustee, the receipt of which is acknowledged I have this day bargained, sold, transferred and assigned to the said Boyd trustee as aforesaid forever - all and singular the lands, tenements & that I may be possessed of in

the county of Trigg "towit" a lot of ground in Wallonia on which is situated my residence and Store House, a tract of land containing about eighteen acres more or less adjoining D. D. Wall the same conveyed to me by Mason & wife with all the furniture and appurtenances of each, also all my goods, wares & merchandise, notes, bills, judgments, or evidences of debt - to have and to hold the same to the said Thos. Boyd "trustee in trust" for the following uses & purposes. The said Thos Boyd trustee aforesaid to take possession of all the lands, tenements, property and effects as aforesaid and sell and dispose of them upon such terms as in his judgment may seem best for the interest of all parties and convert the same together with all my papers & claims into cash, convey by deed and pass all proper receipts that may be necessary in the premises, and with the proceeds pay off first all expenses necessary to the carrying out the objects of this conveyance and secondly to pay and discharge in full all the respective debts due from me to my creditors with the interest & cost of same, and if there should not be a sufficient amount to liquidate the whole they are to be paid pro rata and should the proceeds be more than necessary to pay all my just debts the balance to be returned to me. In addition to the above property I furthermore sell and assign to the said Boyd trustee etc. a negro girl named Lucinda about 14 years old and seven hundred dollars in cash. Given under my hand this day & year above written." signed W. S. Coy

"I accept the Trust and conveyance confirmed in the above and within deed." signed T. Boyd
This was acknowledged in court 12 Feb 1863 and "on the 28th day of Feby 1863 the said Coy affixed thereto ten dollars internal Revenue Stamps all properly cancelled as the law directs, whereupon I have recorded the same in my office this 28th day of February 1863." signed Mat McKinney, clerk.

1863 - Coy W. S., no land listed, 1 white male over 21, 1 horse or mare (\$150), 5 cattle, 1 store (\$600), total \$750, \$25 in gold/silver/other metallic watches/clocks, 3 children 6-18 [same as above], 1 enrolled in militia, [farm products are now being listed, but none for W. S. Coy.]

William must have cleared enough of his debts, because in 1864 he again shows the land he had put into trust: 1864 (2 entries)

Coy W. S., 1 acre (\$700)

Coy W. S., 19 acres (\$200), 1 white male over 21, 1 slave (\$300), 1 horse or mare (\$100), 5 cattle, 1 store (\$2000), total \$3300, \$15 in gold/silver/other metallic watches/clocks, 4 children 6-18 [Martha V., Laura, William Benjamin, Nancy "Nannie" Abigail], 6 hogs over 6 months, 1 enrolled in militia

On 13 Aug 1864, Jabez Bingham and wife [S. V. Bingham signs and relinquishes] sold to Wm. S. Coy for \$750 25 acres on waters of Muddy Fork, being platt no. 20 in the division by the commissioners of the lands of David Jennings among his heirs the [blank] day of October 1848 and set apart to Peter D. Jennings one of said heirs, bounding Rachel Jennings corner. Witnesses Sallie Richardson, Donia Parmenter, William Cravens, recorded 1 Nov 1864

On 21 Dec 1864, A. B. Dyer Sheriff of Trigg sold lots to W. S. Coy. These were based on: "11 Jun 1863 an execution in favor of W. S. Gordon against J. S. Parsley and 31 Oct 1863 an execution in favor of Jno. C. Ladd trustee for Susan Ladd against said Parsley, the said execution in favor of said Gordon was leveed on the 14 Aug 1863 and the one in favor of Ladd as trustee aforesaid was leveed on th 19th Dec 1863 on the two lots of land in or near Wallonia conveyed to J. S. Parsley by J. C. Ladd & wife, as per deeds in county Clerk's office and also on the lot sold & conveyed to said Parsley by R. A. Burnett Comr,"the property was multiply sold, but either no bidder or not enough of its value, was finally bought by Thomas Boyd and he directed the whole to be "conveyed to said William S. Coy therefore in consideration of all the premises I have this day conveyed and confirmed unto said Coy the three said lots of land described as mentioned above & in the levy & other endorsements on said executions with the appurtenances thereto belonging to him"...

This deed was acknowledged 2 Feb 1865, stamped as required by an act of Congress and recorded 20 Oct 1865.

1865 - Coy W. S., 1 voter, 48 acres (\$1960) [this would apparently be made up of the 19 acres that show up between the 1851 and 1852 tax lists, the 25 acres purchased in August 1864, and the lots bought in December 1864], 1 slave over 16, 1 total number of slaves (\$100), 1 horse or mare (\$50), 2 cattle, 1 store (\$1000? part of writing is lost in book fold), 1 dog over 6 months [sic, the hogs are listed later], value under equalization law \$2000, \$200 value of "Pleasure Carriages/Barouches/Buggies, Stage Coaches/Gigs/Omnibuses or other vehicles for passengers", \$25 in gold/silver/other metallic watches/clocks, total \$5335, 1 white male over 21, 1 enrolled in militia, 3 children 6-18 [possibly in error, there should be four?], 1 hog over 6 months

1866 - Coy W. S., 48 acres Little River (\$2000), 1 horse or mare (\$50), 3 cattle, 1 store (\$150, it's cut off but is probably \$1500), value under equalization law \$2300, \$100 in vehicles [same descrip as above], 30 in gold/silver/other metallic watches/clocks, \$10 in gold/silver plate, total \$5990, 1 white male over 21, 4 children 5-20 [Martha V. Laura, William Benjamin, Nannie Abigail, there's also infant Samuel], 1 voter

On Wednesday 23 May 1866 is recorded in Trigg Court Order Book F p. 8: "on the motion of W. S. Coy, a merchant, who made it appear to the satisfaction of the court that he is a merchant in good faith, it is therefore ordered that he be granted a license to sell spiritous liquors at his store in Wallonia, in quantities provided by law, for the term of twelve months from this date. Whereupon the said Coy took the oath required by law, and paid the State Tax of five dollars imposed for such license."

1867 - Coy W. S. 46 acres Little River (\$1000), 3 town lots Wallonia (\$2300), 1 horse or mare (\$100), 3 cattle, 1 store (\$3000), \$1000 value under equalization law, \$50 value in vehicles [as described above], \$25 in gold/silver/other metallic watches/clocks, \$15 in gold/silver plate, total \$7690, 1 white male over 21, 4 children 6-20 [Martha had married, these are Laura, William Benjamin, Nannie Abigail, Samuel F., there's also infant Thomas]. The Poll Book for Wallonia lists W. S. Coy voting in an election held 4 May 1867 for a Congress, a Justice of the Peace and a Constable. Later in 1867 he voted on the "5th day of August 1867 for State and County Officers."

1868 - Coy Wm. S., 46 acres (\$575), 3 town lots (\$4000), 2 horses or mares (\$140), 2 cattle, 1 store (\$2000), \$75 in vehicles, \$30 in gold/silver/other metallic watches/clocks, total \$6820, 1 white male over 21, 4 children 6-20 [same as above]. In November of 1968 W. S. Coy voted for a Justice of the Peace, Sheriff, and other offices, as shown in the Wallonia Poll Book.

1869 - Coy William S., 158 acres (\$2460), 2 horse/mare (\$150), 4 cattle, 1 store (\$1000), \$50 in vehicles, \$20 in gold/silver/other metallic watches/clocks, \$10 in gold/silver plate, total \$3690, 1 white male over 21, 4 children 6-20 [same as above].

During these years Nancy A. (later called Nannie Abigail) was born in 1858, Samuel F. in 1863, Thomas F. in January 1867, and Mary E. (Mollie Bett) on 21 November 1868. There was probably a child born between Nannie Abigail and Samuel, but there is no record of an infant birth or death recorded.

On 8 March 1869 there was recorded in Court Order Book F p. 302: "A claim against the County of Trigg in favor of Jeff Jones for the use of W. S. Coy for Iron furnished to repair the Bridge across Muddy Fork at Wallonia amounting to \$7.00 was this day presented and allowed and ordered to be paid out of the county Levy of 1869."

On the 21st of June 1869, William S. Coy wrote his will at the age of 48:

I William S. Coy of the County of Trigg and State of Kentucky feeling the conscious of the uncertainty of life and the certainty of death and though diseased in body but being of sound mind, do make and ordain this my last Will and testament in the terms following - To wit,

1st I will that after my decease all my just debts shall be paid out of my personal estate, and if that should not be suffiecient my real estate shall be sold as follows, first, the Blacksmith Shop and the house and lot attached thereto in Wallonia, Second the lot of land containing about sixteen acres between the School House and D. D. Walls residence near Wallonia, and if necessary the 27 acre lot lying behind Endsley's land and known as the Peter Jennings tract.

2nd I will and bequeath to my wife V. S. Coy, for her use and benefit and of my infant children Laura, William Benj, Nannie A., Samuel F., Thomas F. and Mollie Bet Coy for their maintenance and education until they each shall become of age, during her Susan V. Coy's natural life or widowhood, all my real and personal estate of which I may die possessed after carrying out the first provision of my will.

3rd I hereby appoint my wife V. S. Coy and Jabez Bingham my executors to carry out the provisions of this my las will and testament, and to manage my estate for the use and benefit of my family as they may deem best for their interest.

4th I will that my mercantile business shall be carried on by my executors for the benefit of my family with the personal assistance of my son in law A. J. Williams, provided that after all my just debts shall have been paid there shall be means enoug- [sic] left in the estimation of my executors to carry it on profitably, and I will that my said son in law shall have full and just compensation for his services.

5th I will that my executors shall purchase for my daughter Mrs. M. V. Williams one good horse worth one hundred and fifty dollars for her use and benefit and fifty dollars for her use and benefit.

6th and Lastly I will in the event of the death or marriage of my wife V. S. Coy or when the youngest child shall become of lawful age there shall be an equal distribution of my whole estate which may be remaining among my lawful heirs leaving my wife V. S. Coy one third during her natural life. I will further that each one of my children as they shall become of lawful age shall have a good horse and

thereby made equal to my daughter Mrs. M. V. Williams. In testimony whereof I hereunto set my hand and seal on this the 21st day of June 1869. W. S. Coy, att: W. Jeff Wilson, D. D. Wall, J. M. Tayloe

William died very soon after on the 30th of June and his will was probated two weeks later:

Court Order Book F pp. 351-352, "13 July 1869 - Last will and testament of Wm. S. Coy, proved by W. J. Wilson, D. D. Wall, John M. Tayloe. Letters granted to Jabez Bingham and V. S. Coy, executors. Any two of C. T. Dunning, John M. Tayloe, Wm. O. Wash appointed to appraise and set apart to the widow." The will was recorded in Will Book H p. 216.

The estate was appraised by W. O. Wash, C. F. Dunning, and J. M. Tayloe; the return was filed on 20 July 1869 in Will Book H pp. 218-220. [Appraisals are usually in messy order so I made an executive decision to regroup the list according to type of item; it helps give me a sense of how the family lived and worked. I classified the items as: animals, tackle, farm tools and implements, kitchen tools and utensils, tableware, furniture, miscellaneous, and cash/notes, etc.]

1 horse named John 40.00
1 horse named Selim 85.00
2 yearlings 120.00
2 cows & calves 60.00

1 new 2 horse waggon 100.00
1 old 2 horse waggon 40.00
1 buggy & harness 90.00
1 old buggy & harness 15.00
2 pr waggon harness 25.00
3 mens saddles 30.00
2 side saddles 40.00
1 jumping coulter etc. 10.00

3 pr plow gear 5.00
1 2 horse plow 8.00
2 1 horse plow 6.00
1 lot old Black Smith tools 30.00
3 weeding hoes 1.00
2 axes 2.00
2 iron wedges 2.00
2 double barrel shot guns 30.00
1 single barrel shot gun 3.00
1 revolving pistol 10.00

2 tons hay 36.00
120 lbs bacon 20.00
boxes barrels & contents in smokehouse 5.00
19 bee hives 76.00
5 gal honey & jar 4.00

1 can & 2 water buckets 3 wash pans 2.00
3 kettles 5.00
3 wash tubs .50
2 single trees .75
1 cook stove & vessels 20.00
1 lot jars bucket honey lamps bottles & their contents in closet 15.00
1 old refrigerator 2.00
1 old press 2.00
1 churn 1.00

11 silver spoons 15.00
1 lot table ware 12.00
1 silto [sitto?, set--?] knives & forks 3.00

2 dining tables 7.00
1 old sofa 2.50
3 pr shovel & tongs 3.00

1 partridge nett 4.00
6 bed steads 30.00
6 feather beds & bedding 240.00
1 lounge & bedding 10.00
18 split bottom chairs 16.00
1 large cedar chest 12.00
1 crib & bedding 5.00
1 large bureau 5.00
2 small tables 3.00
2 divans 20.00
6 parlor chairs 20.00
1 rocking chair 10.00
1 wash stand bucket & bowl 1.00
1 bureau & glass 5.00
1 wash stand bowl & pitcher 3.00
1 bath tub & pitcher 2.00

1 melodeon 100.00
1 centro [sic] table, cover & Bible 15.00
1 large mirror 3.00
4 picture frames 2.00
4 lamps 4.00
1 clock 2.00
1 looking glass 1.25
1 trunk 2.00
1 large trunk 5.00
2 small trunks 3.00
3 spittoons 1.00
1 old buffalo robe & quilt 1.00
1 Grover & Baker sewing machine 100.00
1 lot old books 8.00
1 silver watch 20.00
1 baby buggy 5.00
1 large map 2.00
1 carpet 5.00

300 feet lumber in shop 6.00

Amount of stock of merchandise in store of various kinds 4075.93

1 policy in Mississippi Valley Life Insurance Company nett [sic] value 1846.08

Amount of sundry tickets in cash drawer & accounts 1126.72

Amount of notes, some of which are of old date and the majority of them are by us considered worthless 4958.07

Cash

in currency 44.62

in silver 122.59

in gold 1010.00

in Revenue Stamps 4.74

received for dividend on policy in Miss Valley Life 23.50

1205.45 [=total cash]

Total: \$14772.25

Amount of sales and collections on acts that were made during the time of taking the inventory that was not included in the invoice 74.61

Total: \$14846.86

"We have left in the hands of the executors a complete inventory of stock of merchandise in store - also of every thing else included in this report. W. O. Wash, C. F. Dunning, J. M. Tayloe, appraisers."

In Will book I p. 91 and 166 are settlements of the estate made by V. S. Coy (she signs by mark).

The [grave of William S. Coy](#) is in the Nichols Cemetery which is on a hill on land now owned by a Mr. McCormick (July 2000). It is located on Blackhawk Road (Road 276) just a short ways from central Wallonia and the Wallonia Christian Church. Wm. S. Coy's stone reads:

Wm. S. Coy
Born Dec. 2, 1820
DIED
June 30, 1869
The pains of death are past,
Labor and sorrow ceased.
And life's long warfare closed at last,
His soul is found in peace.

Virginia Susan Coy stayed on in Trigg for several years after the death of William. The 1870 census of Trigg for the Wallonia Precinct shows:

Virginia S. Coy, age 41, keeping house, real estate \$2000, personal property \$3000, b. KY
Laura, age 18, assists in house work, b. KY
William B., age 15, working on farm, b. KY
Nannie, age 12, going to school, b. KY
Samuel, age 7, b. KY
Thomas, age 4, b. KY
Mary E., age 2, b. KY
Julia Burkit, age 45, works in the house, b. VA

Laura Coy married William L. Dunning on 16 November 1870 and Nannie Coy married William H. Burba on 3 June 1874. Virginia Susan is listed in the tax records of 1870 - 1875:

1870 - Coy Mrs. V. S. & J. Bingham, exrs of Wm. S. Coy decd - 40 acres Muddy Fork (\$4000), 3 horses or mares (\$200), 4 cattle, 1 store (\$2000), \$1000 value under equalization law, \$20 in vehicles [as described in earlier tax lists], \$20 watches/clocks [as described in earlier tax lists], total \$7240, 4 children 6-20 [Laura, William Benjamin, Nannie Abigail, Samuel], 2 tons hay, 100 bushels corn

1871 - Coy & Bingham exrs of W. S. Coy decd, 54 acres (\$5750), 3 horses or mares (\$300), 6 cattle (\$25), 1 store (\$3000), \$2000 value under equalization law, total \$10475

1872 (4 entries)

Coy V. S. & J. Bingham exrs W. S. Coy, 9 acres (\$600), 1 town lot Wallonia (\$3000)

Coy V. S. & J. Bingham exrs W. S. Coy, 27 acres (\$405, 1 town lot (\$400

Coy V. S. & J. Bingham exrs W. S. Coy, 16 acres (\$320), 1 town lot (\$10) [?my error?], 4 horses or mares (\$250), 3 cattle, 1 store (\$2000), \$3000 value under equalization law, \$20 in watches/clocks, \$5 in gold/silver plate, total \$10010

Coy Mrs. V. S., 4 children 6-20 [William Benjamin, Nannie Abigail, Samuel, Thomas], 80 bushels corn

1873 (5 entries)

Coy Mrs. V. S., 9 acres (\$600), 1 town lot Wallonia (\$3000)

Coy Mrs. V. S., 1 town lot (\$400)

Coy Mrs. V. S., 27 acres (\$405)

Coy Mrs. V. S., 16 acres (\$320)

Coy Mrs. V. S., 2 acres (\$14), 4 horses or mares (\$250), 3 cattle, 1 store (\$2000), value under equalization law \$3000, \$20 in watches/clocks, \$5 in gold/silver plate, total \$14010, 4 children 6-20 [William Benjamin, Nannie Abigail, Samuel, Thomas], 10 bushels wheat

On 18 August 1873 Mrs. V. S. Coy took out a note for \$1500 from R. B. Ratcliffe of Caldwell County which was due four months later. Her sureties were L. S. and W. L. Dunning [her son-in-law]. In the Trigg County Mortgage Book 1 p. 96-99 Virginia Susan recorded a memorandum of her agreement with the Dunnings on 8 September 1873. In it she transfers to them many notes and accounts as collateral security.

The names listed as having notes due are T. M. Boaz, Boaz & Robertson, H. L. Boaz, R. J. & T. C. Brandon, R. Childers, Dr. E. S. P'Pool, Butt & Chambers, Boaz & Marquis, F. B. Harris, J. W. Brown. The names listed as having accounts due are E. Merrick, Charles Blanks, L. H. Gray, Calvin Russell, B. Carney, Chas Quisenberry, James Keeney, John Quiglin & D. D. Wall, John Watkins, Pinch Boyd, Clay Jones, Wm. Stewart, H. C. Sanders, Thomas S. Tinker, Thomas C. Brandon, Robt. Ramey, Wm. Prince & W. D. Wood, James Ballard, George Warrick Jun., John C. Murphy, George Murphy, Milton Murphy, Hez Wood, Robt Howard, Robt. Braz [sic] Decd, James Hester Decd, L. S. Dunning, J. T. Gray, Wash & Wilson, Irvin Brandon, W. W. Bailey & D. D. Wall, James Hill, Anthony Dotson, A. D. Mitchell, Warner Ballard, Wm. Solomon, Rufus King, John Merrick Jun., D. C. Mitchell, Moses Gray, Abner McCain, Wm. M. Kenady, G. W. Warren, K. E. Dunning, J. B. Groom, Mrs. M. Plimons, John Brandon, W. P. Lester, J. T. Wood, Robt Watkins, Dr. E. S. P'Pool, Dr. E. N. Smos, C. E. Goodwin,

Robt Howard, Thompson Braz, W. W. Butt, Henry Braz, Mrs. M. P'Pool, Hampton Wade, R. Blanks, R. P. Butt, Robt Brandon, Wm. Gray, Wm. Stone, W. D. Wood, J. A. Ferguson, J. H. Hartegan, Daniel Ladd, Bedford Sizemore, George Dunning, Robt. hayden, H. T. Watkins, Jeff Keeny, J. E. Wood.

These notes and accounts amounted to \$2486 and the standard conditions apply, that should she pay the note this mortgage has no effect; if not and the Dunnings have to pay it they may collect on the notes; if they are unable to collect enough then they may collect her property, and then their own property is to be levied. This memorandum was acknowledged and signed 8 September 1873. The Caldwell records still need to be checked to find a reason for the original loan from Ratcliffe.

1874 (3 entries)

Coy Mrs. V. S., 9 acres (\$600), nearest resident Mrs. H. Watt, election precinct 3, 1 town lot Wallonia (\$300), 2 horses or mares (\$125), 3 cattle, \$30 in watches and plate [now combined in the tax lists], total \$4555

Coy Mrs. V. S., 27 acres (\$300), precinct 3, 1 town lot Wallonia (\$300), 4 chn 6-20

Coy Mrs. V. S., 16 acres (\$200), precinct 3

1875

Coy Mrs. V. S., [6 listings of property only, I've combined here]: 9 acres (\$600), 1 acre (\$2000), 27 acres (\$300), 1.5 acres (\$300), 16.5 acres (\$200), 3.75 acres (\$10), all precinct 6, all have as nearest resident W. J. Wilson

Coy Mrs. V. S., 3 chn 6-20 [Nannie Abigail, Samuel, Thomas]

Sometime in the late 1870's some of William and Virginia's older children moved to Grayson and Denton Counties TX. It is possible they all went at the same time. In the Trigg co KY Newspaper Genealogical Abstracts vol. 7, p. 68, there is an abstract of the death of W. L. Dunning in Marvin OK, that says he and his wife had moved to TX in the Spring of 1877. The Grayson County marriage records show that William Benjamin Coy married on 24 January 1878. The 1880 census shows children born in TX to William Benjamin Coy and Nannie Coy Burba by 1878. Virginia Susan Coy's parents, Benjamin and Nancy (Daniel) Goode had already moved to Grayson by 1860. However, Virginia Susan remains with the youngest children in Trigg a few more years.

There is a skip in the 1876 to 1878 tax lists for Trigg County, but they resume again:

1879

Coy Mrs. V. S., 30a \$240, election pct 6, 3 town lots Wallonia \$800, 1 horse/mare \$40, 1 cattle no value given, \$12 gold/silver and other metallic watches and clocks, gold and silver plate, & pianos, \$1092 total at ¢40 per \$100, 3 chn 6-20 [Samuel, Thomas, Mollie B.], 2 hogs over 6 mos, 100 bushels corn [no other grains, no tons of metals] She doesn't name her nearest neighbor and nobody names her as such.

Also here are Jabez Bingham, L.S. Dunning et al, Andrew J. Williams (Martha V. Coy's husband).

1880

Coy Mrs. V. S., election pct 6, 1 town lot Wallonia \$600

Same, 1 town lot Wallonia \$250, 1 horse/mare \$40, 1 cattle no val given, \$30 gold/silver...[same as above], \$920 total at ¢40 per \$100, 3 chn 6-20 [same as above], no grains etc. given

This list includes the "colored tax book", several carry the name of Dunning, Bingham, Hopson, none of the name Coy.

Again no Coy neighbor given or named.

The 1880 census of Trigg County KY shows:

Virginia Coy, age 53, occupation "wheelwright", b. KY, father b. NC, mother b. NC

Samuel, age 17, b. KY, father and mother b. KY

Thomas, age 15, b. KY, father and mother b. KY

Mollie B., age 11, b. KY, father and mother b. KY

1881

Coy Mrs. V. S., 16a neighbor A. Wallace \$200, election pct 6

same, 11a neighbor J. H. Endsley \$100

same, 5a neighbor John Watkins \$50

same, 9a Wallonia \$300, 2 town lots Wallonia \$500, \$1150 total at ¢45 per \$100, no more figures given in any of these, chn, animals, grain, etc.

Those neighbors given don't name her, maybe people only named nearest male?

Bingham and Dunnings are here, no A. J. Williams.

1882

Coy Mrs. V. S. 16a neighbor A. Wallace \$200, election pct 6

same 11a neighbor A. Wallace \$100

same 5a neighbor Jno Watkins \$50

same 9a Wallonia \$300, 2 town lots Wallonia \$500, \$1150 total at €45 1/2 per \$100, in "males over 21" white it has NR [not reported, shows on many others too], no other info given

These neighbors don't name her.

No A. J. Williams, yes Dunning, now L.S. who is also agt for Wm Dunning, yes Bingham he names A. Wallace as neighbor.

1883

Coy Mrs. V. S., 16a \$200, pct 6

same, 11a \$100, pct 6

same, 5a \$50 pct 6

same 9a \$300, 2 town lots Wallonia \$500, \$1150 total at €47 1/2 Per \$100, no other figures given

Yes Bingham, Levi S. Dunning still agt for William Dunning.

1884

Coy Mrs. V. S. 16a \$200, pct 6

same 11a \$100, pct 6

same 5a \$50, pct 6

same [either 24, or 5 scratched out, then 4a] \$300, pct 6, 2 town lots Wallonia \$500, \$1150 total at €47 1/2 per \$100, no other figures given

Yes Jabez Bingham, Levi S. Dunning (also as agent for Wm Dunning heirs, so this isn't Laura's Wm Dunning).

1885

List now called Wallonia Precinct No. 6 District

Coy Mrs. V. S., 16a \$200 Wallonia, 1 town lot \$500

same 11a \$100 Wallonia

same 5a \$50

same 24a \$300 [24 is clear now]

Her totals are given as \$800 and \$350, rate not given, no other figures given

Same Bingham and Dunnings.

I read all the names in the tax lists for 1886-1887, there is no Coy and no one is named as her agent. This pretty well dates the time she went to Texas. The tax lists are for the previous year, so she probably left sometime in late 1884 or early 1885. The interesting thing to speculate is whether she sent the last of the children ahead of her. No children are reported in Trigg after 1880 and it is possible that Samuel, Thomas and Mollie B. were already in Texas living with their older siblings. We know Mollie B. was there at least by April of 1884 when [Mollie B. Coy married James Norton](#) in Denton county. Virginia Susan Coy did not purchase land in Texas, and no probate records are available for the years she was there. She died on 26 January 1892 and is buried in Whitesboro Cemetery, as are her children William Benjamin Coy and Nannie A. Burba and their families.

Virginia Susan Goode Coy was 61 years old when she died. Her [tombstone](#) reads:

Virginia S.
wife of W. S. Coy
born 18 June 1830
died 26 January 1892

"Sleep on sweet mother till our creator awakes thee to join your loved ones to be parted no more."

Sources:

- U.S. Census Records, also 1850 and 1860 slave schedules
- Christian County Land Records (Original Deed Books)
- Washington County KY Marriage Bonds 1813-1817 (LDS film#1534175)
- Washington County KY Court Order Books 1792-1826 (LDS film #241421)
- Nelson County KY Marriage Bonds 1785-1832 (LDS film #09665)
- Caldwell County KY Land Records (Original Deed Books)
- Trigg County KY Land Records (Original Deed Books)
- Trigg KY Mortgage Books #1 1869-1873, #2 1873-1876, #7 1884-1886, (LDS film #1944274)
- Trigg County KY Court Order Books (Original Books)
- Trigg County KY Tax Lists (LDS film #8246, 8247, 8248, 0008319, 0008354, 0008381, 0008433, 0008485, 0008538, 0008600, 0162870, 0162993)
- Trigg County KY Marriage Docket (Original Books)

- Wallonia Christian Church: Church Rolls and Records, Vol. 1-2, From 1849 (LDS film #0321343)
- Trigg County History, Cadiz KY Volume 1 1986 by the Trigg County Historical and Preservation Society
- Historical Record Commemorating 150th Anniversary of the founding of Trigg County 1820-1970 (the program for the celebrations)
- Trigg County KY Births (LDS film #0216841)
- Trigg County KY Deaths (LDS film #?0216841?)
- Trigg County Handbook - Gateway to the Jackson Purchase by Eurie Pearl Neel
- Trigg co KY Newspaper Genealogical Abstracts v.1-9 by Don Simmons
- Grayson County TX Marriage Records (Original Records)
- Grayson County TX Cemetery Inscriptions & Related Family Data by Mrs. T. E. Henry and Mrs. Sears Anderson 1984

Sources with no results:

I have included the following list of sources searched for which there was a reasonable chance of finding information about William S. Coy and Virginia Susan Goode Coy, but which didn't yield anything. This list is restricted to their times and locations and doesn't include work on generations before them. Some of my citations are sketchy and abbreviated, I'll clean them up some day (!)

- KY A history of the State, W. H. Perrin, J. H. Battle, G. C. Kniffin 1887
- KY Geneal & Biog vol. 3, Westerfield
- KY Obituaries 1787-1854,
- KY Marriages 1797-1865, Clift
- 1534176 KY Wash Co Marr Bonds 1817-1821
- 241440 KY Wash Circuit Court Minute Bks 1806-1825
- 0551264 Ky Wash Index to WBs 1792-1949 and WB A-C
- 0241410 KY Wash [called mixed prob recds] WB A-D
- R976.9815 S817c 1987 Caldwell Co KY History
- 976.9815 V28JE v.1 Caldwell co KY Marrs 1809-1832, Brenda Joyce Jerome
- 0468439 KY Caldwell Court Order Bks A 1801-1822, B1 1809-1815
- 1929340 KY Caldwell General Index to Wills 1809-1988
- 0468439 KY Caldwell Court Order Bks A 1801-1822, B1 1809-1815
- 0468439 KY Caldwell Court Order Bks C 1815-1818, D 1822-1829
- Christian co KY Newspaper Abstracts vol. A 1821 + 1835 + 1836, Betty Sellars 1996
- Trigg County History v. 1
- Jackson Purchase Journal #2 Fall 1990 (History & Genealogy in the Purchase of KY), Don Simmons [only Dunning bible info re Wm L. and Laura]
- Taxes on License Due & Insurance Agents Returns, starts in 1860s [at Trigg cthse]
- Trigg co KY Newspaper Geneal Abstracts v. 4-6
- 1944280 Trigg Ky Estray Book #1, 1820-1930
- 1690358 Trigg co KY Record Pertaining to Slavery, 1840-1849
- 1944280 KY Trigg Record of Slavery Book - Dower Slaves 1840-1861
- Trigg Co Ky Tax Lists 1820-1821-1822, Don Simmons
- 1860 Slave Schedules Trigg
- Trigg co Ky Court Order Books vol 4. Barbara Smith [vol 4 =pp330-439]
- 1944281 KY Trigg list of gdns 1853-1902
- 1944282 KY Trigg Administrator's Bonds
- 1944285 KY Trigg Gdn Bond Bk #1 1853-1896
- 321330-31 KY Trigg WB E-F-G 1855-61, 61-65, 65-68
- 1690359 Trigg co KY Deeds of Partition
- Genealogical Biographies of Landowners of Grayson co TX 1836-1869
- 976.4557 H2g History of Grayson co TX, Grayson Co Frontier Village
- 929.37645 A538 Ancestors & Descs Grayson co TX, Grayson co TX Gen Soc
- Marr Recds of Grayson co TX 1846-1877, Frances T. Ingmire 1979
- 1290411 TX Grayson Marr Certifs 1858-75
- 976.4557v21 TX Grayson Marr (transc fr film)
- 1290395 TX Grayson Land Index to Deeds
- 96.4557P29h TX Grayson Probate
- Index to Probate #1 Grayson co [done at Sherman cthse]
- 929.37645 H727G Grayson co TX Misc Wills & Probates 1833-1923 abstr Charlotte Holder, Catherine Overturff
- 929.37645 H727G 1983 v.1 Grayson co TX Cem Recds

Go to [William S. Coy and Virginia Susan Goode](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [William S. Coy and Virginia Susan Goode's](#) family group sheet.

[Read a narrative account of William S. Coy's parents](#)

[Read a narrative account of Virginia Susan Goode's parents](#)

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).



Elijah Daniel (1780 - 1822) **and** **Elizabeth Womack (ca1782 - ca1822)**

Elijah Daniel was born circa 1780, the second son of [James Daniel and Sarah "Sally" Cocke](#). The family was settled in what was then Granville by 1772 (see the story of James Daniel and Sally Cocke for information about their land location). They were eventually located by 1786 in what would become Person County (formed 1791). Elijah spent his boyhood and young manhood in the Flat River area about 4 miles south of Roxboro in the district of St. James (the southeastern portion of Person County).

Elijah was only about 16 years old when he first bought land, bidding on land that had been forfeited in a court case to recover a debt from a certain Stephen Wood. Person County Deed Book B shows three land transactions for Elijah Daniel, all written on 5 March 1796. Page 344, shows that William Cocke, as sheriff, had been commanded to collect £39.14.5 and £3.18.7 from the estate of Stephen Wood and that sometime in September or October 1795 he took possession of 100 acre tract, bounding William Allen, Allen Love, and Gants Creek. At the auction Elijah Daniel bid £45.5 and it was therefore deeded to him. The deed was written on 5 March 1796 and says that the justices should have the money by the first Monday in December; the witness was John Washington. The deed was recorded at court in June of 1797.

The same day a similar deed was executed from William Cocke, sheriff, to Elijah Daniel. This was to recover £46.11.1 and £4.9.1 from David Ford. The land (870 acres) was taken in July 1796 [I must have the year in error?]; it adjoined the Virginia line, Allen Love, James Paterson, and Hedgman Warren. Elijah bid and won the land for £45. The witnesses to the deed were James Daniel and James Roberts. This was recorded in September of 1797 in Book C, p. 12. Immediately following this deed on p. 14 is another reversing the transaction, with the same price, description and witnesses. Both were recorded in September of 1797.

The third deed of that day, 5 March 1796 was again from William Cocke, sheriff, to Elijah for 42 shillings, for a tract of 28 acres on the waters of the Hico adjoining the Virginia boundary, said to be the property of Allen Love taken for taxes, bounding the Virginia line, William Cockes formerly David Ford's, and Roger Atkinson's line called Foley's Old Place. The witness was Richard Lyon and this deed was recorded in September 1803 in Book C, p. 365.

About a year later, 1 February 1797, Elijah sold back to William Cocke the first piece of property, the 100 acres on Gants Creek (Book B, p. 344), adjoining William Love and Allen Love, formerly belonging to Stephen Wood and sold by an executor and purchased by Elijah Daniel. This sale was witnessed by John Washington and recorded at the June court of 1797 in Book B, p. 342.

Elijah is still enumerated with his parents in the 1800 census for Person County and he is not shown as a poll on the tax lists of 1800 or 1801 (these tax lists were returns for the previous year). The [complete tax lists](#) are posted for Daniel names in Person for easier reading. On the 27th of February 1801 Elijah is listed as a bounding neighbor in a land grant of 500 acres to William Waite. The other boundary descriptions are that the land is on Tapley Creek adjoining Robert Payne and Trayler. Strictly following the dates of land deeds this would indicate it was bounding on Elijah's 28 acres in the far north of the county (Book C, p. 365). But the location makes it clear it is farther south where Elijah was truly settled on the 179 acres his father sold him later [more about this land a bit farther down].

On 1 March 1801 Elijah Daniel was married to Elizabeth Womack. The bondsman was William Dickens and the witness was Jesse Dickens. Elizabeth Womack was the daughter of John Womack and Lucy Pryor. However, there may never be any documentary evidence of this: her father did not deed any land to Elijah as was often done, and Elizabeth seems to have died before him and was not included in his will. However, John Womack is the only Womack in Person County at this time and he does have unidentified daughters of marrying age in the 1800 census. The names Elijah and Elizabeth gave to their children also show Womack/Pryor family names, e.g. Lucy, Green P., Jacob Pryor Daniel.

Both Elijah's and Elizabeth's parents were original members of the Flat River Primitive Baptist Church in 1786. The males and females are listed separately in the minutes book, but in an order so it is easy to see married couples. There is no mention of Elijah or Elizabeth Womack Daniel joining in the various later lists of members, although Elijah's brother Lewis did join many years later.

In December of 1801 a return was made on the estate sale of Benjamin Harrison; at that sale "Elisha Daniel" bought one gun stock, and his uncle William Cocke bought one vial of aquafortis. On 1 January of 1802, a neighbor Paul Jeffreys died. In March of that year an "account of the Negroes and Rent of land" belonging to his orphans was returned listing Elijah paying £34.0.6 for hire of 1 negro named Archer.

The first time Elijah shows up on the tax lists was in 1802 (tax lists are returned for the previous year). This places his birth about 1780. Elijah was already serving militia duty and was a Captain in a company named in the tax lists. He is shown with 187 acres, 1 white, 2 blacks, and no horses. Nearby is William Daniel (his brother with 100 acres, 1 white, 1 black, and no horses). The recorded land deeds do not account for Elijah's acquisition of this 187 acres so far. However, on 7 September 1801 James Daniel, Elijah's father, had purchased 179 acres for \$358 from Samuel Dickens. The land adjoined Joseph Traylor, Tapleys Creek, and Jeffrey. The witnesses to the deed was John Clixby and it was recorded in September of 1801 in Book C, p. 293. James later formalizes selling this land to Elijah and this is probably part of the land listed in the taxes.

In February 1802 Elijah and Elizabeth's first child, Nancy, was born. The tax lists of 1803 and 1804 show Elijah Daniel near his father James and brother William. He has 187 acres in the 1803 listing and 2 blacks, and 179 acres and 3 blacks in 1804. Elijah was still the captain of his district for these years.

Elijah sold the 28 acres he had purchased in 1796 back to William "Cox" on 5 March 1803, as witnessed by Richard Lyon and recorded in Book C, p. 366. About a year later James Daniel sold the 179 acres to his son Elijah on 5 June 1804 for \$358. The deed shows the exact same description as the original purchase deed and was witnessed by Richard Holdman (he had married Elijah's sister in 1795). This was recorded in June of 1804 in Book C, p. 441.

Sometime in 1804 Elijah and Elizabeth had their son John. Elijah was again listed for 178 acres, 1 white, and 3 blacks in 1805 and was still near his father. In the 1806-1808 tax lists the acreage is the same but the listing of Elijah's slaves went from 3 to 2. Elijah is no longer the district captain and his brother Lewis has come of age and is listed separately now. More children were born to Elijah and Elizabeth in these years, Agnes "Aggy" in 1805, Green P. in 1806 and Lucy in 1808.

At a sale for the estate of Thomas Paine who died in March of 1807, "Elizah Daniel" bought one Doctor Book for ten shillings, one Hilling Hoe for 6 shillings 8 pence, one shot Gunn for £2.2.6, and ten pounds of packed Cotton at £0.16.8 per pound. Then in early 1808 Robert Paine of the county died and probate of his estate shows that "Elizah Daniels" assumed a note for John Burchett of 5 shillings 6 pence. The returns for both of these estates were made in May of 1808.

Elijah was again listed in the 1809 taxables with 179 acres, 1 white, and 4 blacks. Sometime in 1809 before August at the estate sale of John P. Womack, Elijah Daniel bought one Decanter for £0.3.4, while his brother Lewis bought a pen knife for £0.3.4. A short time later, on 11 October 1809, Elijah sold his 179 acres for \$400 to James Williamson. The land description says bounding Joseph Traylor, Tapleys Ck, Jeffreys, and crossing over the road. Thomas N. J. Hargis witness the deed and it was recorded at November court in 1809.

The tax lists for 1810 and after no longer list Elijah Daniel as he has moved to Kentucky, to Christian County in the [Cerulean Springs area](#) of what is today Trigg County. The family travelled with 5 small children and Elizabeth was expecting or pregnant very shortly after arriving. The 1810 census for Christian County shows, although in a very distorted version for the name Elijah Daniel: the index has it indexed as Danread, and it clearly reads that way. However, the names close to Elijah are those found in the land transactions, e.g. Richard Brownfield, Joel Thompson, and other family names associated with Elijah at this time. Elijah and Elizabeth are in the age 26-45 column (Elijah is about 30 and Elizabeth is about 26) and they have 3 boys and 3 girls all under 10. The children born in North Carolina would be Nancy, John, Aggy, Green P., and Lucy. Another son Lewis was born to them very soon after their arrival in Kentucky.

Charles M. Meacham in his A History of Christian County, Kentucky, from oxcart to airplane (1930) writes of early Cumberland River Settlers, naming John Goode, James Daniel, Elijah Daniel and George Daniel. He later notes that where the Daniel and Goode (among others) families settled later became Trigg County. The James Daniel he is referring to is most likely to the "other James Daniel" who settled early in the south of Christian/Trigg counties in the Roaring Springs area.

William Henry Perrin in his County of Trigg, Kentucky : historical and biographical (1884) also discusses the Daniel families, but there is a major flaw. He blends the two James Daniels (one being Elijah's father, who came a couple years later to KY, and the other the one of Roaring Springs who was there much earlier, by 1795). However, his location of the Cerulean Springs Daniel family (ours) is probably accurate: he says they located about a mile and a half "east of the farm now (1884) owned by J. Stewart". The two Daniel families are distinguishable throughout the tax, census, and land records by the location of their lands and lateral names.

Elijah is on the Christian County tax lists of 1810 with 1 white male over 21, 2 black males over 16, 4 blacks total, and four horses, with no land listed. He is the only Daniel in this area, the others are listed in another area. There aren't land deed to reflect purchase, but in 1811 he is again alone in the area and has a 200 acre lot and a 40 acre lot, both on the Muddy Fork, with 1 white male over 21, 5 black males over 21, 9 blacks total, and 2 horses. For 1812 he is alone in the area with 3 black males over 21, 9 blacks total, 2 horses and 340 acres on the Muddy Fork.

Elijah and Elizabeth had another son, Jacob P., born about 1812. Next, at court on June 8th 1812, Elijah Daniel and Bearnard Seay signed as securities for William Johnson when he renewed his bond as Constable of Christian County. Around this time Elijah's father and several of his brothers and sisters moved to Kentucky from Person County North Carolina. The 1813 tax list shows Elijah with 1 white male over 21, 3 black males over 21, 7 blacks total, 6 horses, and 340 acres on the Muddy Fork. The next two are James Daniel and George Daniel. The listing is similar for 1814 with Elijah showing 1 white male over 21, 5 black males over 21, 11 blacks total, 7 horses, and 350 acres on the Muddy Fork. As well Elijah's brother has come of age and is listed next to him. Elijah, James, George, and John are together again in the 1815 list, with Elijah showing 1 white male over 21, 6 black males over 21, 12 blacks total, 7 horses, and three listings of land on the Muddy Fork of 300, 40, and 9 acres. Those 9 acres were a grant in Christian county on the Muddy Fork of Little River. There was a survey for these 9 acres dated 15 Feb 1813, listed in Grant Book 18. This area was originally lands for Revolutionary soldiers, but after 1797 the land was opened to settlers.

Elijah and Elizabeth's daughter Susan was born soon after in 1814. Later Elijah and George Daniel are in the list of buyers at the estate sale of Abraham Adams held 29 Nov 1815 and the four, Elijah, James, George, and John are again in the 1816 tax lists together, Elijah having 1 white male over 21, 5 black males over 21, 11 blacks total, 8 horses, and three listings of land on the Muddy Fork of 300, 40, and 9 acres.

Finally on 5 January of 1816 "Elizah" Daniel formally purchased from John B. Moore and his wife Polly, all of Christian County, paying \$800 for 300a in Christian, on Horse Creek, a branch of the Muddy Fork of Little River, bounding William Frisb--/Fust--, James Upton [Jr?], Wm Johnson Senr, John Spencer, Joel Thompson. Archd McDonald, William Johnson, and George Daniel witnessed the deed and it was acknowledged in court on the 4th (or 6th?) of May, recorded 31 May 1816 in Christian Deed Book F, p.157.

The 1817 lists show the four Daniels together again; Elijah has 1 white male over 21, 5 black males over 21, 12 blacks total, 8 horses, and 4 land listings on the Muddy Fork of 300, 40, 9, and 220 acres. Shortly after, on 26 February, Richard and Sarah Brownfield sold 197 and 20 acres to Elijah for \$1090. The 197 acres was on Horse Creek and its water, bounding the side of Richard Brownfield, John Good's corner and fence. The 20 acre piece was on the bank of the Creek, bounding Samuel Johnston. This deed was witnessed by John Goode, John Spencer, Elijah (by mark) Ladd, and was recorded on 8 September 1817 in Book H, p. 24. Charles Brownfield also signed the deed with Richard and Sarah.

The tax list for 1818 is gone, and 1819 is the last year this Daniel group is listed in Christian County. Elijah has 1 white male over 21, 5 black males over 21, 11 blacks total, 7 horses, and three listings of land on the Muddy Fork of 300, 40, and 9 acres.

Nancy Daniel, Elijah and Elizabeth's oldest child, was married to Benjamin (Morton) Goode. The bond is from Christian County, dated 31 January 1820 (so they might have actually married in early February). [Elijah wrote and signed a consent](#) for Nancy (about 18 years old) to marry. The marriage was reported in the Kentucky Reporter on March 1, 1820 as between Benjamin Goode and Miss Nancy Daniel, daughter of Capt. Elijah Daniel.

It is not too surprising that Elijah Daniel does not show up in the 1820 tax lists for either Christian or Trigg counties. The county formation was brand new and people were missed in the transition. However, the 1820 census for Trigg County shows:

Elijah Daniel

1 male 26-45 (Elijah 38)

1 female 26-45 (Elizabeth, about 36)

1 male 16-25 (John, about 16)

1 male 16-18 (John again in the special category)

2 females 10-16 (Agnes 15, Lucy 12)

2 males 10-16 (Green P. 14, Lewis 10)

1 male under 10 (Jacob P. 8)

2 females under 10 (Susan 6, Frances 4)

The Trigg tax list (returns for the previous year) of 1821 now show Elijah and his brothers (father James had died) in Trigg. Elijah has 1 white male over 21, 4 blacks over 16 (the list doesn't indicate males), 11 blacks total, 9 horses, and land listings of 300 acres on Horse Creek plus one town lot, 40, 9, and 220 acres, all on Horse Creek.

Elijah sold land to his son-in-law, Benjamin M. Goode, on 15 May 1821. Both are named as being of Trigg County. Benjamin paid \$250 for 49 acres of land in Trigg on the waters of the Muddy Fork of Little River, bounding at the corner of John Goode's field. The land was part of a 197 acre survey patented to Richard Brownfield, so it was part of the land they sold him in February of 1817. John Goode and Braxton Wall were the witnesses and it was recorded 15 October 1821 in Trigg Deed Book A, p. 140.

Elijah and Elizabeth's last child, Joshua H., was born 21 August 1821. Elijah is on the 1822 tax list with 1 white male over 21, 3 blacks over 16, 10 total blacks, no horses, no scholars, and 5 land listings, 300, 40, 9, 170, and 167 acres all on the Muddy Fork of the Little River.

The Trigg Estray Book shows that Elijah Daniel, living on the waters of the Muddy fork, took up "a bright bay mare with a few white hairs in her forehead about fourteen hands 2 inches high appraised to 45\$ [sic] before me this 3rd day of May 1822". J. P. Wilkinson J.P. The date this is listed under is 6 December 1822, which might be when it was entered into the book.

The 1823 tax lists (for the year 1822) are more complete in naming who the lands were first patented and surveyed for. Elijah's 300 acres was patented in the name of James Upton, the 40 acres by John Moore, the 70 acres by James Bradley and then Richard Brownsfield, the 176 acres by Ninian Edwards. The other info is listed with the 176 acres and shows no males over 21, 4 blacks over 16, 10 blacks total, 5 horses, valuation at \$6 an acre, and a total value of \$8696.

Elijah was not too old to be tithed or taxed in this list. From Trigg County Will Books (beginning with A, p. 58) we see that he has died before the October 1822, and thus no taxable male was reported. The estate of Elijah Daniel is quite large and involved. The first return is dated 14 November 1822 and explains that by a court order of October 1822 John McCaughan, Samuel Goodwin, and William Hopson met at the "former dwelling house of Elijah Daniel decd" to take an inventory. The report they submitted was also signed by George Daniel as Administrator. The total personal property was valued at \$6422.50. There was a sale 15 Dec 1822 of some of the estate and on the return is a note that "heirs prepaid and retained 16 hogs and 140 barrels of corn for family use".

The estate, inventory, sales, guardianship, and division among the heirs of Elijah Daniel is too massive to show in this writing. Here is a [transcription of the estate](#) of Elijah Daniel, including inventory, appraisal, sales, accounts, and settlements with the heirs.

Elizabeth Womack probably died very near the time of or shortly after her husband's death: she did not buy anything at any of the estate sales; there is no annual allotment of provisions to the widow (also the note above of the heirs prepaying and retaining goods for the family use); she is not involved in the guardianship of her minor children (there are no guardian or administrator bond books available for that time period however); she is not listed in the tax lists even though the land remains in the estate (the Trigg lists are very good with this: widows are usually listed on the land within 1-2 years of the death of their husbands); and there are divisions and payments of the estate to the minor heirs begun in December of 1825. We know for sure that Elizabeth Womack is deceased at least by 29 December 1825 based on this memorandum in a division and settlement to the heirs (the guardian referred to is Elijah's brother, George Daniel):

"N.B. We would just observe to the court that in making the foregoing settlement with the guardian it appears that the expence [sic] and accounts of some of the heirs has overwent the profits of their share of the estate, but as there was no regular accounts kept of presented to us, we had no key to show what temporary debt of credit each heir was entitled to, and was obliged to present the a/cs as above stated, the guardian stating to us, that it was the desire of the deceased parents and also his own wish and also that of the heirs' relations in general, to keep the heirs together from being bound out, and also states that he has full confidence that he can yet bals each heirs account out of their estates, &c, &c, &c. Given under our hands this 29th day of Dcer 1825. John McCaughan, William Hopson, Joseph Caldwell, Seth P. Pool, Samuel (his mark) Goodwin, Commissioners."

The 1824 tax lists now shows George Daniel as Admr of Elijah Daniel decd: the land is the same, but the 167 acres is described as being in Christian & Trigg, there are 3 blacks over 16, 6 total blacks, and 4 horses. The 1825 listing is the same, but with no tithes, slaves, or horses. The last time Elijah Daniel's estate appears in the tax records is in 1826 (for the year 1825).

The final divisions of the estate are in March through July of 1826, and guardian returns continue after that for several years. The children married as time passed as shown on the [family group sheet for Elijah and Elizabeth](#). There are no records of a grave found for Elijah or Elizabeth in Trigg or Christian counties. My ancestor Nancy Daniel and her husband Benjamin Morton Goode eventually moved to Texas and were there by 1860 in Grayson County.

There are wonderful segments about the Daniel family from chapters 1 and 12 in a book on Trigg families that I want to include here. The editor, Barney Thompson explains first:

These articles are the complete text of the publication, "Pioneers of Trigg County, Kentucky, as Seen Through the Biographical and Genealogical Articles of Cyrus Thompson in the Kentucky Telephone and the Cadiz Record, 1889-1899," which I edited in 1996. They discuss many of the earliest settlers of Trigg County, and include an interesting account of a Fourth of July celebration in the earliest days of settlement of the Trigg County lands between the Cumberland and Tennessee rivers.

[Chapter 1 tells of...]

William C. Thompson was pretty much reared in Cadiz, and resided there until about 1835, when he removed to Missouri, and located at Osceola on the Osage River. He was a saddler by trade, and for a number of years carried on the saddler's business in Cadiz in copartnership with Thomas S. Thompson, and he also worked at his trade when living in Missouri. He was an unusually good looking young man, possibly the best looking in his young manhood of all the Thompson family, and was amiable, honorable and then moral. He married in 1828 or 1830 Miss Lucy Daniel, a sister or niece of George Daniel, one of the first sheriffs of Trigg county, who was thought to have been one of the handsomest young ladies in the county at that time, and in her day. His family accompanied him to Missouri, but about two years after going there his wife died, leaving four children, all daughters, and these he soon thereafter took back to Kentucky and to Cadiz and placed with my mother, who reared them.. He remained in Missouri until about 1843, when he returned to Cadiz and remained there until his death in about 1869. He was a generous man and warmhearted young man, unobtrusive in his manners, but smartly lacking in energy, and was not, I think, a success in any line of business he ever pursued-- dying poor.

[from P. Miller, author of this webpage - Chapter 12 next is just delightful. Mr. Thompson has some errors about the early background of the family, but he was not living at that time and would not have heard directly about it. However, his descriptions of the people are first hand knowledge. He does not include the oldest children of Elijah and Elizabeth, but they were long married by the time he was growing up (he was born in 1819)...]

Daniel Family, Cerulean Springs Families, and Linn Boyd
Creedmoor, Travis Co., Tex.,
February 8, 1892

Editor, Kentucky Telephone:

I have not hitherto mentioned in any of my communications the family of Daniels, who, in early times, resided in the vicinity of the Cerulean Springs, and who were conspicuous.

The progenitor, James Daniel, was one of the pioneers of the county. He came, as I believe, from Virginia in the early part of this country, long before Trigg county was organized, and settled near the Cerulean Springs. Of him and his sons, save George Daniel, I have no recollection, as they died before my day.

George Daniel, Maj. Geo. Daniel as he was titled, and his nephews and nieces (three or four of each), children of a deceased brother, I very distinctly remember, particularly Joshua Daniel, the youngest of the sons, who I pleasantly met on my visit to Kentucky in the summer of 1890, who lives near Cadiz, and who was one of my school mates, and Lucy, the eldest of the daughters (whom I knew), and who married my brother, William C. Thompson.

Maj. George Daniel never married as I remember, at least he never reared a family unless it was that of his deceased brother. He was a man of much prominence in his day. He had a fine physique, was about five feet eleven inches in height, with a well filled frame, and weighed about 190 pounds. He had a pleasing face and prepossessing manners. His fine form and pleasing address made him attractive. He had a good mind and fine business qualities, although he had been only plainly educated. His other characteristics were truth, honor, dignity and sobriety. With these attributes, he could not have been otherwise than popular. He was the first active Sheriff of Trigg county, having been a deputy under Capt. Thomas Raleigh, the first appointee, but soon succeeded Capt. Raleigh by appointment, and filled the office through several years and with credit to himself and satisfaction to the people. He was once a candidate for the Legislature, being a Whig and the candidate of the Cadiz party, running against Maj. Abram Boyd, a Democrat, who was the candidate of the Canton party as against Cadiz for the permanent location of the county seat, or seat of justice. He was defeated by Maj. Boyd, who was considered invincible, by a very small vote, less than half the majority of the Democrats in the county. He died in my youth, and in the prime of manhood honored and respected.

Green Daniel, a nephew of Maj. George Daniel, and the oldest of the brothers, was reared on a farm near the Cerulean Springs. He was a good looking, sprightly and active young man, but was truthful, honorable and respected. As I remember he was a carpenter, but had a penchant for trading and never

worked assiduously at his trade, nor did he ever succeed well in any pursuit in which he engaged, and in my time never laid up anything for a "rainy" day, which every man ought to do. He married in early manhood and soon thereafter came to Cadiz to live, and spent several years there. His wife was a Miss Grant, a lady of more than ordinary mind and culture, with much personal and family pride. She was a sister of Dr. Joshua Grant, who was much about Cadiz in his boyhood, but after studying his profession, located and practiced medicine for several years at Lafayette. She was also a kinswoman of Maj.

Malcolm McNeill, of the neighborhood of Lafayette, who, in his day-- about 1835- 40-45-- was one of the wealthiest and most cultivated and courteous farmers and gentlemen in Christian county.

Jacob Daniel, brother of Green and Joshua, was a quiet, unpretentious, honorable and good looking young man. He, too, was a carpenter, worked at his trade, and for some time had his home in Cadiz. His habits were good, and he promised to become a good and useful man, but in his early manhood he left Cadiz and I then lost sight of him entirely.

Joshua Daniel, the youngest of the brothers, was in his boyhood quiet, amiable and honorable, and bid fair to make a good citizen, and I am sure he has done so. His habits and principles were good in boyhood, and as the "twig is bent the tree is inclined." He has been blessed with longevity and a most excellent wife, who did me the honor of making my acquaintance when in Kentucky in 1890, and with whom I had a long and pleasant talk; but as Mr. Daniel lives in your immediate neighborhood and is well known, I leave him to speak for himself, and when he passes away it will be near the finish of my school mates, remembering now only two others who are alive.

The eldest of the Daniel sisters that I know was Lucy, one of the handsomest young women of her day. She was a tall, well formed and graceful brunette. She became the wife of my brother, William C. Thompson, who, for some years resided in Cadiz, but then removed in about 1838, to Osceola, Mo., where, after a short residence, the wife died, leaving three or four children, who were brought back to Kentucky and largely reared by my mother.

Frances Daniel-- always called Frankie by the family-- was the youngest sister. She married John Cameron, then of the county, but who afterwards removed to Cadiz, where he resided for a number of years. He was, as I remember, a gun smith, worked at his trade, and was a good and useful man, was industrious, honorable and kind hearted. Within the last year or two I saw a published notice of his death as occurring in Princeton, and conclude that he removed from Cadiz and probably had been living in Princeton several years.

Are those the most charming descriptions or what?!?! (Sorry, can't resist a personal comment.)

Sources:

- Index to Marriage Bonds filed in the North Carolina State Archives (LDS fiche #6330250)
- NC Person Index to Deeds (LDS film #19600, also done at the courthouse)
- NC Person Deed Bks A-D (LDS film #0551477, also done at the courthouse)
- NC Person Wills, Inv, & Taxables 1792-1797 (court books) (LDS film #0019591)
- NC Person Wills, Inv, & Taxables 1801-1804 (court books) (LDS film #0019592)
- NC Person Wills, Inventories & Taxables 1807-1815 (court books) (LDS film #0019593)
- Person County NC Compilations by Katharine Kerr Kendall
- Flat River Primitive Baptist Church 1786-1945, Minute Book 1 1786-1890. Index by John Burch Blaylock (LDS film #19599)
- Christian Ky Index to deeds 1797-1819-1835 (LDS film #460288, also done at the courthouse)
- Christian County Deeds F-I (LDS film #0461749 and 0461750, also done at the courthouse)
- The Kentucky Land Grants, Volume 1
- Christian County Ky Tax Lists 1804-1823 by A. B. Willhite
- Christian County Court Order Book B 14 Oct 1805-2 May 1814 by Lon Arnel Bostick, Sr, index by Elizabeth Harrington, 1987
- Christian County KY Wills and Estates, 1815-1823 by T.L.C. Genealogy, 1993 (=will book C)
- Marriage Books at Christian Courthouse
- Kentucky Marriages 1797-1865 by Clift
- Trigg Land Deeds (done at the courthouse)
- Trigg Ky Estray Book #1, 1820-1930 (LDS film #1944280)
- Trigg Co Ky Tax Lists 1820-1821-1822 by Don Simmons
- KY Trigg Commissioners Book of Taxable Property 1820-1875 (LDS film #0008245)
- Trigg Ky Will Books (LDS film #321328 and done at courthouse)
- Pioneers of Trigg County, Kentucky by Cyrus Thompson, edited by Barney Thompson, 1996

Sources searched that include the times and places of Elijah and Elizabeth, but which did not yield any information:

- Person Co Heritage
 - Wheeler's Church 1790-1898 [later called Upper South Hico Church]. (LDS film #19599 item 4)
 - They Went That-Away by Charles Hughes Hamlin
 - Family Histories Christian County KY 1797-1986 by Christian County Genealogical Society [like a heritage book]
 - Early KY Landholders 1787-1811 by Sutherland
 - Christian co KY Wills and Estates, 1797-1816 by James Taylor Killebrew & Lon Arnold Bostick, Sr, 1987 (=will book A-B)
 - KY Obituaries 1787-1854
 - Cemetery Records Christian County KY by A. H. Meador
 - Cemetery Records of Northern Section of Christian County KY comp. by Anna Hunsaker Meador, 1976
 - Cemetery Records of Southern Portion of Christian County KY by Anna Hunsaker Meador and Timothy Reeves Meador, Sr., 1980.
 - Cemeteries Christian County KY, Supplement Number 1 by Meador, Meador Sr.
 - Trigg County KY Newspaper Genealogical Abstracts v.1-9 by Don Simmons
 - Trigg Surveyor's Records 1820-1826 (at courthouse)
 - Trigg Surveyor's Record 1820-1835 (at courthouse)
 - Trigg County Ky Court Order Books vol 4 by Barbara Smith
-

Go to [Elijah Daniel and Elizabeth Womack](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Elijah Daniel and Elizabeth Womack's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [Tax Lists 1792-1815 of NC Person County](#)
Entries for Daniel, Womack, Pryor, Tapley

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

James Daniel (1747-1820)

is the Son of

James Daniel of Albemarle!

The DNA now confirms the record evidence!

I have been well satisfied from the records that my James Daniel (b. 31 Dec 1747, md. 1772 Sally Cocke, migrated from Granville to Caswell/Person to KY Christian county, d. 1820) is the son of James Daniel of Albemarle (d. 1761) and Jane Hicks. It hinges on reworking the birthdates of the children of James and Jane from the records, and the deed of son Josiah when he moved into Granville. It requires a bit of tracing of son Chesley and putting them all in the same area at the same time and a logical local migration when James married Sally Cocke and started moving. There is further evidence in James' naming pattern for his daughters.

However, the strong record evidence was always going to be clouded and seen as less than conclusive because of all the old flawed research and misinterpretations of the Granville records; they had ignored this James or, much worse, had melded him with the other James Daniel of Granville (d.1785, married Sarah LNU, sons Joseph, Richard, Reuben, John).

DNA has solved the dilemma: there are tests for Chesley Daniel (1730-1814) and Josiah Daniel (1743-1811) proven sons of James of Albemarle and Jane Hicks. Then at last I found a descendant of James Daniel (1747-1820, md. Sally Cocke) and the results are a perfect 37/37 match for them, thus confirming the records and finalizing the proof that James is the son of James Daniel of Albemarle and Jane Hicks!

When James of Albemarle made his will in 1760 and when he died in 1761, I believe he had more underage sons than his will indicates, being Josiah, James and John. The sons as named in the will are: Chesley, Abraham, Leonard, Josiah, James, and John (John is the only one listed as underage). The daughters are Susannah Bedford, Mary, and Mercy. I'm using lots of if's (and I mean do "if" when I use it) and "range" for birth years (usually I'm suggesting within two years either direction), but I hope they're reasonable in the main.

From the [parish register of Christ Church, Middlesex](#) the first children of James and Jane (Hicks) Daniel are:

Margaret - 5 Jul 1728
Chickeley - 16 Jan 1730/1
Ruth - 18 Jan 1732/3
Abraham - 13 Jan 1734/5

I propose the following birth years for the other children...

ca1737 - Leonard is independent in Lunenburg and registering slaves in Sep 1758, so there's reason to think he's of age, i.e. born by late 1737. I realize, no guarantee. Just as an aside to correct old write-ups, Leonard died in Lunenburg by 7 Sep 1761; his brother Chesley is administrator, Will Book 2 p.48

ca1740 - Susanna (Daniel) Bedford had 5 children when her husband Benjamin Bedford made his will on 31 May 1772: a starting date for their births would range around 1762. If she's the only wife then her age could be played with as in the late 1730s, early 40s. Not that precise, but it does establish her as one of the older children to fit in the gaps between the boys. It seems to me absolutely that she pushes the later sons to later birthdates than have been given in the past write-ups.

1743 - Josiah - "[Josiah's book](#)", in which he wrote his family and some relatives' dates, has been transcribed and published by Rosalyn Sumner: Josiah listed his birthdate as 19 January 1743 (i.e. 1744 newstyle). Josiah bought land in 1761 and he's witnessing in 1764, both when underage (so did Chesley).

ca1745 - Mary - I'm hoping her story is covered by Chesley's Granville quitclaim and the Douglass Register. The details are in this [posting on the Daniel-L archives](#). Briefly described: a sister of Chesley's should be a wife of an Edwards, and it's established that it's Charles Edwards in the court records I posted. The Douglass Register shows that a Mary Daniel and Charles Edwards had a daughter Jean, b. 9 Jun 1767, bap 23 Aug 1767, and another child b. 21 May 1769, bap 25 Jun 1769. If this is Mary, dau of James of Albemarle, then her birth could/should be in the 1745 range.

1747 - James. James' birth date of 31 Dec 1747 is from his tombstone in Trigg KY.

ca1749/50 - John is born after 1740 (underage in will), marries in 1772, but I can't establish if he bought land before the 1775 deeds in Charlotte - it's not in Lunenburg, Charlotte, or Granville NC, that I'm sure of. Because John is likely the one listed with Chesley in the 1767 tax list he technically should be listed as born about 1746. This would mean he is older and listed out of order in the will (twice), and there's seemingly some evidence that he's born late 40s-early 50s. I have to be flexible on this and probably should move him up as born 1746, but it's really hard....

Mercy - I don't have data to place her in the list. Family listings say she married Peyton Wood. I have done only a search in my local available sources and the earliest entry I have found for Peyton Wood is a deed in Book M p. 108 from David Howard to Peyton Wood, both of Granville, land on Butcher's Branch, adjoining John Hunt, Samuel Clay, Peyton Wood and an entry made by Colo. Edmund Taylor. Witness Mary (x) Howard. Written 21 April 1779, recorded May 1779. Peyton Wood later sells land on Island Creek in 1803 (Island Creek is where Josiah Daniel bought in 1775). In the best of all possible outcomes for my thesis, that 1779 land is his first, bought

within a few years after his marriage, placing Mercy as the youngest child of James and Jane Daniel, born around 1750. But this is just interpreting a few records as I want to, not to be taken as researched conclusions!

The form of distribution in old James' will is interesting. All discussion is speculation: are they named in order, is everything stated exactly or is anything unsaid but understood, etc.

Will of James Daniel, Albemarle County, VA,

In the name of God Amen, I James Daniel of Albemarle County, being sick and weak in health but of perfect sense, mind, and memory, do make this my last will and testament as followeth &c.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my son Chisley Daniel my tract of land in Lunenburg County on Roanoke River as I bought of Walter Campbell to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Abraham Daniel the tract of land whereon I live, with half of my tract of land joining where Margaret Abbot did live, after my decease to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Leonard my tract of land in Lunenburg County on Roanoke River as I bought of John Maclin and Thomas Smith to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my son Josiah Daniel one Hundred and sixty Pounds current money of Virginia to be raised out of my estate to purchase a tract of land of John Robinson.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my son James Daniel the tract of land as I bought of William Megginson with my island opposite against it and the other half the Tract of land joining where Margaret Abbot did live to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son John Daniel one hundred and fifty pounds current money of Virginia to be raised out of my estate to purchase a tract of land again [sic, should be "when"] he comes to the age of twenty one years.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Susannah Bedford four negroes to-wit: Siller, Tude [yes, could be Jude], Tom, Winne, which are now delivered.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Chisley Daniel four negroes to-wit: Gloster, Numman, Annica, Alice, which are now delivered to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my sons and daughters namely, Abraham Daniel, Leonard Daniel, Josiah Daniel, James Daniel, John Daniel, Mary Daniel, Mercy Daniel, an equal shear [sic] of all my negroes when they come to the age of twenty one years or marry and all the rest of my personal estate to be equally divided among my sons and daughters above mentioned excepting Susannah Bedford. I desire that my executors make John Douglas a lawful deed for all my lands at the Seven Islands if he will pay the money that is due for the same.

Lastly, I appoint Chisley Daniel, Abraham Daniel, and Leonard Daniel executors to this my last will and testament. In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 30th day of October one thousand seven hundred and sixty.

Jas. Daniel (Seal)

Teste: Benoni Boatwright, William (x) Boatwright, John Duglis

At a court held for Albemarle County the twelfth day of Feby 1761 This Writing was proved by Benoni Boatwright, William Boatwright, and John Duglis the witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded and on the motion of Chisley Daniel, Abraham Daniel, & Leonard Daniel, the executors therein named, who made oath according to the law, certificate was granted them for obtaining a probat [sic] thereof in due form, giving security, whereupon they with John Hunter, Theodorick Webb & Abraham Childers, their securities, entered into and acknowledged their bond accordingly.

Teste: John Nicholas, Clk

It looks standard for the older boys, Chesley, Abraham, and Leonard, just finalizing what was already in place.

If Josiah is next in the sons, then father James knew he could get his land soon with just money raised from the estate, is it possible he just left out the description of "when he comes of age"? No, we don't get to assume that, I know. But that 1743 date is firm for Josiah, so he is underage and father James has set him up with the planned land purchase (which was executed just 6 months after the initial probate of James' will). And if Josiah is provably underage by that 1743 data, then James could also be underage.

James, with a birthdate of 1747, is in that limbo region, too young to possess the land, but maybe it had already been promised, or by giving it in his will he's safe when the time comes. That will always be the mystery. The land involved was 400 acres bought of Megginson in 1743 (Goochland Deed Bk4-168). Unfortunately, what happened to the 400 acres may be undiscoverable; the land was cut into Buckingham County and the records of the time are lost. But there's something about all this that makes the thinking look to me like, "Josiah is getting close to age and the deal is already set up with John Robinson, he will be ok when the time comes - just make sure there's money; James is in limbo, specify something, and there's a tract available; John is too young to do a big set-up for at this time, just make sure there's provision for money when the time comes."

If John is only 10-13ish and there's no other tract available, then he has to wait and use money from the estate anyway. The listing of him twice in the will at the end of the sons makes me think he is the youngest, born closer to 1750.

Mom Jane was apparently dead when father James died in 1761, so those younger boys had to go with somebody. We know at least Chesley and Leonard went (back?) down to Lunenburg early, they made motions in Lunenburg court in Sep 1758 to have themselves and their slaves admitted to the tithable lists. Josiah, James, and John had already been down to Lunenburg with father James and, for all we know, they stayed down there with Chesley and Leonard, or went back with them at some point. Josiah is definitely there in 1764 with 5 tithes (tax lists in St. James Parish which would become Mecklenburg).

I have now found son James in 1764, he's still up on his father's land with his older brother Abraham: a Tithe list for 1764 exists for Buckingham county (where most of father James' land was cut into). It is transcribed in Genealogical Records of Buckingham County VA by Edythe Rucker Whitley, 1984. The list is alphabetical and in the D list are these two entries:

George Daniel and William Hardwick 2 tithes, 0 acres, 0 wheel-carriages

Abraham Daniel, Christopher Baltimore (Harry, Ben, Caesar, Mingo, Sarey, Nan, Phillis, and Cate), and James Daniel 11 tithes, 1120 acres, 0 wheel-carriages

My James Daniel had turned 16 in late 1763, so he should definitely be showing up on tithable lists somewhere. The next lists for Buckingham that Rucker found are for 1773 and 1774 (two years in one list), Abraham is here both years with 7 tithes. James would be 24 so he should perhaps be listed by name as a taxable, but he's not. I believe he is down in Granville by the late 1760s, as explained next. Again, we may never know the disposition of son James' land (that bought of Megginson) because it was cut into Buckingham and most records are gone. I have continued checking more Buckingham records and nothing is showing up.

Chesley seems to be moving back and forth pretty handily between Albemarle, Lunenburg, Mecklenburg, and Granville in the early 1760s. But he has definitely bought land and settled in Granville by 1764 ([Tranquility Plantation](#)).

Then come the tax lists:

[1767 Granville Tax lists](#)

This list is just called "List of Taxables" and the columns are just "whites, blacks, total".

---Chisley Daniel, John Daniel, James Nowel and 9 [named] negroes: 3 wh 9 blk 12 total

I have read this page many times. On the Nowel name, while there's no question, it's a clear N and then the ow is the usual could-be-anything humps and the el is clear, I have always wondered that it might be that 2nd to 3rd copyist/clerk who miswrote it and it might really be James Daniel, I can't find a Nowel variation anywhere in Granville records that relates to the Daniel family, and I played with but have no reason to think it's a "Nevil" error (from father James' land dealings and neighboring with James Neville). That the list is of "taxables" is not a big problem, it still might be that kind of list that gives the first person as responsible for the tax, but that names tithable males 16-60 and so on. This doesn't help or hurt the identification of James; for all I know, he might actually still be up with Abraham in (now) Buckingham or with Josiah back in Lunenburg. But it does put a John with Chesley in Granville before he goes up to Charlotte to marry Elizabeth Morton in 1772. If John is the youngest son, named last in the will, then he's only about 17-19 years old in this tax listing, that's why I think it may be listing tithables as well as taxables. **A new theory has been growing in my data, that Chesley's brother John is possibly still up in Lunenburg/Charlotte, and that the John on this list may be an earlier son of Chesley, one that later family write-ups would not have known about or included. The same still applies about his age, he would only be a tithable in this list, born in mid 1750s. More on this theory will be published later.**

John Daniel does not appear again on these Granville tax lists (only the very identifiable John Williams Daniel does). On the next extant list is:

[1769 "Taxables" whites, blacks, carriage wheels](#)

---Chesley Daniel 2-9-0

The second poll could be brother John before he heads to Charlotte, or it could be James who is now 21. If I could prove John is already up in VA, then it almost has to be James. I have now checked the Charlotte County marriage, land, court and tax records. The earliest Daniel is Esther daughter of Samuel who marries Joseph Alexander in 1767. The next is 1772 land deed from William Russell to Thomas Daniel who married a daughter of his (Bk 3-161). Then William Daniel shows up in February of 1775 as a witness; I believe this is either the William who married Hannah Cunningham in 1779 or William(s) Pride Daniel, of another line. The earliest appearance of John Daniel, the son of James of Albemarle, is still his marriage to Elizabeth Morton in 1772, and then his land purchase of 1775. There is no James Daniel in any of the Charlotte records until 1787, I believe this one is either related to the Cunninghams or a newcomer.

The next [Granville tax list is for 1771](#) and it shows "taxables" and "carriage wheels":

---James Daniel 2-0

This tax list is alphabetical and the "D" list is very clearly grouped. This James Daniel is alone in one part of the list, later comes John Williams Daniel next to Anne Daniel and they are in another group with James the constable only one away (i.e. in the same group as John Williams and Anne). Chesley Daniel is way far down on his own. Who the other poll is with James is anybody's guess, it could be John, especially as John may be the younger (based on the 1761 will). It could also be John seeing as how these two sons will go up to Charlotte for John to marry in 1772. It could also be a taxable slave, the lists were totals of all taxables, not separated. The districts aren't defined for this list and this James is likely in the area where his soon-to-be in-laws the Cockes are, explaining why he's distant on the lists from Chesley (map later).

The Granville marriage bond for James Daniel and Sally Cocke is dated 30 Nov 1772, so they married any time after that. Then up in Charlotte is the marriage of John Daniel to Elizabeth Morton. In the abstracts done by the court, the date on the line that says "date of bond" is 9 Dec 1772, and just below the line for the minister's name it says "James Daniel brother of John". These abstract cards are typed and it may have just gotten off line. Because it also gives the minister's name, I have to allow for now that it's actually a minister's return, and that the marriage could easily have been plenty before. No matter what, this is a very young James Daniel marrying his brother (by the ages that the will establishes, not just by my James' birth year of 1747).

As I described above, it doesn't look at all from the records that this James, brother of John, settled up in Charlotte. It's less than 60 miles tops from Charlotte Court House to where James Daniel and Sally Cocke settled in western Granville. Again, there's no Daniel whatsoever in the Charlotte deed books 1-3, 1765-1777, not as party, witness, bound, until the Thomas of 1772 and then John's purchase in 1775. The pre-Charlotte Lunenburg land deeds don't put any Daniels in that area either. So John may have moved up there lock, stock, and barrel just in time to marry. But it's not so far as to preclude some quick traveling by James from Granville to go marry his brother. There are lots of records showing James back in Granville in the years after his marriage, but he doesn't really buy land until later.

And then here's my big deal, the record has been out there, but I had stopped hunting for my James in this family for many years, had

never really tracked Chesley well enough, and just hadn't fixed on this (and much thanks due to the Timothy W. Rackley abstracts of 2002):

Granville deeds K240 - James Downey of Granville to Josiah Daniel of Albemarle VA, written 7 Feb 1775, £300, 520a in Granv, on both sides of Grassey Creek, bounding Thomas Willingham, Grassey Creek, mouth of the Hay Meadow Branch, crossing the Creek and up the said Branch. Witnesses: Chisley Daniel, James Daniel. Recorded Feb 1775. Acknowledged by James Downey.

The burning question, what other James Daniel is this going to be besides Chesley and Josiah's brother? These are brothers Chesley and James witnessing for their brother Josiah, yes? My James starts buying his land a couple years later (1778) in a line with these brothers, but moving a bit west (with his in-laws again).

Here's some collateral and secondary evidence supporting James as the son of James and Jane (Hicks) Daniel, this James being the one who married Sally Cocke.

1. James and Sally named their first daughter Rebecca (Sally's mother is Rebecca) and their second daughter is Jane (ding-ding-ding). The next daughters are Elizabeth, a lost daughter, Susan, Sally, Margaret R. These names reflect a nearly perfect pattern (a. maternal grandmother, b. paternal grandmother, c. mother's eldest sister, d. father's eldest sister, e. mother and in this case maternal great grandmother, f. paternal great grandmother):

- a. Rebecca for Sally Cocke's mother, Rebecca Edwards Cocke.
- b. Jane for James Daniel's mother, Jane Hicks. James of Albemarle also had a sister Jane.
- c. Elizabeth for Sally Cocke's oldest sister Elizabeth, this name is not found in near generations of James of Albemarle's family.
- d. lost daughter
- e. Susan for James Daniel's oldest sister Susanna, this name is not found in near generations of Sally Cocke's family.
- f. Sally for mother Sally Cocke Daniel, it's also possibly her grandmother's name as well as her aunt's name. I believe that Rebecca Edwards Cocke, Sally's mother, is probably the daughter of William and Sarah Edwards of Surrey county VA.
- g. Margaret R. for James Daniel's paternal grandmother, Margaret Price. James Daniel of Albemarle also had a sister Margaret. This name is not found in near generations of Sally's family.

The sons' names threw me off for years, but I can propose that James was just such a younger son, farther away from tradition, and understandably out of compliance with naming patterns - their sons are William (Sally's father was William), Elijah, Lewis, John, and George. Of course, that son Elijah (my direct ancestor) sent me crawling all over the Caroline/Orange/Spotsylvania family for years. But that bunch's James is the one that went straight from VA to KY, my James got to the same county in KY but later and in a very different section. My descendant families are way out of touch with their roots, so there's no naming help there, or rather it's heavily from the mothers' sides.

2. Elizabeth Bedford, the daughter of Susanna Daniel Bedford (d/o James of Albemarle), married William Cocke Jr. He is the brother of my Sally Cocke who married James Daniel, so that puts some same family Daniels (James and his niece) marrying Cocke siblings (Sally and her brother William Jr.).

3. James Daniel of Albemarle in 1747 sold 340a (bought of Peter King) to James Cocke of Lunenburg (in Halifax deeds 1-36, wr 25 Oct 1752, recd 17 Jul 1753) - that James Cocke is the brother of Sally Cocke's father. Sally's not born yet, but we've got the direct families meeting up. Later, in 1759 Chesley Daniel is a witness for James Cocke buying more land in Lunenburg, this time on Butcher's Creek (this Daniel family's area), so this Daniel and Cocke family stay in touch for many years.

4. Josiah Daniel of Granville (1742-1811), brother to Chesley, had a son Josiah Jr. who died in 1816. Josiah Jr. (sometimes listed as Joshua) is on the tax lists of Granville, drops off them from 1807-1809, but was listed in Granville in the 1810 census with his new family. He never shows up on Person County tax lists, but he must have had dealings there: there is an administration on his estate in Person County, home of my Daniel line after they moved from Granville. James and some of his sons have already moved to Christian KY by this time, leaving sons Lewis and William in Person. The administrator of Josiah Jr.'s estate in Person is Lewis Daniel, who filed an inventory in 1818 which mentions Josiah's interest in two old slaves back in Granville. While it's a late connection, this is a case of a cousin (Lewis) taking care of the estate, they are about the same age. Just for interest, this inventory mainly lists major-league and specialized carpentry tools and stocks of wood planks, Josiah Jr. must have been a carpenter. -----

I've put a [map of many of the early Granville Daniels](#) up to see the relative locations of these various families I've referred to.

The green dot is the location of Josiah's land bought of John Robinson in 1761. It was described as on the county line of Lunenburg (now Mecklenburg).

The eastern orange dots are the Nutbush, Anderson's Swamp Daniels, i.e. the John and Anne (Williams) Daniel, James and Sarah Daniel (of the 1786 will) and John Williams Daniel, et al. They are way out of this picture and unrelated.

The blue dots are the Island Creek district where my older Cockes first get taxed. Later the son William Jr. goes west, right to where James Daniel goes, and they go at the same time.

The red dots are Mountain Creek where Chesley bought in 1764 ("Tranquility") and Grass Creek where Josiah bought in 1775.

The light purple is where the first lands my James and Sally bought are located (1778), Crooked Fork and Shelton's Creek. There is a road order concerning James and the road going to the county line, so he may have lived directly there near the road between the two creeks.

The one larger deep magenta dot in Person is where James and Sally bought (1789) and finally settled for many years before leaving for KY. It all seems a pretty nice migration trail that puts my James with his brothers when he's younger and then he just keeps moving west to where his in-laws went.

The next part is some of the old confusions and misinterpretations about this James Daniel that need to be discarded. Possibly a huge uphill battle as they have been passed on and are pretty well taken as gospel now.

The whole marriage of James or Josiah to Elizabeth Key (based on Martin Key's Albemarle will) is now quite straightened out by primary documentation, Josiah's Book, and deeds from Elizabeth Daniel (wife of Josiah) to some of her children for property descending to her from her named Key parents.

Another idea (from Newman p. 506) suggests that the Cumberland James and Elizabeth Daniel of the deed to James Southall (1771) is the son of James of Albemarle, but the land described is not part of his inheritance as Newman suggests. It's farther south and much more likely part of the other group (Daniel/Parker). I think in many instances the previous identifications of James, son of James of Albemarle, are a case of "right name in the right county, must be him", but that's not close enough for these complex Daniel families. There are only a few Buckingham records from the 1770s, but they do not indicate that James, son of James, stayed in Buckingham.

Hayden gives records from the Christ Church Middlesex register in his "membra disjecta" section (p. 328). In the list for James and Jennie (Hicks) Daniel he includes the four first children mentioned above with their dates and then adds a James and Jane with no dates. It has been proposed that the Jane Daniel who died on 10 March 1739 (old style, thus 1740) is this daughter Jane. Very reasonable, but it doesn't mean she was born then. There is absolutely room for (and the likelihood of) a first child born in late 1726, early 1727 (James Daniel and Jennie Hicks were married on 11 November 1725). I would expect the registers to show this birth and there are no noted gaps in them to account for it not being there, so if anything it would probably have been a lost pregnancy. There are certainly a couple of other Jane Daniels active who could be this one that Hayden attributes to James and Jennie Daniel. One is "Jane daughter of Charles & Jane Daniel born August ye 18. baptized Septemr ye 9. 1733". Another is "Jane Daughter of Henry & Betty Daniel born Novr ye 13th Bapd Decr 5th 1739". Marked on the side of another list is "Given into ye Secret: Off. Oter [sic] 1736" and on that list is "Jane Mickleburrough dyed Augst 10th (Charles Daniel) 1736". That is not Charles' wife Jane as they had children born up until 1740 so it must be the daughter Jane, b. 1733. However, other writeups have her living and marrying Thomas Montague, so I don't know what's going on between them and this entry. But that would leave the probability that the Jane who died in 1739/40 is the daughter of Henry and Betty.

In the absence of other documentation by Hayden I have to suggest the possibility that he may have been making an "assignment" and that this may be another Jane Daniel, not a daughter of James and Jane (Hicks) Daniel. I have also never been able to find a "loose" James Daniel in the registers that would answer for Hayden's listing of him as a child of James and Jane, except as guesswork based on the later records in Albemarle: he was correct in listing a child James, but it is not based on any Middlesex records. The registers were rechecked by the Colonial Dames in 1988 against the originals and the original 1897 transcription was verified as very good, with only some spelling errata and names left out of the original indexing. There is no indication of problems with the records or deterioration that might account for a James being in there at some point and then not in later years. I have also looked at the originals of the register and cannot find anything to put this Jane as a daughter of James and Jane (Hicks) Daniel.

The final point against Hayden's placing those children as born in Middlesex to James and Jane (Hicks) Daniel is that they were probably not in Middlesex when those children would have supposedly been born. James Daniel sold his land in Middlesex in May of 1735 and had already bought his first land in Goochland in Nov 1735 and then bought more land in 1740. If anything we have to say that he was out of Middlesex based on the records; it would be pure speculation against the records to suppose he had not yet occupied them and was still in Middlesex. And if still in Middlesex, why wouldn't he have registered other children born there? However, to be thorough, he doesn't show up on the tax lists for Goochland - the only one available for this time period is 1736 and the James Daniel on it seems to be located way east in today's Powhattan county or far east in Cumberland (thus indicating it's the other James Daniel whose wife was Elizabeth; they eventually went to Halifax).

Hayden also errs regarding James of Albemarle's wife (he lists her as Elizabeth Woodson, causing so much confusion and flawed genealogies these 100 last years), but after that he still turns out the closest of the old layouts in saying that descendants of James, son of James of Albemarle, moved to Berea (that's right where James' first lands are in western Granville). It is instead Chesley, Josiah, and James who moved there, sons of old James of Albemarle.

And to repeat with great joy: there are DNA tests for both Chesley and Josiah who are cleanly documented sons of James of Albemarle, thus establishing the baseline for this family. In January of 2006 the results for a descendant of James (subject of this article, lived 1747-1820, md. Sally Cocke) were returned, a perfect 37/37 match for Chesley and Josiah, thus confirming the above record evidence!

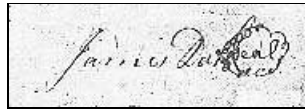
Thanks for reading, contact me at:
gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvester-spammers have gotten to be too much.)

Return to or Read a [Narrative Account of James Daniel and Sally Cocke](#)
or
[Table of Contents](#)



1 July 03



James Daniel (1747 - 1820) and Sarah "Sally" Cocke (1755 - <1830)

Finally! The evidence on the parentage of James Daniel has been confirmed by DNA testing!

James Daniel was born 31 December 1747. Family write-ups have proposed various identification and parentage for this James Daniel:

1. That he is descended from Governor Robert Daniel of South Carolina. However, Robert's descendants are well-traced and our James is not among them.
2. I have researched various Daniel families of Virginia, including the family of William and Ann Daniel of Brunswick County VA. William named a son James in his will of 1786 and the family of Jame's wife, the Cockes, had also been in Brunswick earlier. However, the tax lists date their children and their James was born in the 1770s.
3. That he is one and the same or the son of the James Daniel of Granville who died in 1785. This is clearly disproved by the tax lists of Granville. There is a full explanation at [genforum message 1782](#) and at [genforum message 2125](#) (both open in a new window, just close when done) . To further complicate this particular identification there is the issue of the marriage of this James Daniel (d. 1786). You can read an explanation of this at [genforum message 2112](#) (also opens in a new window). However, the link to the actual marriage bond is old, here is the [marriage bond of James Daniel and Salley Cocke](#).

After re-entry into research on the various Daniel families and a number of "aha's" from the records, I was very satisfied and convinced that James is the son of James Daniel and Jane Hicks of Albemarle county Va, son of Robert Daniel and Margaret Price, son of Capt. William Daniell of Middlesex. But the proof was always going to be clouded by the old confusions. The Daniel Surname DNA Project now has tests from descendants of Chesley and Josiah Daniel, both proven sons of James Daniel of Albemarle and Jane Hicks. And at last I found a descendant of our James to test and the match was a perfect 37/37, thus confirming the records. Read the [record evidence](#) that James is the son of James of Albemarle.

Sally Cocke was born in 1755, daughter of William Cocke and Rebecca Edwards who had married 23 July 1754 in Brunswick county VA. Extensive research has been done on this Cocke family back to Richard Cocke (1600-1665) of Henrico County Virginia: a well documented source is [Cockes and Cousins](#), volume 2, by Virginia Webb Cocke, 1974.

By the early 1770s James Daniel was in Granville County, North Carolina, as was the Cocke family. The [1771 Granville tax lists](#) show William Cocke with 5 taxables and no carriage wheels and in the same grouping James Daniel with 2 taxables and no carriage wheels; no later information I have found indicate who this other taxable is. However, it could be his brother John and again I would refer you to my "theory" above. In a second grouping of D- Names is Anne Daniel (widow of John who died 1762), their son the "other" James Daniel (the constable), and still further away is Chesley Daniel, who I now believe is James' brother.

James Daniel married Sally Cocke in Granville on 30 November 1772; James' signature on the bond is at the beginning of this page and Sally's father also [signed](#) the bond.

Just a few months later James Daniel, Chesley Daniel, and Joseph Roberts were witnesses when Benjamin Harrison executed his will in Granville on 7 January 1773. It was probated at May court of 177- [sic, as found in Granville Will Book 1 p. 36-37]. The following week, on 13 January 1773, James was a witness to a deed (K110) between John Johnston and James Downey for 369a on both sides of lower fork of Grassey Ck, bound by James Pettegrew's corner, Drury Smith's line, King's line, and Downey's line. The other witness, who proved the deed at February court of 1773 was David Knott, who was closely tied to Chesley Daniel's family.

James' and Sally's first child, Rebecca (Rebecke in records) was born in 1773 or 1774, then William in 1776. They probably lost a child after that, maybe two, Elijah in about 1781, and then Lewis was born about 1783-84, John C. in 1784-85, Jane about 1787, Elizabeth about 1789. George was born on 13 July 1792. A daughter was born about

1793, but must have died young. Susan was born in 1795, Sally about 1798, and Margaret R. on 7 March 1800. [N.B. Later family data says Lewis was born in 1781, but the tax lists clearly show Elijah coming of age first, Lewis does not appear on them until 1807 (for the year 1806). He is probably the poll counted in James Daniel's listing of 1806, James being beyond poll age. This would put Lewis' birth about 1783-4.]

The Granville land records (Book L, p. 251) show that on 8 January 1778 James Daniel of Granville bought 233 acres on the north side of Crooked Run from Michal Pealor/Peelar of Roan (Rowan). The witnesses were George Roberts, Absalom Davis, and Wilm Cocke. The price for this land was a token 5 shillings sterling. This needs to be further investigated for family relationships and origins.

Next, George Roberts sold 250 acres to James Daniel on 3 February 1778 for £226.13.4. The land is described as being on both sides of Tar River and crossing Crooked Run. There were no witnesses and George Roberts acknowledged the deed in the February court of 1778. (Granville Deed Book L, p. 237)

James Daniel is listed in the Tar River District (p. 169) as taking the Oath of Allegiance on 22 May, 1778, as shown in the State Records of North Carolina. Various relatives of his are in their respective districts. The oaths read as follows:

I will bear faithfull and true Allegiance to the State of North Carolina and will truly endeavor to support, maintain, and defend the independent Government thereof against George the third, King of Great Britain and his successors, and the attempts of any other Person, Prince, power, state or Potentate, who by secret arts, treasons, Conspiracies or by open force shall attempt to subvert the same and will in every respect conduct myself as a peaceful orderly subject and that I will disclose and make known to the governor, some member of the Council of State, some Justices of the Superior Courts or of the Peace, all treasons, Conspiracies and attempts committed or intended against the State shall come to my knowledge.

or

"And that all persons being quakers, Moravians, Menomists & dunkards & under the circumstances above mentioned in Law, shall make the following affirmation or depart the State."

I, A. B., do solemnly and sincerely declare and affirm that I will bear true Fidelity to the independence State of North Carolina and to the Powers & authorities which are or may be established for the good governments thereof and I do renounce any Fidelity to the present King of Great Britain, his Heirs and successors, and that I will disclose and make known to the Governor, some member of the Council of State, Judge of the superior Court or Justice of the peace, all Treasons, Conspiracies or attempts Committed or intended against the same which shall come to my knowledge.

The next available tax list for Granville is for [1780](#), now broken down by districts. The Tar River district shows George Roberts and William Cocke and nearby is James Daniel with 503 acres, 3 slaves age 10 to 40, 3 slaves age 5 to 10, 2 slaves under 5, 7 horses, 12 cattle, with a total valuation of £4330.10.6. There is a 20 acre discrepancy here, but the next land deed helps clarify it. The other Daniel families, including the "other" James are much farther east in the Henderson and Nutbush districts (which would be cut into modern day Vance county).

Deed Book O, p. 151 shows that James Daniel sold 20 acres of land to Thomas Person on 6 January 1780, for £100 current money of North Carolina. The land was between the branches of Sheltons Creek and Crooked, adjoining Person's corner. The witnesses were Thomas Critcher and Phillip Lewis and the deed was recorded in the August court of 1781. This 20 acres must have been included in the 1780 listing, although there is no record of James Daniel purchasing it that I have found.

In the Granville records, after Book N is a Book of State Grants: p. 176 #345, 1 Mar 1780, for 50 shillings for every 100 acres, to James Daniel 98 acres, on the waters of Tar River, Persons Corner, Allins line, Daniels line. The grant is signed by Richard Caswell. Another note about the 1780 tax list is that James Daniel is listed directly before Thomas Person and William Allin.

The [1782 tax lists](#) again show our James Daniel in the Tar River district with 563 acres, 3 negroes age 16 to 40, 2 negroes age 7 to 16 or 40 to 50, 2 negroes under 7 or over 50. He is also listed with 10 horses or mules, 11 cattle, and the amount of the assessment is £613.12. James is very near George Roberts and William Allin. The discrepancy in acreage is not unusual or surprising, but I haven't found any records to account for it yet. The Cocke family has now been cut into the Island River district.

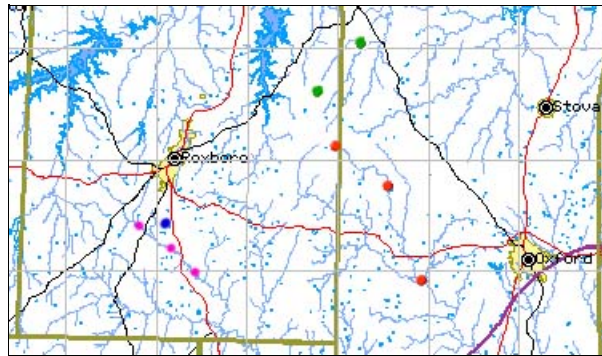
The court records of Granville show the following road entry for 3 February 1783 (Volume 6, Minutes). Note the names involved are very familiar to the Daniel family in other land entries:

Feby 3, 1783. "The following persons are appointed to lay out a Road the best & most convenient way

from near Shearmons meeting house to a Road laid out from Caswell Court house to Granville County line viz't. John Washington William Philpot, James Meadows, Jacob Slaughter William Allin Philip Lewis, Rich'd. Fowler Miles Wells Stephen Merrit, Jo's. Langston, Thomas Person Ja's. Daniel Tho's Goss George Roberts John Williams Ephra Frazier William Kennon William Gill & that John Washington, with the hands of Ja's. Daniel Ja's. Hester Jo's Langston, Miles Wills William Oakley Tho's. Oakley Hezekiah Habgood Harrison Duncan William Philpot William Cocke, Person's hands at his Mill, open & keep the same in repair."

In the [1785 tax list](#) the other James Daniel and relatives are clearly separated from our James and Sally, who are now listed with no acreage, 1 free poll, 4 slaves and no other data (wheels, stud horses, etc.). They have probably already handed over their land as reflected in Deed Book O, p. 413, where James Daniel deeds 555 acres to John Thorp for £279 Virginia money. The land is on the north side of Tar River and Crooked Run. The witness was John Washington and the deed was written on 2 November 1785, recorded in November of 1785. James Daniel does not appear again in Granville after the 1785 tax lists. The "other" James Daniel of Granville had also died by November of 1785 so only his heirs show on the list in the other districts.

This is a map from the USGS Mapping Information Geographic Names Information System and the Tiger Map Server at the U.S. Census Bureau. I have marked the geographic names in James Daniel's Granville, Caswell, and Person county deeds. Shelton's Creek is along the orange dots, Crooked "Fork" along the green. Those indicate where James' land in Granville was in the 1780s. The land was very possibly in the eastern portion of what is today Person, but that area was part of Granville at that time. The purple dots are the north fork of the Flat River and the blue dot is where Flat River Primitive Baptist Church is (more on these areas in the next section). St. James District of Person, where James Daniel is listed as being taxed, is literally the southeast quarter of the county.



James and Sallie and their children had moved to that part of Caswell county which would later become Person county. The Daniel family belonged to the [Flat River Primitive Baptist Church](#) which was located about 4 miles south of Roxboro. The crossroads today are Flat River Church Road and Bessie Daniel Road. Although the earliest records of the church were destroyed, the Minute Book from 1786 - 1890 still exists. On the front page of the book is the following dedication:

"This Book is a present from Robert Paine, Senr to the Babtist Church on Flat River, Person County, to have the old church book transcribed in it from the year 1786. 3rd Saturday in March ---. By the Revd George Roberts, October 4th 1806."

There is also a list of members: it is separate for men and women, but the married couples are clearly in order on the two lists. Among the members are James and Salley Daniel and [John and Lucy Womack](#) (their daughter Elizabeth later married Elijah Daniel). Also shown are Mathew and Rachel Daniel, who don't seem to be related to our Daniels (but that's not proven yet), and what looks to be a single woman Betsy Daniel.

In the minutes, James Daniel is mentioned as a member in July of 1787. Mathew and Rachael joined in September and October of 1789. In September of 1789 Lewe, owned by James Daniel, is in the list of "Negro members" who joined the church.

Sally (Cocke) Daniel's brother, William Cocke Junior, also moved to Caswell and James Daniel and George Roberts witnessed his land purchase on 28 August 1788 (Caswell Deed Book F, p. 84). Then James Daniel and G. H. Mason were witnesses to the purchase of 312 acres by George Roberts (of Caswell) from William Green (of Warren). This land was bought for £312, located on Richland Creek adjoining William Jay. The deed was dated 25 October 1788 Book F, p. 144). The Richland Creek location of today seems only in the western portion of Person county, however at the time of these deeds it was referred to in tax list entries in the eastern districts as well.

On 20 April 1789 James Daniel bought this 312 acres in Caswell from George Roberts. The land was located on the "north fork of Flatt River...crossing Greens Hunting branch...." The initial payment was £130 Virginia money and

this deed was acknowledged in open court. This area was cut into Person County in 1791 and was located in St. James District (the southeastern section of Person) in the area of [Paynes Tavern](#). It is this 312 acres and its location that distinguish our James Daniel from the several other Daniel families of Caswell, and Person counties. Incidentally, the only tax lists extant for Caswell county are for 1777, 1780, and 1784. James Daniel does not appear on these lists, only Matthew.

A later North Carolina descendant also believed that "James Daniel and his brother William" received land grants in Tennessee from the State of North Carolina. I do not know that James did not receive one of these land grants, but given my belief that James is the son of James of Albemarle, I no longer believe he had a brother William. This idea about the land grants falls into line with the nature of other errors that the North Carolina descendants had made about James' family. Listed here are land grants in Tennessee to James and William Daniel.

#1199 James Daniel 160a 1783 Sullivan County on the North Bank of Holstien River

#2430 James Daniel 700a 1790 Greene County on the South Side of Holstien River

#2650 William Daniel 150a 1790 Hawkins County on the South side of Holstien River on Yances Creek

#2424 William Joseph Daniel, Warrant #823, 274a Tennessee co, 31 Dec 1793, assignee of the heirs of James Brown decd assignee of John Miers, Private, book B2-168

There is still research to do to confirm that this is our James Daniel and what happened to the land.

The 1790 census was created from tax lists and only lists names of the heads of households, there are no numbers of males and females. James Daniel is in the St. James district of Caswell county. However, James Daniel is reported in the tax lists from the founding of Person County. I have posted the [Tax List entries of 1792-1815](#) for Daniel, Cocke, Womack, Pryor, and other related names. In 1793 (for the year 1792) James Daniel is listed with 1 free poll (in most of these records a poll is of age 21-46) and 5 black polls. From 1794-96 he is charged for 1 free poll and 6 black polls (actually he's not listed in 1795). In 1797 he has 2 free polls: this conforms with the census and would be James and Sally's son William coming of age. William never married and in his will of 13 May 1818 (recorded in August 1818) he left his estate to his brothers and sisters. From 1797 to 1800 James Daniel is listed with 2 free polls and 5 black polls. His sons Elijah and Lewis were still at home; the tax lists clearly show the coming of age of James' and Sally's sons.

Sally's father, William Cocke, died in 1796 and he gave to his "daughter Salley Daniel the sum of five pounds current money of this State" in his will written 12 March 1795, proven November 1796, recorded in Will and Estate Book 4, pages 50-53. Her mother Rebecca died 16 June 1796 and in her nuncupative will written down on 19 June "the 3rd day after her decease", she refers to the will of William Cock, deceased. Therefore Sally's father had died sometime between 12 March 1795 and 16 Jun 1796.

James and Sally's older children married in Person county. Rebecke married Richard Holeman in 1795. Lewis married Martha Lanier and they remained on the family land in North Carolina. Descendants lived in their house until the late 1970s. [Elijah married Elizabeth Womack](#) on 1 March 1801. Jane married William Hopson in 1806, and Elizabeth married James McCain in 1809.

The 1800 census for Person county shows James Daniel with the following family members, I have added the names:

1 male over 45 (James 52)

1 female 26 to 45 (Sally 45)

3 males 16 to 26 (William ~24, Elijah ~20, Lewis ~17)

1 males 10 to 16 (John ~14)

2 females 10 to 16 (Jane ~13, Elizabeth ~11)

1 male under 10 (George 8)

4 females under 10 (daughter ~6, Susan ~5, Sally ~2, Margaret R. infant)

There are 14 slaves listed with the family.

The 1801 tax lists (which are for 1800) show James Daniel with one white poll and 6 black polls, so the other 8 slaves are either males under 21 or females.

James Daniel is mentioned variously in the Person County Court Books, but not always reliably distinguishable from the other James Daniel of Hyco Creek farther north in Person. For example, on 3 March of 1801 in the Person County Record Book 3, p. 7 there is an "account of strays taken up" in the county. James Daniel is listed as having taken up 2 hogs. This may be either of the 2 James Daniels of Person County at the time.

Our James and Sally lived near the Paul Jeffreys family and that can help identify them. In Record Book 3, p. 74 is the December 1801 division of the estate of Paul Jeffreys to the Widow Jeffreys, Lucy, David, Elizabeth, and James. This division was administered by John Gwinn, James Daniel, and William Cocke [junior, Sally's brother]. A James Daniel also participated in the division of the estate of Edward Davis made on 9 November and recorded at

December court of 1802. This second entry may or may not be ours.

On 7 Sep 1801 James Daniel bought 179 acres from Samuel Dickens, giving him \$358 at the time of the deed. The land was described as adjacent to Joseph Traylor, Tapleys Creek, and Jeffrey. This deed was witnessed by John Clixby and recorded in Person County at the September 1801 court in Book C, page 293. Around the time his son Elijah turned 21, James Daniel sold this land to him, also for the same payment. The deed was written on 5 June 1804 and recorded at the June court of 1804. The witness was Richard Holdman, James and Sally's son-in-law (husband of Rebecke).

The 1803 tax lists show James with 1 white poll and 7 black polls. In 1804 he shows 6 black polls. Then on the list of 1805, recorded in September, he is listed in Captain Hubbard's Company, James with 312 acres, no white polls (he is over 46 years old and son Lewis has not yet come of age), and 5 black polls. Elijah has 178 acres, 1 white poll, and 3 black polls. In December of 1805 James Daniel was a witness to the receipt for a bill of sale from Josiah Cate to Richard Holeman [James' and Sally's son-in-law]. In 1806 James is listed with one poll (this would be Lewis) and 5 slaves. In 1807 James is listed with no polls and William, Elijah, and now Lewis are listed independently. In 1808 James is listed with those same sons, but again he has a poll who would be his son John coming of age. The 1809 tax lists only show James and Elijah, each with one poll, William and Lewis don't appear. After 1809 Elijah Daniel is no longer found on the tax lists, he had moved to Christian/Trigg county KY, where he appears in the 1810 census.

In the 1810 census of Person county James and Sally's family is listed as:

1 male over 45 (James 62)

1 female over 45 (Sally 55)

1 male 26 to 45 (Lewis ~27)

2 males 16 to 26 (John ~24, George ~18)

2 females 10 to 16 (Susan ~15, Sally ~12)

1 female under 10 (Margaret R. ~10)

The family is listed with 9 slaves.

The 1810 taxes only show James and son William, but in 1811 Lewis is again listed with them. The 1812 tax lists again have James, William and Lewis. The poll with James in these lists would still be son John.

On 2 November 1812 James Daniel sold his 312 acres to his son Lewis, and James and Sally were dismissed by letter from the Flat River Primitive Baptist Church that same month. Later descendants who lost track of James and Sally thought they must have died, but they actually moved to Christian county Kentucky. There was a significant migration from North Carolina to Kentucky and many families floated up the Cumberland River in their journey, possibly our Daniel family. They may have passed through Tennessee on the way as well. Elijah Daniel had already moved there in time for the 1810 census and the 1810 tax lists. James and Sally came later with their other children and their husbands and wives. James was over 66 years old and Sally was over 57 when they made this trip. There seems to be a crossover period between the Person county tax lists and the Christian county tax lists as James appears to be listed in both. In 1813 James no longer shows any land or slaves and Lewis Daniel is charged with the 312 acres. In the Person tax lists collected for 1814 (recorded in November of 1814) there appear James Daniel (no land) and sons William and Lewis, along with Richard Holeman, all listed in Captain Fowler's District.

As in Person county North Carolina, there was another James Daniel family in Christian county Kentucky. These two are again distinguishable by their location, but Perrin's history of the county, written last century "blends" the two. Our Daniel family settled on the Muddy Fork of the Little River in the Cerulean Springs district; the other family had come from Virginia earlier and was in the Roaring Springs district in the southern part of the county.

Our James Daniel was first listed in the tax lists in 1813 as having one white male over 21, 2 black males over 21 (no other blacks), 2 horses, and no land. He is near his sons Elijah and George and son John appears first in the 1814 tax lists. From 1815 to 1817 James has the same listing but is charged with 3 horses.

The estate of Joel Thompson was appraised and recorded in June of 1815 in Will Book C, p. 5. The appraisers were John Goode, James Daniel, and Richard Stow. The Goode name suggests this might be our James Daniel, but the Goode family was in both parts of the county, so it is not certain.

On 2 September 1816 James Daniel recorded the following affidavit in Christian County (Book G, page 82):

I James Daniel do swear that my removal to the St of Ky was with an intention to become a Citizen thereof and that I have brought with me no slave or slaves and will bring no slave or slaves with an intent of selling them. James Daniel (seal)

In 1819 James is taxed with 1 white male over 21, 3 black males over 21, but 4 blacks total, and 4 horses. The 4th

black is not designated by sex or age, but based on James' will one of the men would be Bob and the "4th" would be Rachel. There are no recordings of land purchases by James, but his sons bought land over the course of the years, so James and Sally probably lived on their land.

James and Sally's younger children married in Kentucky, some after James' death. John married Nancy Harbour, George married Sarah Virginia Jones, Susan married John Jones, Sally married Isaac Miller, and Margaret married Thomas W. Hammond on 8 November 1824.

James Daniel wrote his will on 9 March 1820 and died by May of that year at age 72. His will was recorded in Christian County Wills and Estates Book C, page 308:

"Christian County Commonwealth of Kentucky to Wit: I James Daniel being sick and like to Death have made this my last Will and Testament I do give unto my wife Sarah Daniel (that is after all my Just Debts are paid) All the property I possess Namely One Negro man named Bob, a negro Woman named Rachel, Horses, Cattle, Hogs, and all the Household furniture and farming Utensels and at her Death the same property to be equally Divided Between my five Youngest Children Namely Elizabeth McCane, George Daniel, Susan Daniel, Sally Miller, Margeret Daniel. I Do also appoint my Son George Daniel and Isaac Miller my Executors and any Money or property that has been given to any of the above Named Legatees to be Discounted Out of their Equal part of the afore[~named] property in Witness Whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal this Ninth day of March in the Year of Our lord One thousand Eight hundred and Twenty --. Witness: Wm Johnson, Evander (his X mark) Johnson. Signed James Daniel, (seal). Recorded May 1820 by Jno Clark."

There are no other records of James' estate, inventories, sales, or settlements. Widow Sally Daniel appears to be living with her son George in the 1820 census along with her two younger daughters, Susan and Margaret, who also married later. George did not marry until 1828 and he is the only male in the household. Sally probably died by 1830: she is not included in census listings for any of her children. In the cemetery listings made in the 1960s there were no graves found for James and Sally. However, Charlotte L. Pulliam worked on the two James Daniel families and published articles about them in the "Cadiz Record" in 1937. At that time, with the help of a Mr. Stice, she eventually located them near Bainbridge "in the Hamby Graveyard on the Buttermilk road and not far from Clark's store". This suggests that they were living with or near their son John, as Elijah and George's lands had been cut into Trigg county in 1820. James' stone gave his birthdate as 31 December 1747 and death in 1820. Sally's only said she was born in 1755. In 1998 I travelled the whole of Buttermilk road and asked all I could find about graves in the area, but with no luck. That area looks now like it was somewhat redeveloped in the 50s, and the stones and their site are probably lost to us.

Sources

- US Federal Census Records
- Brunswick County VA Marriages 1750 - 1810 by Catherine Lindsey Knorr, 1953
- Migrations, Actual and Implied by Caroline Cunningham, 1968
- Minutes of Inferior Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions for Tryon County NC 1769-1772, v.1 by Virginia Greene DePriest and Lucille Hendrick Gardner 1985
- Tryon County NC Minutes of the Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions 1769-1779 by Brent H. Holcomb 1994
- List of NC Land Grants in TN 1778-1791: An Estimate of Lands granted by the State of NC within the Western Territory ceded by Said State to the USA (Federal Archives film series M68)
- Granville NC, Index to Marriage Bonds (LDS film #306184)
- Granville NC, Marriage Bonds (LDS film #306188)
- Granville NC Land Records (original deed books)
- Granville NC Tax Lists (LDS films 1758773, 1758774, 306819)
- The State Records - Published Under The Supervision of the trustees of the public libraries, by order of the general Assembly. - Collected and Edited By Walter Clark - Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of North Carolina Vol. XXII. - Miscellaneous Records - Published-1907
- Wills and Estate Records of Granville County NC (original books)
- Abstracts of Wills and Estate Records of Granville County NC 1746-1808 by Zae Hargett Gwynn, 1973
- Kinfolks of Granville County NC 1765-1826 by Zae Hargett Gwynn (all records in this source are also in original records listed here, but this is a very good compilation of data)
- History and Genealogies of Old Granville County, North Carolina, 1746-1800 by Thomas McAdory Owen (used here for its abstracts of court records)
- Land Records of Caswell County NC (original deed books)
- Caswell County NC Deed Books 1777-1817 by Katharine Kerr Kendall
- Caswell County NC Tax Lists 1777, 1780, 1784 by TLC Genealogy 1990

- Land Records of Person County NC (original deed books)
- NC Person County Wills, Inventories, & Taxables (=court books, LDS films #0019591, #0019592, #0019593)
- Will Records of Person County NC (original books)
- Flat River Primitive Baptist Church 1786-1945 (Person) Minute Book 1, 1786-1890, Index by John Burch Blaylock. (LDS film #0019599)
- Person County NC Compilations; Land Grants, 1794, 1805, 1823 Tax Lists, Record Books Abstracts 1792-1820, Letters of Attorney by Katharine Kerr Kendall, index by Mary Frances Kerr Donaldson (all records in this source are also in original records listed here, but this is a very good compilation of data)
- Christian County KY Marriage Records (original books)
- KY Marriages 1797-1865 by Clift
- KY Marriage Records from the Register of the Kentucky Historical Society indexed by Eleanor Antoniak 1983
- Land Records of Christian County KY (original deed books)
- Christian County Ky Tax Lists 1804-1823 by A. B. Willhite
- Christian County KY Wills and Estates (original books)
- Christian County KY Wills and Estates, 1815-1823 by T.L.C. Genealogy 1993
- Christian county KY Wills and Estates, 1797-1816 by James Taylor Killebrew & Lon Arnold Bostick, Sr. 1987
- History of Christian County KY by Meacham 1930
- Trigg County KY Marriage Records (original books)
- Trigg County Bible Records provided by Betty Sellers (kyseeker@comsource.net)
- Trigg County Historical Records, vol. 1 & 2 by Don Simmons
- History of Trigg County KY by Perrin (major errors on the early history of Daniel families, but good info about the life and times)
- Trigg County Handbook by Eurie Pearl Neel (all records in this source are also in original records listed here, but this is a very good compilation of data)

The following sources include James and Sally's times and places, but did not yield information specific to them. Some of these, however, may include information about lateral lines or descendants.

N.B. I am not including sources searched in SC and VA as there is no established link to those areas yet. I am also not mentioning compiled family histories such as by Heinemann, Ray, and Gee: they are too flawed and should not be used as sources - anything taken from them must be proved (or disproved) in primary source records for good research purposes.

- NC Revolutionary Soldiers, Sailors, Patriots and Descendants by Maddox and Carter
- Federal Archives of Revolutionary War Records
- Volunteers (Index to Compiled Service Records of Volunteer Soldiers who Served 1784-1811 (Federal Archive M694 roll 2)
- DAR Patriot Index
- NC-SC Bible Records by Jeannette Holland Austin 1987
- Tryon County NC Crown Docket Jul 1769 - Apr 1776, Tryon County NC State Docket Oct 1777 - Jan 1779, Lincoln County NC State Docket Apr 1779 - Apr 1780. (Reprint from Bulletin of Genealogical Society of Old Tryon Co, Inc.)
- Granville District of NC 1748-1763: Abstracts of Land Grants v. 1-4 by Margaret M. Hofmann
- NC Abstracts of State Grants v. 1 by Margaret M. Hofmann (=1779-1960, Grant Books 28-33)
- State Census of NC 1784-1787
- NC Taxpayers 1701-1786 by Clarence E. Ratcliff
- Abstracts of NC Wills by Grimes
- Abstracts of NC Wills (1760-1800) Supplementing Grimes' Abstracts of NC Wills 1663-1760 by Fred A. Olds
- Abstracts of Wills and Estate Records of Granville County NC 1746-1808 by Zae Hargett Gwynn 1973
- Caswell County NC Marriage Records 1778-1876 by Frances T. Ingmire
- Caswell County NC Land Grants, Tax Lists, State Census, Apprentice Bonds, Estate Records by Katharine Kerr Kendall 1977
- Abstracts of Land Entries: Caswell County NC 1778-1795, 1841-1863 and Person County NC 1792-1795 by Dr. A. B. Pruitt
- Caswell County 1777-1877: historical abstracts of minutes of Caswell County by Katharine Kerr Kendall
- Caswell County Original Wills (LDS film #1548325 #2 - 1548326 #1)
- Caswell County NC Will Books, Guardian Accounts, Tax List, Mortality Schedules, POAs from Deed Books abstracted by Katharine Kerr Kendall 1979
- When the past refused to die: a history of Caswell, 1777-1977 by Wm. Stevens Powell
- Heritage of Caswell County NC edited by Jeannine D. Whitlow
- Newsletter of the Caswell County Historical Association Jan 1993 - Jun1995

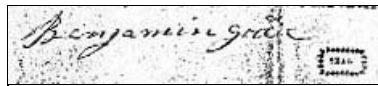
- [NC Person Heritage v.1](#) not all the early info is accurate, but there are later generations covered
 - [Abstract of Early KY Wills and Inventories](#) by J. Estelle Stewart King
 - [KY Obituaries 1787-1854](#) by ??
 - [They Went That-Away](#) by Hamlin [3 vols]
[Family Histories Christian County KY 1797-1986](#) by the Christian County Genealogical Society (like a heritage book)
 - [Christian County KY Marriage Records 1797-1850](#) by Cordelia C. Gary 1970
 - [Christian County Court Order Book B 14 Oct 1805 - 2 May 1814](#) by Lon Arnel Bostick, Sr., index Elizabeth Harrington 1987
 - [Cemetery Records Christian County KY](#) by A. H. Meador
 - [Cemetery Records of the Northern Section of Christian County KY](#) compiled by Anna Hunsaker Meador 1976
 - [Cemetery Records of the Southern Portion of Christian County KY](#) compiled by Anna Hunsaker Meador and Timothy Reeves Meador, Senior 1980
 - [Cemeteries, Christian County KY Supplement Number 1](#) by Meador, Meador Sr.
 - KY Trigg Surveyor's Records 1820-1826 (at courthouse)
 - Surveyor's Record 1820-1835 (at courthouse)
 - [Trigg County Ky Tax Lists 1820-1821-1822](#) by Don Simmons
 - [Trigg Ky Estray Book #1, 1820-1930](#) (LDS film #1944280)
 - [Trigg County Ky Will Books vol. 1 1820-1834](#) by Don Simmons
 - [Trigg County KY Newspaper Genealogical Abstracts v.1-9](#) by Don Simmons
 - [Williams Daniell Family History Book Two](#) by Clara Daniell Williams 1992
-

Go to [James Daniel and Sally Cocke](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [James Daniel and Sally Cocke's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [Tax Lists 1792-1815 of NC Person County](#)
Entries for Daniel, Womack, Pryor, Tapley

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).



Benjamin Morton Goode (1800 - 1870/80) and Nancy Daniel (1802 - >1880)

Benjamin Morton Goode was born 28 Jun 1800 (a Saturday) in Greenville county, South Carolina. His parents were [John Goode and Elizabeth Jane Hawkins](#). John and Janie (Hawkins) Goode had married in 1795 in Rutherford county North Carolina, but were in Greenville by 1798 (John "of Greenville" returned to Rutherford to sell property he had there). Benjamin had an older half-sister, Margaret (born 20 November 1791 to John Goode and his first wife, Patsy Gill, who died shortly after).

There are no land deeds for John Goode in Greenville, so it is not certain just where the family lived. But Benjamin grew up there until at least 1804 (again indicated by land deeds in Rutherford). For sure the family had moved back or passed through Rutherford again because on 20 December 1809 John Goode sold the last of his holdings in Rutherford, 95 acres on the Suck branch of the Sandy. The family was moving to Christian county Kentucky and were there for the 1810 census and tax lists.

Nancy Daniel was the oldest child of [Elijah Daniel and Elizabeth Womack](#). Nancy was born in February of 1802 in Person county North Carolina and grew up there until 1810 when her family also moved to Christian county Kentucky.

Both the Goode and Daniel families settled on the Muddy Fork of the Little River in what would become the northeastern portion of Trigg county when it was cut from Christian in 1820. Another John Goode came to Christian/Trigg from Virginia and early histories tend to blend the two. Perrin's History of Trigg says that John Goode settled on Dry Fork, one and a half miles from the Cerulean Springs. However, Dry Fork is in the southern part of Trigg/Christian counties on the border with Tennessee and Cerulean Springs is in the north. Perrin also says that John Goode and his wife were early members of the Muddy Fork Baptist Church and dates it approximately 1806. If the date is correct, then again it is not our John and Janie Goode, but rather the other. The Daniel family also settled in the [Cerulean Springs area](#). The Muddy Fork and Cerulean Springs (green dot) are shown below on a map from the USGS Mapping Information Geographic Names Information System and the Tiger Map Server at the U.S. Census Bureau. Horse Creek (orange dot) is where the families settled as will be described shortly.



Benjamin Morton Goode and Nancy Daniel married in Christian county Kentucky. Benjamin signed a bond (the signature at the top of this page) and his father [John Goode signed as bondsman](#). Nancy was only 17, a month shy of her 18th birthday, so her father [Elijah Daniel wrote and signed](#) a consent for her to marry. The bond was dated 31 January 1820. The *Kentucky Reporter* of 1 March 1820 reported that "Benjamin Goode married Miss Nancy Daniel, daughter of Capt. Elijah Daniel" in February 1820. Later that year Benjamin and Nancy's new household is enumerated in the 1820 Trigg census. They are next door to John Goode and show Benjamin as 16-26, Nancy as 16-26. There is a woman aged 26-45 living with them and a mark for a man over 45 (I had thought this mark may have also been erased). I do not know who these are, but they are neither Benjamin nor Nancy's parents who are enumerated separately. Benjamin and Nancy also show that they have one slave, a girl under 14 years old. This girl is probably Mary who was given by Nancy's father (this will be shown later in his estate). Benjamin does not show up on the tax lists for 1820; he has not turned 21 quite yet and has no taxable property at this time.

The following year Benjamin bought land in Trigg. On 4 May 1821 he bought 36 acres from his father John Goode for \$200. The land was on the waters of Muddy Fork of the Little River and bounded by McCaughan's line (a major landowner in Trigg), Daniel's corner, and was part of a 94 acre survey made for Robert Goode. The witness to this deed was Lemuel A. Wood and it was recorded on 15 October 1821 in Trigg Deed Book A, p. 141. A week and a half later, on 15 May, Benjamin M. Goode bought 49 acres for \$250 from his father-in-law, Elijah Daniel. This land was also described on the Muddy Fork of the Little River, at the corner of John Goode's field, being part of a 197 acre survey patented to Richard Brownfield. John Goode and Braxton Wall witnessed this deed and it was also recorded on 15 October 1821 in Book A, p. 140.

Benjamin Goode had both these properties surveyed as shown in the Surveyor's Records of 1820-1826. There are no dates shown, but they are both in the same entry (p. 168 of the book) and read as follows:

Benjn Good 36a, it being part of Robt Goods 94 acre suvey. Begins at a ?-yearly saplin - thence S40 W84 poles to a stone in McCaughans line = thence S50 E120 poles to a post oak McCaughans corner - thence N75 #9 poles to a black Jack saplin Brownfields corner (E. Daniels) thence N19 W146 poles to the beginning.

Benjn Good 49a, part of R. Brownfields 197 1/2a survey, begins at a Hickory stump in the corner of John Goods field thence N60 E74 poles to 2 red oaks thence S19 E60 poles to a post oak saplin - thence S14 W127 poles to a black jack saplin Goods corner - thence with his line N19 W146 poles to the beginning.

It appears that Benjamin and Nancy's first child was James, born 4 June 1821. This is in an very old list of births (shared by Ben Taylor Goode) in such a way as to seem like their first child. However, there are no more records of James and he doesn't appear on the census in 1830, so he must have died young. The name James is probably after Nancy's grandfather James Daniel, it is not common name in this branch of the Goode family. The 1821 tax lists still do not show Benjamin (the lists aren't dated but were usually taken in summer and late fall; Benjamin may still not have been 21 or have taken possession of his acreage), but his father John is shown on Horse Creek with 400 acres. John's will describes the tract as 364 acres which accounts for the 36 acres he sold to Benjamin.

Benjamin's father died sometime between 11 April 1822 and 17 Jun 1822. In his will (Will Book A, p. 14) he notes that his older and married children have already received their shares, but that if the future distributions to his younger children turn out to be more, then the surplus is to be divided among them all. He further states "...and to my sons Benjamin Morton & Obadia [sic] Woodson & my Daughter Eliza Goode, I bequeath the price of my two Negro men Abraham and Jose, which I desire my Executors to sell, and divide the amount among the three equally." The estate settlements and accounts for John Goode are not very complete, and what accounts there are do not show Benjamin Morton Goode receiving or paying any monies.

The 1822 tax lists show the situation after John Goode's death. Jane Goode is listed with no taxables, 3 blacks over 16, 5 blacks total, 4 horses, 5 "scholars", and 350 acres on Horse Creek. Benj. M. Goode is shown with no taxables, blacks, horses or scholars. He does have 86 acres on Horse Creek.

Only a short time later, Nancy's father Elijah died, by October 1822. The appraisal of his estate on 14 November 1822 included:

One bay Mare that B. Goode recd is worth \$85
One negro Girl named Mary Recd by Benj Goode is worth \$400
One Bed & furniture 7 Beadsted Recd by B. Goode at \$37.50
One Black Walnut chest Recd by B. Good \$2.50
one Side Saddle & Bridle Recd by B. Goode worth \$20
4 sheep Recd by B. Goode at \$2 a head
[In this list was also "two cows & a two year ole Heifer worthy \$26", but it didn't say Recd by B. Goode. I think it probably was, but not noted in error.]

Mary is probably the slave enumerated with Benjamin and Nancy in the 1820 census and these other articles are what Benjamin and Nancy had already been given, but which still had to be appraised in the estate. The total of the list is \$553.00. Benjamin and Nancy will continue to be involved with the estate of Nancy's father for several more years. There is a full transcription of Elijah Daniel's estate [here](#). It is all in Will Book A, but I am not indicating pages in this narrative.

Benjamin and Nancy's second child, John Daniel Goode, was born 24 January 1823. (It seems likely the John is for Benjamin's father and the Daniel for Nancy's family.) However, Benjamin and Nancy do not show up in the tax lists for the next two years, 1823-1824. Benjamin's mother Jane is also not on these lists and in April of 1824 her

land is sold (Book A, p. 409), it was also in the will the land could be sold if necessary to maintain the family. The next record of Benjamin is as a buyer at a sale of Elijah Daniel's property held on the 26th and 27th of November of 1824. Not all the items were listed with the price, but I have included what they were appraised at [in straight brackets] when I could determine it from the earlier records. I have also written out the items where they were indicated with ditto marks to make it easier to read. He bought: 1 yoke of oxen [\$25], 1 ox Cart, 10 Barrels corn at \$13.40 cents, 10 [more] Barrels corn 13.40, 10 [more] Barrels corn 13.40 10 [more] Barrels corn 13.80, 10 [more] Barrels corn 13.40, 1 Stack & Shucks, and 4 Harrow teeth. A month later, on 20 December 1824, Benjamin Goode along with T. M. Hammonds, John Jennings, and John Daniel signed as a security in the appointment of George Daniel (Nancy's brother) as guardian to their 4 minor brothers and sisters, Agnes, Green, Lucy, and Lewis Daniel (Court Order Book A, p. 162).

Their next child born was Elijah Daniel Goode (obviously named directly after Nancy's father). He was born on 3 February 1825. Benjamin is once again on the 1825 tax lists, in Wilson's Company. There is 1 white male over 21, 1 black over 16, 3 blacks total, 3 horses, and the evaluation is \$1750. However, he is shown as having no land. I cannot find a deed by Benjamin disposing of this land, but his 86 acres do show up again on the tax lists. Later that year an account of Elijah Daniel's estate of 17 December 1825 shows that it had credits from Benjamin Goode: "No.1 By Benj. Goode - part of the estate 612.53 cts, paid to him in items, paid to him according to the [?]provisement bill, and interest on the same as the amount is charged with the same - 73.50". This is likely the value of the items he and Nancy had received (above) as part of their share of the estate and interest. Further entries in these accounts also show that \$30 was paid to Benjamin Goode from Frances Daniel (another of the heirs). The settlement showed that "the ninth part is \$635.53 of the negro property and personal estate which is each heirs share of said estate - which is settled and disposed of agreeable to accounts". The eight other children of Elijah are listed with the accounting of their shares, but Nancy is not as she had already received her part when she married and shortly after.

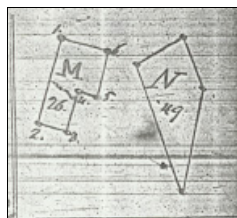
In January of 1826 the commissioners met to divide and distribute Elijah Daniel's land among his heirs. Two of the lots are described as follows:

Lots M and N is Nancy Good's part, formerly Nancy Daniel.

M is part of the Upton place, and begins at a Red Bud and haw bush in a line of the original survey, also in the line of Wiley Wilson's Survey, thence with said line S. 20 W 100 poles to a small hickory and post oak stump corner of the original survey, thence South 70; E. 32 poles to a black oak, white oak and pissimmon bushes, thence N. 20; East 48 poles to a Red Oak on the North side of the Spring brance, about four poles below the spring, thence South 70 E. 18 1/2 poles to a dogwood bush, thence N. 20; East 52 poles to a black oak bush, on the side of the know, thence North 70; W. 50 1/2 poles to the beginning containing 26 Acres. Lot N is a part of the Brownfield place which has formerly been conveyed to Benjn and Nancy Goode, and of course its metes and bounds is useless in this report, it contains 49 Acres.

Given under our hand this 20th day of March 1826. John McCaughan, Seth P. Pool, Sa'l (his X mark) Goodwin Senr.

Because Elijah Daniel had died intestate, the commissioners had to file deeds of title to the lands to the heirs. These deeds are in Will Book B, starting at p. 297 with Benjamin and Nancy's. They were executed in July of 1826 and recorded on 7 August 1826 and the witnesses were Charles Jones and George Daniel. The land is deeded to Benjamin and Nancy Goode heirs at law, "love and affection of E. Daniel decd and according to court order", for 26 acres, part of a400a survey entered in the name of James Upton, owned by E. Daniel at his decease, bounded by Wiley Wilson. Benj'n Goode is listed as a bound in the following deed to John Daniel Junr. which was 175 acres also part of the Upton place. The two lots, the 26 acres and the 49 acres (which Benjamin had already bought) are shown in the plats in these records as:



Also at the time of the recording of these titles, there was an election "of a member to lower branch of the State Legislature" held in Cadiz. The voting was done from Monday to Wednesday, 7-9 August 1826 and Benjamin Goode is in the Poll Book for Cadiz Precinct for the election. In the tax lists he is shown with 26 acres on Horse Creek, with 1 white male over 21, 1 black over 16, 2 blacks total, 4 horses, and a valuation of \$1106. The land was valued at \$1 per acre.

Just a few months later, on 14 February 1827 Benjamin Goode sold the 26 acres to Wiley Wilson for \$39 (this land was located along the line of Wiley Wilson's survey). The witnesses were T. L. Mayes and Caldwell P.Pool and the deed was acknowledged in person by Benjamin Goode and recorded on 20 August 1827 in Book C, p. 66. Elizabeth Jane, Benjamin and Nancy's first daughter was born sometime in March of 1827 (named after Benjamin's mother). For this year and the following (1828) Benjamin Goode is in the tax lists with no land, 1 white male over 21, 1 black over 16, 2 blacks total, 6 horses, and a valuation of \$900.

On Monday the 20th of April 1829, Benjamin Goode signed as security on the bond for James T. McCaughan's appointment as constable within the 5th precinct. This is shown in the Court Order Book A, p. 336. He is on the tax list with no land, 1 white male over 21, 2 blacks over 16, 2 blacks total, 5 horses, 1 child aged 4-15, and a valuation of \$850. The child is John Daniel, age 6. Then on the 28th of June of 1829, a daughter Virginia Susan was born. Her tombstone says it was on 18 June of 1830, but that information was given by her daughter in 1892. The 1829 date is from the list of births created much earlier and is more likely correct; it also conforms more to what all the later census records show for Virginia Susan. Benjamin Goode voted again on 3 August 1829 and appears in the Cadiz Poll Book (there is no description of what the election was for).

Court Order Book A, pp. 383-384 show that on Monday 19 April 1830 it was "Ordered that William Adams be appointed surveyor of that part of the road from Carroll's hill to Harpending's or Milleville, commencing at the Muddy Fork & continuing to the Caldwell County line, in the place of David Martin, resigned, with the following boundary, to include hands, to wit: Beginning at where said road crosses the Muddy Fork, thence to the Cadiz road, to Benjamins Goode's, from thence to Charles Jones' & Benjamin Faulkner's, thence on a direction with the county line of Trigg & Caldwell to the Christian & Trigg County lines on the northwest side, & that said surveyor keep road in lawful repair to width of 15 feet." Harpending Springs is in Caldwell county via road 126 today. The Trigg-Caldwell border was in play even into the 1830s, and the roads today have certainly changed, but with a slight bend to the south, this description might be describing 126 as it passes southeast and then as it would turn onto 124 and continue on to become the Cerulean Bainbridge road. This would pass through the Horse Creek area easily.

Benjamin and Nancy's household in the 1830 census for Trigg shows:

1 male 20-30 (Benjamin 29-30)

1 female 20-30 (Nancy 28)

1 male 5-10 (John Daniel 7)

1 male under 5 (Elijah Daniel 5)

2 females under 5 (Elizabeth Jane 3, Virginia Susan 1)

There are two slaves, one male aged 24-36 and 1 female under 10. I do not know what happened to Mary.

Benjamin's tax entry for 1830 shows 56 acres on Horse Creek, 1 male over 21, 2 blacks over 16, 3 blacks total, 2 horses, a valuation of \$950. The land is valued at \$2.50 per acre. I have so far found nothing about how or when Benjamin acquired this 56 acres.

Benjamin Goode went to court and applied for guardianship for his younger brothers and sisters and it was so ordered on Monday 18 October 1830 (Court Order Book A, p 412). This likely tells us that their mother Jane has died. (Even mothers had to be named guardians of their own children, but there are no records of her guardianship since John had died). The children involved were listed as Harriet (maybe about 16), Oneida (about 12), Henry (probably just about to turn 21), Narcissa (maybe about 16), and Nancy (10) Goode. With John Daniel and James L. McCaughan as his securites, Benjamin entered into a bond with a penalty of \$1600. The next day, Tuesday 19 October 1830, Benjamin Goode is named in the list of hands assigned to John Jones, surveyor on the road from Cadiz to Madisonville (Court Order Book A, p. 415). There is no road today that seems to be a straight shot from Cadiz to Madisonville (in Hopkins county).

The 18th of April 1831 was a very busy day. Benjamin Goode was a buyer at the estate sale of John Faulkner (Will Book A, p. 244). Then he signed as a security for John Cameron when he was appointed a constable of Trigg within the 7th district (Court Order Book A, p. 435). As well, John McCaughan, an executor of John Goode's will applied for an accounting and settlement of the estate. However, when the commissioners appointed filed their report, it was contested by the heirs and the settlement was stayed and continued until the next court "for the parties to be heard". I have not found any more details on this matter and I don't know if Benjamin was among the heirs who contested the settlement. The tax lists show Goode Benjamin with 57 acres on Horse Creek, 1 male over 21, 2 blacks over 16, 3 blacks total, 3 horses, the land being valued at \$2.50 per acre, and a total valuation of \$1140.

Another bequest in John Goode's will had been some land "on the Obion River" in Tennessee. This land was given to Jane for life and then to their sons John Hopson and Henry Goode. On 19 March 1832, "A deed of bargain and sale from John H. Goode and his wife Elizabeth Goode, to Benjamin Goode for eighty acres of land lying in Henry County Tennessee, was produced in open court, and acknowledged by said John H. Goode, one of the grantors to be his act and deed, hand and seal, for the purpose therein contained, which is ordered to be certified accordingly

that the same may be duly admitted to record in the county where the land lies." This is in Court Order Book B, p. 46, and certainly indicates that Benjamin's mother has died. If the whole tract in the will was 80 acres it means either Henry sold his share to John Hopson, or that Henry may have already died without heirs and John H. was free to sell it. I have not found later records of Henry Wood Goode, and propose this as the reason, but can't really prove it and I haven't done enough of the Henry county records yet to identify this land or when and how old John Goode acquired it. There is no tax book for 1832.

Green Daniel, Nancy's younger brother sold land to Benjamin Goode on 26 January 1833 (Deed Book E, p. 61). For \$400 he conveyed to him 313 acres, "one hundred acres of which have been previously sold to Francis B. Ladd". The land was on the Waters of the Muddy Fork of Little River and bounded on Stephens and Fillpott's survey, the corner and lines of Henry Wyatt's survey, the corner and lines of Elisha Harbour's survey, the corner and lines of Samuel Stephen's survey, and the corner to Spimer [sic] and Stephen. Jechonias P. Pool and Seth P. Pool witnessed the deed and it was recorded on 8 July 1833.

In the tax list for this year Benjamin Goode shows these 214 acres on Muddy fork. Where the names of the original persons who entered the land and patented are it says, "No patt [sic] as is apping [sic] for certificate". There is 1 white male over 21, 3 blacks over 16, 5 blacks total, 7 horses and the land is valued at \$3.00 per acre, with a total valuation of \$257. Also during 1833, on 27 August, Benjamin M. Goode witnessed the will of Seath [sic] P'Pool. This will would not be probated until 9 Novemeber of 1835, when it was recorded in Will Book B, p. 27. And a while later, Benjamin registered a stray animal he had found: "Taken up by Benjamin Goode living about eleven miles from Cadiz on the Waters of the Muddy fork a black mare five feet high, eight years old, two hind feet white about the footlock, a small star in the forehead and a swips [sic, pretty much] a brand on the near shoulder resembling the letter A appraised to \$20. Given under my hand this 2nd day of November 1833. P. C. Frayser J.P. This report was filed 7 November 1833

Recorded in Deed Book E, p. 218 is the following:

"Whereas, on the 14th day of April, 1834, I George Daniel deputy for Richard P. Dawson Sheriff of Trigg County by virtue of an execution which issued from the Clerk's office of the Trigg Circuit Court in the name of J. E. Thompson against the estate of Benjamin Goode and William C. Thompson, exposed to Sale all the right, title, claim and interest which Benjamin Goode holds or ever had in a certain tract of land lying on the Muddy fork of Little River near the Cerulean Springs to the highest bidder as the law directs, and Sovreign Hollowell became the purchaser of said tract of land supposed to contain about 214 acres at the price of five dollars. Given under my hand this - day of April 1834 Geo: Daniel, deputy for Richard P. Dawson, S.T.C.

[this is followed by]

I do hereby release to Benjamin Goode all the right, title, claim and interest which I hold in the above tract of land, the Said Benjamin Goode having paid me five dollars the amt. given by me for said land and six per cent interest to this date with a full understanding that I am not liable in any way whatever concerning the aforesaid purchase and release. Sovreign Hollowell July 15th 1834 Witness Geo. Daniel.

All of the above was recorded on 15 July 1834 and Benjamin was still shown in the tax lists with the 214 acres on Muddy fork, with 1 white male over 21, no blacks, and 4 horses. The land was valued at \$1.00 per acre and the total valuation was \$37.00 [My notes are not clear on the cents here.] Sometime this year Benjamin Goode was a buyer at the estate sale of Presley Slaughter, the filing of which was recorded on 11 August 1834 in Will Book A, p. 395.

And then Benjamin sold the 214 acres (Book E, p. 272) on 10 October 1834 to Joshua Grant for \$450. The land is described as 314 acres in Trigg on Waters of the Muddy fork of Little River, bounding on Stephen and Fillpott's survey, Henry Wyatt, E. Harbour survey, Emanuel Stephen's survey, Jas. Jeffrey's survey, "containing 314 acres excepting 100 acres sold by J. P. Pool while the same belonged to him and also excepting 14 acres sold conditionally by said Good to Joseph Johnson, the quantity intended to be conveyed hereby being only 200a more or less and being a part of the tract conveyed to said Goode by Green Daniel". There were no witnesses and the deed was acknowledged in court and recorded on 15 December 1834.

Sometime between 1831 and 1834, Benjamin and Nancy had another daughter, Frances. And around 1834 to 1835 their daughter Martha A. Goode was born.

Nancy's brother, George Daniel, died in 1835 and Benjamin Goode bought a Brindle steer for \$10.62 1/2 from the estate. I don't have the date of the sale, but it was recorded on 9 March 1835 in Will Book B, p. 6. Benjamin's tax entry for 1835 showed no land, 1 white male over 21, no blacks, 4 horses and a total valuation of \$200. On 30 Dec 1835 Benjamin Goode was a buyer from the estate of Catharine Stinebaugh, as recorded 11 September 1839 in Will Book B, p. 60 .

The only records I've found for Benjamin and Nancy in 1836 to 1837 are their tax entries. Benjamin's brother-in-law (husband of Eliza Goode), John C. Goode had died and Benjamin was the administrator of his estate, and thusly named in the lists. In 1836, Benjamin's personal entry shows him as "Benmn M. Goode" with no land 1 white male over 21, no blacks, 4 horses, and a total valuation of \$200. The following entry reads "same as administrator of John C. Goode decd" and the entry shows 100 acres on Muddy Fork, with 1 horse, valued at \$6.00 per acre and a total valuation of \$630. The entry in 1837 shows Benjamin M. Goode with no land, 1 white male over 21, 5 horses or mules valued at \$300, and a total of \$300. This is again followed by "same as administrator of" John Goode decd, showing 100 acres valued at \$700, no tithes, no blacks, no animals, and a total valuation of \$700. Benjamin and Nancy had their fifth daughter, Sarah Agnes on 10 October 1837.

Irvin Brandon died in Trigg in 1838 and Benjamin Good was a buyer at a sale of the estae on 24 May 1838 (Will Book B, p. 193). The 1838 tax entry for Benjamin M. Goode for this year showed 66 acres on Muddy fork valued at \$330, 1 white male over 21, 1 person eligible to vote, 2 horses or mules valued at \$150, 8 cattle at \$16. The lists now describe the "value of extra property over \$300" and for Benjamin it was \$250. The total valuation for 1838 was \$764. This 66 acres was not actually Benjamin's as will be seen in the 1839 tax list, this was really referring to John C. Goode's land again.

William Cannon who had been a court officer of Trigg died in 1839 and on a list of notes and judgments filed for his estate are found B. Goode, John C. Goode (among a long list). This was recorded on 10 June 1839 in Will Book B, p. 212. Again in the tax lists, Benjamin Goode is listed for himself and as administrator. For himself there is no land, 1 white male over 21, 4 horses or mares at \$260, 7 cattle at \$10, the "residue" over \$300 is given as \$300, and the total valuation is \$570. John C. Goode's estate has 66 acres at \$396, no people or animals and the total valuation is \$396. On 3 August 1839 Benjamin and Nancy had their daughter Nancy Emily.

In an undated deed which is recorded sometime in the December 1839 to January 1840 area of Will Book B (p. 271), the Commissioners laid off the dower of Eliza Cox, late Eliza Goode, widow of John Goode. The tract of land is described as beginning at a stake on K. McCaughan's line, and containing thirty-three acres. Kain A. McCaughan, Hezekiah S. Watkins, and Peter Wade are listed as the commissioners. This is a full half, not a widow's thirds of John C. Goode's land. Then on 10 February 1840 (Deed Book G, p. 351) Thomas Cox and his wife Elizabeth Cox ("late Eliza Goode wife of John C. Goode decd") sell to Benjamin Goode for \$200 this dower. The 33 acres are described as bounding McCaughan's west boundary of a small tract which he bought of John C. Goode, "to a stake on the east edge of the road from Wall's Bridge to Hopkinsville Standing", the further describes it as it follows the "meanders of the road to the crossing of it and the road from Cadiz to the Sulphur Spring". This conveyance is only good for the natural life of Eliza Cox. There were no witnesses as it was acknowledged in court and recorded on the same day.

Thus the 1840 tax entry for Benjamin Goode shows him with 35 acres on the Muddy Fork at \$350, 1 white male over 21, 4 horses or mares at \$400, total valuation \$750. However, now there is a new entry that says there are 4 children ages 7-17. These children are John Daniel (17), Elijah Daniel (15), Elizabeth Jane (13), Virginia Susan (just turning or turned 11). Benjamin is also listed, this time as "exect" of J. C. Goode Decd, with 66 acres at \$660 and no people or animals.

The 1840 census shows the family as follows: 1 male 30-40 (Benjamin 39-40) 1 female 30-40 (Nancy 38) 2 males 15-20 (John Daniel 17, Elijah Daniel 15) 2 females 10-15 (Elizabeth Jane 13, Virginia Susan 10-11) 1 male 10-15 (this may be the son of John C. and Eliza Goode, see later) 2 females 5-10 (Frances about 6-7, Martha Ann about 5) 2 females under 5 (Sarah Agnes 2 going on 3, Nancy Emily 1)

Sometime during the 26th to 28th of April 1841 Benjamin voted in an election as he is listed as "Benj. Goode" in the Cadiz Poll Book. His tax entry for this year still shows the 33 acres on Muddy Fork at \$330, 1 white male over 21, 5 horses or mares at \$250, 1 mule at \$70, 4 children ages 7 to 17, the "value under the equalization law" is \$200, and the total is ?\$850 [hard to read]. The next entry is for him but this time as Guardian for John Goode Junr; this entry also still shows the 66 acres. John Goode Junior may be the unidentified male living in the household in the census. I do not have enough later information on John C. and Eliza Goode's family, although they also had a daughter, Mary J. born about 1833. It is not likely it is a son of Benjamin and Nancy who died later, he would have been identifiable in the 1840 tax entry as one of the children age 7 to 17.

On 5 July 1842 Fidelia C. Sharp of Christian county sold for \$117 to Benjamin M. Goode of Trigg 39 acres of land in Trigg on the waters of Muddy Fork, described as part of the Daviss Seminary Survey of 595 acres, that part of the survey which was conveyed Sharp in April 1822. The land bounded Daniel Cameron, John Faulkner, and the land which Fidelia Sharp had also on this day conveyed to Daniel Cameron. It is further described as on the south side of an old road, bounding Fidelia Sharp and John Faulkner. The witnesses were D. B. Carron and Kain A. McCaughan and the deed was recorded 7 July 1842 in Book H, p. 225.

The tax books do not have a section for Muddy Fork for 1842, but Benj. Goode is again in the Cadiz Poll Book "for an election at Cadiz" on 3 August 1842. And Benjamin and Nancy's last child, Cornelia, was born on 23 November 1842.

Benjamin Goode took up another stray in 1843 and the entry in the Estray Book #1 reads:

-- -- 1843 Taken up by Benjamin Goode living 8 miles north of Cadiz in said County on the Princeton Road near Wallonia, one sorrel horse with a small bell --[maybe crossed out] supposed to be 12 years old, 16 ft high, small white streak on the face, some white --- on the top of the hind left forefoot white shoe all --- marked with -- -- on the left shoulder and marked with this collar and appraised to twenty five dollars before me this 12th day of June 1843. A --- in the left Size. T. W. Hammond J.P.

Benjamin M. Goode is shown on the 1843 tax list with 139 acres on Muddy Fork at \$834, 1 white male over 21, 6 horses or mares at \$240, 1 mule at \$40, 4 children ages 5 to 16 and a total valuation of \$1114. He is listed again "for the Heirs of John C. Goode, but no land is listed. Benjamin and Nancy's four children would definitely be Virginia Susan, Frances, Martha A., with either Elizabeth Jane on the high end (she's 16) or Sarah Agnes on the low end (she's 6). The lists are only dated, if at all, by when they were returned, not for when they were taken. I cannot account for the extra acreage in this listing, I felt the entry was clearly 139 acres, but there are no deeds about it.

In 1844 Benj. M. Goode is listed with 69 acres at \$414, 1 white male over 21, 4 horses or mares at \$200, 10 cattle, the value of cattle over \$50 being listed as \$25, 4 children ages 5 to 16, with a total of \$639. He is also listed as Guardian for J. C. Goode's heirs again with the 66 acres. The year the children would definitely be Virginia Susan, Frances, Martha A. and Sarah Agnes.

Benjamin was in debt in 1844 and executed the following deed of mortgage on 22 August 1844, which was recorded in Book I, p. 114:

Benjamin M. Goode indebted for \$57.14 to J. H. Miller, & to A. S. Poston etc in the sum of \$244.24, and to D. Lander for \$21.43, to J. E. Thompson for \$50, and being willing to secure the payment, so for \$1.00 he sells to sd Poston, Miller, Lander and Thompson: all the right, title, interest and claim which I have in and to the dower of Eliza Cox in and to the tract of land owned by her former husband John D. Goode decd, her dower therein assigned her being 33 acres and by her and her husband conveyed to me, also 4 Beds, bedstads & furniture, one Press, One Waggon & Cpr stamp, 4 head of Horses, 17 head of Hogs, 15 Sheep, 10 head of Cattle, 1 Yoke of Oxen, and all my present years Crop of Corn and the Corn raised by me last year, my interest in the present years Crop of Corn being three fourths thereof and the old Corn being my own exclusively, also 4500 bundles of Fodder & Oats.

There were no witnesses and the mortgage was acknowledged in court and recorded on 22 August 1844. Up the side of the deed in tiny writing is a memo "A. H. Poston, A. H. Poston Surviving party of AHPH, and S. E. Thompson sign to "We hereby release and relinquish all claim to the land --- --- in this deed of mortgage, 27 Sep 1853."" I have not researched whether these people were merchants or something else, nor do I know if it really took Benjamin 9 years to pay off the debt. He was preparing to move in the 1850s and that simply may be when he had the title cleared so he could sell the land. He continues to show land in the tax lists all during these years, suggesting he paid it off before the memo was added.

Benjamin M. Goode secured another debt with a mortgage on 19 June 1845 (Book I, p. 229). This time he was indebted to Samuel McKinney for \$55, to Terry & McKinny for \$150, the notes are described as "now due and for goods to be furnished to me by the said Terry & McKinny during the present year". Benjamin sold them "all my present growing Crop of Corn and Tobacco and wheat & Oats." The new debt was due by the 1st of June of 1846 in order to void this mortgage, there were no witnesses as it was acknowledged in court and recorded on 19 June 1845. The business of Terry & McKinney was a mercantile store that had taken over the original store of Wall & Gray in Wallonia. Samuel McKinney was the postmaster of Wallonia in the 1840s.

The tax list for 1845 shows Benjamin Goode with 73 acres on Muddy Fork at \$389, 1 white male over 21, 2 horses or mares at \$24, 10 cattle at \$25 (this being the value that is over \$50), 4 children 5 to 16. The value under the equalization law was \$100 and the total was \$538. He is not shown as administrator or guardian for John C. Goode or heirs this year. Again, because the lists aren't dated, the four children are definitely Frances (about 11), Martha A. (about 7), and Sarah Agnes (7), with either Virginia Susan on the high end or Nancy Emily on the low end. This list may also include Benjamin and Nancy's oldest son John having come of age, but his entry is so distant from the family that it's possibly a John from another group.

At the end of the year on Monday, 12 December 1845 there is an entry in the Court Order Book C, p. 158 showing: "Benjamin Goode, with leave of the Court files his list of taxable property for the present year as follows: 1 white

tithe, 6 horses valued at \$240 & 100 acres of land valued at \$2000, total val \$1240 and the same is ordered to be certified to the auditor of public accounts." He also filed as guardian of the heirs of John C. Goode at this time. In the older days, tax lists were often filed in one year referring to the previous year, but I feel the lists of Trigg indicate well enough that they are for the current year, so this may be a correction or addenda. [If not, I have to revise everything back by a year!] This would also be how he corrected the original lists not naming him as involved with the estate of John C. Goode.

Benjamin again secured payment on a debt to A. R. Terry and A. H. Poston. On 5 August 1846 he sold "all my present crop of corn, fodder and Tobacco". The mortgage was for \$100 which note was due on 1 May 1847. It was acknowledged in court with no witnesses signing and was recorded on the same day.

The 1846 tax lists show, clustered together, Benjamin and his son John (for sure) and now son Elijah D. Goode has also come of age. Benjamin M. Good [sic] has 73 acres on Muddy Fork at \$389, 1 white male over 21, 1 horse or mare at \$20, 4 children 5 to 16, and the total is \$409. He is again listed as Guardian for the heirs of John C. Good Decd, this time showing 60 acres. As far as the children shown for Benjamin, they are Frances (about 12), Martha A. (about 10), Sarah Agnes (8), and Nancy Emily (6-7)

In 1847 B. M. Goode is listed in the tax book with 1 qualified voter, 69 acres on Muddy Fork at \$300, 1 white male over 21, 2 horses or mares at \$60, 3 children 5 to 16, and a total valuation of \$340. It appears one of the girls who should be listed was not. Benjamin is also again listed as guardian for the heirs of J. C. Goode decd, with the 66 acres. Son Elijah is on this list, but I couldn't find John (my notes on the sons are not reliable as exhaustive in any year). Later in the year, Cornelia Goode, Benjamin and Nancy's youngest child died. She was one day short of her 5th birthday and was [buried at the Wall Cemetery](#).

A couple months later in early 1848 "Susan V. Goode" married Wm. S. Coy in Trigg. The Trigg marriage docket number is 1178. The return was made on 21 January 1848 by J. F. White, with the certificate saying the marriage was solemnized according to law on 5 January 1848. However, the bond is listed as 6 January 1848. This is just a docket, not the actual bonds, so the 6th date is more likely the date it was entered here, not the date of the bond. Virginia Susan was underage, but there is no consent mentioned (I don't remember seeing them at all in this docket). [William S. and Virginia Susan \(Goode\) Coy](#) started their home in Wallonia where William was a grocer.

Benjamin Goode is on the 1848 and 1849 tax lists as Benj. M. Goode. In 1848 there is 1 voter, 69 acres on Muddy Fork at \$300, 1 white male over 21, 1 horse or mare at \$40, 3 children 5 to 16, with a total valuation of \$340. He is not listed for the heirs of John C. Goode this year, and his 3 children referred to are some three of Frances, Martha A., Sarah Agnes, and Nancy Emily. These several years only declare three children when there should be four. There's no evidence that another of the girls died and they are properly accounted for in the census later, so I don't know what was happening in these lists. In 1849 Benjamin shows 73 acres on Muddy Fork at \$293, 1 white male over 21, 2 horses or mares at \$20, and a total valuation of \$313, but this year he is listed for J. C. Goode's Heirs with the 66 acres.

The 1850 census for Trigg shows Benjamin and Nancy in the 1st District on p. 299 with the following information for this Goode family:

Benje M., age 49, b. SC, farmer, real estate value \$300

Nancy, age 48, b. NC

Elijah, age 23, b. KY, farmer

Frances, age 16, b. KY, attended school in the year

Martha, age, 14, b. KY [no note of school]

Sarah A., age 12, b. KY, attended school in the year

Emily, age 9, b. KY, attended school in the year

The slave schedules do not show Benjamin with any slaves.

The 1850 tax lists are also now labeled and Benj. M. Goode is in the 1st district with 1 voter, 34 acres on Muddy Fork at \$200, 1 white male over 21, 2 horses or mares at \$40, 3 children age 5 to 16, and a total valuation of \$240. Sons John and E.D. Goode are right next to Benjamin on the list. Neither are listed with any land, and there still haven't been any deeds to account for Benjamin's land changes. The three children are Martha A. (14), Sarah A. (12), and Nancy Emily (9).

I have not found any land or court or other records for the next couple years for Benjamin and Nancy. Their tax listings (John and Elijah are also on these lists) are as follows:

1851 - Goode Benj - 72 acres Muddy Fk valued at \$375, 1 white male over 21, 2 horses or mares valued at \$60, 2 children 5-16, total \$435

1852 - Goode B. M. - 63 acres Muddy Fk valued at \$345, 1 white male over 21, 2 horses or mares valued at \$75, 4 cattle [no value given], 2 children 5-16, 6 hogs over 6 months old, total \$420

1853 - Goode B. M. - 60 acres Muddy Fk valued at \$310, 1 white male over 21, 3 horses or mares valued at \$100, 3 cattle, 3 children 6-18, 3 hogs over 6 months old, total \$410

There are no books for 1854-1855, the 1856 book is badly water-stained and very difficult to read, but I'm pretty sure there's no Benjamin or John or Elijah Goode. From 1857 on Benjamin and family are definitely gone. The books suggest that they have moved sometime around 1853.

The Genealogical Biographies of Landowners of Grayson County TX 1836-1869 says that E. Y. Goode, who was born in 1848 in Kentucky, moved to Grayson in 1853. The 1850 Trigg census shows that this E. Y. Goode is the son of John and grandson of Benjamin and Nancy, so this helps confirm their moving date. E. D. Goode is also discussed in this book and it says his first child, J. A. Goode, was born around 1858 in Tennessee. Benjamin didn't buy land in Texas until 1856, so it needs to be further researched to find out if Benjamin and Nancy stopped in Tennessee on their way to Texas. B. J. Goode and Nancy are also mentioned in the book, B. J. with a birth of ca1800 in SC, Nancy born ca1801 in NC, children Martha born ca1838 in KY, and "maybe" Nancy E. born ca1840 in KY.

The Goodes are in Grayson county in the 1860 census, taken on 8 June. Their P.O. Box is Sherman and the family consists of:

B. J. [this is clear], age 60, b. SC, farmer, real estate value \$800, personal property value \$650

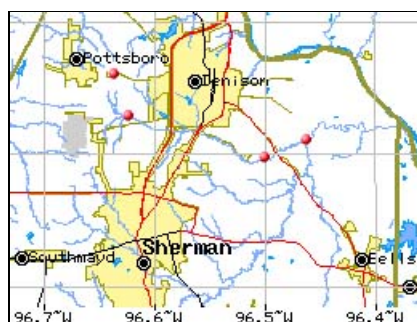
Nancy, age 59, b. NC, "Dom" [domestic]

Martha, age 22, b. KY

The records of Grayson county are scant, some of Benjamin and Nancy's children married, but there isn't much in the way of deeds or court records and no tax lists. An annual report for the estate of Bledsoe Holder which was filed on 30 August 1861 mentions Benjamin Goode.

Grayson Deed Book P, p. 194, records the land grant Benjamin Goode took (in vol. 5 no. 23). Goode Benjamin received a patent from the State of Texas in 1863, for 160 acres in Grayson on the waters of Iron Ore Creek about 5.5 miles N 24° W of Sherman, being the SW 1/4 of section 14 in leagues 1, 11, 15, & 16 of University lands, the same having been purchased and fully paid for by said Goode at a sale of University Lands approved 20 Aug 1856 [this was the date an act was approved to dispose of these lands, not the date of the sale]. The land description has it beginning at the northwest corner of section 1, thence north with the east line of section 13, 950 varas to a post & mound on a High point in prairie, thence east 950 varas to a post and mound, thence south 950 varas to a post and mound on high ridge prairie from which a hackberry mark of [x] bears north 51° east 29 varas, thence west 950 varas to the beginning. This was done at Austin on 5 February 1863, filed 25 February 1863, and recorded 26 June 1863.

I have not done a section map to pin down this land, but Sherman and Iron Ore Creek (red dots) are shown on this map:



Just 20 days after first buying the land, Benjamin sold some of it to C. C. Binkley, who had or would marry Benjamin and Nancy's daughter Sarah Agnes. The deed is in Book O, p. 596, written on 25 February 1863, transferring for \$400 from Benjamin M. Goode to C. C. Binkley land in Grayson on the waters of Iron Ore Creek about 6 miles [direction not written] of Sherman, being the west 1/2 of 160 acres of University land and the west 1/4 of section 14 in leagues 11, 15 & 16, "which 160 acres was patented to me 5 February 1863", the said 80 acres "beginning at the N.W. corner of section No. 1 thence N. with the E. line of section No. 13, 950 vas to a post & mound on prairie, Thence E. 475 vas, Thence S. 950 vas, Thence W. 475 vas to the beginning". This was recorded on 5 March 1863, but in the side column is written a second recording on 22 December 1866.

Wadkins Hobson died in Grayson on 9 June 1867 and his will, filed on 23 June 1867 names John Good and wife, and Benjamin Good, among others. Based on the 1850 census of Trigg, Wadkins Hobson was very likely the father of Eliza Hobson who had married Benjamin and Nancy's son John Goode. I have not yet checked this will for how it mentions Benjamin.

The 1870 census for Grayson lists Benjamin Goode in Precinct 1, the family was enumerated on 13 August as follows:

Benjamin, age 70, b. SC, farmer, real estate \$1400, personal property \$500

Nancy, age 68, b. NC, keeps house

Martha, age 32, b. KY, keeps house

Edward, age 21, b. KY, farmer

Benjamin, age 18, b. KY, at home

Arche, age 16, b. TX, at home

These last three children are some of their grandchildren, sons of John Daniel Goode and Eliza(beth) Hobson, and a son of Elizabeth Jane and John Hawkins Goode. Edward Y. is in the 1850 census of Trigg with his parents John and Eliza (Hobson) Goode. Eliza Hobson Goode had died and John was married second to Malinda Sparkman in 1860 in Texas. John and Malinda (Sparkman) Goode are also in the 1870 Grayson census of this precinct, but it looks like some of John's first children are still with them: John 16 and Archa 14. Then there are children born after 1860 who are Malinda's and John's. The Arche/Archa may be a double enumeration of the same child.

Benjamin (age 18 in 1870) is the son of Elizabeth Jane and John Hawkins Goode. Elizabeth Jane had died on 24 March 1852 and was buried in Wall Cemetery in Trigg. John Hawkins Goode was married second to Mary George Bates. According to Ben Taylor Goode, Benjamin and Nancy Goode did not want to give up their grandson Benjamin ("John Benjamin"). This grandson Benjamin does not appear with them on the 1860 census, but he is here with them in 1870.

Sometime before 1880 Benjamin Morton Goode died. The 1880 census, taken on 5 June 1880 shows Nancy as age 77, b. SC, widowed, housekeeper. Living with her are her daughter and son-in-law, James and Martha Porter. James is 34, b. TN, working on the farm, Martha is 43, b. KY, also housekeeping. None of these three could read or write. There are no Grayson records that tell further of Nancy Daniel Goode, and no graves have been found for her or for Benjamin Morton Goode. Their daughter [Virginia Susan, wife of William S. Coy](#), had remained in Kentucky, but eventually moved to Texas as well, around 1886.

Sources:

- Ben Taylor Goode shared a wonderful list of birth, marriage, and death dates which had been written on a piece of paper and placed behind a very old picture belonging to the John Hawkins Goode family. It's a real treasure!
- US Federal Census Records and Slave Schedules
- Marriages of Rutherford NC 1779-1868 by Brent Holcomb
- NC Rutherford land records at courthouse and LDS film
- NC Rutherford Grantors (LDS film #0427279)
- NC Rutherford Deeds (LDS films #19912-19916)
- NC Rutherford Wills 1784-1833 (LDS film #19908)
- KY Christian County records of all kinds at the courthouse
- KY Christian Marriage Books at Courthouse (also in Christian library)
- KY Marriages 1797-1865 by Clift
- KY Marriage Records from the Register of the KY Historical Society
- KY Christian Index to deeds 1797-1819-1835 (LDS films #460288, 460289)
- KY Christian Deeds (LDS film #461747, 0461749, 0461750)
- KY Christian Tax Lists series, 1804-1809, 1810-1813, 1814-1817, 1819-1823 by A. B. Willhite
- Christian County KY Wills and Estates, 1815-1823 by T.L.C. Genealogy 1993 [=will book C]
- KY Trigg County records of all kinds at the courthouse
- Trigg County Marriage Docket at Trigg courthouse, also on LDS film #0321336)
- Trigg County KY Land Records at courthouse and on LDS films
- Surveyor's Records 1820-1826 (at Trigg courthouse)
- Trigg County Ky Tax Lists 1820-1821-1822 by Don Simmons
- KY Trigg Commissioners Book of Taxable Property 1820-1831, 1833-1849 (LDS film #0008245)
- KY Trigg Tax Lists 1850-1875 (LDS films #8246, 8247, 8248)
- Trigg County KY Census & Tax List of 1840 by Laura Willis
- Court Order Books at Trigg courthouse
- Trigg County KY Court Order Books v. 4 by Barbara Smith [=pp330-439]
- Trigg Ky Estray Book #1, 1820-1930 (LDS film #1944280)
- KY Trigg Probate Records, 1820-1978 (LDS film #0321328)
- Trigg County KY Will Books vol. 1 1820-1834 by Don Simmons
- Trigg County KY Will Books vol. 2 1835-1841 by Don Simmons
- History of Trigg County KY by Perrin
- Trigg County Handbook - Gateway to the Jackson Purchase by Eurie Pearl Neel

- Marriage Records of Grayson County TX 1846-1877 by Frances T. Ingmire 1979
- TX Grayson Land - Index to Deeds (LDS film #1290395)
- Index to Probate #1, Grayson County at Sherman courthouse
- Grayson County TX Miscellaneous Wills and Probates 1833-1923 abstracted by Charlotte Holder and Catherine Overturff
- An Illustrated History of Grayson County TX by Graham Landrum and Allan Smith 1967
- History of Grayson County TX by the Grayson County Frontier Village
- Genealogical Biographies of Landowners of Grayson co TX 1836-1869

The following are sources from Benjamin Morton Goode and Nancy Daniel's times and places, but which didn't yield information specific to them (lateral or descendant info which I didn't include in this write-up may be in these sources):

- SC Greenville Index Grantees (LDS film #0024010)
- "2nd Census" of KY 1800 by G. Glenn Clift 1966 (=tax lists)
- KY Pioneer and Court Records by McAdams
- Kentucky Obituaries 1787-1854
- Tax Lists Christian County KY 1797, 1798, 1799 by Don Simmons
- Tax Lists Christian County KY 1800-01-02-03 by Don Simmons
- Christian County Court Order Book B, 14 Oct 1805 - 2 May 1814 by Lon Arnel [sic] Bostick, Sr., index by Elizabeth Harrington, 1987
- Christian County KY Wills and Estates, 1797-1816 by James Taylor Killebrew & Lon Arnold Bostick, Sr. 1987 (=will books A-B)
- Cemetery Records of Christian County KY by A. H. Meador
- History of Christian County KY by Meacham 1930
- KY Trigg Birth Records 1852-1859, 1851 (LDS film #0216841)
- Surveyor's Records 1833-1847 (Trigg courthouse)
- Surveyor's Records 1846-1853 (Trigg courthouse)
- KY Trigg Mortgage Book #1 1869-1873, #2 1873-1876, #7 1884-1886 (LDS film #1944274)
- Taxes on License Due & Insurance Agents Returns, starts in 1860s (at Trigg courthouse)
- KY Trigg Administrator Bonds (LDS film #1944282)
- KY Trigg Guardian Bond Book #1 1853-1896 (LDS film #1944285)
- KY Trigg List of Guardians 1853-1902 (LDS film #1944281)
- KY Trigg Record of Slavery, Dower Slaves 1840-1861 (LDS film #1944280)
- 1850-1860 Federal Census Slave Schedules Trigg
- KY Trigg Will Books E-F-G 1855-61, 61-65, 65-68 (LDS film #321330-31)
- Trigg County KY Newspaper Genealogical Abstracts v.1-9 by Don Simmons
- TX Grayson Marriage Certificates 1858-75 (at courthouse and LDS film #1290411)
- TX Grayson Marriages (transcribed from film, I've lost the author)
- TX Grayson Civil Record 1 (LDS film #1290427 item 2)
- TX Grayson Civil Court Minutes Bk 2 (LDS film #1290769)
- TX Grayson Probate Minutes Records 1869-1879 (LDS film #1290424)
- TX Grayson Probate Minutes Records 1879-1881 (LDS film #1290425)
- TX Grayson Probate Minutes Records 1882-1885 (LDS film #1290426)
- TX Grayson Probate Minutes Records 1846-1887 (LDS film #1290427)
- Grayson County TX Cemetery Records v.1 (I've lost the author)
- Ancestors and Descendants of Grayson County TX by the Grayson County TX Genealogical Society 1980
- 1876 and 1877 City Directory of Sherman, Grayson County, TX (at library)
- 1887-1888 Directory at Sherman Library

Go to [Benjamin Morton Goode and Nancy Daniel](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Benjamin Morton Goode and Nancy Daniel's](#) family group sheet.

[Continue reading about Virginia Susan Goode and William Coy](#)

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

George Leak (1766-1819) and Margaret Young(?) (1778-1857)

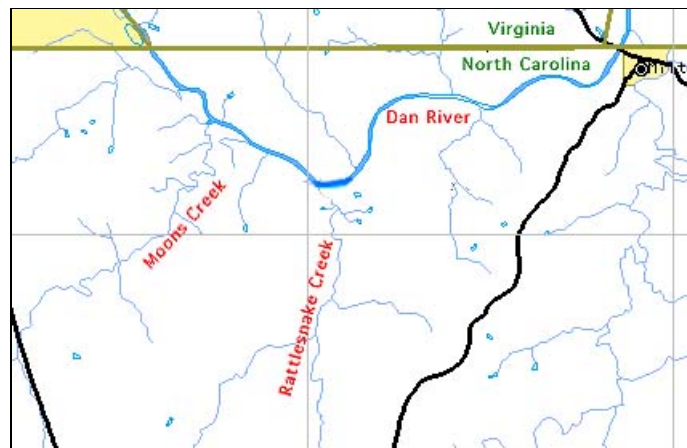
George Leak was born about 1766, probably in Virginia. He was the son of [William Leak and Providence](#), whose maiden name was probably Bryant. George was married to Margaret, who was most likely a Young. I have not found primary source proof, but the evidence in later records suggests it. As well, Barbara Ellen Tucker Harrell in her book [The McAfee Family et al](#) states she was Margaret Young. Ms. Harrell doesn't give a source, but much of her book is based on personal family records.

George's brother, James, claimed on his pension application that he was born in Culpeper county Virginia in February 1765. The Culpeper land and estate records do not show any Leak families there close to these times (there are a few there much, much later), but the family might not have stayed long enough to get on the records. The later tax records show James' birth year to be actually by 1763.

William and Providence eventually moved to Caswell county North Carolina. They were there by 1777 when William Senior and his son William Junior are shown on the tax lists of the Richmond district (the northeast quarter of the county) for that year. In the court minutes of 10 September 1777 an order was recorded for a jury to view, lay out a road and make a report to the next court. The road was described as running from Hart's road beginning near Edward Stringers to Dix's road near William Grahams. Among the members of the jury was a Leak, but his first name is illegible. As William and his family are the only Leaks in the area, it seems reasonable that this is the same family.

The Leak family settled on Rattlesnake Creek and Moons Creek as shown by the land entry (21 July 1778) and subsequent state grant (17 December 1779) of 640 acres to William Leak. Their neighbors were the Carmons, Montgomerys, and Harrisons. William Leak also bought another 230 acres on Moons Creek in 1779.

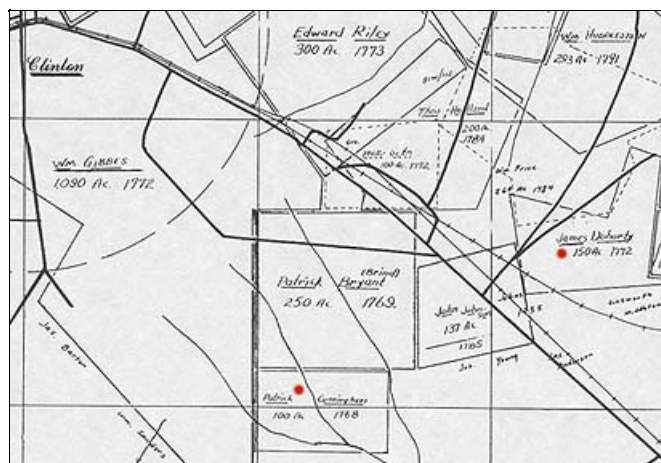
George Leak's brother, William Junior married Martha Simmons in Caswell county on 24 March 1782. William Senior sold his land, the 640 acres in 1782, and the 230 acres in March of 1790. The tax records of Caswell are spotty, but William Senior appears with others of his sons, James (in 1784 only which makes his birth by 1763), William Junior (1784 and 1786) and Bryant (first appears in 1786, fixing his birth year at 1765). The 1786 entry for William Senior shows 1 male 21 to 60 (William), 3 males under 21 or over 60 (George aged 20, and Jeremiah aged about 13, and possibly another son who died). There are 2 females which would be George's mother Providence and his sister, also named Providence. None in the family is listed with any slaves. The 1784 list names them still in the Richmond district, but in 1786 they are listed in the Caswell district, the northwest quarter of the county. By then they had sold the Rattlesnake Creek land which was east in the Richmond district, and the 230 acres on Moon Creek is a ways west in the Caswell district. The map below is the the USGS GNS Map Service and Tiger Maps and shows the area where the Leaks lived and where George Leak spent his teenage years.



By the time of the 1790 census the Leak family had moved to South Carolina, settling in Laurens county. Not enough neighbors on the census are identifiable in the land grant maps, but based on neighbor Bartholomew Craddock, it may be that the Leaks were first located close to route 53 where it runs between highway 276 and 308, some 4 or 5 miles northeast of Laurens (this area located in the southeast corner of map 13 and the northwest corner of map 12 in the land grant map book, discussed shortly). It doesn't seem that George has married yet, so he is likely one of the 3 males over 16 listed in the household of William Leak, along with father William and brother Bryant. Their youngest brother Jeremiah is under 16 and there are 2 women, Providence the mother and

probably Providence the daughter.

Based on the later census ages of their first two daughters, George Leak and Margaret Young were married not long after 1794. However, there are no marriage records available. George Leak first appears in Laurens county records when he and his brother Bryant bought 100 acres from David and Massey Burns. The deed was written on 17 January 1792, but not recorded until 29 March 1795. The initial payment was £100 and the land was described as on Duncans Creek, originally granted to Patrick Cunningham (21 April 1775) which had then been conveyed to James and Samuel Saxon and then to David Burns. The witnesses to the deed were Robert Oliphant and James S. Underwood. Just two and a half weeks before the Saxons had sold other land, naming George Leak as a neighbor. This land was described as being on the North Fork of the Bush River, originally granted to James Doherty. George Leak's land can be identified using map #12 from the Union County Historical Foundation's Land Grant Maps, a segment shown below. This land is today would be described as southeast of Clinton, with Sunset Boulevard (route 482) running along the southern part. The creeks on the land grant map are still marked on modern maps of Clinton and Laurens county.



The Union County Historical Foundation produced one of the most unbelievably valuable resources for research in a large area of SC. The creators plotted original grants and added other names of later land owners as they determined them. Fortunately, it was reprinted in 1995 and can be purchased for \$40 at: Union County Historical Foundation, P.O. Drawer 220, Union County, South Carolina 29379

[Other resources of theirs are available here at their pages.](#)

George Leak is again named as a neighbor in a deed (Book F, page 43) of 11 March 1795, recorded 28 July 1795, between Samuel and James Saxon to Thomas Roberts. Other neighbors are McClintock, Anderson, Ainsworth Middleton (also on the map above, on the far east), with the original grantee named as James Doherty.

Five years after George and Bryant Leak had bought their 100 acres, George and Margaret Leak sold part of it to John Sims. This deed was executed on 31 January 1797 and recorded on 27 March 1803 in Book G, page 599. The land is described as part (the acreage is not clear) of the 100 acre grant on Duncans Creek granted to Patrick Cunningham and conveyed to James and Samuel Saxon, then to David Burns, then to George and Bryan (sic) Leak. The witness were Wiley (?) Roberts, Robert Young, and Ann Young. Although there are no further records of George purchasing land, he must have because there are estate records dealing with another 120 acres.

On Monday 17 March 1800 George Leek was drawn from the tax list to serve on the common plea jury. Then the family of George Leek is shown on the 1800 census of Laurens county in Captain Golagly's company and very near his father and brothers. There is one male aged 26 to 45, one female aged 16 to 26, and two females under 10. These are George (34), Margaret (about 22), Anna and Jane. Based on later documents, Anna was of diminished capacity and lived with her family all her life, with provisions being made for her care by her father in his will. Their first son Samuel was born later in the year.

When Joshua Sutherland died, George and his brother Jeremiah Leake were appointed appraisers and returned their report to the court on 1 August 1801. George and Margaret's son William was born about 1803-1804 and son James was born sometime between 1806 and 1810.

The records are quiet for the next decade. The 1810 census shows George Leake with:

1 male 26-45 (George 43)

1 female (Margaret 31)

1 female 10-16 (Anna about 15)

1 male 10-16 (Samuel only barely 10, if that)

1 female under 10 (Jane "Jinna" about 11)

2 males under 10 (William about 6, James about 3)

There are 4 slaves listed with the family

The ages are a bit off in this census, in 1820 Anna, Samuel, Jane and William will be referred to as minors over 14. As Anna was incompetent she might be included in this group, but Jane was born before Samuel (see the 1800 census listing), so they are mislabeled here.

Then on 12 November 1810 George Leek was drawn as a juror for the next term, although he was not empaneled. He was a purchaser at the estate sale of Crafford Lewis on 15 October 1811. When Samuel Young sold land on 21 December 1811 (Book K, page 189), the plat for the deed shows neighbors James and Ann Young, George Lea, and L. Young. The witnesses were Abner Young and Rechab (possibly Rebecca, Abner Young's wife) Young, with Nelly (Ellender) Young relinquishing her dower rights. Because of the close association of Young names and the location of the land, I feel certain the George "Lea" is actually George Leek. Sometime between 1810 and 1815 Margaret (Peggy) was born to George and Margaret. Around 1815 their next daughter Malinda was born.

George Leek appears again as an appraiser, along with John Copeland and Matthew Hunter, of the personal estate of Sarah Hardin in a report filed on 6 January of 1816. At the estate sale which was reported on 14 January 1816 Margaret Leek was a purchaser (as well as Jno. and Abner Young). A month later George Leek is one of the witnesses to the will of Charles Hewit. There is only one date and it is hard to tell, but it looks like the will was written on 22 February 1816 and recorded very shortly thereafter (Book D1, page 263). The Bush River is mentioned, which is where George and Margaret Leek were located and the other witnesses were William Dunlap and Samuel Barksdill. A few days after (27 February 1816), the sale bill of the estate of George Wolf was returned, naming among the purchasers George Leek and Jerh (sic) Leek.

William Leake Senior, the father of George Leek died early in 1816, the citation to have the will proven was dated 23 March 1816. The will was dated 7 January 1807 and does not name all the children, only Samuel Leek as an heir and executor along with William's wife Providence. The estate is in Package 2, Box 43 of Laurens county estates. On a bill of sale of 16 April 1816 some of the purchasers were Armistead Leek, Salley Leek, George Leake, and Samuel Leake (also the executor). George bought "Black Smiths tools" for 20 dollars, a coffee mill for 81 and a quarter cents, a "Lot of Vials" for 64 cents. On the inventory, this last is listed as 8 vials & ---(?).

George Leek is again a purchaser at a sale of goods and chattels of James Cook. This bill looks to have been returned sometime in late October 1816. The next year George and Margaret's last child was born, [Elzire](#). From an early transcription of her [gravestone](#) her birthdate is given as 26 January 1817. The stone has been destroyed and I don't know the source of that information, but the year is in line with census data.

George Leek, Thomas McCrary, and Richard Holland are mentioned on a plat to Charity Little, Book 44 p. 416, for 20.75 acres on Miller's Fork, dated 14 July 1817 (they are no doubt bounding neighbors, but I haven't actually seen the plat or grant). On 3 August 1819 William Copeland sold land to Claybourn Vaughan on the North Fork of the Bush River, bounding Ainsworth Middleton, William Saxon, and George Leek. These are the same neighbors mentioned along with George Leek in previous deeds.

On 23 October 1819 George Leek wrote his will. He died 6 days later on the 29th and is [buried](#) in the [Holland-Leak-Adair](#) burying ground in Laurens county on the north side of highway 76 about 2 miles east of Clinton. George's will follows:

I George Leek of the District and State aforesaid, being weak in body, but of sound and disposing mind and memory and understanding, do make and ordain this my last will and testament as follows. First, I give and bequeath and devise to my beloved wife Margaret, during her widow-hood all my estate, both real and personal, in trust for the support and maintenance and education of my children out of the profits thereof. And to pay out of the profits to my children Samuel, Jenny, William, James, Margaret, Milend, and Alzira, seven hundred each of the arrivals to the age of twenty one years or marriage. Secondly, it is my will and desire that my Anne shall be supported out of the profits of my estate during her mother's widowhood. Thirdly, should my wife marry again, it is my will and desire that all my estate both real and personal be appraised and one third part thereof be assigned to my wife during her natural life. And after her death the same to be equally divided between my children, who shall survive there mother and the child or children of any of my children, who may die during the life of their mother, the child or children of any deceased child to have the parents would be entitled, had he or she survived my wife. Fourthly, I authorize and direct my executors to sell the remaining two thirds of my estate, real and personal, on a credit of twelve months, and out of the money arising from said sale. I give and bequeath unto Jeremiah Leek, Samuel Young, and Abner Young, fifteen hundred dollars in trust for them or the survivors of them to put the said fifteen hundred dollars and to apply the interest therefrom for the support and maintenance of my daughter Anna, during her natural life. And after her death to be

equally divided between her brothers and sisters, share and share that is the said fifteen hundred is to be so divided and the balance of the said two thirds of my estate after paying the legacies herein before given to Samuel, Jinna, William, James, Margret, Millinda, And Alzira to be equally divided between my said children. And it is my will and desire that my executors do put out to interest the Shea to which any of my said children may be intitled during their minority to apply the trust for their support and education. Should it be necessary and pay them the principal as they or either of them marries or arrives at the age of twenty one years, but should my wife die unmarried, it is my will and desire on her death that my executors shall sell a sufficient part of my property to raise the said sum of fifteen hundred to be placed in the hands of my said friend Jeromiah Leek, Samuel Young, and Abner for the support of my daughter Anna aforesaid to divide the balance of my said estate real and personal between my children, Samuel, Jinna, William, James, Margret, Millina, and Alzira, deducting the legacy heretofore given. Should the same have been paid to either of the legatees. Lastly I nominate, constitute, and appoint Jeromiah Leek, Samuel Young, and Abner Young executors of this my last will and testament. Hereby revoking all former wills and ratifying confirming this to be my last will and testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal 23rd day of October, 1819. Signed and acknowledged by the testator in our presence and subscribed by us in the presence of the testator and each other.

George Leek signed his will by mark and the witnesses were Theris Idell, Thomas Fullton, Mathew Hunter. It was recorded in Laurens Will Book E, page 61.

In order to trace the next many years chronologically, I will be using data from various Laurens (and Washington district) Equity and Estate records, but have ordered them by date rather than by source; the full listing of sources is at the end of this article.

George's estate is in Box 43 Package 5 of Laurens Estates. The executors filed a citation to have the will proved on the first Monday in January (1820). It was actually proved on 7 February 1820, and on that day a warrant was issued to William Dunlop, Jesse Johnston, Joseph Young, and Coleman Carline to appraise the estate. This was changed for some reason and on 25 February 1820 there is a memorandum from the appraisers William Dunlop, Jesse Johnston, and Mathew Hunter. On 25 February 1820 the appraisement bill was returned by Abner Young and listed the following:

3 head of horses \$160 - 23 do [ditto] hogs \$62 - 8 head of Sheep \$16	238.00
22 head of Cattle 110, Black Smiths tools 10	120.00
6 hoes \$2 2 plows \$2.50 2 Iron ?wigs 1 matock 1 ax \$2.50	7.00
1 waggon and Harness	80.00
2 -aw Lids \$3 a Sith and Cradel \$3 - 2 meal bags an ax & hand Saw	7.50
2 wheels a pair of Swifts & 1 pair of Cards \$3.50 a Loom & Tacklings \$15	18.50
1 wheel & pair of Cards \$2.50 pots ovens Ladles & -ack \$11.50 2 pails a tub \$2 Cherms [not really churns] .75	11.75
a pine table \$1 12 barrels \$6 - 6 jugs Coffe mill hamer and Coffe pot \$3.50	10.50
dryed fruit a Riddle(?) & pair of Hilyards \$1.75 flower Suppored(?) \$7	8.75
a barrel of Stone Lime \$2 for -- Suppore 1450 \$87 2 bushels pear \$1.50	90.50
Lard 40 wt \$5.00 16 wt Soap fat \$1 - 2 Bu Limes \$2	8.00
7 wind--- [called Windsor later] chairs \$14 - 8 old chairs \$4.00 a wheel a lai- Card & Reel \$6	24.00
a Cupboard & furniture \$9 a walnut table & Cooking ware \$6	15.00
a Small table & Lot of Books \$3 a Candle Stand Cannister of Cakes \$2.50	5.50
a walnut Chest \$8 a bed Stead and furniture \$35	43.00
bed Stead & furniture \$25 a small a small do [ditto] \$10 a Short posted Dito \$35	60.00
a Long posted Dito #30 a Short posted Dito \$24	54.00
3 notted Sheets \$10 10 Quilts \$30 4 Coverlids \$12 3 Sheets \$2	54.00
Suppose 150 wt picked Cottin \$18.75 a Saddle & bridle \$7	25.75
a flax wheel Leather & Iron \$2.50 a --- Saddle & Blancit \$6.50	9.00
an old chest \$1.50 5 bushels wheat \$3.75	5.25
Negros viz 1 girl Buk [probably Beck] \$375 Ditto Eliza \$275	650.00
negro Man Lew \$700 Ditto Anna & Childring Rose & Matilda \$700	1400.00
Ditto boy Frank \$600 and S--kis [not quite Sukey's, but in later documents it is] Childring mary & daniel \$1000	1600.00
Corn 73 Barrils at 2 dollars per barril	146.00
fodder 50 cents per hundred - 5000 wt	25.00
Iron 9 Centes pr lb - 11	1.00
2 par forets (?)	1.00
30 fouts (?)	3.75

At this time the Washington Equity District included Greenville, Laurens, and Newberry counties. The following bills were found in the 1820 files, labeled GF335 No. 10.

[cover] 1820 No. 10. Abner Young Executor of George Leak decd vs Margaret Leek (widow) & Anna Leek, Samuel Leek, Jane Leek, William Leek, James Leek, Margaret Leek, Malinda Leek & Alzira Leek (minors) of George Leak decd by their guardian } Bill

[cover has names, Filed Feb 21 1820 with Exhibit A. Called Bill of Discovery & execution of titles to land.

South Carolina Washington District} To the Honorable the judges of the Court of Equity in the said State

Humbly complaining your orator Abner Young of the District & State aforesaid executor of the last will and Testament of George Leek late of Laurens District Sheweth that the said George Leek on or about the fourth day of November in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred & eighteen Bargained & sold to James Leek in writing a certain tract of land containing one hundred & twenty acres more or less bounded on George Leek by the Creek as one line, thence on Saml Youngs and Abner on the other sides for which the said James Leek paid him one dollar in hand to close the bargain and was to pay the said George Leek one thousand dollars for said Land one half was paid on the twenty fifth day of December Eighteen hundred & nineteen and the other half on the twenty fifth day of December eighteen hundred twenty as will more fully appear by a Copy of said agreement herewith exhibited marked A.

Your orator further sheweth that the said George Leek some time in the month of October Eighteen hundred & nineteen departed this life having duly made his last will & Testament and appointed your orator, Jerry Leek & Samuel Young executors thereof, which said Will your orator caused to be proven in the Court of Ordinary for-aining [sic?] and alone took upon himself the burthen of the execution thereof.

Your orator further sheweth that the said George Leek departed this life before he had executed titles for the said tract of land to the said James Leek and without authorising his executors to make said titles leaving widow Margaret Leek & Eight children all minors four of whom are above the age of fourteen years to wit Anna Samuel Jane & William & four under the age of fourteen to wit James Margaret Malinda & Alzira.

Your orator further sheweth that the said James Leek is unwilling to make payment for the said Land untill a title is made to him for the same and in consequence of the minority of the said children a title cannot be made to the said James Leek for the said tract of Land without the Decree of this Honorable Court authorising & directing a title to be made by the guardian of the said minor children.

To the end therefore that the said Margaret ["and the said" crossed out] Leek the widow and the said Anna Leek Samuel Leek Jane Leek William Leek James Leek Margaret Leek Malinda Leek & Alzira by the guardian when appointed may be compelled full true & perfect answer to make to all & singular the matters & things known before set forth as fully & particularly as if the same were herein again repeated by way of interrogatories and that the said Margaret Leek the widow and the sad Anna Samuel Jane William James Margaret Melinda & Alzira the minor children of the said George Leek by their guardian may be ordered & decreed to make and execute titles to the said James Leek for the said tract of land pursuant to said Agreement and that your orator may have such other & further relief in the premises as to your Honors shall seem meet. May it please your Honors to grant unto your orator the writ of Subpana [sic] of this Honorable Court to be directed to the said Margaret Leek the widow and the guardian for the said minor children when appointed requiring them & each of them to be and appear in this Honorable ["court"] on a certain day herein to be appointed: and full true & perfect answers to make to all & singular the matters & things herein set forth and further to stand to abide by & perform such order and decree in the premises as to your Honors shall seem meet & your orator will ever pray.

Creswell

Comp. [??Att?]

Filed 21 Feb 1820 with Exhibit A.

The next document in this file is:

South Carolina Washington District} In Equity -

The answers of Margaret Leek one of the Defendants to the Bill of Complaint of Abner Young Executor of George Leek deceased complainant - This Defendant for answer to the said Bill of Complaint or so much thereof as she is advised is material or necessary for her to make answer unto, answering, says she

admits that George Leak sold to James Leak the Tract of Land as stated in said Bill & that she believes the Exhibit marked A to be a true copy of the agreement between the said George Leak & James respecting said Land. She admits that George Leak made his last will & Testament and appointed complainant Jeremiah Leak & Samuel Young Executors and died about the time stated; that the complainant since his death hath alone qualified as Executor of the said will. She admits that George Leak died before he had executed titles to the said land and without authorising his Executors to make the said titles leaving this Defendant his widow & eight Children all minors four of whom are above the age of fourteen to wit Anna Samuel Jane & William and four under the age of fourteen to wit James Margaret Melinda & Alzira. She admits that James Leak is unwilling to pay for said land until a title is made to him for the same & states that she is willing and hath always been willing on her part to execute a title for her interest in the said Land - and prays to be hence dismissed with reasonable costs.

Farrow Defts Att

Margarett [X] Leek

Sworn to before me this 21st of Feby 1820 Richardon [not Richardson]

[below is] C E W Dix

[And lastly in this file:]

South Carolina Washington District]

In Equity

Tha answer of Anna Leak Samuel Leak James Leak William Leak James Leak Margaret Leak Malinda Leak & Alzira Leak minor children of George Leak deceased by their Guardian Margaret Leek - Defendants in the Bill of Complaint of Abner Young Executor of George Leak deceased Complainant. These Defendants by Margaret Leek their Guardian for answers unto the said Bil say that they admit the facts stated in the Bill to be true; but in consequence of their tender age are incapable of Judging of their rights & interest respecting the same & submit the same to the decision of this Honorable Court and pray to be hence dismissed with reasonable costs.

Margarett [x] Leek

Sworn to before me this 21st of Feby 1820

Richaron Ck W Dist [= Clk Washington District]

These bills help date the ages of the Leak children (four were minors over 14 in 1820 and 4 were under 14). The 1820 census does not show a Margaret Leak family. However there is a Polley Leak that I cannot identify who certainly has the correct daughters to fit, but the sons cannot be accounted for accurately. This Polley Leak (p. 25 of the census) family shows (with possible identifications):

1 female 26-45 (Margaret 41)

2 females 16-26 (Anna about 25, Jane about 21)

1 male 16-26 (Samuel about 20 or William about 16)

2 males under 10 (should be William actually about 16, James about 13)

3 females under 10 (Margaret, Malinda, and Elzire about 2)

During this time accounts were being handled on the Leak estate. On 5 February 1821 Abner Young filed that accounts had been paid to the probates (i.e. estates) of James Hutcheson, Mary Johnson, Doctor Daniel Long, and William Wright, as well as to the tax of John Litch, and to Abner Rodgers for Carrage Cotttered [?Cottinal in later document]. Other monies were paid to: Turner Ritcheson, John Hitch, Jess Johnson, Robert Criswell, Samuel Young, H. Davis, Saml Copland, Jane Middleton, James Boyd, James Hutchison, John Dunlap, David Mayrons, Robt Long, Mathew Hunter, Abner Young, James Leek, Thomas Jones, Ann Young, John Hitch, -- Wright, Daniel Long, Mary Johnson, Abner Rodgers, John Copland, Thomas Leek. Monies had been also received of James Leek, part of the land transaction described above. The 3rd page of this bill was filed 7 Nov 1822.

On 7 January 1822 Margaret Leek filed a petition to have Abner Young (executor) appear with accounts and Abner Young accepted.

On 8 June 1822 Margaret Leak "for love, consideration and \$5" sold "all that shall arise from estate after her death" to her children: Anna, Samuel, Jane, William, James, Peggy, Linda, Elizira. If she should marry, the above "not to be at the disposal or subject to the control, debts, forfeitures or engagements" of her husband. The witnesses were Samuel Young and Samuel Leak. Later that year, on 16 December 1822 a statement was filed by Abner Young that Margaret Leek had married Edward Hooker. There was a petition to sell the estate and give 1/3 to her.

Then on 6 January 1823 a settlement was filed. The estate was valued at \$5622.43 and the widow's 1/3 part was \$1874.14. The inventory and appraisal were done by Robert Criswell, Fedrick Foster and Wm Dunlap. A plat where the widow lives was annexed [but is no longer there] and made by Wm Dunlap. Margaret Leak Hooker's one third was listed as [much is hard for me to read]:

1 tract of land containing seventy three acres
 1 wagon -- --, 1 girl Book [probably Beck], 1 girl Anny
 1 large -- Cow, 1 ?red --ded cow, white speckled cow
 1 big Heifer white and --
 1 Sorrell Mare, stock of Hogs
 1 Bed, bedstead & furniture, [2 more of same description], 1 small bed
 7 Bed quilts, 3 Knotted C--tispains
 1 Large Walnut Chest, cubbord, 7 Windsor chairs
 8 old chairs & ?frames, Walnut Table, Loom & Harness
 1 Spinning Wheel, Side Saddle, 1 oven & Lid, Spades(?) & --
 2 pair fire --, 2 plow Stocke & plows, 3 Hoes, 2 Axes
 Washing Tubb & pail, 1 Matlock, 1 Iron Wige(?)
 -- --, Sythes & cradle, plow Hoe

There are three pages of more accounting and monies paid, but they are just too hard to read on my copies. Then an inventory and sale bill follow [I will be working on transcribing these soon]. The slaves named are Sukey, Daniel, Mary, Becky, Eliza, Jenny and young child, Nora and Tilda, Lew, and Frank. There are three tracts of land for 104, 73, and 73 acres listed. The sale was held on the 9th and 10th of January 1823 and the purchasers were: Saml Young, Robt Criswell, James Bardoe, Fedrick Foster, Margret Leeke, Jas Lipps, Margret Hooker, Wm Copeland, Chas Littel, James Luke Jr., Jos Young Jr. Armisted Leek, Wm Brown, John Davis, E. Teague, Jos Young Sr, Saml Leek. Margaret Leak Hooker bought a cow, 3 bridals, 1 cutting knife, 1 little wheel, 3 or 4 large wheels, 1 Reel, 1 large pot, 1 piggin and fare, 2 piggins, 1 Lot pots, Skillets and Sundrys, 2 churns, 1 side saddle, 1 pot sack, 2 barrils, tray and Settee, 1 table, 1 Smouthing [sic] Iron, 1 clock, 1 Lot Crockryware, another 1 Lot Crockeryware, 1 Coffee pot and Decanter, 1 Large Chair, 1 Looking glass, pictures, Chist [sic] and table, Large Bible and Books, fodder, Corn The balance was sold on 2 May 1823 to Margret Hooker and included a Saw, augur & drawing knife, 1 lot of Iron, 1 Lot table cloths and Sundrys, 1 Lot of Swifts and Riddle, 2 Meal Bags, 2 jugs, 1 keg, 4 barrels.

On 13 March 1824 there are accounts paid and other dealings with: John Young, David Mason, Wm Kincaid, Doct Daniel Long, Doct Jno Davis, Jno Dunlap, James Boyd, Gil? Holland, Saml Barksdale, Wm Gamble, Abner Rodgers, Wm Graham, Saml Young, Jno Hill, Robt McClintock. by Wm Dunlap, Saml Young, Robert Criswell.

Next are accounts for the support of the children and settlement with them as they marry or come of age. On 10 January 1825 \$165.50 was paid to Margaret Hooker for the support and education of James, Margret, Malinda, Alzira, Anna. On 11 Jan 1825 Samuel received his share of the estate suggesting he had turned 21. William Brown received a settlement in right of his wife Jane daughter of George Leek, and \$184.015 was paid to Margaret Hooker for the support and education of Anna, James, Malinda, Alzira, Margret. On 10 Jan 1826 \$147.76 was paid to Margaret Hooker for the support and education of Margret, Malinda, Alzira, Anna. There is no indication that James has received a settlement and his share is later distributed to other children, so he must have died in the previous year.

On 1 January 1827 William Leek received his distribution of his brother's James share, so he has come of age. Margret Hooker was paid for the children Anna, Margret, Mallinda, Alzira, and also there was paid to Margret for daughter Anna's distribution of her brother James' share. The Laurens Court of Equity Minute Book shows that in June of 1827 an ex parte petition was presented by Margaret Leek et al. Mr. Young (i.e. Abner, the executor) presented the petition of Margaret Leek & Melinda Leek & Alzira Leek that Margaret Hooker may be appointed their Guardian. It was granted and ordered. The 1829 census of South Carolina for Laurens county still exists, Leak relatives are included, but I neglected to check it for the Hooker name.

More estate papers show that Margaret continued to receive payments for the children Anna, Margret, Malinda, and Alzire through 1832. The 1830 census shows Margaret Hooker as follows (the girls' ages are all listed as younger than they really are):

1 female 50-60 (Margaret 51)
 1 female 20-30 (Anna about 31)
 1 female 15-20 (Margaret)
 2 females 5-10 (Malinda about 15, Elzire about 13)

Of the remaining sons Samuel Leek had married Elizabeth Cobb and they had gone to Arkansas. William had married Eliza M. Gunnels and gone to Georgia. About 1833 Malinda married Middleton W. Cobb (she died shortly after in 1835). Margaret also married a Cobb. [Elzire married Adam Braddock](#) by about 1834.

Abner Young died by 2 September 1833, after serving as executor to George Leak's estate for 14 years. In Abner's estate Margret Hooker is listed as having a note due on 25 December 1834.

Finally in the estate package of George Leak is an undated petition to the court that says that George Leek died about 10 years before. The petition is ex parte by William Brown, regarding the trust to take care of Polly Ann, who is "of weak mind and incompetent to the judicious management of her own business". It states that, of the original trustees, Abner Young has died, that Samuel Young is absent from the state and will not return, and that Jeremiah Leek has never acted. It further asks to cite Jeremiah Leek to appear and act "or remove his appointment". Jeremiah Leek responded on 9 July 1834 saying he was not willing or desirous to act, and renounced and relinquished his rights to qualify and act as trustee or executor.

In 1840 I believe Margaret Hooker is with her daughter Anna and they are living in the household of her other daughter Elzire and her husband Adam Braddock. There are also some other older girls in the household, they may be daughters of Margaret by her second husband Edwin Hooker, but I'm not sure.

Adam Braddock, son-in-law to Margaret Leak Hooker, and his family moved to Tippah county Mississippi by 1845. He is shown on a state census then with 4 males and 4 females. He only had two daughters at that time along with his wife Elzire, so the 4th female may be Margaret Hooker. Anna may have remained in South Carolina, perhaps with her sister Jane Brown, or she may have died by this time. It is certain that Margaret Hooker did go to Tippah and she is shown living with Adam and Elzire and their children in the 1850 census. Margaret Hooker is listed as 71 years of age and born in South Carolina. The slave schedules show Adam Braddock with slaves, but they are later identified in the estate of Margaret Hooker as belonging to her. In the 1850 schedule they are listed as 1 black female age 39, 1 black female age 35, 1 black female age 11, 1 male mulatto age 9, 1 male mulatto age 2, 1 male mulatto age 9 months. These will later be shown to be Rebecca, Nani, Susan, Sambo, Daniel, and Seth. I believe that Rebecca and Nani are undoubtedly the slaves Margaret Hooker bought from the estate of George Leak (called Beck and Anny in those papers).

Margaret Leak Hooker died in Tippah county Mississippi. The administrator of her estate was her son-in-law Adam Braddock, appointed on 19 May 1857. There are many court fees paid by Adam Braddock on this estate from then until 20 September 1860. The appraisers were William H. Elliott, John D. Jones, and Thomas B. Wilson. The papers about her estate are located at the Tippah County Library. They are also filmed but very difficult to read.

The earliest document was filed 19 October 1857 and is a petition for the sale of slaves. They are named as Rebecca, a woman aged about 48 years, Nani near the same age, Susan aged about 19 years, her child about 18 months named Old Jack, Sambo about 16, Daniel 9 years, Seth about 7 years. These are a perfect match for the slaves listed by Adam Braddock in the 1850 census. This petition says Margaret Hooker left three heirs, Elzara wife of the petitioner, Samuel Leak residing in Arkansas, William Leak now of lawful age residing in Georgia. It also names Harriett, Ann, and "four other nieces and children" of William Leak, deceased, all residing in Georgia.

The return on the sale of the slaves was filed on 17 April 1858. Sambo was sold for \$1330.00 to M. Blake, Daniel for \$700 to Isaac Cox, Seth for \$535 to W. C. Carter. Eliza [Elzire] Braddock bought Susan and her child Jack for \$1315.00, Nan for \$500, and Beck for \$100. Reported with this same sale were some personal property sold: a carryall for \$10 to W. A. Gray, a gray horse for \$20 to W. A. Hill, and 2 beds to Eliza [Elzire] Braddock for \$13.75.

An account settlement was filed on 10 June 1859, with monies paid to M. Blake, Isaac Cox, A. -. Gray, and Elzira Braddock. Margaret's coffin was also paid for, for \$5.00. In the final account given by Adam Braddock, monies were paid to Isaac Cox, William Blake, J. Hill, and Elzira Braddock. Distributions were also made to Samuel Leak of Arkansas, Elzira Braddock of Tippah, William, Harriet, and Ann Leak of Georgia, "of lawful age", and children of William Leak in Georgia.

No grave has been found for Margaret Leak Hooker in Tippah. Her daughter Elzira Braddock and her husband Adam Braddock later moved to Texas.

Sources:

- US Federal Census Records and Slave Schedules
- McAfee Family et al.... by Barbara Ellen Tucker Harrell 1985
- Caswell County NC Marriage Bonds
- NC Caswell Marriage Bonds 1780-1868 H-L (LDS film #0478486)
- Abstracts of Land Entries: Caswell County NC 1778-1795, 1841-1863 and Person County NC 1792-1795 by Dr. A. B. Pruitt
- NC Caswell Deeds v.A 1777-1782 (LDS film #018432)
- NC Caswell Deeds v.B-D (LDS film #358224)
- NC Caswell Index - Grantors A-K 1777-1919 (LDS film #0018428)
- NC Caswell Index - Grantors L-Z 1777-1919 (LDS film #0018429)

- State Census of NC 1784-1787 by Alvaretta Kenan Register
- Newberry co SC: Historical and Genealogical Annals by George Leland Summer Sr
- SC Marriages 1749-1867 Implied in SC Equity Reports by Barbara R. Langdon
- SC Laurens Index to Grantees 1774-1903 (LDS film #1028917)
- SC Laurens Index to Grantors 1774-1903 (LDS film #1028916)
- SC Laurens Deed Books (on film and at courthouse)
- SC Plats for State Land Grants at <http://www.archivesindex.sc.gov/>
- Abstracts of Early Records of Laurens County SC 1785-1820 by Sara M. Nash
- 1829 Census of Laurens District SC (only 3 state census records before 1850 extant)
- SC Laurens District Common Pleas Journal 1800-1810 (LDS film #1029271)
- SC Laurens District Common Pleas Journal 1810-1818 (LDS film #1029272)
- SC Laurens Court of Equity Minute Book 1827-1840 (LDS film #1029284)
- SC Laurens Equity Bills 1819-1821 (LDS film #24093)
- Some SC Genealogical Records by Janie Revill
- Laurens County SC Will Books 1777-1834 (Bks A-C) by F. T. Ingmire
- Laurens County SC Wills 1784-1840 by Colleen Elliott
- SC Laurens Estates (LDS film #1029351)
- Laurens District Estate Record Vol E 1818-1830, Vol F 1826-1834 (LDS film #1029296)
- Laurens District 1800-1867, Laurens County 1868-1931: General Estate Index (LDS film #1029341)
- A Guide and Index to the Records of Washington Equity District (Greenville, Laurens and Newberry) 1808-1821 by Brent Holcomb
- Epitaphs from Old Cemeteries of Laurens County SC (LDS microfiche #fiche 6049358-59)
- Miscellaneous Court Records Tippah co MS 1849 - 1880 (LDS film #1036922)
- MS Tippah Chancery Probate Fee Book 1853-1870 (at courthouse)

Sources searched that include George and Margaret's times and places, but which did not yield information specific to them:

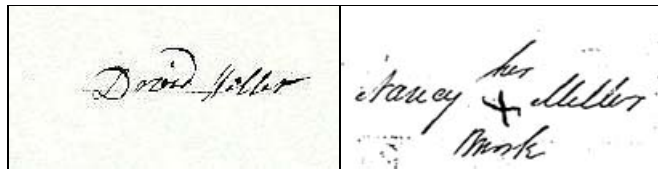
- N.B. I have not included VA Culpeper records citations, no help in them
- Collection of Upper SC Genealogical & Family Records edited by James E. Wooley 1979
- Caswell County Heritage
- When the Past Refused to Die - A History of Caswell Co NC 1777-1977 by William S. Powell
- Caswell Co 1777-1877 Historical Abstracts of Minutes by Katharine Kerr
- NC Caswell land records (on film and at courthouse)
- NC Caswell Court Bks G-J (LDS film #18435)
- Caswell County NC Will Books 1777-1814 by Katharine Kerr Kendall, index by Mary F. Kerr Donaldson 1979
- Caswell County NC Land Grants, Tax Lists, State Census, Apprentice Bonds, Estate Records by Katharine Kerr Kendall 1977
- NC Taxpayers 1701-1786
- NC Caswell probate records
- Abbeville District SC Marrs 1777-1852 by Rev. S. Emmett Lucas Jr.
- SC Laurens 1828-1868 Real Estate (LDS film #1029310)
- Laurens & Newberry Counties SC: Saluda and Little River Settlements 1749-1775 by Jesse Hogan Motes III and Margaret Peckham Motes 1994
- Abstracts of General Sessions Court Case Rolls, Washington District SC 1792-1799, Greenville County SC 1787-1799 by Anne K. McCuen, Jane E. Kirkman
- SC Laurens District General Sessions Journal 1800-1810 (LDS film #1029164)
- SC Laurens District Sheriff's Execution Book 1806 - ?? (LDS film #1029333)
- SC Laurens County 1799-1800 and Laurens District 1800-1804 Pleadings and Judgments (LDS film #102967)
- Laurens District Abstracts of Judgments 1800-1823 (LDS film #1029276)
- Laurens District Guardian Returns (Equity) 1807-1830 (LDS film #1029279)
- Laurens District Equity Court, Western Circuit, Partitions of Estates 1803-1826 (LDS film #1029278)
- Laurens District Commissioners in Equity Report of Sales 1825-1839 (LDS film #1029283)
- SC Laurens Equity Bills 1800-1825 (LDS films #24091, 24092, 24094)
- Laurens Court of Equity - Commissioners Report of Sales 1825-1839 (LDS film #1029283)
- Laurens District Administrators Bonds 1804-1819, Real Estate Receipt Book 1826-1836, Guardian Bonds and Letters 1836-1839 & 1859, Bonds Ordinary Administrators and Guardian 1840-1855 (LDS film #1029299)
- Laurens District Inventories, Appraisements, & Sales 1825-1826; Real Estate 1826-1831, Vol G (LDS film #1029304)
- Tippah MS Wills v.1 1858-1934 (LDS film #895809)

- Tippah MS Record of Bonds and Letters, v.1 1858-1914 (LDS film #895811 #1)
 - Tippah MS Administrators Sales, etc, Chancery Recds 1856-1861 (LDS film #895811 #2)
-

[Go to George and Margaret Leak in the Ahnentafel](#)

[Go to George and Margaret Leak's family group sheet](#)

[Return to the Table of Contents](#)



David Miller (~1760-1832) and Nancy Lambeth (~1773-1849)

David Miller is our first identified Miller ancestor. He was born about 1756-1760. I believe he was born in Maryland, based on inquiries for David's Revolutionary pension files from the Beam family in 1901. The Beams were neighbors and later married into the Miller family. I believe that other claims that he was born in North Carolina reflect a confusion of our David with the various David Millers of North Carolina, but they are easily shown to be different people. We currently do not know who his parents were, nor do we have any information on his early life.

David came to South Carolina by 1781 and served in the U.S. Army during the revolution for some ten months in 1781. He served in Captain Nathaniel Marshall Martin's company (the light dragoons) of the Cavalry in Colonel William Polk's regiment. David was at the taking of Orangeburgh (11 May 1781) and he was in the battle at Bryer Creek with Captain Snipes where he was wounded in the shoulder (this is also referred to as "Snipe's defeat at his own dwelling house" by a friend, Robert McCormack, who served with David). According to his wife's deposition this wound was to "his grate injure to the day of his death." David served out his time and was discharged at Orangeburgh, South Carolina.

Info I've gathered from online about Snipes' Defeat

From "General Isaac Huger" at <http://www.ricehope.com/history/IsaacHuger.htm>

[no guarantee this is preparation for the same battle]

[V. 3 No. 28], excerpt from letter, General Huger to Brigr. Genl. Marion.

Camp, Hick's Creek, Januy. 28th, 1781.

Dear Sir: [snip]

P.S. Capt. Snipes has received an invitation from Colo. Harden to join him on the south of Charles Town with 150 men. If you think this will answer the General's intention of alarming the enemy and destroying their magazines, you will promote it. Capt. Snipes has permission to proceed on the expedition.

I.S. HUGER, B.G.

(No. 28 From Documentary History of the American Revolution, by Gibbes, Volume 3, p. 18), Doc ID: Gibbes, v. 3, p. 18

From The National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution Volume 32, page 330:

"William Clay Snipes raised an independent company, 1781 to serve under Sumpter in the partisan warfare of the Carolinas."

From Biographical Sketches on Cavalry Officers of the Queen's American Rangers 1779-1783 by Donald J. Gara

Captain John Saunders..."They were subsequently sent to man the post at Dorchester, about 30 miles from Charleston, accompanied by the South Carolina Royalist Regiment, commanded by Major Thomas Fraser. On June 3, 1781, Saunders troop, accompanied by a troop from the South Carolina Regiment, successfully attacked a body of militia, commanded by Captain William Snipes. Only Snipes, and two of his men, were able to escape from being killed or captured."

From Calendar and Record of the Revolutionary War in the South: 1780-1781 by William Thomas Sherman, 2003:

Capt. Alexander Chesney, Loyal American Volunteers, and Ferguson's Corps..."With a small mounted detachment of loyalists, he defeated and captured Capt. William Clay Snipes' men at Snipe's Plantation in June 1781."

Capt. John Saunders, Queen's Rangers..."one Queen's Ranger, Stephen Jarvis, showed Saunders in a darker light and claimed that at Snipes' Plantation in June 1781, Saunders viciously hacked a prisoner with his saber."

3 June (also given as the 6th). [raid] Snipes' Plantation (Colleton County, S.C.). Maj. William Clay Snipes¹⁵²¹ was surprised after sunrise and all but 3 of his twenty men were killed or taken prisoner by a detachment out of Dorchester, led by Capt. John Saunders, with a troop of Queen's Rangers and Capt. Alexander Chesney, with some South Carolina loyalists. In a letter to Greene of the 7th, however, Sumter stated that all but 4 were captured, but that Snipes¹⁵²² and three others escaped.¹⁵²³

Chesney: "We [i.e. Chesney with his troop of Charleston cavalry] had not been at this place long before I ascertained that Major Snipes, Col. Haynes [Isaac Hayne] and Marion had returned, crossed Pond-Pond [Pon Pon] River and were embodying troops [June, 1781] which intelligence I communicated to Lord Rawdon and His Lordship immediately ordered out a detachment of which I was one. We crossed Pond-Pond River at Parker's Ferry, and the boats having been removed to impede our march, I swam my horse over accompanied by others and procured feather-beds to transport those who could not swim across the River; we then proceeded rapidly and reached Snipe's plantation by daylight. We soon cleared him and his party, driving them out with loss; on this occasion I was wounded in the thigh with a spear by a man concealed in a Ha-Ha whilst in the act of leaping my horse over it. But I made him prisoner and took him with the others taken on this occasion to Dorchester."

Stephen Jarvis: "Only one man was taken prisoner and he was ordered to be killed by Captain Saunders, the most disgraceful thing I ever heard of a British Officer. The poor fellow was severely hacked, but whether he died of his wounds or not I do not know. I once pulled out my pistol to put the poor fellow out of his misery but I had not the power to discharge, and said to myself 'This blood shall not be charged to me.' I do not know but have reason to believe that as many as twenty were killed. At first it was supposed that Snipe himself was amongst the slain but it was not so for he made his escape on the first shot being fired."¹⁵²⁴

[Snipes' Plantation and the area was also and is today known as "Horseshoe Plantation".]

On 1 October 1781 an indent was issued to "Mr. David Miller, late private in Lieutenant Colonel Samuel Hammond's Regiment of State Troops for £94 sterling, being the balance pay and bounty due him for services done

in the regiment together with interest thereon from the first April 1781 to date hereof." At Camden, South Carolina David Miller is listed on 16 March 1782 in the pay roll for Captain Martin's troops as having received his pay and bounty of one grown Negro. There are records of other service by a David Miller and he may have served in various tours over a period of 3-4 years in both South and North Carolina, but it is not clear which apply for certain to our same David.

Sometime after his discharge, David Miller made his way north from Orangeburgh to York county South Carolina. There are various records of a David Miller in South Carolina that may be ours, but they cannot be proved and they may refer to others of the various David Millers who were also there. A David Miller served on the Grand Jury of the Camden district in 1783. On Wednesday 10 January 1787 Ben McKenzie made a claim against David Miller in York county for trover. The jury found for the defendant and ordered that he recover his costs of the plaintiff. (Trover is a common law action to recover value of goods wrongfully converted by another to his own use.)

But we know that our David met Nancy Lambeth (born about 1773), daughter of [Samuel Lambeth](#), who lived on [Mill Creek](#). They were married in February 1792 in York by Colonel William Hill, a magistrate of the county. Present at the marriage were John Lambeth, Nancy's brother, and Thomas Kendrick, her brother-in-law.

David and Nancy lost their first child in miscarriage; then they had John, born in 1794, Samuel, born in 1796, [Levi L.](#), born in 1799, and Sarah, born in 1804. Information given by these children is contradictory as to whether they were born in South or North Carolina. But based on David's declaration as to when he moved to North Carolina, all but Sarah would have been born in South Carolina.

The Miller family moved to Lincoln county North Carolina by 1800 and are enumerated on the census there, with the three boys under ten years of age (Nancy was not marked in the female column). There are no slaves listed. The family is located in the western area of Lincoln county which was later cut into Cleveland county.

The only record I've found so far showing purchase of land by David Miller is the following in the "Entry Taker's Book from Apr 10, 1798 - Jul 8 1825":

#189 granted. David Miller claims 10a on waters of muddy fork; border: John Long and his own; entered 31 Oct 1810 [This is from a transcription, on the original it looks more like 13a.]

Otherwise, that he owned land is implied in the following records:

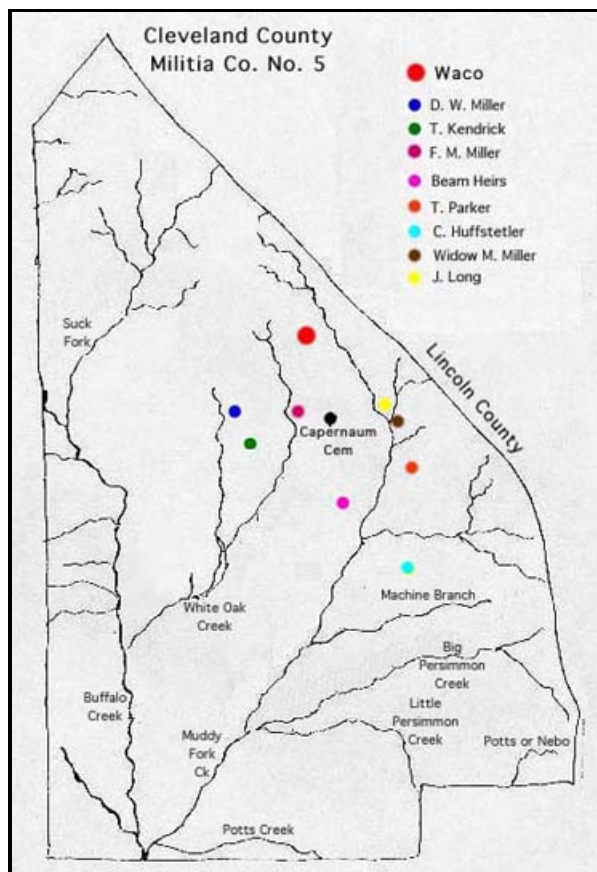
#630 granted. John Miller claims 50a on waters of Muddy fork; border: David Miller and others [names not given]; entered 31 Jan 1816.

Lincoln County Deed Bk 24, p. 402 - 14 Oct 1807 John Long of Lincoln to Arthur of same, £10 150a on Muddy Fork of Buffaloe Cr; border: said John Long, David Miller, & Carruth; part of three "surveys" [no more details given]. signed John Long; wit John Carruth jurat. Recorded Jul 1810

In a land sale between Thomas Parker and Robert McCormack on 2 August 1806 (Bk 21 p. 268), the bounds of the land are on the waters of Buffaloe Creek adjoining lands of David Miller and others.

Also, on 5 December 1820 in Lincoln county, a procession of land was made for John Smith. The survey was attended by David Miller, Teter Beam, Henry Huffstetler, E. Parker, John Miller, Levi Miller, and Henry Smith. It was the usual custom for neighboring owners to attend processions to protect their own property lines and rights. The survey variously describes the land as "situated on the waters of the Muddy fork of Buffalo joining lands of T. Beam, David, John & Levi Miller & Enoch Parker...." It also refers to David Miller's line and his corner.

On an 1860's map of Cleveland showing residents, landowners, and heirs, many of the names mentioned are marked. These would likely be heirs and help locate the land mentioned in the grants, deeds, and procession. It is just a few miles southeast of Waco where the Muddy Fork Creek forks. David's grandchildren D. W. Miller and F. M. Miller are shown on this map a short way to the northwest, very near the [Capernaum Cemetery](#) where they are buried. Although very hard to read, I believe also that the name "widow M. Miller" appears on this map. This should be Mary (Spangler) Miller, wife of David and Nancy's son John. Nancy was living next to John and Mary in the 1840 census, so this is possibly a very close marker of where David and Nancy lived. The names mentioned in all these records are marked on the map below.



According to Nancy in later years, David began drawing an invalid's pension for his Revolutionary War service in September of 1808 and it was raised at various times thereafter. David himself requested a replacement certificate on 1 November 1821. The certificate was issued on 15 November 1821 for \$5.33 1/3 per month. David's signature from the application and Nancy's mark from her 1839 deposition are at the top of this page.

In the 1810 Lincoln census David is 45 or older, Nancy is 26-44, John is 16-25, Samuel and Levi are 10-15, Sarah is under 10. There are no slaves listed and one person in the family is listed as working in agriculture.

Levi L. Miller married Sarah M. Love by 1820 and they are listed in the Lincoln county census. They probably lost their first child or perhaps two as their first listed child was born in 1825 or 1826. John married Mary Spangler, daughter of Peter Spangler, Sr., sometime between 15 and 19 April 1815. Samuel married Elizabeth "Betcy" Smith, probably daughter of Heinrich Schmitt, on 12 July 1817. John and David Miller were witnesses to Samuel's marriage.

Nancy Lambeth Miller's father, Samuel Lambeth, died in York county South Carolina on 7 March 1818 (see [Samuel Lambeth's grave](#)). David Miller travelled there (and possibly Nancy went with him): he is one of the buyers at the estate sale of 16 April 1818 and on that day he also signed (in right of his wife) in the sale of the land of Samuel Lambeth, described below.

(From the York county deed books)

H446 No. 530 - 16 Apr 1818 Heirs and legatees of Samuel Lambeth to John Lambeth one of the Legatees and administrator, for \$600, 100 acres adjoining Kinkaid, Glen, Horsley. Signed Margaret (X) Lambeth, Levi Lambeth, Thomas Kendric, David Miller. Witnesses: Jms. Rooker, Wm. McCrany, Robert Patrick, John Fearis. Proved 15 May 1818. Recorded 16 Sep 1818

H446-447 No. 531 - 16 Apr 1818 Heirs and legatees of Samuel Lambeth to Margaret, widow, for \$800, 100 acres south side of Mill Creek on branch waters of the Catawba, adjoining Horsley, Rooker. Signed John Lambeth, David Miller, Thomas (X) Kindrix, Levi Lambeth. Witnesses: Robert Patrick, Jens/Jno Rooker, John Fearis. Recorded 16 Sep 1818.

David Miller signed off in right of Nancy on the final estate settlement of Samuel Lambeth on 23 January 1823.

In the 1820 census of Lincoln county North Carolina, David and Nancy are 45 or older, but Sarah seems to be again marked in the under 10 column. The boys are all living close by. There is also a boy marked as under 10: if this is a son of David and Nancy, he was born quite late and must have died by 1830. There is no mention in the pension files of deceased children other than the first miscarriage in 1792. There are no slaves listed and still one person listed in agriculture. By 1822 Sarah married William Putman.

In 1830 David and Nancy are living alone near their children and grandchildren. David is age 70-79 and Nancy is

60-69 (she should be in the 50-60 column). David Miller died on 18 March 1832. No grave site has been located yet, if it is marked at all. In the Lincoln Inventories and Accounts Books of 1831-1868 on p. 47, in the October Session of 1832 is given the "Amount of the sales of the property of David Miller decd by John Miller, Admr. - \$64.30."

On p. 67, in the April Session of 1833 appears a Widow's Yearly Allowance: "The Justice and free holders appointed by court to lay off to the Widow and family of David Miller dec'd one [should say "one year's"] Maintenance Report that they have laid as follows - 1 Cow Half 8B of wheat 20B of corn 300lb of Pork 15lb of Coffee 25lb of sugar 5lb tobacco 1 Bed and furniture choice of what is in hand 1 flax wheel 2 pr shoes(?) 10 lb cotton 2lb wool 1 Bushel of salt 1 pr cotton ca--es. Oct 28th 1832---"

There are no letters of administration, inventory or final accounts on David's estate. In the 1840 census Nancy is listed alone, age 60-70, living next door to son John and his family. Also listed with Nancy is a female slave age 10-24 and a female slave under 10. There are two people listed as working in agriculture.

A certificate for widow's pension was issued on 23 May 1837 for Nancy Miller to receive \$80 a year (beginning on 4 March 1843). It is not clear that Nancy received these benefits as she began the process of application for benefits under the 1838 act of Congress. In the 1840 census Nancy is alone next to son John and his family. Her battle to obtain the pension lasted until a certificate was issued on 20 March 1851 for \$64 a year, commencing 4 March 1848. Unfortunately, according to her son John's declaration of 27 May 1853, Nancy had died 3-4 years before (i.e. 1849-50). So it is possible that Nancy never received her pension. The lawyers fought valiantly for her, filing some 30 letters, documents, affidavits, etc. Some excerpts follow:

25 Jan 1841: in James Graham's letter to J. L. Edwards Esq. "Sir, will you please inform me if there is any good reason why Nancy Miller the widow of David Miller decd of Lincoln county NC cannot obtain a Pension...."

2 Oct 1845: ...I would solicit as early an action in Mrs. Miller's Case as practicable. I am Very Respectfully Yours, James Roberts."

18 Feb 1847: in James Roberts' letter to J. L. Edwards. "Mrs Miller is truly a venerable old Lady, and is still living, and we hope that on an examination of all the proof in the case to receive a Certificate in her favour."

And this passionate writing, the date is covered, but it is some short time after 22 November 1849: in J. H. Kirkham's letter to J. L. Edwards.

"Sir, Your letter of the 22 of November 1849 to James Roberts Esq of Livingstonsville NC is before me in reference to David Miller Service in the Revolutionary War. I cannot conceive how you come to such a decision in this case. I refer you to the 220 page (here annexed) of the act of Congress 1848. This old man received a pension as an Invalid Soldier in Said War from the date 1808 of \$40 per annum who died March 18 1832 Leaving a widow.

"This is strong presumption that he served or he never would of received said pension (the payment of 23.02 of record in Compt office is taken exception at for reason it appears in Comptrolers office. My dear Sir, I can show if necessary in said office that the militia State Line continental artillery were all paid off without any distinction of party Either grade or Colour as militia and it is from those books the 23.02 appears therefore you require impossibility all I ask at your hand is a requisition of the laws which is fully complied with.

"Again I would refer you to his declaration which I suppose is on file - made according to law on the holy evangelist of almighty God - which I should think is ample evidence - the marriage being heretofore admitted. I must therefore ask your attention to allow the claim - or I must apply to Congress for the heirs to have the wish of that Body Complied with. I am determined not to trouble you with any claim that I think is not Just but when I am in a Just cause I never will surrender. Respectfully Your obedient Servant, J. H. Kirkham. P.S. It also appears in Comptrolers office that said Miller was in Service in the early part of the war - 76 & 77."

In the Cleveland county tax records from 1842-1849 John Miller paid taxes on 115 acres. In 1850 he has a second entry for another 37 acres - this is likely to be David and Nancy's land which Nancy would have remained on according to her dower rights until her death in 1849.

David and Nancy's children, John Miller and Sarah Miller Putman, continued to file claims for the pension and subsequent increases, at least until 1857 ([Abstracts of David Miller's Revolutionary War Service Pension File](#)). Sons Levi and Samuel Miller had moved to Georgia (Murray county) by the mid-1830s and to Arkansas around 1846.

Sources:

- US Census 1790-1880
- Revolutionary War Pension File of David Miller
- [NC Revolutionary Soldiers, Sailors, Patriots and Descendants](#) by Maddox and Carter
- [Documents Relating to the History of South Carolina During the Revolutionary War](#) by A. S. Salley, Jr.

- Calendar and Record of the Revolutionary War in the South: 1780-1781 by William Thomas Sherman, 2003
- Roster of SC Patriots in the American Revolution by Bobby Gilmer Ross 1983
- Revolutionary Claims Filed in SC [full title: Copy of the Original Index Book showing the Revolutionary Claims Filed in SC between 20 Aug 1783 and 31 Aug 1786, Kept by James McCall, Auditor General] copied by Janie Revill 1969
- Stub Entries to Indents (many vols) by A. S. Salley Jr.
- Stub Entries to Indents (many vols) by Wylma Anne Wates
- SC Jury Lists 1718-1783 by Warren
- York County Marriages 1770-1869 Implied in York County SC Probate Records by Barbara Langdon
- Land Records of York County SC, (original Deed Books)
- York County SC Minutes of the County Court 1786-1797 by Laurence K. Wells
- York county SC Wills & Estates 1816-1839 (LDS film #1433951)
- Marriage Bonds of Tryon and Lincoln Counties North Carolina by Curtis Bynum
- Land Records of Lincoln County NC, (original Deed Books and LDS film #19241, 19243, 19245, 19249, 1760452, 1760455, 1760457, 1760459)
- NC Lincoln Land Entries 1798-1825 (LDS film #1760452)
- Abstracts of Land Entrys [sic] Lincoln County NC by Dr. A. B. Pruitt
- Abstracts of Deeds Lincoln County NC by Dr. A. B. Pruitt
- Lincoln County NC Land Processions 1814-1834 (LDS film #422238)
- Land Records Cleveland County NC, (original Deed Books)
- Lincoln County NC Inventories and Accounts Books of 1831-1868 (LDS film #422257)
- Cleveland County NC Land Grants
- Cleveland County NC Tax Lists 1841-1844, 1844-1847, 1850-1853 by Virginia Greene DePriest
- The National Post Road by Virginia Greene DePriest

Sources searched which included David and Nancy's times and places but which did not yield information about them. However, many of these have information about descendants or laterals which was not included in this write-up.

- North and South Carolina Marriage Records by Brent Holcomb
- NC Land Grants in SC by Brent H. Holcomb
- SC York Grantee Index L-M (LDS film #355971)
- SC York Grantors Index L-M (LDS film #355961)
- SC York Index to Plats (LDS film #0358368)
- SC Camden Plat Bks 1785-1841 (LDS film #1294175)
- Minutes of the Proceedings of the County Court of York from January Court 1786 until May Court 1792 inclusive, and Minutes of Court of Common Pleas for York District begun April Term 1800 (LDS film #355946 items 1-2)
- SC Wills 1670-1853 or Later by Mary Bondurant Warren
- York Co index, Will Book A (=BA), Est Bk A 1787-1799, B (=BB) 1800-1811, C (=BC), [Book C is lost, but referred to so they believe it existed.] (LDS film #1028957)
- Church Records Flint Hill Baptist Church 1792-1899 (LDS film #0022736)
- NC-SC Bible Records by Jeannette Holland Austin 1987
- SC York - Bethel Churchyard Cemetery by the Chester District Genealogical Society
- Index to NC Lincoln Land Grants (LDS film #1760457)
- Lincoln Co NC Ct of Pleas and Quarter Sessions 1779-1812 by Anne Williams McAllister and Kathy Gunter Sullivan 1988
- Morgan District NC Superior Court of Law & Equity by Weynette Parks Haun [Morgan District included Lincoln county]
- Lincoln Co NC Probate Will Index 1772-1964 (LDS film #0421829)
- Lincoln county NC Will Abstracts 1779-1910 by Miles S. Philbeck, Jr. and Grace Turner 1986
- Old Grave Sites Revisited in Gaston and Lincoln counties NC by Rhyne, Grissop, Waldrop [and later volumes by Waldrop only]
- A Pictorial Walk Through Lincoln County by Leedy, Lancaster
- Lincoln County NC 1779-1979 [a picture and text for bicentennial]
- Cleveland Co Heritage
- The Living Past of Cleveland County, A History by Lee B. Weathers 1956
- Our Heritage, A History of Cleveland County The Shelby Daily Star [heavily based on Weathers noted above, but updated] 1976
- NC Cleveland Wills (LDS film #1548347)
- Cleveland County NC Will Abstracts 1841-1910 by Turner and Philbeck
- NC Cleveland Estate Records 1841-1848 (LDS film #1765248)

- NC Cleveland Estate Records (LDS film #1769002)
 - WPA Cemetery Records for 1939 Cleveland county NC published and indexed by Russell McEntire
 - Index of NC Cemeteries (LDS film #882957)
 - Cemetery List compiled by C. D. Stroup
-

Go to [David Miller and Nancy Lambeth](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [David Miller and Nancy Lambeth's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [Abstracts of David Miller's Revolutionary War Pension file.](#)

Go to [the Table of Contents.](#)

Levi L. Miller (1799-1884) and Sarah M. "Sally" Love (1804-1871)

Levi L. Miller was born in 1799 in either York county, South Carolina or Lincoln county, North Carolina, the son of [David Miller and Nancy Lambeth](#). My tracking of the family favors that he was born in South Carolina. There is conflicting data about Levi's birth date. His tombstone says he was born in 1801 and there are other documents during his later life that suggest he was born after 1800. However, the tombstone information was provided by his son, as his wife Sally had already died. Further, Levi's mother Nancy, in her depositions when applying for a pension, stated the birth years of her children, saying that Levi was born in 1799. This was in 1839 and Nancy was about 65 years old when she gave this information. The Miller family on the census of 1800 shows the three sons of David and Nancy Miller, one of whom has to be Levi. I feel the information that was given earlier and by people who were there at the time must be given more weight than the later information. Levi's mother, Nancy Lambeth, had a brother named Levi. Although I have never seen any record of Levi Miller's middle name, there is certainly a good chance he is Levi Lambeth Miller, named after his uncle.

Sally Love was born about 1804, the daughter of [Charles Love and Fereby Osborn](#). Her family lived in what was then Rutherford county, North Carolina. Not long after she and Levi left North Carolina, the area was cut into Cleveland county. Mapping the land records shows us that Levi and Sally grew up about 13 to 15 miles away from each other. There is no marriage record for Levi and Sally in Rutherford or Lincoln county, but they are on the 1820 census in Lincoln county near Levi's father and two older brothers, John and Samuel. Levi and Sally are marked in the 16-25 year age column and there are no children yet.

There are very few records showing evidence of Levi and Sally in North Carolina. It doesn't appear they bought or sold any land. However, at a procession of the lands of John Smith ("on the waters of Muddy fork of Buffalo Creek") which was made on 5 December 1820, the land was described as adjoining Teter Beam, David Miller, John Miller, Levi Miller, and Enoch Parker; listed as present at the procession were David Miller, Teter Beam, Henry Huffstotler, E. Parker, John Miller, Levi Miller, & Henry Smith.

In the next 10 years Levi and Sally had four sons, Oliver P., James Levi, Samuel P., and John O. The family is listed in 1830 in Lincoln county, still close to Levi's father and brothers:

Head of Household - Levi Miller

1 male age 20-29 (Levi)

1 female 20-29 (Sally)

1 male 5-9 (Oliver P., b. ca1822)

3 males under 5 (James L. b. 1825-26, Samuel P. b. 3 February 1827, John O. b. 1829)

Levi and Sally had their 5th son Arthur William on 10 March 1832. Their first daughter Nancy S. was born around 1834.

Sally's father, Charles Love died in 1835 and his estate is probated in Rutherford county (Records and Estates Book A, pp. 178-182). At one estate sale held on the 25th of November 1835, Levi Miller bought "1 piece of Loves cloth" for \$5.12. At another sale on the 23rd of December 1835, Levi bought 2 pounds of wool for 78 cents. There is another document in the index to this probate, Book RE-A p. 294, dated 1837. Only the first part of this book is filmed and I could not find it at all in the Rutherford county courthouse. The later pages (1837) could be a final settlement which might have Levi sign in right of his wife Sally, or tell what their share was in the estate, etc. The Raleigh archives still need to be checked for this book.

The last child Levi and Sally had in North Carolina was Phillip R., b. about 1836. Sometime in the next couple years they moved to Murray County, Georgia. Their daughter Elizabeth Sarah was born there around 1838.

Murray county jury lists as compiled by Rev. Silas Emmett Lucas in [Some Georgia County Records](#) show that Levi and his brother Samuel Miller were on the Grand Jury for 1 March 1839. I must have missed this entry when researching the original court books. The Murray Inferior Court Minutes show that Levi and his brother Samuel were called to serve on the Grand Jury for the next term of March 1840. Then in the Superior Court minutes they were sworn in on Monday 16 March. Also on the jury were Dennis Carroll (foreman of the jury), Clark T. Cockburn, and John Cockburn. Dennis Carroll is the father of Martha M. Carroll who later married James Levi Miller, son of Levi and Sally. These two families migrate together and remain in close proximity for the rest of their lives. The Cockburns are intimately tied with the Carrolls. Four days after Levi was sworn in (he would have served all the week or more that court was in session), their daughter Margaret Nelia was born. On Monday 21 September 1840, Levi Miller was again drawn to serve on the Petit Jury of the next term (December 1840).

The 1840 census for Murray County shows:

Levi Miller

1 male 30-39 (Levi)

1 female 30-39 (Sally)

2 males 15-19 (Oliver P., James Levi)

2 males 10-14 (Samuel P., John O.)

1 male 5-9 (Arthur William)

1 female 5-9 (Nancy)

1 male under 5 (Phillip R.)

2 females under 5 (Elizabeth Sarah, Margaret Nelia)

Another son, Levi Alexander, was born right around this time; his tombstone says he was born in July of 1839. However he doesn't appear on the 1840 census, so it must off a bit. The 1850-1860 census show his age to indicate a birth year of 1842.

The only deed involving Levi Miller in Murray county is a mortgage sale of cattle between Levi and James Morris, made 6 February 1841 and recorded 15 February 1842. Later that year, recorded in the Murray Inferior Court Minutes, is a judgment made on 11 July 1842 in favor of Harrison Davis against Levi Miller for debt. Davis was awarded \$81.24 with interest and costs.

Sometime in 1843 Levi and Samuel Miller were sued by Eli L. Haynes (via his attorney John Sams) for debt on unpaid promissory notes amounting to \$50.00. The were both called to appear; Samuel was served with notice but the record of 10 March 1843 shows that Levi was not served "for want of time". The case came to court on Wednesday 27 March 1844 and Levi and Samuel confessed to the judgment of \$37.00. A later entry shows they did this via their attorney R. H. L. Buchanan. Finally on 10 April 1844 they were ordered to pay \$37 principal, \$16.02 interest, \$12.37 cost.

The next child of Levi and Sally, Jane Caroline, was born in 1843 or 1844 in Georgia. She was their last child born in Georgia before the family moved to Arkansas, in time for their daughter Mary A. to be born about 1845 or 1846. The Millers are listed in the 1850 census in Polk county Arkansas in Sulphur Springs township (all names and information on members in the household are now listed on the census):

Levi Miller age 30 [?? oops!], farmer, b. NC

Sarah age 45, b. NC

Samuel P. age 22, farmer, b. NC

John O. age 21, farmer, b. NC

Arthur W. age 18, farmer, b. NC

Nancy S. age 16, b. NC

Phillip R. age 14, b. NC

Elizabeth age 12, b. GA

Margaret age 10, b. GA

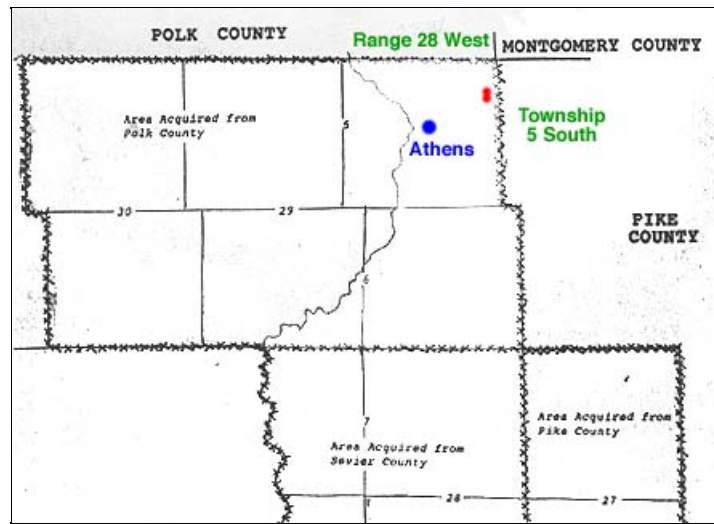
Alexander age 8, b. GA

Jane C. age 6, b. GA

Mary A. age 4, b. AR

Two families away is their son Oliver P. Miller, age 22, b. NC, with his family. The Millers and Carrolls possibly moved to Arkansas together, and [James Levi Miller married Martha M. Carroll](#) in Montgomery County where the Carrolls settled. They were married on 10 December 1848 and set up their household there, next to Martha's parents. James was 24 (b. NC) on the 1850 census of Montgomery county, Martha was 18 (b. GA), and their first child, Arthur William, was 9 months old, born in Arkansas.

Sulphur Springs township of the 1850 census was later given over to Howard county. Levi L. Miller entered two land grants, the first on 1 December 1857 (#9628, v. AR1290.168), the second on 1 December 1860 (#9440, v. AR 1290.123). This land was the Northwest quarter of the Southeast quarter and the Southwest quarter of the Southeast quarter of section 12 in township 5 South, Range 28 West. At that time the land was in Polk county, but today is in Howard county, only one-quarter mile from the Pike county boundary. His son, Arthur William Miller, entered 4 grants between 1855-1860 in what is today Pike county, some of which are also very close to the western border. The location of Levi's land grants is shown in red below, with indications of how it was cut from Polk county into Howard county and how close it is to Pike county:



In the 1860 census Levi and Sally and family are enumerated in the census for Pike county, Mountain township, which is on the western border of Pike county. There is no record of other land purchase: Howard county was not formally formed until 1873 and the western border of Pike county was not finalized until April of that year. The family was very likely on the same land. Unfortunately, the records of both Polk and Pike county burned in the 1890s, so much information is lost about the family. The 1860 census shows:

L. L. Miller, age 62, b. SC, farmer, real estate \$1200, personal property \$800

Sarah, age 57, b. NC

L. A., age 17, b. GA, farm laborer, cannot read or write

J. C. (female), age 15, b. GA

M. A. (female), age 14, b. GA

C. P. (male), age 12, b. GA

(This last child is Charles P., whose age is off as he hadn't been born by the 1850 census.)

Levi and Sally's son James Levi and wife Martha Carroll, who had been living in Montgomery county near her parents, were also in this census very nearby. James was on the Montgomery tax lists only through 1853, so this helps date when he left the Montgomery area. However, James did take the amnesty oath in Montgomery after the Civil War on 22 December 1865; he must have returned there to do so.

Caroline Jane Miller married Oliver Perry Davis. He responded to the 1911 Census of Confederate Veterans, saying they were married in September of 1861, at or near Ft. Logan where her parents Levi and Sally Miller lived (again, located today in Howard county near Athens, right where Levi's land was). The Davis family were listed next door to the Millers in the 1850 census.

Again the loss of land records for Polk and Pike means we cannot pin down the year Levi left the area. The 1875 tax lists for Howard county do not show a Levi Miller having personal property there, but the 1875 real estate taxes list Levi L. Miller with the land described in the grants, section 12, the Northwest and Southwest quarters of the Southeast quarter, each 40 acres, each valued at \$50. The two values have a line under them like a totalling line and what looks like a sum of 810.00. There's no indication of what this number really means, but it's not reasonable to be a total value or assessment amount. The next available list is for 1878 and the sections are not listed and no Levi Miller is listed. Levi may have abandoned the claim, as there are no records indicating he sold it and no new owner in the tax lists.

What we do know is that Levi and his family had actually moved away from there well before 1875: he and family and son James went north to Sebastian county and are listed on the 1870 census there. Levi was in Washburn township, post office at Black Jack, and James was in Center township, post office at Greenwood.

Levi L. Miller, age 70, b. SC, farmer, real estate \$600, personal property \$500, eligible to vote

Sarah, age 66, b. NC, keeps house

Charlie C. P., age 18, b. AR, farmer, personal property \$150, married in April of the year

Mattie, age 14, b. AR, keeps house, married in April of the year

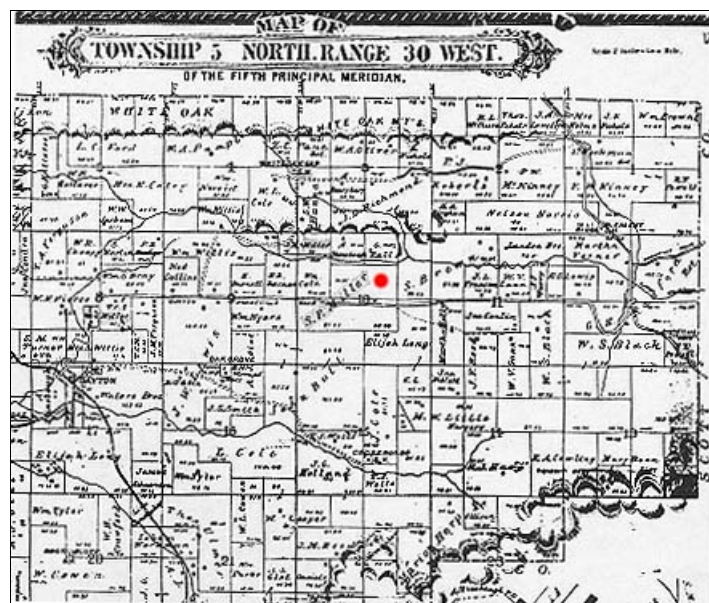
The Arkansas Mortality schedule of 1870 lists the death of an infant, Charles Miller, 7 months old when he died in April. This is in Sebastian county, family number 55 on the regular census. Levi and Sally are family number 56 with no Miller family 55 listed (or likely I've misread the number), this must be referring to Charlie and Mattie's infant son.

Sally Love Miller died the following year in June at age 67. She is [buried](#) in Sebastian county. I have not yet

finished all the Sebastian court records, but so far have found nothing about the family until the 1880 census of Sebastian. Levi is in Dayton township, living with his son Samuel and family. Levi is 78 years old, the father of the head of household (Samuel), has no entry for marital status, and no occupation listed. His birthplace and that of his parents is given as North Carolina (I do not think this is true of his parents, see [narrative about David Miller and Nancy Lambeth](#); I believe they were both from Maryland).

Although there is no record in the deed books of a purchase and none in the federal land grants, Levi had purchased 40 acres and is taxed on them in 1881 in Sebastian county. The property is the Southwest quarter of the Northeast quarter of section 10, township 5, range 30 west. The valuation looks to be \$99, but actually I'm not certain I understood the entry. The total value of the assessment is \$1.34. It is indicated that the School Fund Penalty was paid. For state taxes Levi was assessed 6 cents for general purposes, 53 cents to pay interest on the public debt, and 27 cents in school tax; for county taxes I was unable to figure out the labels (these are those "mills" units for various uses), but amounts were 65, 32, 24, and 9 cents. These taxes were paid on 10 March 1882.

This land is shown marked by a red dot on the map below, but it is from an 1887 atlas; Samuel P. Miller, Levi's son, is labeled as the owner of the 40 acres plus quite a bit more. There is no land sale recorded and no probate for Levi Miller, but the land somehow passed into Samuel's hands. James Levi Miller, Levi and Sally's other son, had land in section 4 which he had sold in 1881. The area shown in this map is the very southernmost part of Sebastian county bounded on the east and south by Scott county.



There is no indication that Levi moved back to Pike county, he must have been somewhat remembered (plenty of his descendants were still there at this time), for in the Arkadelphia Southern Standard of 12 May 1883 there was published the following article:

Dempsey Hill & Levi Miller Old Men of Pike

Eds. Standard: Mr. Dempsey Hill was born in North Carolina in the year 1801, and is now in his eighty-third year. He came to Arkansas in 1845. He rides on horse back from his home in the northwest part of Pike county to Murfreesboro, a distance of twenty-five miles, attends to his business and returns home without any inconvenience, etc.

Mr. Levi Miller was born in the same state near Tar river; I don't know whether above or below the Bum. He also came to Arkansas in 1848, and is now in his eighty-third year. Mr. Miller has eighty-six grand-children. He lives in the northwest part of this, Pike county.

Both of these old men are good, honest, upright men, and no doubt will enter upon eternal life when they quit this mortal life.

Yours respectfully,

Geo. W. Logan

Murfreesboro, May 9, 1883.

If Levi had moved back to Pike county it was only for a couple of years and he was removed to Sebastian county for burial. He died a little less than a year after this article was written, on 13 April 1884 and is [buried](#) next to his wife, Sally M. Miller, and near his son Samuel P. Miller in Sebastian county.

Sources:

- US Census 1790-1880
- Revolutionary War Pension File of David Miller
- Lincoln County NC Land Grants 1782-1807 v.1-2, Land Processions 1814-1834 (LDS film #422238)
- NC Lincoln Land Processions v.1 1794-1813 (LDS film #1760455)
- Rutherford NC Index to Final Accts 1835-1940 (LDS film #428286)
- Murray Superior Ct Minutes 1841-1845 (originals at courthouse)
- Murray Superior Ct Declaration Record 1842-1846 (at courthouse)
- Murray Inferior Ct Minutes 1834-1846 (originals at courthouse)
- Murray GA Index to Deeds, Grantors M-R 1833-1964 (LDS film #382626)
- US Mortality Schedules, AR
- Arkansas land patents, Howard County: granted through 30 June 1908 by Desmond Walls Allen and Bobbie Jones McLane 1991
- An Index to the Three Volumes - Arkansas 1911 Census of Confederate Veterans by Bobbie Jones McLanes
- Montgomery County AR Marriage records (at courthouse)
- Marriages of Howard County Arkansas 1873-1902 by Hempstead County Genealogical Society (source for the land map of Howard county)
- Original Questionnaires of 1911 Census of Confederate Veterans (at AR History Commission, Little Rock, AR)
- Montgomery Tax Records 1849-1867 (film at Montg library, Mt. Ida)
- Arkansas Howard Personal Taxes 1875,1877,1879,1881-1883 (LDS film #1014688)
- Arkansas Howard Real Estate Taxes 1875, 1878, 1880, 1884-85 - (LDS film #1014691)
- Arkansas Sebastian Tax Book 1881 Greenwood District (LDS film #1034080 #3)
- AR Sebastian Tax Book 1890 (LDS film #1034081)
- Atlas of Sebastian County Arkansas 1887 by E. L. Hayes
- USGenWeb Pike County pages, biographical data found at <http://www.rootsweb.com/~arpike/OnLineRecords/BiographicalRecords/BIO-0015.HTM>)
- The Unfinished Story of North Howard County compiled by Students of Umpire High School, Naida Tyndall and Countless Others 1971-1981

The following are sources from Levi and Sarah's times and places, but which didn't yield information specific to them (descendant info which I didn't include in this write-up may be in these sources):

- NC Land Grants in SC by Brent H. Holcomb (much of the land was in NC)
- Cleveland County NC Heritage
- Our Heritage, A History of Cleveland County by The Shelby Daily Star [heavily based on Weathers, but updated] 1976
- A Pictorial Walk Through Lincoln County by Leedy, Lancaster
- Marriage Bonds of Tryon and Lincoln Co NC by Curtis Bynum
- Migrations, Actual and Implied by Caroline Cunningham 1968
- Index to NC Lincoln Land Grants [LDS film #1760457]
- NC Lincoln Land Grants 1794-1835 (LDS film #19243)
- NC Lincoln Land Grants 1782-1807 v.1-2, Land Processions 1814-[??] (LDS film #422238)
- NC Lincoln Index to Real Estate Conveyances Grantees v.A-Z 1769-1880 (LDS film #1760459)
- NC Lincoln Index to Grantees (LDS film #19249)
- NC Lincoln Index to Grantors (LDS film #19245)
- NC Lincoln Land Entries 1798-1825 (LDS film #1760452)
- The National Post Road by Virginia Greens DePriest
- Murray County Heritage by the Murray Co Hist Committee 1987
- Cherokee County GA Land Records v.1-7 by Wyndell O. Taylor [=Deed Bks A-G]
- GA Cherokee Index to Deeds Grantee 1833-1854 (LDS film #0325881)
- Bible Bible Recds of Cherokee County GA v.1 by Hightower Trail Chapter of NSDAR
- History of Murray County by Chas. H. Shriner 1911
- Murray Co Ga Marr Recds 1831-1862 by Frances T. Ingmire 1985
- GA Land Lottery Papers 1805-1914 by Robert S. Davis Jr. & Rev. Silas Emmett Lucas, Jr.
- Genealogical History of Original Murray Co GA by Tolva Roberts Whitehead
- GA Murray Index to Deeds - Grantees 1833-1964 M-R (LDS film #393157)
- GA Murray Index to Deeds - Grantors 1833-1964 M-R (LDS film #382626)
- Murray Superior Ct Minutes 1833-1841(at courthouse)
- Murray Superior Ct Declaration Record 1840-1847 (at courthouse)
- Murray Record of Administrator and Guardian Bonds 1844-1856 (at courthouse)

- Murray - Administrators, Nov 1834-Nov1880 [=Court of Ordinary, a long narrow book at courthouse, these are letters of admin and when returns made, etc., no pp#, no index]
- Murray County Will Book 1 1840-1872 (at courthouse)
- Murray Annual Returns 1835-1853 (at courthouse)
- Murray Inferior Court Minutes 1835-1854 (at courthouse)
- AR Newspaper Abstracts 1819-1845 by James Logan Morgan
- US Census Slave Schedules (AR 1850-1860)
- AR Montgomery Index to Deeds & Mortgages (LDS film #1011080)
- Montgomery County AR Loose Probate Records 1842-1930 by M. S. Craig 1990
- AR Montgomery Probate Court Recds v. 1 1845-1857 & v.2 1869-1909 (LDS film #1011077)
- AR Polk Index to Deeds (reverse) 1883-1916 (LDS film #1009396)
- AR Polk Index to Deeds (direct) 1883-1916 (LDS film #100939)
- AR Polk Probate Court Records Ledger 1876-1888 (LDS film #1009391)
- Montgomery County: Our Heritage
- AR Montgomery Letters of Admin 1859-1912 (LDS film #1011076)
- Howard County Heritage 1988 by the Howard Co Heritage Club
- Early Hist of Pike County AR by the Pike Co Heritage Club 1978
- AR Howard Original Plat Book (LDS film #1008743)
- AR Howard Real Estate Taxes and Personal Taxes, 1879... (LDS film #1014687 and 1014692)
- AR Howard Personal Property Taxes 1875... (LDS film #1014688)
- AR Howard Co Ct Recds A 1873-1875 [formed 1873], B 1875-82 (LDS film #1008741)
- AR Howard Will Bk A-B 1873--1970 (LDS film #1008738)
- AR Howard Admin Bonds Bk A 1873-1934 (LDS film #1008739)
- AR Howard Letters of Admin Bk A 1873-1945 (LDS film #1008740)
- AR Howard Probate Ct Recd A 1873-1880, B 1880-1889 (LDS film #1008742)
- AR Sebastian General Index [Deeds] v.1 1853-1888, v.2 1888-90 (LDS film #1034058)
- AR Sebastian Index to Deeds & Mortgages 1861-84 & 62-83 (LDS film #1034058)
- AR Sebastian - Abstracts of Claims and Demands on Probate 1873 (LDS film #10340566)
- AR Sebastian - County Court Record A, 1875-1884 (LDS film #10340566)
- AR Sebastian - Tax Book 1875 (LDS film #10340566)
- AR Sebastian - Tax Book 1880 (LDS film #10340566)
- AR Sebastian County Court Record 1875-1881 (LDS film #1034080)
- AR Sebastian County Court Docket 1875-1880 (LDS film #1034058)
- AR Sebastian Early Maps (LDS film #1034203)
- AR Sebastian Cemetery Recds v. 11, 1976 (LDS film #1034203)
- Sebastian AR Will Book B 1869-1903 (LDS film #1034050)
- AR Sebastian Will Book C 1892-1914 (LDS film #1034051)
- AR Sebastian Will Books etc., Recd of Wills and Testators, Executors Bonds Book A 1881-1918, Bonds and Letters Administrators, Guardians Bk A 1885-1918 (LDS films #1034077-78)
- AR Sebastian Probate Record B 1873-1880 (LDS film #1034078)
- Sebastian Co AR Cems (LDS film #2099)
- AR Sebastian Funeral Records [=Birnie Bros Funeral Recds] (LDS film #1034196)
- Arkansas Gazette Obits Index 1819-1879

Go to [Levi and Sarah \(Love\) Miller](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Levi and Sarah \(Love\) Miller's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Tranquility Cemetery

Known later as the Daniel-Morton Cemetery

*Updated September 2010
(but still incomplete!)*



Several of these pictures and transcriptions were provided by Bill Seay and Ed Morton, descendants of Chesley and Judith Daniel. Thank you both! My sister Beverly and I visited Tranquility and the cemetery in April 2009. It was a misty day and things were wet but it was very moving to visit a place that I've researched so deeply. The uncredited pictures were taken by either Beverly or me.



1st Generation



photo by Bill Seay

CHESLEY DANIEL
JAN. 16, 1731
1814
HIS WIFE
JUDITH CHRISTIAN

This is a newer stone, erected by descendants.



The stone for Chesley, Judith, and their daughter Judith are at the far back of the cemetery.

2nd Generation



Judith was born 12 Nov 1760. Her twin Jane died in October 1814.

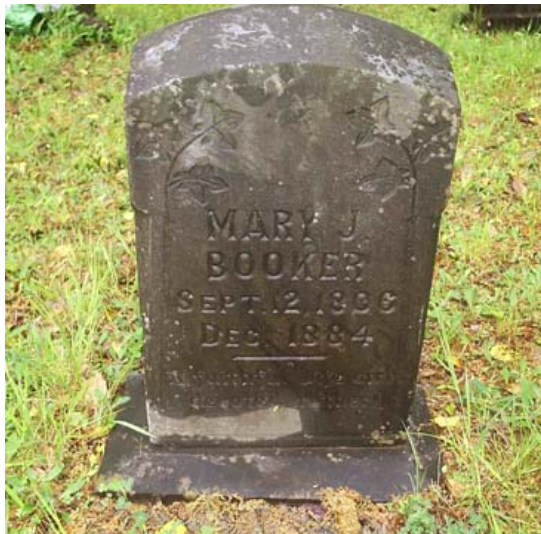
3rd Generation



photo by Bill Seay

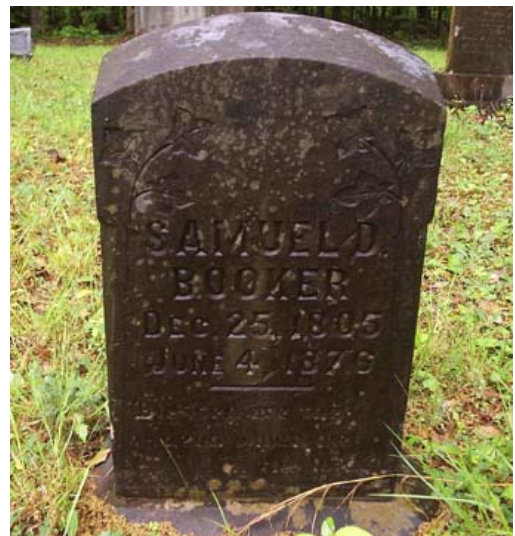
ASLEEP
 NATL. CHESLEY
 DANIEL JULY 29, 1797
 MAY 9, 1853
 HIS WIFE
 ANN H. BULLOCK
 SEPT. 29, 1804
 MAR. 25, 1883

Nathaniel Chesley Daniel was the son of James Daniel, and grandson of Chesley Daniel the founder of Tranquility. The stone has fallen from its base.



MARY J. BOOKER
 SEPT. 12 1806
 DEC. 1884
 Beloved wife and
 trusted mother

*Mary Jane Daniel Booker was the daughter of
 James and Ann (Venable) Daniel*



SAMUEL D. BOOKER
 DEC. 25 1805
 JUNE 4 1876
 Blessed are the
 dead which die
 in the Lord



THOMAS EVANS
1790-1845

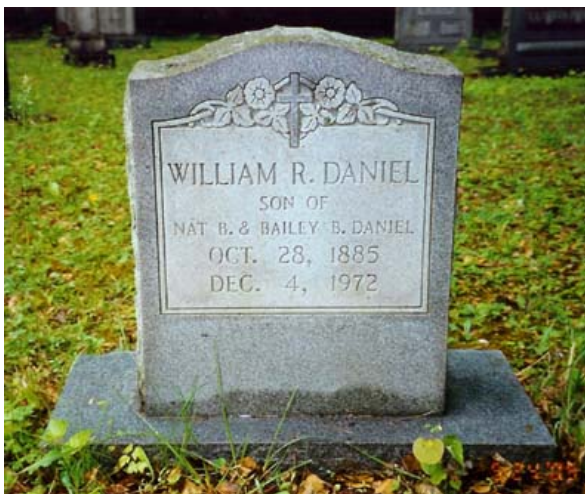
Thomas Evans was the husband of Jane Beverly Daniel, daughter of Martha Daniel and husband George Daniel. Martha was the daughter of Chesley Daniel, founder of Tranquility. Martha Daniel moved her family to Marion SC after her husband's death in 1811. Thomas was visiting from SC when he died. This is a modern marker - I don't know if it replaced an older one.

4th Generation

Children of Nathaniel Chesley Daniel and Ann Harriet Bullock



JAS. BULLOCK
SON OF
N.C. & A.H. DANIEL
MAY 10, 1832
JULY 28, 1852



WM. R. DANIEL
BORN OCT. 30, 1835
DIED AUG. 31, 1909
Rest Sweet Rest



JANE EDMUNDS DANIEL
WIFE OF
WILLIAM R. DANIEL
BORN MARCH 31, 1838
DIED JULY 8, 1931
BLESSED ARE THE DEAD
WHICH DIE IN THE LORD



NATHANIEL C.
Son of
N. B. & A. H.
DANIEL
Aug. 25, 1837
May 18, 1838



photo by Ed Morton

FANNIE C.
DANIEL
BORN
JAN. 20, 1847
DIED
NOV. 25, 1923

CAPT. GEORGE
B. DANIEL
C.S.A.
BORN
NOV. 26, 1838
DIED
AUG. 21, 1912

Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord
MOTHER - FATHER

George Bullock Daniel md. Fannie Crichton on 13 Aug 1867. Their grandson Ed Morton provided helpful explanations of George's descendants as well as photos.



photo by Bill Seay

N.B. DANIEL
NOV. 29, 1842
DEC. 28, 1909

HE WALKED WITH ME IN PEACE
AND EQUITY, AND TURNED MANY
FROM INIQUITY



photo by Bill Seay

HARRIET BAILEY BULLOCK
Daughter of
CHARLES L. BULLOCK
Wife of
NAT B. DANIEL
DEC. 18, 1849
MAR. 12, 1934

THY LAW IS MY DELIGHT. PSALMS 119:77

Nathaniel Beverley Daniel was the son of Nathaniel Chesley Daniel and Ann Harriet Bullock

Bill Seay explains:

*"These were my great grandparents. She is the subject of a book entitled **A Remembrance of Eden: Harriet Bailey Bullock Daniel's Memories of a Frontier Plantation in Arkansas, 1849-1872**, edited with an introduction by Margaret Jones Bolsterli, The Univ. of Arkansas Press, Fayetteville, 1993. It was commissioned by Dr. Bailey Webb. I have a copy and it is a neat read. By the way Nat and HBBD were first cousins."*



MY MOTHER
ALICE G. DANIEL
WIFE OF
DR. JAMES A. SMITH
BORN
Feb. 22, 1845
DIED
Sept. 16, 1868

5th Generation



MORTON
SAMUEL V. MORTON
FEB. 26, 1864
SEPT. 1, 1938

Samuel Venable Morton was the son of Ann Eliza Daniel and Joseph Morton.



FANNIE WEBB MORTON
Beloved
Wife of
Samuel V. Morton
BORN
Feb. 7, 1861
DIED
Jan. 11, 1892
Blessed are the pure in
heart for they shall see God



FANNIE C.
DAUGHTER OF
GEORGE & FANNIE
C. DANIEL
WIFE OF
JAS. T. MORTON
JUNE 11, 1868
MAR. 29, 1944



JAMES THOMAS
SON OF
JOSEPH & ANNIE
MORTON
SEPT 8, 1854
OCT 21, 1923
Asleep in Jesus

The above couple were first cousins, Fannie's father and James' mother were brother and sister, children of Nathaniel Chesley Daniel and Ann Harriet Bullock.



by Bill Seay

photo

Masonic Emblem
NATHANIEL C. DANIEL, M.D.
DECEMBER 7, 1871
FEBRUARY 4, 1945
HIS WIFE
ANNIE TAYLOR DANIEL
OCTOBER 1, 1880
JUNE 1, 1961

Nathaniel C. Daniel, M.D. was the son of George Bullock Daniel and Fannie Crichton



DANIEL

SALLIE DAVIS	W. CRICHTON
FEB. 18, 1898	MAY 24, 1876
OCT. 14, 1975	DEC. 28, 1951

Winfield Crichton Daniel was the son of George Bullock Daniel and Fannie Crichton.



HELEN GREY DANIEL
JUNE 8, 1884
DEC. 9, 1973

Helen Grey Daniel was the daughter of George Bullock Daniel and Fannie Crichton.



JOHN ASHTON DANIEL
BORN MARCH 31, 1882
DIED JUNE 4, 1962

John Ashton Daniel, son of George Bullock Daniel and Fannie Crichton, married his first cousin once removed, Fannie Amis Morton.



FANNIE MORTON DANIEL
BORN MARCH 14, 1888
DIED OCT. 6, 1977

Fannie Amis Morton was a 6th generation descendant of Chesley Daniel; she was the daughter of Samuel Venable Morton Daniel and Fannie Webb.

ALICE G. DANIEL
DAU. OF
NATHANIEL B. & BAILEY B.
DANIEL
SEPT. 5, 1876
MAY 6, 1966



photo by Bill Seay



photo by Bill Seay

LEWIS
RICHARD MERIWETHER
OCT. 10, 1879 - APR. 19, 1951
BAILEY DANIEL
AUG. 21, 1881 - SEPT. 9, 1969

Bailey Daniel Lewis was the daughter of Nathaniel Beverley Daniel and Harriet Bailey Bullock



photo by Bill Seay

WILLIAM R. DANIEL
SON OF
NAT B. AND BAILEY B. DANIEL
OCT. 28, 1885
DEC. 4, 1972



photo by Bill Seay

LUCY E. DANIEL
WIFE OF
WILLIAM R. DANIEL
JAN. 3, 1885
JAN. 16, 1970

The above couple were first cousins. William Richard Daniel's father (Nathaniel Beverly Daniel) and Lucy's father (Samuel Venable Daniel) were brothers, sons of Nathaniel Chesley Daniel and Anne Harriet Bullock.

6th Generation



MARGARET COLE
MORTON
MAR. 21, 1873
NOV. 18, 1931
Precious in the sight of the
Lord is the death of his saints



ANNIE VENABLE
MORTON
SEPT. 21, 1875
OCT. 18, 1946
SHE HATH DONE
WHAT SHE COULD.



A LOVELY LIFE
FRANK B.
SON OF
N.D. & M.C. MORTON
JAN. 9, 1893
SEPT. 21, 1916
Resting in hope of A glorious
Resurrection

The above three, Margaret Cole Morton, Annie Venable Morton and Frank B. Morton, were the children of Nathaniel Daniel Morton, son of Joseph Morton and Anne Eliza Daniel, the daughter of Nathaniel Chesley Daniel and Anne Harriet Bullock.



GEORGE DANIEL MORTON
MARCH 31, 1897
MARCH 3, 1976

George Daniel Morton was the son of James Thomas Morton and Fannie Crichton Daniel, so he was 6th generation by both his parents.



CORNELIA WRIGHT
WIFE OF
GEORGE D. MORTON
JAN. 24, 1899
DEC. 16, 1954



SAM MORTON DANIEL
SON OF
FANNIE MORTON &
JOHN ASHTON DANIEL
BORN SEPTEMBER 29, 1912
DIED NOVEMBER 14, 1956



JOHN ASHTON DANIEL, JR.
SON OF
JOHN ASHTON & FANNIE MORTON DANIEL
BORN OCTOBER 18, 1922
DIED IN THE SERVICE OF HIS COUNTRY
OCTOBER 21, 1944

The above brothers were 6th generation Tranquility Daniels on their father's side and 7th generation on their mother's.



NATHANIEL CHESLEY DANIEL, JR.
CPL. ARMY AIR FORCES
WORLD WAR II
JUN 8 1918 ; ; AUG 11 1975

Nathaniel Chesley Daniel, Jr. was the son of Nathaniel Chesley Daniel and Annie Taylor.



DANIEL
WINFIELD CRICHTON, JR.
JUNE 2, 1927
MAY 17, 2002

Winfield Crichton Daniel, Jr. was the son of Winfield Crichton Daniel and Sallie S. Davis.



NAT DANIEL
INFANT SON OF
MR. & MRS.
R. M. LEWIS
SEPT. 22, 1916
SEPT. 27, 1916



BAILEY DANIEL LEWIS
AUGUST 14, 1917
AUGUST 31, 1988

Bailey Daniel Lewis was the son of Richard M. Lewis and Bailey Daniel.



photo by Bill Seay

WILMA DANIEL
INFANT DAU. OF
REV. & MRS.
J.F. COLEMAN
1918

Wilma Coleman was the daughter of Sara Morton Daniel who was the daughter of Nathaniel Beverley Daniel and Harriet Bailey Bullock.

Bill Seay explains:

Sara Morton Daniel (my maternal grandmother) b. 10 Apr 1878, d. 20 Jul 1956, m. 15 Jul 1910 to James Franklin Coleman of Soddy, TN. James, a Davidson College graduate, was a Presbyterian minister who upon completing his course at Union Theological Seminary in Richmond, VA in 1909 took his first church at the Grassy Creek Presbyterian Church in Stovall, NC and supposedly also preached at other churches in the area. It was while here that he met Sara. They had one child at Stovall, then two in Morganfield KY, then one in Diana TN (my Mom) then two in Roswell Ga, (one died), then one in Millboro Springs VA. He took his last church in Murat VA and retired in Buena Vista VA where they both resided until their deaths.

Wilma...died in Roswell GA during the Spanish Flu epidemic of 1918. Her folks were not able to accompany her body to Tranquility due to Rev. Coleman, my grandfather, conducting 3 to 4 funerals a day at the time. Her stone is an infant stone maybe 1 and 1/2 feet tall with a lamb on top.

7th Generation

There are several 7th generation people noted in the above groups, either by descent from one of their parents, or spouses of 6th generation folks.

8th Generation



GEORGE DANIEL
MORTON, III
MAR. 22, 1960
DEC. 18, 2001

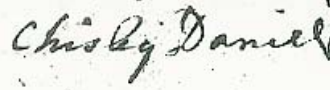
[Return to the main Tranquility page](#)

**Tranquility Plantation
of Granville County, NC
home of
Chesley Daniel (1730/1-1814) and
Judith Woodson Christian Daniel (1738-1825)
and their descendants**

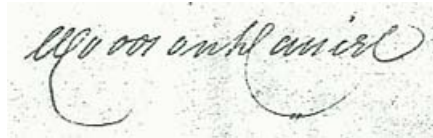
Includes records of the slaves who lived and worked there

Updated May and August 2007

Now includes: **birth and death records per Woodson Daniel (son of Chesley and Judith)**,
tax records through 1848; more info and land records transferring Tranquility to the 3rd generation;
more about the 4th generation division (and later rejoining); more slave records.



1730-1814, from a 1782 bond



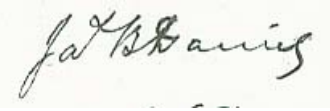
1776-1853, from an 1812 bond



1804-1853, from his 1853 will



1804-1883, from an 1860 deposition



1805-1883, from an 1844 bond
part of the generation above



1842-1909, from an 1883 inventory

Introduction: After initially publishing some information on Tranquility, I came to realize that I had enough records about Chesley and Judith Daniel to expand the page to cover their lives and more of the later history of Tranquility. I am also very grateful to direct descendants, Bill Seay, Nathaniel V. Daniel, Ed Morton, and John Sheftall who have also provided much interesting firsthand information about Tranquility.

NEW: A new document has been provided by [John Sheftall](#); it is a listing of birth and death info for Chesley and Judith and their children, originally made by Woodson Daniel and later copied by his daughter in about 1850-52. For a fuller description of the document see the source section below. I am giving the information from this paper, using the wording as given, the names and info are in **bold italic**.

Of the signatures above, Woodson was Chesley's son and inherited part of Tranquility, but he is an uncle to the branch that remained at Tranquility after Chesley died. James. B. Daniel was an heir and recipient of Tranquility lands, but his brother Nathaniel C. Daniel and wife Anne H. Bullock are the ones who remained there. That is to say, the signatures do not reflect a direct Tranquility line from Chesley, but a generational one.

Chesley Daniel was born on 16 Jan 1730/1 in Middlesex VA, the son of James Daniel and Jane Hicks. His birth is listed in the Christ Church Parish Register as "Chickeley Son of James & Jane Daniel born Janry ye 16. baptized Janry ye 31. 1730." He was the grandson of Robert Daniel and Margaret Price, and great grandson of William Daniel of Middlesex and his first wife and of Robert and Jane Price. Chesley lived early on in Middlesex, and then the family moved to Albemarle; his parents sold their land in Middlesex in May 1735 and bought land in November that year in Goochland County, which would shortly be cut into Albemarle, and is today in northern Buckingham County. So it's possible Chesley was 4-5 years old when they moved. They lived on the Fluvanna River right across from the "Seven Islands", some of which James had also bought.

In the late 1740s father James began land acquisitions by patent in Lunenburg County in order to "set his sons up". Two of those tracts were for 400 and 469 acres. Chesley moved down to these lands and his first appearance in the records is on 19 June 1747 when he witnessed a deed from Peter King, late of Lunenburg, to "James Daniel of Albemarle". This was for 340 acres on the Sta(u)nton River and the deed was proved on 3 October 1749. The other witnesses were Andrew Wade, David Duglis, John (x) Wade. James would later sell this land to James Cocke in 1752. On 12 July of 1750 Chesley, along with Michl. Smith and David Wade, witnessed a deed from Howard and Ruth Cash to Jer. Wade for land on Thrasher's Creek.

Chesley and his younger brother Leonard both moved down to Lunenburg as shown in the Court Order Books: Order Book 5, p.112:

September Court 1758 On his motion, Leonard Daniel & Bob, Dover added to tithables list

The next entry reads: On his motion, Chisly Daniel & Jas Goodall, Gloster, Newman added to tithables list

Gloster and Newman were slaves that Chesley would ultimately inherit from his father James in 1761, and I believe Bob and Dover [possibly a misspelling or misreading for David] were part of the division of slaves from James' estate.

Chesley was again a witness, with Edmund and William Taylor, on a deed from Zachariah Baker and his wife Jean to James Cocke for land in Lunenburg on the north side of the Roanoake River on Butchers Creek. This deed was written on 3 April 1759 and proved on 3 July 1759.

Lunenburg Court Order Book 6 p. 24 shows that on 4 Sep 1759 "Chesley Daniel is appointed Surveyor of the road lately cleared by him and it is ordered, that he together with this [sic] own, Leonard Daniel's and John Johnson's Male Laboring Tithables do keep the same in repair according to Law."

Later, at the February Court of 1760, an indenture from James Stephens to Chisley Daniel was recorded (Court Order Book 5-52b, I don't yet have the details of this transaction, but it possibly has to do with the 400 acres Stephens had sold to Chesley's father James; Chesley later sells this 400 acres). Also in this year David Garland, Geo Walton, and Chisley Daniel witnessed a deed, recorded in deed book 6 p. 56 on 6 May 1760, from Richard Coleman of Cumberland Parish, Lunenburg to William Gordon of same of the 2nd part, and Martha Coleman, Martha Vicars, Lucy and Jean Coleman of same for the 3rd part, for natural love and affection, for slaves and household, stock, intended for the use of Martha Coleman, Martha Vicars, Lucy and Jean Coleman, "provided always that William Gordon may sell any part of the Negroes, household furniture, and stock in order to pay the debts of the said Richard Coleman". This is basically a deed of trust to care for Richard Coleman's daughters.

Chesley's mother Jane (Hicks) Daniel died sometime before October 1760 when his father wrote his will. I believe her last child was born around 1752-53, but that is calculated: my analysis and theory about the birth dates of her children can be read [here](#). When she died, Chesley inherited slaves by entail that had been bequeathed to her in the 1713 will of Richard Hicks. There is more on these slaves and their descendants in 1798.

Father James Daniel did spend time in Lunenburg, but he remained "of Albemarle" when he wrote his will on 30 October 1760. It was proved on 12 February 1761. It says, "I give and bequeath unto my son Chisley Daniel my tract of land in Lunenburg County on Roanoke River as I bought of Walter Campbell to him and his heirs forever. Later it says, "I give and bequeath to my son Chisley Daniel four negroes to-wit: Gloster, Numman, Annica, Alice, which are now delivered to him and his heirs forever." And then, "Lastly, I appoint Chisley Daniel, Abraham Daniel, and Leonard Daniel executors to this my last will and testament. In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 30th day of October one thousand seven hundred and sixty."

The land referred to is actually the 869 acres James had patented, as Chesley describes when he sells the tracts. There are no deeds from a Campbell to a Daniel, and the only grant to a Walter Campbell was for 265 acres in another part of Lunenburg. He was perhaps simply the previous entrant of the land that James patented.

Chesley married Judith Woodson Christian and their first children were twins, Woodson's listing shows:

Jane & Judith Daniel were born the 12th Nov 1760. Jane died --- Oct. 1814 at Springfield, Granville.

On 12 February 1761 Chisley Daniel, Abraham Daniel, & Leonard Daniel had their father's will proved in the Albemarle court; separate inventories were made and returned for property in both Albemarle and Lunenburg counties.

Another brother of Chesley, Josiah was provided for in the will to buy land from John Robinson. This purchase took place on 6 Jul 1761 as shown in deed book 7 p. 225. "Chasley" Daniel, Sherwood Bugg, and Daniel Johnson were witnesses. It was for 400 acres on the "South Side of Roanoak River on Nutbush Creek". Josiah had just turned 18 at the time.

Later that year, Chesley's brother Leonard died in Lunenburg. Chesley served as his administrator as shown in Lunenburg Will Book 2 p. 48-49, his inventory was in September of 1761 and the return of the sales was on 7 December of 1762 [hard to read]. At the sale Chisley bought 3 Dear Skins, brother Abraham bought "2 fine horses", brother Josiah bought "1 Bed & furniture 6 chairs, 112 lb of Nut port, 1 parsil of hogs, 1 parcil of apple trees 4 boles, 1 coate 1 table, 1 pr wedges 1pr of lether britches, 2 Old ax's 2 grubing hoes, some coin." During the year of 1762 Chesley also paid out monies to Leonard's creditors.

From Woodson's family listing:

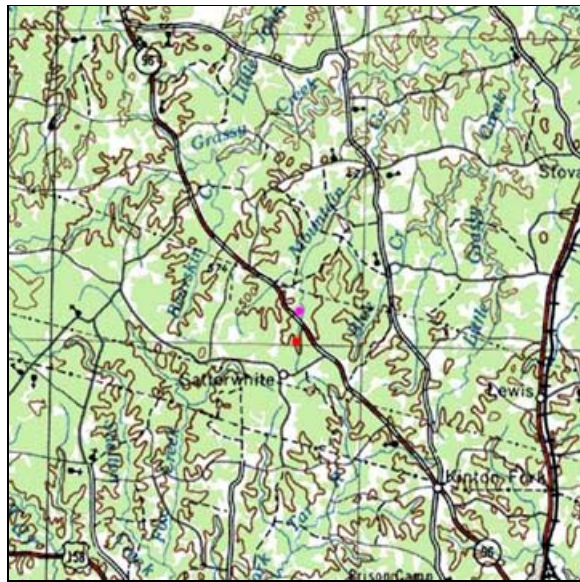
Martha Daniel was born the 24th Feby 1763. Died in Abbeville District So Ca, time of death not known.

Later that year Chesley added to his 869 acres when he patented 200 acres (on 30 August 1763); the land was on the south side of the Roanoke, bounding Jno. Gilliam and Jas. Stephens, as shown in Patent Book 35 p. 391.

However, Chesley and his family were on the move. In February of 1764 he bought the 1250 acres in Granville County NC that originally made up "Tranquility", as shown in Granville Deed Book L, p. 49:

Egbert Haywood, Sarah Haywood his wife, John Hardy and Deborah Hardy his wife, all of Hallifax [NC] to Chisley Daniel of Lunenburg VA, for £500, 1250 acres in Granville, on both sides of Mountain Creek, bounding Phillip Pryor's line, Edward Robert's line. [There is no signature for John Hardy, but yes for the others.] Witnesses: Markham Ware, Wm Branch, Chris Dudley. Written 1 Feb 1764, recorded 18 Oct 1769, followed by the wives' relinquishments.

Bill Seay, a descendant of Chesley's has visited and provided the exact location of Tranquility, northeast of Satterwhite on Highway 96. The original house location and the [cemetery](#) are marked below in red and purple respectively. The George Bullock Daniel home (4th generation owner of part of the original Tranquility, see later) is a bit northeast of the highway, I hope to get an exact location to mark some day.



Tranquility was made up of a 640 acre grant to John Haywood, and another 610 acre land to his son Egbert. Among Bill Seay's family papers is also a copy of the original grant for the 640 acres, along with a survey and plat of the acreage. The plat is shown here and I believe, based on the curve of the creek compared to topo maps, that this 640 acres includes the house in the southwest corner area marked "d".



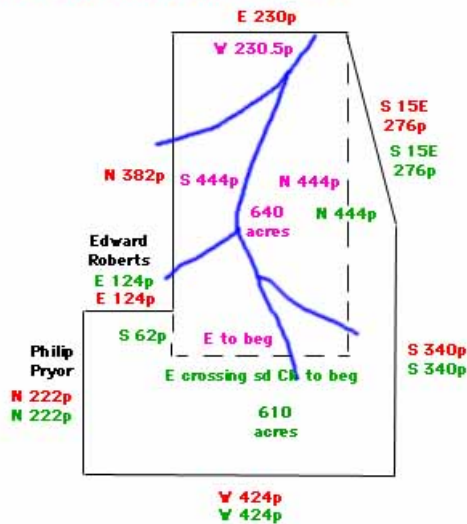
Laid down by a Scale of 200 p. in an Inch
November 10, 1752. Survey'd for Mr John Hayood Junr, 640 Acres
of Land according to the above plan lying in Granville County & on
both sides of Mountain Creek, beginning at a poplar standing on a
Branch at the Let'r a, thence runing N 444 pole to a Hickory at b,
thence W 230 1/2 pole to a White Oak at c, thence S 444 pole to a
Black Oak at d, thence E. to the begin'g.
by Dan. Weldon Sur.
John Knot & James Knot Sw Ch Carr

The other 610 acres is represented by the following deed from Granville Deed Book L, p.46 (N.B. this is the deed recorded just before the one for 1250 acres to Chesley):

John Earl of Granville to Egbert Haywood of Edgcomb [sic] planter 28 Oct 1758, 10sh and the Rent Covenants, 610a in parish of Saint John in Granville on the head of Mountain Creek, beginning at Haywood's corner a Poplar on a branch, thence runs by his line N 444p to his corner a Hicory, thence S 15E 276p to a White Oak, thence S 340p to a Black Jack, then W 424p to a Black Jack in Phillip Pryor's oline, thence by his line N 222p to a White Oak in Edwd Roberts' line, thence by his line E 124p to a White Oak, thence by Haywood's line S 62p to his corner a Black Oak, thence by his other line East crossing said Creek to the beginning. Yielding and paying therefore yearly and every year unto the said John Earl Granville his heir or assigns the yearly rent of 24sh and 5 pence which is at the rate of 3sh for every 100a. Granvill by Fran's Corbin, Josh'a Bodley. ackn 28 Oct 1758 .

The only unusual thing about the sale to Chesley is that it combines inherited property from two heirs with land belonging to Egbert alone. But the various grants and final deed are all a perfect match as shown in the plat below of the original 1250 acres that made up Tranquility Plantation in 1764:

Purple = 640a grant to John Haywood Jr.
 Green = 610a grant to Egbert Haywood
 Red = 1250a deed (L49) to Chesley Daniel



Chesley and his wife "Judith Woodson Daniel" sold their Lunenburg property later that year after buying Tranquility:

Lunenburg DB 8 p. 278 Chesley and Judith Woodson Daniel of Lunenburg to Jacob Michaux of Cumberland, written 25 February 1764, recorded 9 August 1764, for £1300, land in Lunenburg on Roanoke River and its Branches, 1069 Acres, 469 acres parcel thereof being granted to James Daniel Deceased father of the sd Chesley his life time by patent Bearing date at Williamsburgh 3 Nov 1750 and is Bounded as by the said letter patent more fully may appear and 400a other parcel thereof being granted to James Stephens by letters patten bearing date at Williamsburgh 15 Dec 1757 the said James Daniel Decd in his life time Purchased of the sd James Stephens and is Bounded as by the said last Mentioned Leters [sic] patent may appear and 200a Residue of the said 1069a beig [sic] granted to the said Chesley Daniel by letters Patent bearing date at Williamsburgh 30 Aug 1763 and is bounded as by that patent more fully may appear and al [sic] houses buildings gardens ... [a really long binding and warranting of rights, super long]. witnesses Thos Bressie, Josiah Daniel, Benjamin Pulliam. Signed Chesley Daniel, Judith Woodson Daniel. Chesley acknowledged in court 9 August 1764

That Chesley and Judith had finally moved down to Granville county is shown in the Lunenburg court order books on 9 August 1764, p. 129: "John Johnson is appointed Surveyor of the Road in the room of Chesley Daniel from Kings road to the Country [sic] line and it is Ordered that he have the hands of Josiah Daniel, James Kidd, Miles Johnson, Joseph Michaux, John Stephens & Thomas Stephens to work on the said Road and keep it in repair according to Law."

Later in the year of 1764, Judith had to relinquish her dower rights in the Lunenburg land:

Lunenburg Deed Book 10 p. 26 dower release recorded 8 Nov 1764, order 9 Aug 1764 to Edmund Taylor, Robert Hanford? & John Camp; Chesly and Judith Woodson of Lunenburg to Jacob Michaux, had sold land on 6 Feb 1764, 1069a fee simple..."and whereas the said Judith Cannot Conveniently Travel to our County court of Lunenburg to make acknowledgement of the said Conveyance therefore we do give unto you or any two of you ful [sic] Power to receive the acknowledgement which the said Judith shall be willing to make before you of the Conveyance aforesaid contained in the said Indenture which is hereunto annexed and we do therefore command you that you Personally go to the said Judith & receive her acknowledgment of the same and examine her privily & apart from the said Chesley her Husband whether she doth the same freely and voluntarily without the" ...threat...[more than usual about her freely relinquishing].... On 6 September 1764 Edmund Taylor and John Camp wrote and certified that she relinquished.

Granville Deed Book G p. 256 shows that "Chislup" Daniel [sic in abstract] was a witness on 15 August 1764, for Richard Roberts' deed to James Walker, both of Granv, for land on the branches of Grassey Creek, Mountain Branch, in Isham Malone's line.

And Chesley still had some dealings up in Lunenburg for a while:

He was still clearing up his brother Leonard's estate in 1764. There is a file dated 1764 for Leonard Daniel in the Granville loose estate papers with a note from Chesley Daniel Adm--r of Leonard Daniel, showing that Joel Walker is indebted to Leonard. [I don't show a date for the note.]

Chesley was a creditor of Samuel Jones, who mortgaged property in late 1764 in order to secure a loan as shown in Halifax County Deed Book 5 p. 405: 3 December 1764 - Saml. Jones of Halifax to Joseph Pulliam of same, £532.10, (for sd Jones by sd Pulliam engaged to pay to several persons hereafternamed) the following slaves &; Dick, Gambo, Cesar, Cupit, Bridget, Mical, Sal, Nel and Eady & their increase, also 4 hd cattle, 2 white horses & 1 gray mare, all hogs, 3 feather beds & furniture, 1 desk, & all other estate, ...the condition of sd deed, sd Joseph Pulliam stands bound as Security for sd Jones to Chesley Daniel for £350, to be pd by 5 December 1767, to Thomas Robinson for £182.10, to be pd by 25 December 1764...if sd Jones discharge sd several sums & keep sd Pulliam harmless, above deed to be void...otherwise to stand in full force. Signed Saml. Jones. Wit Garland Terry, John Pulliam, William Wier. Recorded 20 June 1765

From Woodson's family listings:

James Daniel was born the 16th Jany 1765. Died in Mecklinburg Va 8th Sepr 1841.

James' first entry on the tax lists is in 1786 as it should be.

Chesley was named as a bound in a deed from Richard and Mary Briggs of Granville to Egbert Haywood of Halifax, executed on 2 Aug

1766. The deed was for 80 acres, part of the tract of land the Richard and Mary formerly lived upon which was now conveyed to Maj. Phillip Pryor, lying in Granville and bound on the South side by his road as it now runs, on the East side by Thomas Person's line on the North side, Chisley Daniel's on the West, Phillip Pryor's line, which land the said Briggs obtained by a deed or grant from the honourable Erle of Granville Esqr, and agen[t]. bearing date 9 Mar 1761. The deed was witnessed by Chisley Daniel, David Knott, and Joseph Miller, and Chisley proved at August 1766 court. (Granville DBH-127). This description is in line as far as bound names with previous land deeds.

From Woodson's family list:

Mary Daniel was born the 22nd Feby 1767. Died near Henderson in Kentucky.

Chesley was involved with the founding of the Presbyterian Church in his area of Granville as shown by this deed; the grantees in this type of deed were usually the trustees or wardens of the church involved.

James Pettegrew Senr of Granville Co. NC to Howell Lewis, Joseph Lindsey, Robert Lewis, Chisley Daniel, and John Oliver of same, 7 Jul 1767 for and on behalf of the Presbyterian Congregation on and about the waters of Grassey Creek in the said county, "for and in consideration of the ardent desire he has to promote the Worship of God in the said congregation", one certain plat or parcel of land containing one acres more or less, Beginning at a Red Oak, thence East to a corner Hicory, thence South to a corner Post Oak, thence West to a Hickory, thence North to the beginning. Jas Pettegrew. wit Ben Wade, Samuel Smith, George Brasfield. recd Aug 1767. proved by Ben Wade. Test Sml Benton CC, Registered Saml Benton PR. (Granville Deed H335)

The Presbyterian Church referred to in deed H335 could be the one described in these excerpts from William Henry Foote about the Presbyterian Church in North Carolina (1846). Also note the names here and in deed H335 above.

p. 180-181

Colonel James Smith, of Tennessee, an emigrant from North Carolina, and son of Colonel Samuel Smith, one of the founders of Grassy Creek church, in Granville county, in a letter to Dr. Alexander Wilson, of Caldwell Institute, says, "some time between 1755 and 1760, Samuel Bell, with his brothers and son-in-law, Donnell, removed from Pennsylvania, and settled in the forks of Hico.

p. 218-219

In the year 1780, Mr. Pattillo became the pastor of Nutbush and Grassy Creek, in Granville county, and gave to them his last labors, ripened by age and experience. These two congregations were composed at first of emigrants from Hanover, New Kent, and King and Queen, in Virginia, converts under the preaching of Rev. Samuel Davies and his coadjutors. Howel Lewis, Daniel Grant, and Samuel Smith, were the leading persons in Grassy Creek. Mr. Lindsey, Mr. Simms and Mrs. Gilliam, the leading ones in Nutbush.

It is the tradition that the first sacramental occasion held by Presbyterians in Granville was in 1763, by William Tennant, Jun. By order of the Synod of New York and Philadelphia the Presbytery of New Brunswick ordained him for a southern mission in 1762. His reasons for not going that year were sustained. He made a visit the next year, 1763, in obedience to the direction of Synod--"to go and supply in the bounds, and under the direction of Hanover Presbytery six months at least." The place in which the ordinance was administered was an unoccupied house belonging to Howel Lewis, about one mile and a half from where Grassy Creek Church now stands. The congregations were, it is said, regularly organized by Mr. James Criswell, who was licensed by Hanover Presbytery in 1765, and supplied these congregations for some years. Mr. Pattillo was his successor.

The 1767 tax records are the first available that show Chesley in Granville:

1767 Chisley Daniel, John Daniel, James Nowel, Negroes Gloucester, Newman, Will, Jacob, Sampson, Men, Annaky, Alice, Sylvia, Rachel, 3 whites, 9 blacks, 12 total, (no acreage listed)

[Gloucester, Newman, Annaky, and Alice were bequeathed to Chesley by his father James Daniel in his will in 1760 in Albemarle and went with him to Lunenburg before going to Granville.]

I will generally only be including the Tranquility folks' tax data on this page, much more information about location, neighbors, other branches of the family, and other Daniel families of Granville can be gleaned from

[Daniel Entries in the Tax Lists of Granville County, North Carolina.](#)

Chesley still had Lunenburg dealings even as late as 1768; the Lunenburg Deed Book 11 p. 274 shows: John Jenings of Lunenburg to Rev'd James Craig of Lunenburg and Cumberland Parish 27 Jun 1768, £55, have sold Craig one Negro Girl named Nan. witnesses Chesley Daniel, George Tarry, Robert Moore. recd 18 Jun 1769

Chesley also witnessed another transaction for James Pettigrew in 1768: Granville Deed Book H p. 463, James Pettigrew and wf Mary of Granville to James Johnston of Cumberland VA, 16 Jul 1768, £220, 369a in Granville on both sides of the lower fork of Grassy Creek bd John Johnston's corner, John Johnston's new line...Robert Downey's line. wit Chisley Daniel, John Witherspoon, Ebenezer Pettigrew. Proved Nov 1768 by Chisley Daniel. Test Sam' Benton CC.

Tax Records:

1769 Chesley Daniel 2 whites, 9 blacks, 0 carriage wheels

From Woodson's listing:

Susan Daniel was born the 14th July 1769. Died in Petersburg Ga.

That same month the Granville County Court Minutes v.4 show: 21 Jul 1769 "Ordered that the hands of Chesley Daniel, Joseph Roberts, Richard Roberts, David Knot, William Frasher, John Johnston, Roon Rad (sic), Missive Smith work on the Rode from the fork below Phil'p Taylors to the fork below the Meeting House, John Knot Overseer." Full entry [what Owens the author wrote for various entries when not an abstract.]

Tax Records:

1771 Chesley Daniel 13 taxables, 0 carriage wheels

1771 also saw the birth of son John, according to Woodson's listing:

John Daniel was born the 30th June 1771. Died in Mecklenburg Va the 23d June 1848.

Based on the later tax lists, I had believed that John was probably born in 1781-82 (he first shows up on the 1803 list). However, his later census definitely allow for him being born before 1780. John's wife Susan M. Watkins was born in 1786-87 and his first child Ann was not born until 1814 (although it's not impossible she was by an earlier wife as there is a 6+ year gap before the next child).

James Daniel, Chesley Daniel, and Joseph Roberts were witnesses when Benjamin Harrison executed his will in Granville on 7 January 1773. It was probated at May court of 177- [sic, as found in Granville Will Book 1 p. 36-37]. I believe this is one of the earliest appearances (the first being in the 1771 tax lists) of my James Daniel (1747-1820) in the Granville records; the record evidence and now a perfect dna match to this line confirm that my James Daniel is the brother of Chesley and son of James of Albemarle.

From Woodson's listing:

Betsey Daniel was born the 11th Sepr 1773. Died near Henderson Ky.

Chesley's brother Josiah also moved to Granville and purchased land: Deed Book K p. 240 James Downey of Granv to Josiah Daniel of Albemarle VA, 7 February 1775, £300, 520a in Granville, on both sides of Grassey Creek, bd Thomas Willingham, Grassey Creek, mouth of the Hay Meadow Branch, cross Creek and up the said Branch. The witnesses were Chisley Daniel, James Daniel. The deed was recorded February 1775 and acknowledged by James Downey.

Chesley apparently needed to clear up some title concerns in his land as shown by the following 1775 deed in Book M p. 103 :

Thos Person to Chisley Daniel, 13 May 1775, land on branches of Grassey Creek on the west side of Belues? mountain it being land in dispute between Egbert Haywood & myself as both our Deeds cover'd the same...50a, branches of Grassey Ck on W side of Belue's Mountain...beg at Roberts' corner in Daniel's line...line of trees run by Daniel Walker & Lewis.

In his listing Woodson noted his own birth as:

Woodson Daniel was born 19th Mar 1776.

Thomas Person sold 550a to Richard Bennit on 4 May 1778, described as land purchased of Thos Farryth & William Whorton & others, bounding Daniel's corner, Robert's line, Withersons line, Kennons line, Daniels line. Peter Bennett was the witness, the deed being recorded in May ?1778? (DB L-289). Peter Bennett would come to own this land and sold 275a of it to Chisley Daniel in 1791.

Also in 1778 "Chisley" was a witness to the following deed:

Book L p. 331 Evan Ragland to Benjamin Ragland, both of Granville, 4 Aug ust 1778, £50, 320a N side Flat Ck...on N side of sd Ck near the Old Court House Road.... witnesses Brumfield Ridley, Chisley Daniel. Proved August 1778

Also in 1778 Chesley took the oath of allegiance to our newly formed country, listed in the Goshen District. The listings contain other Daniels and many familiar names and are found on p. 177 in *The State Records - Published Under The Supervision of the trustees of the public libraries, by order of the general Assembly. - Collected and Edited By Walter Clark - Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of North Carolina, Vol. XXII. - Miscellaneous Records - Published-1907*. The typical oath read as follows:

I will bear faithfull and true Allegiance to the State of North Carolina and will truly endeavor to support, maintain, and defend the independent Government thereof against George the third, King of Great Britain and his successors, and the attempts of any other Person, Prince, power, state or Potentate, who by secret arts, treasons, Conspiracies or by open force shall attempt to subvert the same and will in every respect conduct myself as a peaceful orderly subject and that I will disclose and make known to the governor, some member of the Council of State, some Justices of the Superior Courts or of the Peace, all treasons, Conspiracies and attempts committed or intended against the State [~that?] shall come to my knowledge.

Woodson's listing shows that twins were born:

Beverly Daniel was born 12th Oct. 1778. Died in Raleigh 13th September 1840.

Chisley Daniel was born the 1778. Died --- of --- at Tranquility.

Some neighbors of Chesley who entered land in Granville during the next couple of years were:

#250 29 Oct 1778 John Knott 640a adj his own lands and lands of Cade, Parker, Person, Daniel, & James Knott on the waters of Grassy Creek. [Some of this may be land that will come into the hands of Daniel family members as part of a business venture later.]

#410 John Duncan 200a on waters of Grassey Creek adjoining the lines of Thomas Person Esqr & Chesley Daniel for Complement. The "Date box" [my term] says "Claim entered by Thos Person 31 Dec 1778".

#524 Thomas Person 400[?]a adjoining the lands of John Knott, Chisley Daniel & his own lines. 12 Aug 1779

Returning to the tax lists:

1780 Chesley Daniel in Goshen District list

1782 Chisley Daniel in Goshen District: 1250 acres, 13 negros under 7 or from 50-60, 12 from 7 to 16 or 40 to 50, 7 from 6 to 40, 9

horse/mule, 34 cattle, total value=1994

In early 1779 a young man named John Daniel died, his will was written 15 Dec 1778 and proved in May of 1779. He left a wife, Celia and son Martin. He named his brother William Daniel as executor. William had died by 7 May 1782 at which time the widow "Selah" Daniel was named executrix by the court. The securities on her bond were Gideon Crenshaw and Chisley Daniel [that's his signature above]. The estate papers for John are extensive and very interesting. Among the many vouchers is a sheet, small, clean torn, with scratch figuring and some signatures on it, in very large writing: several Leonard Daniel, Thomas D[cut off], Josiah Daniel and the first one is Chisholm [last name cut off]. I now think these could just be practice writing by the clerk, but it's very interesting. Monies were paid out to Leonard Daniel, and at the estate sale (the account was not returned until May court 1789) Josiah Daniel bought 1 flax wheel and Chesley Daniel bought 1 Womans saddle & housing. Many of the papers were copied and certified in 1797 to be used in a suit by John's son Martin against one of his former guardians; those papers are now in the Hillsborough District Court files for John Daniel's estate. [I have a working theory of how John Daniel d. 1779 relates to Chesley Daniel, but that's for another page!]

Tax Lists:

1785 Chisley Daniel 1250 acres, 1 free poll, 14 slaves, 2 wheels

On 5 March 1785 Richard Bennet executed his will, witnessed by Chesley Daniel and Nancy Blackwell. It was proved at February Court 1786. The executor and one his sons was Peter Bennet, who was an early guardian to the Martin Daniel mentioned earlier, son of John and Celia.

Tax Lists:

1786 Chesley Daniel 1250 acres, 2 free polls, 16 slaves [The second free poll helps date the birth of son James as 1764/5.]

Besides the tax lists, a state census was taken for 1786. Listed among the "Number of Inhabitants in Goshen District 1786" on p.1 is Chesley Daniel with:

2 white males aged 21-60 [this would be Chesley 55, son James about 23?]

3 white males under 21 or over 60 [sons Beverley about 11-12, Woodson 10, John G. about 4-7]

5 white females of all ages [wife Judith, probable daughters Judith Christian, Jane, Susannah, Mary, but I don't have them well-documented]

16 Blacks aged 12-50

30 Blacks under 12 or over 50

At the August 1786 court, Chesley served as the foreman of the Grand Jury, with other jurors James Lewis, Gideon Gooch, William Knight, Samuel Peace, Phillip Yancey, Jonathan Knight, Wm. Philpott, Wm. Cox Jr., Wm. Ogelvie, Phillip Bradford, Harris Gilliam, David Bradford, Ezekiel Fuller, Cornelius Cooper, and Jonathan Kittrell.

Tax Lists:

1787 Chesley Daniel 1250 acres

At Granville court on Wednesday, 8 August 1787 Jas. M. Burton sued David Mason; the jurors for the case were Wm. Lassiter, Wm. Cawthorn, Michael Sherman, James Jenkins, Chesley Daniel, Jno. Morris, Saml. Harris, Lewis Bennett, James Bradford, Reuben Talley, and Thomas Rice.

Two days later, on Friday, 10 August 1787 the court ordered John Pumphrey, Josiah Daniel, and Chesley Daniel to divide the estate of Charles Lemay, deceased, between Thomas, deceased and Samuel Lemay.

Tax Lists:

1788 Chesley Daniel 1250 acres

1789 Chesley Daniel, says "not given in"

1790 Chesley Daniel 1250 acres

[This is the tax list used to create the 1790 census for Granville.]

1791 Chesley Daniel 1525 acres

1791 [a different list] Chesley Daniel in Goshen District 1525 acres, 0 whites, 1 black [Chesley had turned 60 so he was no longer taxed.]

This rise in acreage reflects the land Chesley bought from Peter Bennett on 7 February 1791 (Deed Book N p. 46). He paid £111 for 275, part of a tract formerly belonging to Thomas Person, on both sides a branch the waters of Grassey Creek, bd Wm Daniel's line, Hester's line formerly Roberts, Wilkinson's line, ?Mark's line. The witnesses to this deed were Mary Daniel and Jane Daniel. I believe these to be daughters of Chesley and Judith; Mary would marry the following year and Jane never married.

Tax Lists:

1792 Chesley Daniel in Goshen District, 1525 acres, 0 white polls, 17 black.

1793 Chesley Daniel in Goshen District, 1525 acres, 0 white polls, 18 black.

In 1794 [February or May, my notes are faulty on this] Chesley Daniel, Josiah Daniel, John Oliver appraised the estate of Charles Edwards, deceased, and turned it in to court. I believe Charles might be their brother-in-law, husband to their sister Mary; Chesley will later be deeding slaves to his Edwards nephews. However, there are multiple Charles Edwards coming along, and another William Edwards with a wife Mary/Polly. However, the nephews named in the later deed probably belong to the Charles Edwards who had married a second time to a "Letty". It's still a bit messy here, what?

Chesley had witnessed the will of James Johnson along with Baxter Davis and Samuel Johnson. In November of 1795 he appeared at court to prove the will and a codicil.

1796 - Chesley Daniel taxed in Goshen District 1525a 0 Free polls, 20 Slaves, no Stud Horses, no Town Lotts

1797 - Chesley Daniel in Goshen District 1525 0 Free polls, 18 Slaves, 0 Town Lotts, 0 Stud Horses [this list also requested "B. Tables" for Billiard Tables, Chesley had none....]

Chesley's grandson Nathaniel Chesley Daniel was born on 29 July 1797 to James Daniel and Ann Venable. James and Ann were married 18 November 1796 in Prince Edward VA and lived there before going to Mecklenburg VA. Nathaniel C. Daniel and his brother James B. Daniel came to own Tranquility.

Chesley sold 120 acres, cut from his original 1250 acres, to his nephew Thomas Daniel (son of Josiah) on 5 August 1797. The witnesses to the deed were Leonard Edwards, Susanna Daniel, and Jas Edwards. This deed is recorded in Book Q p. 132. From now on in the tax lists a Thomas Daniel will be shown, usually near Chesley, with his 120 acres.

On 15 Feb 1798 Chesley Daniel gave his nephews James and Leonard Edwards some slaves, descendants of slaves he had inherited from his mother Jane (Hicks) Daniel. (Granville Deed Book Q392)

Whereas Richard Hicks having by his last Will and Testament bearing Date the 24 day of April AD 1713 bequeathed certain Negroes therein Named & their Increases to Jane Hicks & the heirs of her body which Said Negroes according to the above mentioned Intail having Descended to me Chisley Daniel of the County of Granville & State of North Carolina as Heir of Jane Hicks & the following Negroes, Hannah, Sam, Charlie, Patience, (Harry, Annekey, & her two Children & their Increase being part of the ["above" here but scratched out] Increase of the above Mentioned Negroes) being now in the possession of my two Nephews James Edwards, & Leonard Edwards now this Writing Witnesseth that I the sd Chisley for & in consideration of the affection I have to my Nephews aforesaid James & Leonard & the Sum of five Shillings have Released to them the sd James & Leonard their heirs and assigns forever all my Right Title & Interest, in & to the sd Negroes & I bind my Self my heirs &c to make any other Conveyance at the [court, not quite cost] of the sd James & Leonard which they may deem Necessary for Vesting all my Right & Title in & to the sd Negroes in the sd James & Leonard In Testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand & I affixed my Seal this 15th day of February AD 1798. Chisley Daniel. wit Jane Daniel, Josiah Daniel, John [x] Boyd. proved by John Boyd, Feb Court 1801.

It is not as clear in transcription form, but when reading the original, it seems to me that Hannah, Sam, Charlie, and Patience were the slaves Chesley inherited, and that Harry, Annekey and her two children are the descendant slaves that Chesley is giving to his nephews.

This is the document that proves Chesley's descent from Jane Hicks, is further proof of his Middlesex VA origin, and it gives a hint that Jane's father may have been a Richard Hicks. Many old write-ups place Chesley and his siblings as children of an Elizabeth Woodson and thus of a different Daniel family: it was a faulty leap, an "assignment" based probably on Judith's middle name of Woodson. The Woodson name is not really a good marker for relationships; the family was such a big player in its time that everybody gave the name to children, related or not. The Woodson assignment has unfortunately become written in stone and turned to "fact" over time, but it's time for that assignment to fade away.

Tax Lists:

1798 Chesley Daniel in Goshen District 1405a 0 F Polls, 16 Slaves, 0 Town Lotts, 0 Stud Horses, [acreage reflects 1250a +275a-120a]

1799 in Goshen District Chesley Daniel 1405a 0 Free Polls, 12 Slaves, 0 Town Lotts, 0 Studs

1800 in Goshen District: Capt Chesley Daniel 1405a 0 Free Polls, 10 Slaves, 0 Town Lotts, 0 Stud Horses

The 1800 Census Schedule of Granville p. 508 shows Chesley Daniel with:

1 male over 45 [Chesley age 69]

1 female over 45 [Judith Woodson Daniel]

1 female 26-45 [this is probably daughter Jane]

1 female under 10 [??]

There are 22 slaves in this listing.

Chesley's sons are not listed in North Carolina and do not seem to appear on tax lists used to create the 1800 census of Virginia.

However, I do think they are probably in Virginia as they shortly have a business there.

Chesley was there when Martin, son of John Daniel who died in 1779, came of age and moved to Mecklenburg VA. Martin sold the 200 acres left him to Samuel Bugg as shown in Deed Book V p. 221: Martin Daniel of Mecklenburg VA to Samuel Bugg Junr of Granville NC, £300, 200a Granville beginning at a hickory Daniel's thence south 20 poles to a red oak, thence East to John Olivers line, thence along the said Olivers line to a corner on the Creek, thence west along the said Olivers line to a corner oak, thence south to a corner hickory in Daniels line, thence along the said Daniels line to the beginning, written 19 November 1800, witnesses: Chesley Daniel, John Oliver, proved August 1811.

The tax lists continue:

1801 Chesley Daniel in Goshen District 1405a 0 Free Poles, 9 Black Polls, 0 Town Lotts, 0 Stud Horses

1802 Chesley Daniel in Goshen District 1405a, 0 F. Polls, 9 Slaves, 0 Town Lotts, 0 Stud Horses

1803 Chesley Daniel in Goshen District 1405a, 1 Free poles, 10 Slaves, 0 Town Lotts, 0 Stud Horses

This is the first appearance of a new poll, I believe it is son John G. Daniel. It now appears more likely he was up in Virginia with his brothers, and this tax list appearance represents a return to Granville, not a coming-of-age listing.

Also, for the first time one of the sons, Woodson, shows up independently in the tax lists in Abrams Plains District (=northwest of Stovall) with 0a 2 Free poles, 0 Slaves, 0 Town Lotts, 0 Stud Horses. [That's Woodson's signature above, in 1812] The other is likely one of his brothers. The mystery is where they have been, these sons are born in the 1760s and 1770s and they should have been named or at least show up as polls in the lists long before now. They were possibly up in Mecklenburg, as they had a business up there. For sure son James was there: his sons, Nathaniel C. and James B. (future owners of Tranquility lands) were born in VA in 1797 and 1805. Son John G.'s children were also born in VA, but much later.

Chesley's sons had gone into business by 1803, involved with the Knott brothers of the area:

Granville Deed Bk R p.202 Thomas Knott deed to James, John, Woodson, and Beverly Daniel, operating under the name of James Daniel and Brothers, for land part of which was granted by the State in March 1780 and the remainder deeded by James Knott to my father, John Knott, Feb 10, 1764; this does not include that part of the land devised to my brother John Knott, by my father, 30 Jun 1803.

On 31 December 1803 Chesley Daniel made an entry for 226 acres of land, the grant would be final in 1805 (shown there).

1804 Taxes

Chesley Daniel in Goshen District 1405a, 1 Free Poll, 10 Slaves [nothing in columns for T. Lotts, St. Ho's, M?? (it's not the mils of tax monies, probably for Machinery), Saws?, Tax?, Stores]

[next entry] James Daniel & Brothers 900a, 3 Free Polls, 4 Slaves

These two entries could account for all four sons of Chesley and Judith, but it's also possible that any of the 3 free polls in the business listing are non-Daniel clerks for the business, there were two branches of the store, here and in Clarksville VA.

Chesley got his patent for the 226 acres early in 1805 and it will register on this year's tax list as well:

Deed Book S148 --State to Chesley Daniel #1226 19 Feb 1805, 226a Granville on waters of Mountain Creek and takes part of Belows Mountain [probably related to Blue Creek area where Chesley lived], beginning at a white Oak said Daniels Corner, running then by his line North fifteen degrees West fourteen pole to a white Oak, Person's Corner, then by his line East one hundred and seventy one pole to a stake **James Daniels & Brothers Corner**, then by their line South fifty one pole to a post oak their Corner, then by their line West seventy three pole to a Red oak their corner then by their line South two hundred & twenty pole to a white oak their corner then by their line west forty two pole to a red oak their corner then by their line South one hundred and four pole to a black Jack Person's Corner, then by his line West fifty seven pole to a red Oak said Chesley Daniels Corner then by his line north to the begining. No. ??[two deltas] Entered the 31st day of Decr 1803.

Chesley's sons are active elsewhere this year. Woodson Daniel, Wm. M. Sneed, and Richard Cooke, Esq. were appointed at August court of 1804 to view and inspect the Poll for the "present election". At the same court, when Polly Edwards, the widow and relict of William Edwards, relinquished her right to administer estate, Beverly Daniels [sic] was granted administration, with his bond secured by Robert Downey and John Lemay. This is the other possibility I saw for Chesley's sister Mary, so this would be her nephew Beverly stepping in to administer the estate. However there is stronger evidence that sister Mary's husband was a Charles Edwards, so this is all risky speculation still.

I want to keep this page focused on Tranquility. Chesley's sons, Woodson, Beverly, and John eventually deed their interests in it to the sons of their brother James. So I am not going to put all their other activities shown in the court and land records that do not have to do with Tranquility. I will note them in the census and tax records, and will describe when they leave the area, etc. Here are a few cites from Granville Deed Books in the 1805-1810 range that still need to be checked for Tranquility involvement, some involve slaves that may have worked there (not so much for the mortgage deeds, but I'm including them just in case a mortgage wasn't paid off and the slaves became property of the Daniel brothers).

S95 Key, James to James Daniel & Brothers, merchants. "...the following Negroes, to wit, Tenor, Lucy, Jinncy, & Sam..." (Mortgage-1805, p. 95, book S)

S274 Peyton Wood to James Daniel & Bros, 7 Oct 1805, Peyton in debt, mortgs to them 3 Negroe slaves Mary, Annica & Ritter [later Riller]. wit David Knott Jr, William Gooch, pr Aug 1806

T54 John Boyd to Josiah Daniel

T90 Daniel & Brothers to Gideon Crews

T323 L. Cooksey to Jas Daniel & Bros

T379 P. Wood to Daniel & Bros

T423 Jos Lyon to Daniel & Bros

V277 Wood, Peyton Senr. to John Craig [of Orange County], to secure a debt to James Daniel & brothers..." three Negro girls by the names of Mary, Annice & Ritter..." (BOS-1808, p. 277, book V)

Tax lists:

1805 Chesley Daniel in Goshen District 1631a, 0 Free Polls, 8 Slaves [=1405a + the 226a grant to Chesley in Feb 1805]

next entry James Daniel & Brothers 900a 2 Free Polls, 6 Slaves

1806 Chesley Daniel Senr in Goshen District 1631a, 0 Free Polls, 8 Slaves [also no "Stores, Tannery, Billiard Table, Machinery, or Saws"]

a bit later is James Daniel & Brothers 900a 3 Free Polls, 5 Slaves

1807 Chesley Daniel Sen in Goshen District 1631a, 0 Free Polls, 7 Slaves

next James Daniel and Brothers 1179a 2Free Polls, 5 Slaves, 1 Tannery, 1 Store

1808 Chesly Daniell in Goshen District 1631a, 0 Free Polls, 5 Slaves

close by is Woodson Daniel & B. 1179a 3 Free Polls, 5 Slave, 0 Stud Horses, 1 Store

In 1808 Beverly Daniel was appointed Marshall for the Eastern District of North Carolina, a post he would fill until 1840, longer than any one else in history (as of at least 1955 when the second longest serving marshall ended his service). His name stays on the Granville tax lists for quite a while, but he actually lived much of the time in Raleigh according to the census.

1809 Chesly Daniel Senr in Goshen District 1631a, 0 Free Polls, 6 Slaves

next is W. & Beverly Daniel 1179a 2 Free Polls, 5 Slaves, 1 Store

The 1810 tax lists are too faint to read.

The 1810 Census Schedules p. 882 shows Chesley Daniel in Granville with:

1 male over 45 [Chesley age 79]

1 male 16-26

2 females over 45 [Judith, and daughter Jane?]

There are 21 slaves.

The next household shows:

Woodson Daniel with

1 male 26-45

1 male 16-26

1 male 10-16

0 females

There are 12 slaves.

These males are hard to identify, they are too young to be brothers of Woodson. Woodson Daniel married Elizabeth T. Mitchell in 1818, but that doesn't answer for these boys. He eventually moves to Perry County Alabama, marries there (children born in the 1820s), but did he have an even earlier first wife and family in Granville or are these perhaps some unidentified nephews?

Chesley's son James Daniel has interests in Mecklenburg VA as he is on the tax lists there with the notation of (Granville), dated 12 March 1810, showing no white tithables, 3 slaves and no horses. He will shortly move there.

At November court of 1810 Josiah Daniel, William Lumpkin, and Chesley Daniel proved a deed from Jesse Edwards to Samuel W. Vanable for 900 acres in Halifax County, Virginia. Jesse is probably another Edwards nephew of Chesley's, son of Charles Edwards and Mary Daniel, who I believe is Chesley's sister.

Chesley's brother Josiah Daniel (b. 1744) wrote his will on 23 April 1811. He named his nephew Woodson (Chesley's son) as one of the executors. Chesley Daniel and David Knott Jr. were the witnesses. It is possible that this witness Chesley was Josiah's son, but less likely - for now in the tax and census records and in the estate papers for Josiah, his son is always referred to, appropriately, as Chesley Jr. Josiah Daniel died 18 days later, on the 11th of May. Both Chesley Daniel and David Knott proved the will at August Court of 1811. The estate papers show Woodson busy handling the affairs of the estate at least through 1820. They will not be detailed here as they don't deal with Tranquility.

The 1811 tax lists for Goshen District show Capt. Chisley Daniel with 1631 acres, 0 free polls and 5 black polls. The next listing is for Woodson & Beverly Daniel with 1179 acres, 2 free polls, 7 black polls, 0 Town Lotts, 1 Store, 1 Tannery.

This deed may signal the exit of James from the area:

Court of 4 November 1811 - James Edwards and wife Prudence deed to James Daniel 345 acres in Mecklenburg County, Virginia. [James was "of Mecklenburg" in a deed involving Tranquility land in 1825.]

Tax lists:

1812 Goshen District - Chisley Daniel 1632² acres, 0 free polls, 4 black.

Next is Woodson & ??? Daniel 1179 acres 1 free poll, 11 black, if "store" is marked it's really faint. I can't make out the second name, can't see Beverly, J---, Bros, or anything, but there's something.

1813 Goshen District: The entry for Chesley may be what I read as next Hensa-ry Daniel [can't really make it Henry] with no land 1 free poll, 0 black. The next entry is for Woodson & Bevly [sic] Daniel 2810 acres, 1 free poll, 10 black, no store marked. That acreage reflects Chesley's 1631 + the brothers' 1179. Over in the Nutbush District is a new listing - James Daniel 634.5 acres, 1 free poll, 27 black.

This is Chesley and Judith's son James, who mainly resided in Virginia. This James will later be taxed as owner of the acreage of Tranquility, but he moves back and forth between and maintain interests in Mecklenburg VA and Granville NC. His son Nathaniel Chesley enters civic records on 6 Jul 1813 when he witnesses deed recorded in Mecklenburg; he was only he was a few weeks shy of his sixteenth birthday, thus eligible to witness but he wouldn't be able to prove the transaction until he came of age:

DB15-184 Edmund H. Vaughan and wf Salley of Mecklenburg to James Daniel of Granville NC 6 Jul 1813, £285, 230a, "if there should be less then the above quantity there is nothing to be deducted from the price and if there should be more nothing is to be added", land in Mecklenburg Roanoke river [sic, no "on"], bd sd James Daniel, the River, Fields line, Maynards ferry road, Major William Taylors line, Feilds line untill it crosses Maynards ferry road, along E sd of sd road to a Branch at the beg of the Low grounds, across the road, the road, sycamore tree just below the ferry, as the river meanders. Edmund H. Vaughan, Sally H. Vaughan. wit Charles L. Wingfeild as to Edmund H. Vaughan, Nathaniel C. Daniel, John Crews. A commission was ordered 14 Aug 1813 to get Sally's relinquishment [apparently still in Mecklenburg], she relinquished on 14 Aug 1813. This was all recorded 16 Aug 1813.

In 1814 James moved 33 slaves from Granville to Mecklenburg, any number of whom may have been his by way of his parents, there are a couple of namesakes in the list from earlier slaves of Chesley and Judiths. Chesley will be distributing property to the other brothers shortly, so these may have been James' share of Chesley's estate. Also since it is James and his children who will ultimately own and live at Tranquility, many of these slaves will end up in their possession.

Mecklenburg DB15-244 Certificate for importation of slaves, James Daniel recd 21 Feb 1814 [Where there are ditto marks or "do" I am repeating those words in brackets, except that all have ditto marks for "years old"]

A list of Negroes removed by James Daniel from Granville County North Carolina into Mecklenburg Virginia:

Males

Dick 33 years old low, stout made and very black

Ned about 25 " tall spare [made and very black]

Ned 23 " middle stature spare [very black]

Mark 20 " middling tall stout and not very black

Newman 18 " middle stature stout very [black]
 Charles 18 " large as Common to his age not very black
 Edmund 17 [large as Common to his age] little yellowish
 Tom 16 " [large as Common to his age] little yellowish
 Jordan 16 " [[large as Common to his age] very black
 George 16 " [large as Common to his age] little yellowish
 Theodore 14 [large as Common to his age] little yellowish
 Frank 13 [large as Common to his age] Yellow
 Jim 10 [large as Common to his age] Yellow
 Henry 4 [large as Common to his age] black
 Granderson 2 [large as Common to his age] not very black
 Females
 June 37 years old above common height Yellowish complexion
 Jinney about 34 " Common size not very black
 Fanny 26 " [Common size] very black
 June 25 " [Common size] very black
 Eliza 21 " under [Common size] not very black
 Mina 16 " Common size not very black
 Frankey 15 " very low stout and very black
 Narcissa 14 " [very] large to her age a little yellowish
 Lucy 13 " Common size very black
 Nelly 12 " Common size not very black
 Agness 11 " larger than common not very black
 Sarah 12 " smaller than comjmon to her age not very black
 Salley 10 " large as common to her age very black
 Amey 8 " [large as common to her age] not very black
 Phebe about 8 " [large as common to her age] not very black
 Sylvia 6 " [large as common to her age] yellowish complexion
 Eliza 4 " large as common to her age] very black
 Susanna 2 " [large as common to her age] yellow
 15 males and 18 Females - 33 in all
 Mecklenburg County iss.

This 21st February 1814 James Daniel made oath before me justice of the peace for the said County the above list containg [sic] the truth to the best of his belief and that the said slaves were not brought into this State for the purpose of sale, or with intent to evade the law for preventing the further importation of slaves Given under my hnadn the day and year above written. R. H. Walker
 At a Court held for Mecklenburg County the 21st day of February 1814 This Certificate was presented unto Court by James Daniel and on his motion It is Ordered that the same be recorded. Teste William Baskerville Cl. Cur.

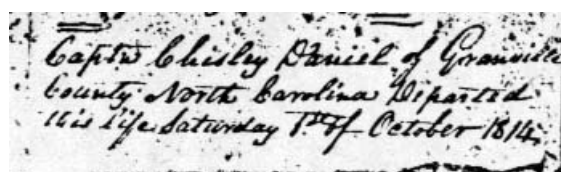
On 12 August 1814, five days before writing his will, Chisley Daniel gave (for love and affection) to his sons John G., Woodson, and Beverly (note that James is not included), land and slaves as follows:

to my aforesd son John G. Daniel and heirs 1/4 of the following tracts, on waters of Grassey Ck, to wit, my New survey 226a, my Bennets tract as per deed fr Peter Bennit 275a, my old Tract known by the name of Tranquility as it now stands, having sold off of the original 120a, this Tract deducting the 120a as above, contains as per deeds 1130a, to have and to hold the 1/4 part of sd Tracts...with the following reservation, the use of as much of sd Lands as I may need my life time, and also as much as my Wife may need, shoud [sic] she survive me, as long as she may live. To my Sons Woodson Daniel & Beverly Daniel and heirs, I give the balance of the Tracts of Land above mentioned to be equally divided between them with the same reservation in favour of myself and my Wife as is mentioned above. I give to the sd Woodson Daniel also the following Negroes: Sydney and her child Judith, Albert, Washington, Hannah, Joshua, Elijah, Daniel, John, Ritter, Nell & Sampson, and to his Heirs forever, I also give to my son Beverly Daniel the following Negroes Narcissa, Abram, Alexander, Lucy, Eliza, O. H. Perry, Mursier, Frank, President, Billy, Margery, & Carter, and to his heirs.

This deed was witnessed by William West and A. Hamilton, then proved by Alexander Hamilton and recorded in Nov 1814 (Granville Deed Book W263).

There is no explanation I have found as to why son James did not receive any of this land. However, he already has his own lands in the Nutbush district, as shown on the tax lists.

From "Josiah's Book", a handmade book in which brother Josiah and then his son(s) kept family information, we find:

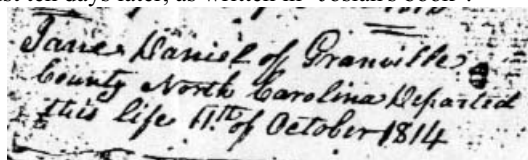


Capt Chisley Daniel of Granville County North Carolina Departed this life Saturday 1st of October 1814

Woodson's listing also shows:

Chisley Daniel was born the 16th of January 1730. He died the --- Oct. 1814 at Springfield, Granville [John Sheftall notes the "date of

death was actually October 1, 1814, according to his obituary in the Minerva published in Raleigh, North Carolina, on October 7, 1814".] Chesley and Judith's daughter Jane died just ten days later, as written in "Josiah's book":



Jane Daniel of Granville County North Carolina Departed this life 11th of October 1814
Thanks to Rosalyn Daniels Sumner for the images from "Josiah's Book"

The Raleigh newspaper death notice reported on Friday, 4 Nov 1814 that there had died "in Granville county, lately, Miss Jane Daniel, sister of the Marshal of this District." Beverly Daniel was a Marshall of the northern district of NC as stated in his 1840 obituary.

Chesley's will, written on 17 August 1814 and probated November 1814 is found in Granville Will Book 7, p. 475:

I Chesley Daniel of Granville County and State of North Carolina do make and ordain this to be my last will and testament revoking all others. I lend unto my most affectionate and beloved wife Judith Daniel during her life time the following property, to wit, Charles, Amy, Milley, Nancy, Christian, Mary, Jiney, Frankey, Kessie, Lucy, Henry & old Jinney, being all the negros that I have remaining, not already disposed of as much of my Household & Kitchen furniture, my stock of every kind and my Plantation utensils as she may wish my old mansion house at Tranquility & the use of as much of my land where she may choose as may be sufficient to work her negros on. It is my will and desire that the negros lent to my wife during her life and which are included as a mean of support to her as well as to enable her to support my daughter Jane Daniel shall after the death of my wife remain for the use & benefit of my daughter Jane Daniel her life time which property it is my will and desire the persons named as executors or any one or more of them that my daughter Jane may point out shall hold in Trust for her use and benefit and so dispose of best to answer my desire in the loan which is to maintain my said daughter Jane Daniel decently and comfortably during her life time. I give & bequeath to my sons Woodson Daniel & Beverly Daniel and their heirs forever that part of my stock of every kind household and Kitchen furniture & plantation utensils not loaned to my wife and that part to her and my daughter Jane and their increase after their death and all my property of every kind not already disposed of. I appoint my beloved wife Judith Daniel, James Daniel, Woodson Daniel & Beverly Daniel Executors to this my last will & testament as Witnesses my hand and seal this 17th August 1814.

I Chesley Daniel do make and ordain this Codicil to my last will and testament, to wit, I lend unto my beloved wife during her life Milly last child (now only a few days old) after her death it is my Will & desire that it shall be joint property of my sons Woodson & Beverly Daniel in Testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the 29th September 1814

The witnesses to the will were A. L. Satterwhite and Josiah Daniel who proved it at November Court of 1814. At the same time the sons proved the Deed of Gift above from Chesley Daniel to John, Woodson and Beverly Daniel for tracts of land and slaves (DB W-263 described above).

The sons of Chesley (d. 1814) and Judith Daniel were James, Beverly, Woodson, and John G. Daniel. John G. is up in VA by 1814 when his daughter is born, and his sons were born there in 1820 and 1821 as well. John and Beverly later deeded their parts of Tranquility to their other brother James' son, Nathaniel Chesley Daniel (b. 29 July 1797, d. 9 May 1852/3), and this is the part that would include the original house (Nathaniel's descendants remained there far into the 20th century).

The 1814 tax lists for Goshen show only Woodson & Beverly Daniel 2820 acres, 1 free poll, 14 black.

1815 Goshen District:

W & Beverley Daniel no pole numbers, land in G.C. [Granville County here, but in other lists it's used for Grasse Creek.] 275a value in Dollars 518.75

ditto no pole numbers, G.C. 1355a [not sure on first 5], val 4146

ditto no pole numbers, ditto 900a, val 2250

ditto no pole numbers, ditto 279a, val 697.50

[The first two entries add up to Chesley's 1630/1 acres.]

James Daniel is again in Nutbush with his 634.5 acres and 1 store.

The 1816 tax lists show the various tracts, the statistics are for "Name, Local Situation, No. of Acres, Value per Acre, The Whole Val, White, Slaves":

Woodson Daniel & Beverly Daniel in Goshen District, land on Grassy Creek 275a, 2.125, 687:00, 1-13

ditto 1130a, 3.5?, 3955 [no numbers]

ditto 226a, 3.50, 791, [no numbers]

ditto 479a, 2.25, 2947, [no numbers]

Note: The first three properties add up to Chesley's 1631 acres of previous tax lists. It seems the 120a he sold to Thomas Daniel was part of the original 1250a he bought in 1764, leaving a tract of 1130a. What's not clear yet is if they were all thought of together as "Tranquility". The brothers' business had 1179a in the early 1800s, making me think the 479a is left after sales of some kind.

There is another tax list for 1816 showing in Goshen District

Woodson Daniel & Beverly Daniel, Grassy Ck, 275a, val per acre 2.??[2.20-2.25], total 607.??, 1 free poll, 15 black

ditto, location not dittoed, 1130, 3.50 per acre, total 3955, no pole numbers

James Daniel is still in Nutbush with his 634.5 acres.

The 1817 tax list is very faint:

Goshen District:

Very faint, these are real guesstimates, I can't get the values right at all

? & B? Daniel [5 entries, no poles]

?---a on Cl---- ----?

?-40a on Grass Creek

?275a on Mountain Creek

1130a on Mountain Creek

?-70a on Mountain Creek

James Daniel is still listed in Nutbush with his 634.5 acres, but he has possibly been residing in Mecklenburg the whole time of these lists. On 17 Dec 1817 he was "of Mecklenburg" when he bought 1160 acres located in Granville. This would be the land he would give to his son James B. Daniel.

1818 Goshen District:

W & B Daniel 834a, \$3/acre, total 2502, on water G.C. [Grassey Creek] no poles

ditto 279a, \$2/acre, total 558, ditto, no poles

ditto 226a, \$2/acre, total 452, ditto, no poles

ditto 1130a, \$4/acre, total 4520, ditto, no poles [This is the original Tranquility land.]

ditto 275a, \$2.50/acre, total 687.5, ditto, no poles

ditto 185a, \$6/acre, total 710, on G. Creek, 1-17

By 1818 James Daniel's wife Nancy had died; he is in Mecklenburg where he executed various deeds (DB17-176 and DB17-551) to handle land that was given to his children by Abraham B. Venable, their mother Nancy's brother who died in 1811. The children are all minors and named as: Nathan C. Daniel, Elizabeth W. Daniel, Judith C. Watkins, Nancy V. Daniel, James B. Daniel & Mary J. Daniel.

The 1819 tax lists don't show an entry for this Daniel group that I found.

During these years, James Daniel has been taxed in Nutbush with 634.5 acres located on Island Creek. In 1819 a store called Daniel & Griffin is also taxed which may be his. In 1820 his entry in Nutbush is:

James Daniel 634.5a Island Creek, 1903.??, 0-8

ditto 1072a Grassey Creek, 4874, 0-0

Daniel & Griffin no land, 1-0, 1 store \$1000

I think the 1072 acres might be some part of the Tranquility lands, based on the next couple of lists.

The 1820 census for Granville shows (in Goshen district) on p. 21

Woodson Daniel:

1 male 26-45

1 female over 45

1 female 26-45

1 male 16-26

1 female 16-26

2 females under 10

Slaves:

2 males 45 and over

1 female 45 and over

2 males 26-45

2 females 26-45

7 females 14-26

9 males under 14

7 females under 14

These next thoughts about the make-up of this family are being proposed for two reasons:

1) in order to find Judith Daniel, widow of Chesley;

2) to locate Nathaniel Chesley and James Beverly Daniel who will be the later owners of Tranquility.

Woodson is about age 44.

I think there's a chance that the 16-26 year old is Nathaniel C. Daniel b. 29 July 1797, son of Woodson's brother James. James seems to be up in Mecklenburg (p.147a) with 4 daughters and one young son under 10, which I'm thinking/hoping could be an error for his son James B. Daniel who was born 1805. Brother John G. Daniel is probably in either Prince Edward VA where his wife was born or in Powhatan where he would be settled for many years. I haven't found Beverly, but I now can confirm he is not the Beverly Daniel of Greenville SC; that Beverly Daniel married Judith Wood Machen and moved eventually to Cherokee GA.

Of the women, one should be Woodson's new wife Elizabeth Mitchell (md. 1818). Later census narrows her birth to 1780-1790 and there are two young girls born here, so she could be the 26-45 year old, leaving it almost certain that the older woman is Judith, Woodson's mother.

The next family on this 1820 census is William Daniel Jr.:

1 male over 45

1 female over 45

1 male 26-45

Slaves:

1 male 45 and over

2 males 26-45
1 female 26-45
2 males 14-26
2 females 14-26
7 males under 14
5 females under 14

[This William is not the son of Josiah: that family (including William) is grouped in Country Line district over on p. 35. This list is alphabetical, so the two are not necessarily living next to each other. It is most likely that this is the William Daniel who inherited Granville land in 1800 from his father William Daniel of Halifax. There is also a Daniel family missing from this census which has been there all along in the tax lists, Thomas d. 1831 and Mary d. 1838, (had son Merrimon, and grandchildren surnamed Harris and Wilkerson). I don't know that they had a son William and Thomas is still alive at this time, but there were many slaves listed in the estate records for this family. I also have a working theory that some Orange County Daniels (possibly distant cousins) may be the ones that show up in Granville in the early 1800s, all unfinished speculation so far.

Deed Book Z107 is a deed of gift from Woodson Daniel to Beverly and Judith Daniel for his interest in personal property divided to them by the will of C. Daniel, said Judith Daniel having only a lifetime interest, July 31, 1820. The gift included "...woman by the name of Christian and her daughter, a child by the name of Amy...two certain slaves, to wit, Mary An and Scot...."

Mortgaged! Yes, Woodson mortgaged his Tranquility interests, but not to worry. Later deeds will show that the Tranquility lands involved did end up in his brother James' name. The language of the mortgages is fascinating and show that the brothers' business was breaking up, so I am including sections of the deeds here:

Deed Book Z114 is a mortgage deed dated 31 Jul 1820 from Woodson to Thomas B. Littlejohn & James Daniel for "all his right title and interest in and to tract known by the name of the Tranquility tract 1130 acres, also all his right title and interest in and to the Bennett tract 275 acres, which sd tracts of land were conveyed by the late Chesley Daniel decd to sd Woodson Daniel and Beverly Daniel by deeds of Gift with a reservation to the Widow of sd Chesley of the use of so much as shd be necessary for her during her life also all the crops growing upon the sd Tracts of land and all his interest in the Stock of Horses cattle Sheep and hogs which he now has including his interest in those which were bequeathed to him at the death of his mother by his late father as well as those bequeathed by his father to Beverly Daniel to take effect at the same time and also all and every asbete [sic, could be awkward phrase ending in title] of the kne-d [not really kind, but] which he has since purchased and also all his interest in the House hold and kitchen furnature and plantation utensils of every description whatever which were bequeathed in the same manner and all now held in the same way...." The mortgage is to satisfy the settling up of accounts between Woodson and his brother James: "Woodson Daniel is Justly indebted to the sd Jas Daniel \$3067.79 principlly [sic] on acct of money lent and balance due from the old concern of James Daniel and Brothers....the sd Woodson Daniel ??? [this word seems like "Cl---s" but not claims, "likens" but not quite, "believes" but not quite] to be one of Peculiar obligation and has been in current at his request and from a desire on the part of the sd James to assist and befriend him...." The payment was due on 15 Sep of the next year.

Deed Book Z123-128 is another mortgage by Woodson Daniel made on 8 Aug 1820 to Samuel Hillman & Thomas B. Littlejohn. It includes land he owned in right of his wife, several other tracts lands he had purchased, and slaves. The first group may not have been involved with Tranquility, but the second group definitely was: "... also 14 slaves which he has in possession [no punctuation in this list, I have added to make 14 and maintain the descriptions, but there may be a problem at "her son Judith"]: Daniel, Bob, Anderson, John, Washington, Hanah, her son Isham, Mossey, Cynthia, her Daughter Bettey, her son Judith, Christian, Amey (the daughter of Christian), & Elijah, also 13 slaves which [Woodson] has an equal Intrust [interest] in with Beverly Daniel at the decease of their mother [again, no punctuation for the list, but it's clear, so I added]: ?J?inney, Charles, Amey, Lacy [not really Lucy, but], Franky, Kissy [not a great K but], Henry, James, Milly, Nancy, Mary, Eliza, & Nell," One of the land tracts has a special clause: "also all right etc to ?00a [?100 or 900?] on waters of Mountain Ck adj Samuel T. Downey, Edward Hunt & others, reserving for the benefit of a certain Simon Davis (a man of Colour) the benefit intended to be secured to him in a certain agreement (to wit) that on his paying the balance of the purchase money for 54 or 5 acres [written to mean "54 or 55 acres"] of sd tract as mentioned the sd agreement the sd Simon was to have a good Title made to him..."

The purpose of the mortgage is described and has more interesting language: "that where as the said party of the first part by purchases of property in more Auspicious times & property commanded a high price has involved himself in debt which he honestly desires to pay or secure the payment of and where as from the pecuniary embarrassments of the times as well as the unfortunate State of the affairs of the late Late [sic] concern of Woodson Daniel & John Oliver it being understood generally that the sd Oliver has made over his property with a view of evading the payment of his part of the debts of sd concern The creditors of the sd part of the first part and the creditors of the sd concern appear determined to coerce him at this time to pay out only [sic, but I think it means not only] his undivided debts but the debts of the concern which must eventuate in a verry great Sacrafice of [Woodson's] property and probably in the loss to some of his creditors of their debts where he believes if his property could be disposed of at far [fair] value that it is amply sufficient to pay all his Just debts and where as [Woodson] is owing some debts which leave the peculiar circumstances under which they were contracted the concerns to be debts of peculiar obligation such for instance as has been incurred from motives of friendship and whereas also many of his friends have become his securities fr equally disinterested motives to secure when he conceives it to be his indispensable duty and which debts deserves to be considered to be of the first order of class...."

On 27 Oct 1821 Ichabod Neal sold to Nathaniel Daniel "a man named Fill of the age of twenty eight or thirty years..." (Granville Deed Book 1-85). This was to secure a debt Neal owed to Isarel [sic] Hargrove, so Fill may not have ended up in Nathaniel Chesley Daniel's hands, but now Nathaniel Chesley Daniel, the eventual owner of Tranquility has entered the records.

The 1821-23 tax lists really shake up the picture.

The 1821 entries for Goshen do not show anything about the Daniel brothers or obvious Tranquility acreage. However, over in Nutbush James Daniel is listed with his 634.5 acres on Gilliams Branch, valued at 1903.50, 0 free polls, 7 black, 1 store valued at \$5000. He has a second entry for 1103 acres Grassy Creek, valued at 4412, 0 polls of any kind. No amount of tax is given for him as is done for the other

people in this list. That Grassy Creek acreage should be Tranquility lands.

The 1822 tax lists show:

Goshen District:

Bev & Judith Daniel no land, 0 free polls, 7 black, amt tax 4.55

Beverly Daniel 226a Mountain C, val 226

ditto 100a Mountain C, val 100

ditto 200a Grassy, val 400, amt tax 7.37

ditto 70a Fishing, val 70

ditto 1100a Grassy, val 2750

ditto 100a Grassy, val 100

skip 1 name

Jas Daniel (Jno & Bev) [the Jno is tricky, but...], 1405a Mountain, val 5620, no poll numbers, amt tax 11.24

Woodson Daniel 20a Grassy, no val given, 1 free poll, 0 black, amt tax .65

Nutbush District:

James & Nathl Daniel no land 1 free poll, 1 black, amt tax 1.30

The Tranquility lands should be included in the 1405 acres on Mountain Creek. James had not yet turned 60, and his son Nathaniel has turned 21, so there would be 2 polls so their poll numbers are not quite right: this family may be listed in name only and actually still residing in Mecklenburg VA.

The 1823 tax lists show:

Goshen District:

Woodson Daniel Esqr for John, James & Beverly Daniel 1005a [has ditto for Aarons Creek, but just above had been Grassy Creek, I think this may/must be an error] val. 4020, no poles, amt tax 8.4

Woodson is also handling his brother Beverly's other lands:

ditto [i.e. Woodson Daniel Esqr] for Beverly Daniel 226a [has ditto for Aarons Creek, but...] val 339, 0-6

ditto for Beverly Daniel 1100a [ditto for Aarons Creek, but...] val 2750

ditto for Beverly Daniel 55a [ditto for Aarons Creek, but...] val 110, amt tax 10.10

ditto for Beverly Daniel 100a [ditto for Aarons Creek, but...] val 200

ditto for Beverly Daniel 69a Fishing Creek, val 69

Nutbush District:

Nathaniel Daniel no land 1-0, amt tax .65

James Daniel 1100a Island Ck, val 4476

ditto 657a Island Ck, val 1912.50, 0-8, amt tax 18.00

In this case, I think the Tranquility lands have to be the 1005 acres that Woodson handled for his three brothers, the possible error of the "ditto for Aarons Creek" makes it problematic, but the 1100 acres on Island Creek can't be Tranquility (it is too solidly described everywhere as on Mountain and Grassey Creeks).

In 1824 Thomas Watkins sold to Nathaniel Daniel "a Negro boy named Edmond of the age of seventeen years". (Granville Deed Book 2-53)

The following deed from Book 3 p. 227 gives a nice description of where three of Chesley and Judith's sons were residing in 1825. 6 Sept. 1825, from James Daniel of Mecklenburg Co. VA, John G. Daniel of Powatan Co. VA, Beverly Daniel of Raleigh, NC to Charles Duncan of Granville Co. NC; for \$225, 96 acres and 118/116 [not sure] of an acre, more or less, on Mountain Creek, adj. Stephen Sanford, Thomas Person, said James, John G. & Beverly Daniel, adj. said Daniel and Solomon Satterwhite's corner. Wit. Woodson Daniel, Louis Wilkerson, Phillip Pierson as to James Daniel. Wit. Robert K. Dabney as to John G. Daniel. Proved on oath of Woodson Daniel as to James Daniel and Beverly Daniel, and Robert K. Dabney as to John G. Daniel, Sept. 5, 1827. [At first I thought this deed probably involved land from the sons' business. In 1841, but Charles Duncan would buy another 141 acres here, described as bounding Nathaniel Daniel. This description makes it seem possible to me that it is Tranquility land. This 96+ acres would be sold in 1849, see later.]

The 1825 tax lists:

Goshen District

Woodson Daniel for B Daniel:

1405a Mountain, 4/a, 5620.00, no poll, 9slv, =30.11

126a ditto, 1/a, 126.00, no numbers or total

1100a ditto, 2.50/a, 2750.00, no numbers of total

55a ditto, 1/a 55.00, no numbers or total

200a ditto, 1.50/a 300.00, no numbers or total

440a Grassey Creek, 2/a 880.00, no numbers or total

Nutbush District

J & NC Daniel, 2 poll, 2 slv, =3.00

skip 4 names

James Daniel:

637a Island Creek, 3/a, 1411.00, no poll, 15 slv, =27.83

ditto 1000a, Grassy Creek, 5/a, 5000.00, no numbers or total

Tranquility is part of the 1405 acres of Woodson and Beverly. The J and NC Daniel in Nutbush are James and Nathaniel Chesley. Given that it's the same district father James should not be named twice. James' other son was only 20 at the time and would generally be known as James B., but the J should be him. On the other hand, father James is over 60 so he shouldn't be listed as a poll, i.e. it's a toss-up for this year to identify the first J.

Woodsons family listing shows the following about Judith Christian, wife of Chesley Daniel:

Judith Christian (his wife) was born the ----. She died at Springfield 29th April 1826 [John Sheftall notes that "the correct year was 1825 according to Raleigh Register of May 12, 1825, which published her obituary, stating she died April 29, 1825 at Springfield in her 87th year."]

After making a bond on 21 January with John C. Green as his security, Nathaniel C. Daniel married Anne H. Bullock on 24 January 1828, in Warren County. Anne Harriet Bullock was born 29 September 1804, the daughter of James Bullock of Warren County. The witness to the marriage was M. M. Drake.

The 1830 Census Schedules for Granville p.4, taken by Woodson Daniel for the North Regiment, show Nathaniel C. Daniel's family as [the names I give here are based on others' write-ups, I have informally verified them in the records, but have not made a full study]:

2 males 30-40 [Nathaniel Chesley 33, and ??see below]

1 male 20-30 [this could be his brother James B. Daniel age 25, but so could the entry described next. James B. Daniel doesn't marry until 1832.]

1 female 20-30 [Ann Harriet Bullock Daniel 26]

2 females under 10 [Ann Eliza age 1, Lucy Taylor about 6 months]

Slaves:

3 males 24 to 36

2 females 24 to 36

3 males 10 to 24

4 females 10 to 24

7 males under 10

4 females under 10

Listed just three families before Nathaniel is

James Daniel Jr:

1 male 20-30

0 females

Slaves:

1 male 24-36

2 females 24-36

3 males 10-24

2 females 10-24

4 males under 10

2 females under 10

Woodson Daniel is listed on p. 6 with

1 male 50-60

1 male 40-50

1 female 40-50

1 female 20-30

1 female 5-10

1 female under 5

Slaves:

2 females 55-100

2 males 36-55

3 females 36-55

1 male 24-36

1 female 24-36

5 males 10-24

3 females 10-24

6 males under 10

5 females under 10

It is possible Woodson is living on land involved with the Daniel and Brothers Company, but it's not likely part of Tranquility: he is listed just 6 families away from his aunt Elizabeth, widow of Josiah (they were located in Country Line District, although districts are not indicated on this census); in August of 1815 Samuel Daniel, trustee, deeded to Woodson and Beverly Daniel all right of Josiah Daniel bequeathed to him by his father, Josiah Daniel (of the estate). Assuming this included the land, then this location for Woodson makes more sense. Brother John G. Daniel is in Powhatan VA with his 3 children, Beverly Daniel is in Raleigh NC, but I haven't positively located brother James Daniel. He's not in Mecklenburg VA which is where he was in 1810, 1820 and 1840; I'm wondering now if he's the other male over 45 listed with Nathaniel C. Daniel, it would be an non-standard way to enumerate, but not unheard of, especially if the land is fully vested in Nathaniel Chesley Daniel. Minor evidence for this, the only other James Daniel listed in Granville is the James Daniel Jr., indicating there should be an older James Daniel around, whether related or not.

In 1831 Daniel Glover sold to Nathaniel C. Daniel slaves named Henry, Nelson and Silvy (Granville Deed Book 5-83). This may be a

mortgage rather than an outright transfer, the original is still to be checked.

The following is some of what happened in the Daniel family in the 1830s as presented, by both parties, in a suit by James B. Daniel against his sister-in-law Ann H. Bullock Daniel after Nathaniel Chesley Daniel had died. There is more from these files later.

...for several years prior to 1830 N.C. Daniel and his father James Daniel, were merchandising at Simsville in Granville under the name of James & N.C. Daniel...about 1830 James Daniel gave them (his two sons N.C. and J.B.) the stock of goods on hand, &, either at the same time or subsequently, the Waterloo tract of land, & put up a store house, dwelling & other improvements...James B. Daniel was boarding (for free) with Nathaniel C. and his family at the time.

In 1830 James B. entered into a verbal agreement with Nathaniel C. his brother to become a partner with him in the Mercantile business under the firm and Style of N.C. & J. B. Daniel...from 1830 - 1834 they carried on business...in 1833 they commenced business in the town of Clarksville in the County of Mecklenburg and State of Virginia where they enlarged their business to a great extent...(they moved everything from Waterloo to Clarksville and James moved there and managed the business) they carried on until the year 1837 at which time they ceased to be actively engaged in selling goods...the books of the said concern were kept entirely by his said partner [i.e. Nathaniel C.] from 1830-1846 with the exception of the time that they were kept by their clerk in Clarksville 1834-1844...after books were taken from Clarksville Nathaniel C. took charge of them...in 1837 they (James and N.C.) entered into a copartnership for the purpose of selling goods in the town of Clarksville and State of Virginia with one Joel T. Watkins and one William D. Ligon under the name & style of Daniels, Ligon and Watkins...(James and N.C.) sold their remaining stock of goods....

The tax lists are missing from 1826 - 1831. In 1832 the only listing that seems to apply may be the following:

Abrams Plains

Last name cut off, could be Daniel: James B. ----el? 1100a, value \$4700.00, Grassy Creek, 1 poll, 11 slaves, tax=12.69

This could be James B. Daniel being taxed on his father's other lands. There simply is no clear entry for Tranquility lands.

The 1833 tax lists show Nathaniel C. with Tranquility acreage that would not be formally transferred to him until 1843! Again, there aren't entries for the elder Woodson, Beverly, and James, yet they still control the other share of the land. They had been selling off some of their other properties over the last years, but somehow some listings were skipped. Later deeds will show that James gave both his sons Granville land, James B. and Nathaniel C. now have their own separate lands and James B. is out of the Tranquility picture more or less:

Abrams Plains

James B. Daniel 1092a Grassy Creek, \$4700.00, 1 poll, 12 slv, tax=10.84

next Nathaniel C. Daniel 605.25a Grassy Creek, \$2421, 1 poll, 12 slv, tax=8.11

The 1834 tax lists are similar, taxes have gone up substantially, and Nathaniel now has 2 more slaves. However, the James Daniel named here has no poll, his son James B. is 29-30, so these entries for 1834-36 are given in the father's name:

Abrams Plains

Nathaniel Daniel 605a, 2420.00, 1 poll 12 slv, -12.64

James Daniel 1092a, 4700.00, no poll 14 slv, =17.80

Mecklenburg deeds show the two brother buying lots in Clarksville together, fitting the description Ann Bullock Daniel gave in her depositions described above: DB26-202 Caleb H. Turner and wf Ann to N.C. and J.B. Daniel all of Mecklenburg 13 Dec 1834, \$590, land in Town of Clarksville on N sd of Virginia on Main Street, bd beginning at Corner of Lots No. 21 & 22 and runing on VA street in front Lot No 22 52.5 ft thence by a line at right angles to VA street runing back 100 ft thence by a line parallel with Virginia street 52.5 ft to the dividing line of Lots No 22 & 23 thence along the dividing line of Lots No 22 & 23 110 to the back line of said two lots thence along the back line of Lot No 22 105 ft to the back corner of lots 22 & 21 thence along the dividing line of Lots No 22 & 21 210 ft to the beg. (It being part of lot No 22 purch by sd C. H. Turner of David Skelton). no wits. relinq and ackn 13 Dec 1834, recd 15 Dec 1834

There are no lists for 1835, but by 1836 the relative locations have cleared up. Also Nathaniel C. is now in control of all the Tranquility acreage, yet formal title to all is still to come:

Abrams Plains

James Daniel, no poll, 13 slvs, 1092a, 4700.00, =18.66

Goshen

Nathl C Daniel, 1 poll, 13 slv, 1258a, 4546.00, Mountain, =18.96

In 1837 James B. is again present, he may have been up in Mecklenburg during the last couple years. Father James definitely resided there at his death, but still had land in Granville. Note that Nathaniel C. Daniel is double entered.

Abrams Plains

James B Daniel, 1092a GC, 5000.00, 1 poll, 15 slv, =35.14

Nathl C Daniel, 1141a, no location given, 3423.00, 1 poll, 15 slv, =29.32

Goshen

Beverly Daniel 1 poll, =1.04 [I do not think this is the elder Beverly, he actually lived in Raleigh most of the time, but I include this listing here anyway, just in case.]

Nath C. Daniel (Entered in Abrams Plains)

Although Tranquility was actually deeded to Chesley's sons John G., Woodson and Beverly Daniel, it would eventually end up in the hands of Nathaniel C. Daniel, son of James (another son of Chesley and Judith). The first transfer that will accomplish this is in Deed Book 9-171, from John G. Daniel of Powhatan VA to Nathaniel C. Daniel of Granv 28 Sep 1838, for \$1925, 518 130/160 acres Granv known by the name of Tranquillity [sic], on waters of Grassy Ck, bd beg at a Given [sic, not Gum] thence N 302p to a white Oak, thence E 235p to a Hickory thence S 15E 270p to a white Oak, thence S 42p to a Dog Wood, thence W 305p to beg; Also a small parcel of land lying between sd Tranquillity Tract and the lands sold by sd John G. Daniel to James M. Satterwhite [written over the start of another name, may have been Daniel] 17 65/160a known as the balance of the Bennett Tract. wit omitted. sig John G. Daniel, Susan M. Daniel.

probatum fr Prince Edward VA that John G. and Susan M. Daniel ackn, 28 Sep 1838, another that Susan relinq same date. then the classic proofs that the justices are who they say they are]. recorded Feb 1839.

The bounds given show this to be the northern section of the original Tranquility lands when compared to the plat shown above. The acreage is interesting in that John G. Daniel was only given 1/4 of the lands (i.e. 282.5 acres) in the 1814 deed from Chesley to his sons, but this 518+ acres represents about 46% of the land. How John came to control more than his original 1/4 could be due to division or receipt of one of the other brother's share, more about this later.

1838 tax lists show:

Abrams Plains

James B Daniel 1092a, GC, 5000.00, 1 poll, 13 slv, =33.06

Goshen

N. C. Daniel 1132a Grassy Creek, 3478.00, 1 poll, 16 slv, =30.37

Beverly Daniel 1 poll, =1.04 [again, almost surely not the elder, I'm going to drop him from future listings]

1839 tax lists:

Abrams Plains

James B Daniel 1092a, 5000.00, GC, 1 poll, 15 slv, =29.26

Goshen

Nathl C Daniel 1142a Grassy Creek, 3428.00, 1 poll, 16 slv, =25.25

1840 tax lists:

Abrams Plains

Jas B Daniel 1092a, do for GC, 5000.00, 1 poll, 16 slv, =27.45

Goshen

N. C. Daniel 1142a, G Creek, 3426.00, 1 poll 16 slv, =23.02

The 1840 census for Granville, p. 129, shows

Nathl. C. Daniel:

1 male 40-50 [Nathaniel Chesley 43]

1 female 30-40 [Ann Harriet 35]

1 female 20-30

2 females 10-15 [Ann Eliza 11, Lucy Taylor age 10]

2 females 5-10 [Frances Catherine 9, Sarah Virginia 6]

1 male 5-10 [James 8]

2 males under 10 [William Richard 4, George Bullock 2]

Slaves: [there is a page out of order for the slaves, but I believe the following is correct and it fits the totals given]

2 females 55-100

2 males 36-55

2 females 36-55

2 males 24-36

2 females 24-36

2 males 10-24

5 females 10-24

3 males under 10

5 females under 10

James B. Daniel is on p. 134 with

1 male 30-40 [James B. 35]

1 female 20-30 [Eliza Reid Daniel 23]

2 females under 5 [Nancy Venable 5, Martha Elizabeth 1]

1 male under 5 [Charles Reid Daniel 3]

Slaves:

2 males 55-100

1 female 36-55

3 males 24-36

4 females 24-36

3 males 10-24

5 females 10-24

5 males under 10

5 females under 10

The sons of Chesley are scattered in 1840: John G. is still in Powhatan VA, James is still in Mecklenburg VA, the listing for Beverly Daniel in Raleigh NC shows no whites and 2 slaves; he is not shown on the SC census but he died in Yorkville SC in October 1840 according to an obituary published there. I cannot find Woodson, he may have been skipped on his way to Perry County Alabama.

On 7 Apr 1841 John G. Daniel of Powhatan bought 1153 76/160 acres of land in Granville. This would be known as "Red Hill", which is where he died. Now that he's back in town and since he was an heir of Tranquility lands, I'm going to include him on the tax listings.

1841 tax lists:

Abrams Plains

James B. Daniel 1092a, GC, \$5000, 1 poll, 17 slv, =19.58

John G. Daniel 1155a, \$4850, GC, no numbers, =7.23 1/2 [=Red Hill just bought, on Beaver Pond for tax district later]

Goshen

Nathl Daniel 1147a, MC, \$3423, 1 poll 16 slv, =16/02

In 1842 Susah Hart deeded to James B. Daniel "...one Negro man named Bob about seventy years of age & one Negro man named Abram about eighteen years of age..." (Book 11 p. 233)

The passing of the second generation of Tranquility owners

The sons of Chesley died in the 1840s to 1850s:

1. Beverly's obituary says he died in Oct of 1840 in Yorkville SC, but Woodson's listing says "Died in Raleigh 13th September 1840".
2. James was dead before November 1841 as shown in estate dealings between Woodson and James' sons; Woodson's listing shows he died "8th Sepr 1841".
3. John G.'s death is listed by Woodson as "in Mecklenburg Va the 23d June 1848". His will was probated in August of 1848, the legatees are his wife Susan M. Daniel, Ann B. Dupey, Moses H. Daniel, Richard V. Daniel (he would end up with the land at Red Hill). In the inventory filed 1 Apr 1849 by his son the first item is "A tract of land called Red Hill containing eleven hundred and fifty acres", which is near Bullock about 11 miles northeast of Stovall in Granville County, in the line of travel from Clarksville VA down to Stovall. Today there is a building in the National Register of Historical Places called [Red Hill](#) (added 1986 - Building - #86001632) and in 1999 a restoration project was completed for the plantation. Also named are the following slaves, I include them because some of them could have been from the early days of Tranquility, or possibly descendants (remembering though that John G. lived up in Powhatan most of his adult life, so many were probably acquired there):
Inventory of John G. Daniel decd, 1 Apr 1849, by R. V. Daniel, exr. [his son]. Slaves: John, Jinney, Susan, Winny, Jane, Eliza, Patrick, Peyton, Polly, Frances, John, Jane, Susan, Wisevi Cuss [this is one name based on a count of 33], Simon, Nancy, William, Filles, Martha Ann, Joshua, Mary, Somerville, Jim, Henry, Phill, Lenora, Nancy, Littlejohn, Moses, Mary, Lucy, Lucy, Nelson.
(For more information on Red Hill see my [entry at Sankofa's Afrikan Slave Genealogy.](#))
4. Woodson died in Perry County AL on 27 May 1853.

The 1842 tax lists:

Abrams Plains

James B. Daniel 1092a Grassy Creek, \$5000, 1 poll, 18 slv, =20.14

John G. Daniel 1155a Beaver pond, \$4800, 1 poll 10slv, =15.37 1/2

Goshen

Nathaniel C. Daniel 1141 72/100a, MC, \$3423, 1 poll 21 slv, =18.84 or 18.82 1/2

The final transfer that put all the rest of Tranquility into the hands of Nathaniel C. Daniel occurred on 26 Sep 1843. His father James had died intestate in Mecklenburg and the heirs executed two deeds to even out distribution of his estate. The heirs named in these deeds were: Nathaniel C. Daniel and wf Ann H. of Granville, James B. Daniel of Granville, Saml L. Graham and wf Judith C. of Prince Edward VA, Saml D. Booker and wf Mary of Mecklenburg VA and Ann V. Watkins of Halifax VA. The deeds state that James had advanced tracts of land in Granville to his sons James B. and Nathaniel C., but that title had not been made yet. The deeds also explain that James intended to leave his Mecklenburg lands to his two daughters Judith C. Graham and Mary J. Booker, and that besides slaves, he had intended to give his daughter Ann V. Watkins cash to balance her share out. They further state that the heirs intended to carry out those wishes and had settled on \$1000 to go to Ann V. Watkins to make her share even.

Deed Bk 16-470 and 16-475 show the heirs perfecting title for 1160 acres to James B. Daniel and 605 37/160 acres to Nathaniel C.

Daniel, the latter being bounded N by lands purch by Nathaniel C. Daniel fr John G. Daniel, E by Ransom Frasier, S by lands of Ransom Frasier and Charles Duncan, W by Charles Duncan and Solomon Satterwhite.

This 605 37/160 acres is the remaining portion of Tranquility lands; added to what John G. Daniel had deeded to Nathaniel, they add up to 1134 acres. The deeds were not recorded until Feb 1852.

1843 tax lists:

Abrams Plains

James B. Daniel 1092a G Creek [=Grassy Ck], \$5000, 1 poll 19 slv, =23.20

next John G. Daniel 1153a B P. C [=Beaver Pond Ck], \$4860, 2 poll 13 slv, =19.84

skip 2

Nathaniel Daniel 1442a, \$4326, **no poll**, 23 slv, =23.54 1/2

The no poll shown for Nathaniel Daniel is odd, but I checked it carefully, may just be an error. I also have not yet a deed to answer for the extra 300 or so acres Nathaniel is now showing.

There was some controversy over title to Tranquility in the family after the death of old Chesley's son James, the father of Nathaniel C. and James B. Daniel. Woodson Daniel wrote a letter from his home in Marion, Perry County AL on 11 Apr 1844 [could be 1846 both here and on cover sheet]:

"I expected my brother John would need your assistance about his Executorship & Trusteeship of my Brother Beverly's Estate"... "I enclose you an unsealed letter I have written to my Nephews N.C. & J. B. Daniel." "...and have advised him [brother John] for you and him to meet at Nat's or James's for the purpose." "...I desire an amicable settlement of the controversy with the Representative of Brother James' estate and hope my nephews and nieces will discard the notion that they were disposed to indulge in when I saw them, that it would be disrespectful to the memory of their father to investigate the justice of a claim put up by him in his life time. So far from this Conclusion being Corred [Correct?] in this Case I have never known a case of Controversy that more imp-iously [looks like imperiously, not impiously] dictated it. From Brother

John's statement the Deed of the Tranquility land sold by him was made by him and Beverly, the latter acknowledged it in Raleigh when he examined it, before a Judge for the purpose of its being recorded, this explains to my mind the Cause of the Bonds not being delivered up for I think it is probable that my Brother Beverly was never in Granville after the division of the Tranquility land. Do my Dr friend attend to this business as soon as you can and write the result. Please present my respects to Lunsford Paschall and ask him to examine the Deed in the Register's Office made by John and Beverly Daniel to N.C. Daniel of their part of the Tranquility Land & write me the quantity Conveyed, and the amount of the Consideration mentioned in the Deed & to do so immediately." [The next cover shows the letter is to Thomas B. Littlejohn, and was forwarded to N.C. and J. B. Daniel]

There isn't a recorded deed such as referred to from John and Beverly together to N.C. Daniel in the index of Granville deeds so far as I have been able to find, only the one from John to Nathaniel for the 506 37/160 acres. It could be that somehow Beverly's share was split between John and James and Woodson, or that it was given to one of them by mortgage, there are some ways to do the numbers that come close. No matter how Beverly's share was handled, the whole of Tranquility is now in the name of Nathaniel C. Daniel. There are still more deeds to be checked, hopefully they will answer all these questions.

1844 tax lists:

Abrams Plains

Nathaniel C. Daniel 1442a GC, \$4326, 1 poll 24 slv, =28.31 1/4

next James B. Daniel 1092a " [GC], \$5000, 1 poll 18 slv, =25.80

next John G. Daniel 1153a B. P. \$4860, 2 poll 12 slv, =21.95

When James Daniel died (son of Chesley and Judith and father of Nathaniel C. and James B. Daniel), there was probate of his estate in Mecklenburg VA. I include it here because it includes the names of slaves, many of them may have ended up in the hands of his daughters as described in later transactions between his heirs, but some may have gone to his sons and ended up back at Tranquility.

Mecklenburg Will Bk16-46 Inventory [2.5 pp, double columns] by Joel T. Watkins, appr Samuel V. Watkins, N. C. Read, Jno L.

Burwell, recd 20 May 1844

[slaves:]

Little Dick Age 61 years \$80

Jinney 66 - expence 100

Jordan 44 - 400

Aggy & child 39 - 400

Whitfield 25 - 750

Marcellus 20 - 700

Sally 17 - 600

Abram 11 - 450

Horace 8 - 400

Daniel 6 - 250

Fancy 3 - 150

Celah 7 - expence ?500?

Big Dick 54 - 250 [or 280]

Eva 53 - 100

George 81 [very clear] - expence 50

Besley/Besbey 32 - 250 [not Betsey, but totals say Betsey]

Hannah 83 [very clear] - expence 100

Lucinda 59 - expence 200

Theodore 42 - 450

Ned 52 - 300

Lizzy 46 - 150

Beverley 13 - 425

Amelia 7 - 200

Martha Jane 5 - 175

Frank 3 - 150

Jim 53 - expence 100

[total] 7350

off expence 750

[total] 6600

off for Betsey 100

[total] 6500

followed by plantation equip/tools, tools, household, kitchen, guns, furniture, cattle/hogs/etc., tons of books listed by title (about 50). [i.e. there's a full household here. The coffin was paid here.]

Bk16-62 acct of Joel T. Watkins

starts 1841/2, recd 15 Jul 1844

\$ to H. W. Dunkley, H. M. Radford, G. B. Scott, Lynch's a/c, Revd E. Hines, Carkwell & Clack, D. Sturdivant, J. M. Bullock, Jas Lewis, Jas H. Wells

\$ from A. & R. Overbey, John G. Daniel, Revd, E. Hines.

[There are more files on James Daniel's estate which run from 1841 to 1853, I am showing them all at the later date because they are grouped together in one file in the will books.]

Nathaniel Daniel and James Daniel are on the list of voters titled "August 1845 Vote For Congress And County And Superior Court Clerk--List Of Votes Taken At 'Youngs X Roads'".

The 1845 tax lists show:

Abrams Plains

Jas B. Daniel 1092a IC, \$5000, 1 poll, 18 bp, =32.03

next Jno G. Daniel 1153a, B Pond, \$4860, 2 poll, 13 bp, =28.11 3/4

next N. C. Daniel 1492a, GC, \$4326, 1 poll, 24 bp, =35.15 3/4

1846 tax lists:

Abrams Plains

Jas B. Daniel 1092a GC, \$5000, 1 poll 18 bp, =32.03

next N. C. Daniel 1492a, \$4326, 1 poll 20bp, =31.67 1/4 or 3/4

next Jno G. Daniel 1153a BP, \$4860, 1 poll 13 bp, =28.98 1/2

1847 tax lists:

Abrams Plains

Jas B. Daniel 1092 GC. \$5000, 1 poll 18 slv, -26.87

next N.C. Daniel 350a AP [for Abrams Plains apparently], \$712, no numbers, no tax

next is a ditto for N.C. 1142a Goshen, \$3997, no poll, 21 slv, =27.58

next John G. Daniel 1153 BP, \$5000, 2 poll 8 slv, =20.30

1848 tax lists:

Abrams Plains

Richd V. Daniel 1153 BP, \$5000.00, 1wp, 10bp, [totals often too faint] ~2-.8- [twenty something and 80 something cents]
skip 6

Jas B. Daniel 1092a GC, \$5000, 1wp, 19bp, =[faint] 27.77 1/2

Goshen

next N.C. Daniel 1142a MC, 43227, no wp

next is ditto for N.C. 315a no loc no ditto, \$750, no wp, 25bp for both in brackets, =30.7? [for both but listed on bottom one]

John G. Daniel had died and now the Red Hill plantation has passed to his son Richard Venable Daniel.

On 15 November 1849, John (x) Duncan sold to Charles Duncan, both of Granville, for \$4, his interest in an undivided piece of land belonging to the heirs of Charles Duncan Sr. adjoining Solomon Satterwhite?, Woodson Eakes?, Herrel? Wilkerson, and Solomon Satterwhite, being 96-1/2 or 3/4 acres. The witnesses were Nathl. Daniel and Charles Duncan. (Granville Deed Bk 15 p. 714). This is the 96+ acres that James, John G. and Beverly Daniel sold to Charles Duncan in 1825 (see above, Book 3 p. 227)

In the 1850 census Nathaniel's family is on p. 192 in the Goshen District:

Nathaniel C. 52 b. VA, farmer, real estate valued at \$5173

Ann H. 45 b. NC

Lucy T. 20 b. NC

Frances 19 b. NC

Sarah 16 b. NC

Wm. 14 b. NC

George 11 b. NC

Samuel 10 b. NC

Nathaniel 8 b. NC

Alice 5 b. NC

The 1850 Slave Schedules for NC Granville Goshen District show Nathaniel Daniel owning the following 43 slaves by age, gender, race:

60 Female Black	24 Male Black	13 Male Black	6 Female Black
48 Female Black	22 Female Mulatto	12 Female Black	6 Female Black
45 Male Black	20 Male Black	11 Female Black	4 Male Black
38 Female Black	20 Female Black	11 Male Black	4 Female Black
37 Male Black	19 Male Black	11 Female Black	4 Female Black
37 Female Black	17 Male Black	10 Female Black	3 Male Black
36 Male Black	16 Male Mulatto	7 Male Black	3 Male Black
31 Female Black	15 Female Black	7 Male Black	0 Female Black
31 Male Black	15 Male Black	7 Female Black	0 Female Black
27 Female Black	15 Male Black	6 Female Black	0 Female Black
26 Male Black	13 Female Black	6 Female Black	

Brother James B. Daniel in 1850 was on p. 206 in "Abraham Planes" district [aka Abrams/Abrahams Plains, northwest of Stovall]. The Virginia birthplaces of his children from 1834-1849 show that he was no longer occupying Tranquility lands.

James Daniel 45 VA, farmer, value of real estate owned \$5000

Jane 33 VA

Nancy 15 VA

Charles 13 VA

Martha 11 VA
Mildred 7 VA
Lucy 5 VA
James 1 VA

The 1850 Slave Schedules for NC Granville "Abrahams Planes" District show James B. Daniel owning the following 39 slaves by age, gender, race:

100 Female Black	25 Male Black	8 Male Black
60 Female Black	25 Male Black	6 Male Black
55 Female Black	21 Male Black	6 Female Black
50 Male Black	20 Female Black	6 Male Black
50 Male Black	19 Female Black	6 Male Black
50 Male Black	18 Female Black	5 Female Black
50 Male Black	17 Male Black	5 Male Black
45 Female Black	12 Female Black	4 Female Black
40 Female Black	11 Male Black	3 Female Black
33 Male Black	10 Female Black	3 Female Black
33 Male Black	10 Female Black	2 Female Black
31 Female Black	8 Male Black	2 Female Black
25 Male Black	8 Female Black	1 Female Black

There are more documents from James Daniel's estate in Mecklenburg VA. Another younger James Daniel is now active there, so this James, the father of Nathaniel Chesley and James B. is called James Daniel Sr.

Will Bk18-56 acct with Joel T. Watkins his admr:

[these first lists are fr Nov 1841]

\$ to James H. Wells, H. W. Dunkley, H. M. Bedford for coffin, freight on Tobacco, bond due J. B. Scott assee of Jno S. Field.

\$ from "cash on hand at intestates death" [this entry dated Nov 1841],

sale of est 8 Dec 1841, 3 Hhds Tobacco, recd of Ro. Y Overbey.

1843 accts: \$ to W. F. Lych [sic], S. M. Bullock, admr J/I Lewis, Cardwell Clack, Chas ?Sturdivant, Rev. Wdwd Hines, A. C. Finley & Co, clerks Tickets, expenses on N. Carolina about Estate, fee Tax Suit v. Thos R. Feild,pd Geo W. Haywood for his expenses about estate prict[?], amt Bals on Note of A. &? R. Overbey.

note at Commissioner Dalys Office, Boydton 20 Dec 1852. His exam note says Joel T. Watkins is dead and Edward Tarry as his admin and Samuel D. Booker is the admr de bonis now of James Daniel decd. presented 19 Sep 1853, recd 18 Aug 1853

Will Bk18-95 acct of Samuel D. Booker admr de bonis non

Mar 1852 \$ to Richd V. Daniel exr of John G. Daniel & Trustee for Woodson Daniel & his wife & Children under a decree of Court Aug 1853 \$ to Ann V. Watkins

Sep 1853 \$ to N. C. & James B. Daniel, James B. Daniel, Ann V. Watkins

Nov 1853 Decree for costs of Chancery Suit in favor of Woodson Daniel. R. V. Daniel &c.

Nov 1853 \$ to S. T. Daly for motion and this report....

Mar 1852 \$ fr Daniels, Ligon & Watkins on part of their bond

Aug 1853 \$ fr R. H. Jenkins in full of Strums bond and int to date

Sep 1853 \$ fr James B. Daniel; Daniels Ligon & Watkins balance due on their bond this day; balance due fr Edward Tarry admr of Joel T. Watkins to est of James Daniel on settlement made by comr Daly...

examd note: comr Daly's Office, Boydton 1 Nov 1853.

returned 21 Nov 1853, recd 21 Dec 1853.

During the year 1853 one of Nathaniel's slaves Bob was hired out to Robert W. Burton and rehired by him to Augustine Landis [Deed Book 17, p. 235].

According to his wife and his brother, Nathaniel Chesley Daniel was feeble the last years of his life, and he died on 9 May of 1853. His will was probated in November that year and recorded in Book 19, p. 302.

In the name of God Amen. I Nathaniel C. Daniel of the County of Granville State of North Carolina knowing the uncertainty of life Do hereby make this my last will & testament whereby all writings testamentary before made by me are rendered null & void.

Item first. I do hereby will & wish that all my property real & personal be left in the hands of my Executrix to be hereafter named to be managed by her according to the rules of Justice & that she have the right & the same is hereby invested in her of selling property, paying debts & settling up all matters pertaining to my estate according to her own Idea of justice & law assisted by advice from such friends as she may wish to consult.

Item 2nd. I do hereby will & wish that my children minors or unmarried at the time of my death, do receive upon their attaining the age of majority or marriage [here is crossed out "a like"] a portion of the property [above the next word is a crossed out "like that"] now in my possession (to be judged by my executrix [next two words inserted above] like that which I have given to Joseph Morton & Anna his wife & to William C. Bullock & Fanny his wife to be their property forever.

Item the 3rd. I do hereby will & wish that in case of my wife's death before my younger children should attain the age of majority or before their marriage that my children so placed do receive a portion of Property to be judged by my brother James B. Daniel like that received by their older brothers & sisters to be their property forever.

Item the 4th. I do hereby will & wish that at my wife's death & after all my children have been provided for as above specified that the remainder of my property, if any, be Equally divided between all the Legatees of my Estate to be theirs

forever.

Item the 5th. I do hereby appoint my beloved wife Ann H. Daniel my sole Executrix to carry out my will as above specified.

In witness [next word is intentionally joined, written over and smudged] of whereof I have affixed my hand & seal this the 9th of May AD 1853.

Nat C Daniel (seal)

Signed Sealed & delivered in in [sic] presence of & interlined before signed

Jas A. Russell P. W. Young Jurat

North Carolina Granville County: November Court AD 1853

The execution of the foregoing last Will and testament of Nathaniel C Daniel was duly proven on oath in open Court by James A Russell and Peter W Young the subscribing Witnesses thereto and ordered to be filed and recorded. At the same time came forward Ann H Daniel named as Executrix in said Will and duly qualified as Such.

Witness A Landis CW

There was eventually a long probate of Nathaniel Chesley Daniel's estate due to troubled business dealings between him and his brother James. In James' filing against Ann H. Daniel, widow of Nathaniel Chesley Daniel, he describes their failed mercantile business (first described above):

...that they sold much on credit, business was very unprofitable, no capital originally contributed, had to incur heavy obligations...a great many of the debts in their books were entered by persons that became insolvent or were very much embarrassed, and that in order to secure the payment of the whole or any portion thereof, the said partners were forced to give long indulgences or to take property which was unsaleable...

...[they] thought it best and most prudent to continue their copartnership for the purpose of the better management of the debts and property...both being planters and having a large portion of their estates in land and negroes hoped to be able to meet the deficiencies of said concern from the income derived by each from their estates year by year - especially as they were unwilling to sell their property at the then low prices...that the books of the said concern were kept entirely by his said partner [i.e. Nathaniel C.] from 1830-1846 with the exception of the time that they were kept by their clerk in Clarksville 1834-1844...

...further, that he [James] "has done well with his planting and made advances but Nathaniel C. Daniel although holding large property both in land and slaves, was a bad manager of his farm and realised but very small receipts from his crops, and having a very large and expensive family his income did not generally amount to sufficient to pay his family expenses - and your orator [James] was constantly in the habit of advancing him money for paying the tuition of his children and for other purposes and the said N. C. Daniel was largely indebted to your orator until the year 1853 when he discharged the same by a sale of several Negro slaves...still a balance due...

...that orator by his repeated and constant advances he has become in need of money, especially as he was called upon to pay such large sums toward extinguishing the debts and liabilities of the said concern...[says Nathaniel C. was his older bro, that James wanted to settle business accts, N.C. insisted they didn't need to as their credit was so good, etc.]...

...From her [Annes'] conversation with your orator at this time your orator was led to believe that if he would have an account stated in a different way...she would have no further objection to making the settlement. [so he did]...showed it to Ann...she still put off settlement, kept on for various pretexts...that orator has used every fair means to get settlement.....that Ann owes 1/2 of the debts and failed to pay...your orator has been much perplexed & seriously embarrassed. All which actings and doings of the said defendant are contrary to Equity and good conscience and tend to the manifest wrong & injury of your orator....final plea that she pay and settle, etc."

Anne replied on 3 March 1860 [that's her signature to the reply above], saying:

...for several years prior to 1830 her husband N.C. Daniel and his father James Daniel, were merchandising at Simsville in Granville under the name of James & N.C. Daniel...about 1830 James Daniel being desirous of advancing his two sons, the sd N.C. and J. B. Daniel, gave them the stock of goods on hand, & either at the same time or subsequently, the Waterloo tract of land, & put up a store house, dwelling & other improvements, encumbering the same, however, with a debt of about \$3000, due to Joel Watkins. (These facts on account of the great lapse of time she only desires as being understood as stating according to her best recollection) & set them up in business at Waterloo. That at the time the white [*absolutely sic, it's not whole, which, or anything else, it's white, who knows what they meant?*] family of her husband, was small, consisting of herself & two small children, & the complant [complainant] who boarded in the family free of charge (which she regards as liberal, contrasted with Complainant's close calculating, & straining demands, against the said N.C. Daniel, especially if it be true, that Complainant was so much more thrifty than said N.C. Daniel, and the clerks in the store, for whose board said N.C. Daniel charged only \$60 a year, whereas Complainant charged \$100 in Clarksville, for the same.

...they conducted their business at Waterloo, for some two or three years, when they closed the same, at a nett proffit of of [sic] \$1200, as she is informed & believes.

...they then transferred their buisness [sic here and elsewhere] to Clarksville VA, & transferred also the Waterloo stock of goods, with every other interest of that concern. And Complainant moved to Clarksville, & took charge of the same, & conducted the buisness [sic] for some two or three years, when they sold out to the new firm of Daniels, Ligon & Watkins. [She didn't know much about the business, but learned from her husband] it was badly managed, & was unprofitable, that she knew that her husband was very anxious to settle it up, & spoke of the confused state of the books & business...

...in his last years, when very feeble, too much so indeed to attend to any buisness, he fatigued himself, to but little purpose, in trying to reduce them to some buisness like state, but died before he had done so.

...that Nathaniel C. Daniel died in May 1853...she attended the next court but didn't probate will because of unsettled state of her husband's business, [had to find out] if it would be better to assent or dissent from will and take her dower, & whatever else the law would allow her...was advised by friends, among whom was complainant, to take time.... she asked complainant to ascertain debt and her liability, he wrote it was about \$4000. She probated the will and qualified as exrx...that if complainant had represented the indebtedness as he now alleges it to be, it would have been greatly to her interest to dissent from the will: for since that time she has paid for the firm, the rise of \$8000, with a balance still outstanding against her, as claimed by complainant of \$9000. So the discrepancy made her doubtful of the current claims....that without intending to impute corruption, or in any wise to reflect upon the integrity of complainant, or Mr. Booker, yet she has not the slightest confidence in complainant's claims....

...Further answering defendant admits that if complainant advanced money to the firm or to her husband, he was entitled to have the same refunded, without inquiry as to whether he was a good farmer, or her husband a bad one. And, therefore, there was no propriety, &

some indelicacy in any parade about it, in the Bill. She believes it would be nearer the truth to say, that neither of them was regarded by better judges than herself, as a good farmer.

Also among the probate documents are these:

1851 - acct of hire and also sale of Lucy (\$500), London (\$600), Hannah (\$600), Willis & Alfred (together, \$1050). return by James Hale, includes charge by Hale for board of negroes from 17 May till sold (\$107.87).

May 1852 - note of payment from J. B. and Nath. C. Daniel to Jas. Williamson for 108 days board of 5 Negroes for 29 Jan 1857 to 17 May (\$135)

Feb 1861 - account of sale of slaves:

Landon \$400 to James South

George \$750 to S. Fike

Mary \$395 to Z. A. Bennett

Tom \$600 to James Table?

Milly & 3 children \$850, no real dittoes, can't tell to whom sold

Anderson \$1000 to Spencer Rugledge

Stephen \$650 to Spencer Rutledge

Received for Old Peter \$4.00

Received for More [not really Mose] \$12.00

Received for John Clack \$40

return by Moses H. Daniel.

There are more receipts referring to the same sales as above, one includes the sale of Betsey [not listed previously, \$12], one is called "Nathl Daniel 'Statement' to Moses H. Daniel" re slave sale prices. James Hall bought Willis and Alfred (I think), but it might be jointly to Hall and Williamson. [note Hale/Hall. Also Hall and Williamson may just be sales agents.] Yet another receipt looks like James Hall bought Lucy, London, Hannah, Willis and Alfred.]

Another account labels them as belonging thus to owners:

N. C. Daniels Negros: Landon, Tom, Anderson, Stephen, Lucy, Hannah

J.B. Daniels Negroes: Mary, George, Milly & children [not named], Willis & Alfred

The 1860 census for Granville shows Ann Daniel, widow of Nathaniel Chesley Daniel, in the Goshen District (P.O. Oak Hill) on p. 457: Ann Daniel 55 b. NC, real estate \$9205, personal estate \$40000

Lucy 30 b. VA

George 21 b. NC

Samuel 19 b. NC

Nat. 17 b. NC

Alice 15 b. NC

William R. Daniel age 24 lives in the next household, is a farmer, with personal estate valued at \$4000. This is her son William Richard. It is son Nathaniel B. age 17, who will ultimately live at the Tranquility house and land. James B. Daniel and his family are again over in "Abrams Planes" on p. 196. He died on 1 July 1883 according to the estate papers. I will not be giving much more details about him, again keeping this focused on Tranquility lands proper.

The 1860 Slave Schedules for NC Granville Goshen District show Ann H. Daniel owning the following 44 slaves by age, gender, race:

69 Female Black	27 Male Mulatto	17 Male Black	5 Female Black
63 Male Black	25 Female Black	16 Female Black	4 Male Black
56 Female Black	25 Female Black	16 Male Black	4 Male Black
55 Male Black	24 Female Black	16 Female Black	3 Male Black
49 Female Black	24 Female Black	16 Female Black	3 Male Black
48 Female Black	22 Female Black	14 Female Black	2 Male Black
47 Male Black	21 Female Black	14 Female Black	1 Female Black
47 Male Black	20 Male Black	10 Female Black	1 Female Black
46 Female Black	19 Female Black	9 Female Black	1 Male Black
36 Female Black	19 Male Black	9 Male Black	1 Male Black
31 Female Mulatto	18 Male Black	6 Female Black	1 Female Black

The Library of the University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill holds the [Nathaniel Chesley Daniel papers](#), collection #4251-z, which includes information about Tranquility and other Daniel business, and a photograph of three former Daniel and Bullock family slaves, Jim, Rose, and Lawson*.

The following families are listed close to each other in the 1870 census for Granville in Walnut Grove township (Oxford P.O.) on pp. 406B-407. I don't know for sure that all are from the Tranquility group, but I'm fairly certain Lawson, Milly, and James are.

family #101-97 is:

Stephen Hobgood and family (white)

listed with them, unnumbered, but as what should be family #102-98 (Black) is:

Zack Daniel 56 NC, works on farm
Frankie 45 NC, keeps house
Benj 20 NC, works on farm
Lucy 15 NC, works on farm
Jane 25 NC, day laborer
Dina 30 NC, day laborer
John 6 NC, --
Mary 10 NC, at home
Samuel 12 NC, at home

The next family, #103-99, the residents and owners of Tranquility:

George Daniel 31 NC farmer
Fannie C. 22 VA
Fannie C. 2 VA
Anne Daniel 65 NC

I simply cannot find son Nathaniel Beverly Daniel, b. 1842 anywhere in the 1870 census. His soon-to-be wife, Harriet Baillie Bullock is still in Clark County Arkansas, where she was born in 1849, daughter of Charles L. Bullock. Her memoirs (later in this article) indicate that Nat came there sometime after the war, lived and worked for a while, returned to North Carolina, then came back for her in January 1872. It is their descendants who will live at Tranquility into the next century. A recent interesting find, there is an N.B. Daniels in 1870, age 29, born VA, working as a miner, living in Gold Hill, Story County Nevada!?!? If young Nat took off on a young man's adventure, the family did not seem to know about it, based on Harriet's memoirs and current family knowledge.

family #105-101 (Black) is:

*Lawson Daniel 28 NC works on farm
Clemmie[?] 25 NC, keeps house
Walter 7 NC
Nathaniel 4 NC
Jordan 3 NC
James 2 NC

family #106-102 (Black) is:

David Daniel 60 NC, works on farm
Korvitt[?] 50 NC, keeps house
Robert 19 NC, works on farm
Sheford 20 NC, on the farm
John 2 NC
*Milly 80 NC, "no occupation"
Jane 3 NC

family #113-109 (Black) is:

*James Daniel 25 NC, works on farm
Lucy 18 NC, keeps house
Phill 5 NC
Littleton ? NC
Infant 6/12 NC

As far as Tranquility lands go, there is much more work to do on the deeds to determine what happened. The will of Nathaniel Chesley Daniel left it to Ann to devise his estate and equal out the children's shares. But the later records that I do have so far seem to indicate that the major part of the land will end up in the hands of their sons George and Nathaniel B. Daniel. Nat's family lived in the original Tranquility house which is southwest of NC highway 96; the George B. Daniel home is northeast of NC-96 highway about a half mile. The estate was rejoined in the 20th century and is now owned by a member of the 7th generation. [Many thanks to Ed Morton for help on the locations and explanations of the George B. Daniel family descent.]

It is here that we must backtrack a ways to pick up the history of Harriet Bailey Bullock who married Nathaniel B. Daniel in 1872. Harriet was the daughter of Charles Lewis Bullock, brother to Ann Harriet Bullock Daniel. Charles migrated in the 1840s, to Tennessee for a while, and then on to Arkansas, finally settling in Clarke County, where daughter Harriet was born on 18 Dec 1849. Harriet, when in her eighties, was asked by her daughter to write down the memories and many stories she had told her children all their lives. The result is a delightful book called *A Remembrance of Eden - Harriet Bailey Bullock Daniel's Memories of a Frontier Plantation in Arkansas, 1849-1872*, Edited and with an Introduction by Margaret Jones Bolsterli, published by The University of Arkansas Press, Fayetteville, 1993. Ms. Bolsterli has compiled Harriet's writings and has footnoted much of it with research she did to explain and elaborate on many of the topics covered. It's a wonderful window into the era, the area and the life. Towards the end of the book, Harriet tells the story of how she came to know the man who would become her husband, Nathaniel B. Daniel. The passages quoted here tell about Nat's movements as well as about him as a person; any comments of mine are in straight brackets. In her own words:

When Brother Tom returned home after the war, he told us of his many interesting experiences, especially of his visits among his relatives. He said he spent much time at Aunt Nancy's (Charles Bullock's sister) and she had several sons in the war. One, Nat Daniel, was about his age and he had invited him to come out west when the war was over. (p.86)

Brother Tom came in from the store one day with the news that he had received a letter from one of our cousins in North

Carolina, Nat Daniel, a druggist whom he had met while in the army, asking if he might stop over and make us a visit while on his way to join his brother, Venable, a druggist in San Marcos, Texas. (p.117)

He [Nat] was not very tall, but had a graceful soldierly bearing and was handsome and neatly dressed. The merry twinkle in his black eyes and his kindly smile won a place in the hearts of us all.... The town boys said our cousin from the east would soon win the hearts of all the girls and they would be left out in the cold. (p.117-118)

As Cousin Nat had studied pharmacy while in college in Charlotte before the war, and another clerk was needed in our drug store, he was induced to surrender his plan of going to Texas for a position offered him in Arkadelphia....so we became good friends and indeed, he did befriend me in my studies....Here Cousin Nat would help me, too, and I liked so much to hear him read the declamations and orations so numerous in our readers of that time. (p.118)

I found out later that someone had told Sister Nannie I was making myself a goose about Cousin Nat and she had planned the party to throw us together where she could see if this were true. When I asked her about it, she said I certainly did not give him any undue attention and seemed more interested in other boys, but that he did stay at my heels whenever he could. And didn't I tell you that your grandpa never allowed us to bring cards in the house. Cousin Nat told me long afterwards that he brought a pack with him, but when he found that Pa did not allow us to play, he hid them in the loft of the weaver's room and never saw them again. He did not play with the other boys in Arkadelphia. (p.119)

[re sending Harriet to college in Alabama]

If I had known there was a plot behind it all, things might have been different, but I was all unconscious that the home folks were sending me away from Cousin Nat to prevent my marrying a first cousin. Not that they objected to him personally, for they loved him dearly and admired and respected him. But my elders knew that back east there had been frequent intermarriages in the past generations of Bullocks and that the continuation of this might prove unfortunate. If they had let the matter alone, no doubt Cousin Nat and I would have quarreled and fallen out.... (p.120-121) [Actually Harriet ended up teaching school instead for a couple years and returned to Arkansas after spring of 1870.]

Cousin Nat had a long spell of fever and had gone out to Sylvan Home [the Bullock's plantation] to stay until he was strong enough to return to work in the store. He wrote to me occasionally. (p.125) [It turns out he would put two letters in the envelopes, one for public and one for Harriet to read privately! Upon her return home Nat and Harriet recognized their feelings for each other.]

Cousin Nat's health was too bad to stand the confinement of the store, so he arranged with Pa to stay on and help with the work around the place. (p.130)

And Cousin Nat had his call away too. One day Cousin Nat received a letter from home telling him that his mother needed him to help look after the plantation. His health was delicate and while he was sick he had to put all he had in the plantation to save it for his mother. Now it seemed that his interest and his mother's happiness called him back home. He thought, too, he might get stronger by leaving the river bottoms of Arkansas, where he had contracted malaria. Immediately he made preparations for leaving. Everyone seemed sad to see him go. He was not prepared to take me with him, neither was I prepared to go. It was behind the dining room door that he said the last hasty goodbye and I joined the others to wave farewell as he drove off. (p.132)

In December he wrote me that he was coming back to take me out to North Carolina with him. I had by then started my trousseau...and I had everything ready by the time he arrived in January....

Cousin Nat had written me that the times in the east were equally as hard since the war as they were in the west. I could not expect to enter upon the life of comfort which he would like so much to provide me. About the middle of January he came. When Cousin Nat came, he looked so handsome! And he wore a beautiful overcoat. I asked him secretly where he got it and learned that it was borrowed from his brother-in-law. (pp.132-133)

Our wedding day was set for January twenty-fourth; the twenty-fourth of January in '72 was beautiful....[Her father was very sad at her leaving.] Our bridal party was, however, a very merry one as Cousin Nat and I said goodbye to the dear ones at Sylvan Home and set out in a buggy to meet the stage at Tulip....Before retiring I handed Cousin Nat the Bible and he had family prayers just as Pa had always done. And so, with the Book as our guide, we went on, facing a heavy snow storm, to travel by stage, rail, and private conveyance to my new home in North Carolina, where I have "lived happily ever after," and I am eighty.

Yes, Nathaniel and "Bailey" Daniel took up their new life at Tranquility Plantation in Granville:

1880 Census, NC Granville, Walnut Grove township, ed 103 p. 30B:

Nathaniel Daniel 38 NC N[sic] NC, farmer

Bailie 31 AR NC NC

Sue B. 7 NC NC AR

Alice 4 NC NC AR

Sarah 2 NC NC AR

Ann H. Daniel 76 "mother" NC NC NC, widow and unemployed for 12 months of current year

Sue Bullock 33 "sister Law" TN NC NC

In ed 103, p. 28D is:

George Daniel 42 NC VA NC, farmer

Fannie 33 VA VA VA

Fannie C. 11 NC NC VA

Nathaniel C. 8 NC NC VA
Hattie 6 NC NC VA
Crighton 4 NC NC VA
George W. 3 NC NC VA
Annie 3/12 NC NC VA
David Bullock 48 NC NC NC, works on farm

Next to George and his family are:
[Black, all born NC, all parents born NC]
Lawson Daniel 38, works on farm
Penny 30, keeping house
Walter 17, works on farm
Nat 16, works on farm
Jimmie 12, works on farm
Judge 13, works on farm
Aggie 10, at home
Lawson 6
Bella 5
Carrie 4
Doctor 3
Ida 1

Ann Harriet (Bullock) Daniel, widow of Nathaniel Chesley Daniel died on 25 March 1883. Her will is not indexed as being proved in court, but son Nathaniel B. Daniel is called her executor in loose estate papers.

Inventory of the personal	1 Brass Kettle
and real Estate of Mrs. A. H.	2 Spinning Wheels
Daniel deceased	3 Iron Pots
To wit	4 Setts Silver Spoons
300 Achres of Land	3 Pitchers
One book Case	2 Bowls
11 Parlor Chairs	2 Tea waiters
One Lot of Books	1 Trunk
1 Candl Stand	2 pares Curtains
3 Bureaus	2 pairs Brass Candl Sticks
3 Matresses	2 Jars
3 Feather beds	2 head Cattle
3 Yarn Coverlets	2 Preserve dishes
5 White Counterpanes	10 Dining Chairs
5 Beadsteads	14 Chairs
1 Sett China	3 Looking Glasses
1 Desk	1 Sofa
1 Sideboard	3 pr Tongs
1 Dining table	1 Shovel
5 Side tables	1 Bed Pan
	1 Clock Reel [? might be Rul, this is in Nathaniel's handwriting]

N.B. Daniel Exr
Sworn and subscribed before
R. W. Landis Clk Nov 8 1883

All spelling is as on the document, the clerk wrote this list, Nat added the last item and signed (that's his signature above on the inventory).

James Beverly Daniel, Nat and George's uncle, died on 1 July 1883. Although he had moved from the immediate area, 1883 marks the passing of the third generation of Tranquility folk.

In the 1886 publication of "Emerson's North Carolina Tobacco Belt Directory" N. B. Daniel is listed as having 300 acres in the Oak Hill. This is Nathaniel Beverly Daniel of the 1880 census, son of Nathaniel Chesley Daniel and Ann Harriet Bullock Daniel. George B. Daniel is also in Oak Hill with 540 acres. There is also a Chesley Daniel with 204 acres in Oak Hill; there are a couple of candidates of the name in the immediate family, but based on the census I also suspect he could be the Chesley who married Lucy Noblin, a descendant of Josiah Daniel, living a bit north of Tranquility.

The Daniel families of Tranquility appears on the 1900-1930 census in the Walnut Grove township. The property seems to be just about right on the boundary of today's Oak Hill and Walnut Grove Townships, thus the variation at times in the older records, depending on the formation of the newer townships; the county is today cut into 8 townships, just about equal 2 west-east by 4 north-south.

The 5th generation of the Tranquility Daniel family, siblings born and raised on the section that had the original house, are the children of Nathaniel Beverly Daniel and Harriet Bailey Bullock, shown here in the early 1950s:



Thanks to Bill Seay for photograph.

Seated is Sue Bullock Daniel, b. 21 Oct 1873, married James Webb.

Standing left to right are:

Bailey Bullock Daniel, b. 21 Aug 1881, d. 9 Sep 1969, married Richard Lewis.

Sara Morton Daniel, b. 10 Apr 1878, d. 20 Jul 1956, married James Franklin Coleman.

William Richard "Will" Daniel, b. 28 Oct 1885, d. 4 Dec 1972, married Lucy E. Daniel

Alice Goodridge Daniel, b. 5 Sep 1876, d. 6 May 1966, never married.

Nathaniel Venable Daniel, b. 2 Oct 1883, d. May 1971, md. Emelyn Gray Holton. (Nathaniel's family continued to live at Tranquility into the 1930s.)

Another son Charles was born 1 Feb 1875 and d. 30 Nov 1878.

Dr. Nathaniel V. Daniel, of the sixth generation of the Tranquility Daniel family, is the third great grandson of Chesley Daniel (and the fourth generation to carry the name Nathaniel!); he spent his early years on Tranquility. In 2005, he remembers something about his father being three when the new Tranquility house was built. That would place its construction in about 1886. The original house was off to the immediate rear of the new one, but it burned down in the 1970s. The 1880s Tranquility house standing today is a white framed house.

Bill Seay, a fourth great grandson of Chesley Daniel, explains (2005) that Tranquility remained in the Daniel family until 1979. The new owner is Mr. John Malloy, who operates the Dogwood Gun Club there; he is the great grandson of George Bullock and Fannie Crighton Daniel. The Daniel-Morton [cemetery](#) remains well tended by him. Bill has also visited Tranquility and says they have built a big lodge behind the old house.

The old house now has a sign on the front porch that says "Welcome to Dogwood". Dr. Daniel says that Mr. Malloy has also restored many of the original details that had been taken in the intervening years when the house was rented out. He describes that today the henhouse is still in its place, the smokehouse has been moved about 100 feet from its original place, and there is now a plaque commemorating the early Daniel family in the old house. Dr. Daniel donated the family papers of Nathaniel Chesley Daniel, to the University of North Carolina, abstracts are available [here](#).

[Pictures at Tranquility Cemetery](#)

Thank you for visiting and reading about Tranquility. I hope later descendants will some day pick up where this record leaves off and continue to share the wonderful saga of Tranquility.

Contact me if you have questions, comments, or information that you can add!

gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvester-spammers have gotten to be too much.)

Sources:

- LDS film #30821 Christ Church Parish register and miscellaneous material, 1653-1814 [original books]
- Register: "Parish Register of Christ Church, Middlesex County, Virginia from 1653 to 1812" Compiled and published by the National Society of the Colonial Dames of America in the Commonwealth of Virginia. Richmond, VA: Christ Church, 1897.
-
- LDS film #31651 VA Goochland Deeds
- [The Library of Virginia](#) online: Virginia Land Office Patents and Grants/Northern Neck Grants and Surveys
- LDS film #30212 VA Albemarle Will Bk #2 with Inv & Accts 1752-1785
- LDS films 0032386 - 0032387 VA Lunenburg Deeds 1746-1900

- The Deeds of Amherst Co, VA, 1761-1807 and Albemarle Co, VA, 1748-1763 by The Rev. Bailey Fulton Davis 1979
- Lunenburg co VA Order Bks [series of pamphlets], Bks 2-8, 1748-1762 by June Banks Evans
- Early Settlers of Mecklenburg County VA by Katherine B. Elliot [This is actually abstracts of the Lunenburg Patent Books.
- Historic Roads of VA: Lunenburg County Road Orders 1746-1764 by Nathaniel Mason Paulett & Tyler Jefferson Boyd 1993
- LDS film #32380 VA Lunenburg Will Bks 1-3
- Early Wills 1746-1765 Lunenburg County VA by Katherine B. Elliott
- Lunenburg County VA Wills 1746-1825 by Landon C. Bell 1972
- Lunenburg County VA Land Patents, 1746-1916 by T.L.C. Genealogy 1990
- Halifax County VA Deed Books 2, 3, 4, 5, & 6 1759-1767 by Marian Dodson Chiarito
- LDS films of VA Mecklenburg County Deed Books [many]
-
- LDS films #1758773-74, #306819-20, #0018071-72: NC Granville Tax Lists 1767-1848
- LDS films of Granville County Deed Books [many]
- Granville County, North Carolina Deeds abstracted by Timothy W. Rackley [v.1-4 cover years 1755-1782]
- LDS film #18967 Granville County NC Land Entries 1778-1796
- Enslaved Ancestors Abstracted from Granville County, North Carolina Deed Books: 1746-1864 by Barnetta McGhee White, PhD
- History and Genealogies of Old Granville County NC 1746-1800. Thomas McAdory Owen 1993 [transcriptions of his notes of abstracted court records for intended book]
- <http://www.rootsweb.com/~ncgranvi/Oath-Of-Allegiance/oath-of-allegiance.htm>
The State Records - Published Under The Supervision of the trustees of the public libraries, by order of the general Assembly. - Collected and Edited By Walter Clark - Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of North Carolina, Vol. XXII. - Miscellaneous Records - Published-1907
- Court Minutes of Granville County North Carolina 1746-1820 by Zae Hargett Gwynn
- <http://searches.rootsweb.com/usgenweb/archives/nc/granville/court/voters01.txt>
- LDS film #18974 NC Granville Wills, vol. 7 1808-1816
- Abstracts of Wills and Estate Records of Granville County NC 1746-1808 by Zae Hargett Gwynn 1973
- LDS films 2208032-3 NC Granville Estate Records 1746-1919
- LDS film #1906926 NC Wills and Estate papers (Hillsborough District), 1772-1806
- Emerson's North Carolina Tobacco Belt Directory: Greensboro, N.C.: Emerson, 1886 found at <http://www.rootsweb.com/~ncgranvi/1886dir/grlo-04.htm>
-
- Sketches of North Carolina, Historical and Biographical, Illustrative of the Principles of a Portion of Her Early Settlers: Electronic Edition. by William Henry Foote, 1794-1869, at <http://docsouth.unc.edu/nc/foote/foote.html>
- The History of Grassy Creek Baptist Church by Robert I. Divin, 1880, at http://www.geocities.com/baptist_documents/north.carolina.hist.index.html
- *Washington and the Pamlico* by Ursula Fogleman Loy
- *A Remembrance of Eden--Harriet Bailey Bullock Daniel's Memories of a Frontier Plantation in Arkansas, 1849-1872* Edited and with an Introduction by Margaret Jones Bolsterli, 1993
-
- US Federal Census Records and Slave Schedules
- A supplement to the 1810 census of Virginia: tax lists of the counties for which the census is missing by Netti Schreiner-Yantis
- State Census of NC 1784-1787 by Mrs. Alvaretta Kenan Register
- Stout Historical Research Maps - NC Counties
- www.maptech.com
-
- "Josiah's Book" - an old book made by Josiah Daniel and passed to his son Samuel which gives many family dates, written at the time. Now in the possession of Dr. Thomas Manning Daniel of Smithfield, NC, transcribed and shared by Rosalyn Daniels Sumner, a descendant of Josiah Daniel (1743-1811, Chesley's brother); [email Rosalyn](mailto:Rosalyn).
- Family information from Dr. Nathaniel V. Daniel, third great grandson of Chesley and Judith
- Family information and photos from Bill Seay, fourth great grandson of Chesley and Judith
- Family information and photos from Ed Morton, fourth great grandson of Chesley and Judith
- The family listing of Chesley and Judith Daniel, made by Woodson Daniel, copied by his daughter, shared by John Sheftall ([email John](mailto:John)):
John describes it thus: "The original of this paper was preserved by Sarah Watkins Banks of Columbus, Georgia (daughter of John Watkins and Susan Daniel), to whom it was mailed about 1850/52, by an unnamed first cousin who was the child of her maternal uncle, Woodson Daniel. The paper was subsequently preserved along with many other family papers by Sarah's daughter, Lucy Banks Yonge of Columbus, and eventually by her granddaughter, Sarah Watkins Slate Hirsch of Tucson, Arizona, who donated the original papers to the Hargrett Rare Books and Manuscript Library of the University of Georgia in Athens, Georgia. A photocopy is in the possession of John M. Sheftall of Columbus, Georgia, avid genealogist and historical researcher who is a greatgreatgreatgrandson of Sarah Watkins Banks."
This paper ends with Woodson's daughter saying:

"The above is a true copy of a record in father's handwriting. You will observe on the other page that I say I have succeeded in finding a record of the births & deaths of Chisley & Judith Daniel (his wife). This is a mistake. Upon examination I find that the time of the birth of Judith Daniel is not laid down.
Father is sorry that he is not able to furnish Cousin Sarah with a more complete record of the births & deaths of his brothers & sisters, but it is out of his power."

The record evidence and now a perfect dna match to this line show that my James Daniel (1747-1820) is the brother of Chesley, and son of James Daniel of Albemarle and Jane Hicks.

[Read about it here.](#)

Read about my [James Daniel \(1747-1820\) and wife Sally Cocks](#)

[The slave records from my research](#)

[Return to Main Genealogy Page](#)

My Family History Section

[The Braddock DNA Project](#)

*All male Braddocks are encouraged to participate.
We can answer so many questions!*

[The Adair DNA Project](#)

*All male Adairs are encouraged to participate.
We can answer so many questions!*

[DNA of the Daniel Family of Middlesex](#)

Tracking tests, finding answers!

[The Mason Family of Frederick Co VA](#)

*A collaborative site hunting the parents of
Rezin, Andrew, and Bingley Mason. Join us!*

[Family Trees](#)

Clicking on a name takes you to that person's family group sheet.
The arrows take you to the previous or next tree.

[Ahnentafels](#)

Click on a person's number at the left to go to that person's child.
Click on the name to go to that person's father (followed by mother).
Click on the word "fgs" next to the name to go to a family group sheet for that couple.
There are return buttons from the family group sheets to your place in the ahnentafel.

[Every Name Index](#)

This index takes you to the associated family group sheets for the names.

[Pictures](#)

People, Graves, Signatures and Marks, Land and Homes, Towns, Miscellaneous, etc.
From the pictures you can go to the associated ahnentafel or family group sheets.
Pictures may also be accessed from the family group sheets.

Documents and Records

- [Slave Records from my research:](#) VA, NC, SC, KY, AR, MS, GA, TN, MD
- [Abstracts of David Miller's Revolutionary War Pension file](#)
- [Abstracts of the estate of Stephen and Mary Braddock in 1870 Tippah MS](#)
- [The grave of Charlotte E. \(Jeans\) Braddock has been found in New Mexico!](#)
- There are full estate records for George Leak and William S. Coy included in the narrative accounts in the next section.

The Daniel family of Middlesex VA and Descendants in the US

- [A Visit to Middlesex VA](#)
- [Parish Register of Christ Church, Middlesex Co. VA - Daniel Entries](#)
- [Middlesex County, VA Wills and Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers by William Lindsay Hopkins - Daniel Entries](#)
- [Locating the Daniel lands in Middlesex VA](#)
- [A Worldconnect file for the Daniel family of Middlesex](#)

This database is a new building of the Daniel family of Middlesex using primary source records only. The goal is to correct errors in the layouts of the early generations found in older published works (a major example is the many problems with 3rd-6th generation Roberts & Williams that are resolved by closer analysis of land & probate records). There are no "assignments" of people, only what the records prove (thus many changes from traditional write-ups). There are no age guesstimates, only dates or ranges proved by records. Only a few lines are followed beyond Middlesex so far, but I continue building. N.B. There are various unplaced lines which clearly belong to the Middlesex branch but need that one more bit of proof: this is especially true of several of the loose Granville families covered.

- [DNA of the Daniel Family of Middlesex](#)
- [Fun Tidbits from Middlesex VA 1687-1724, Daniel Family](#)
- [The Lands of James Daniel of Albemarle](#)
- [Tax Lists 1755-1881 of NC Granville County - entries for Daniel, Cocke, and others.](#)
- [Tax Lists 1792-1815 of NC Person County - entries for Daniel, Cocke, Womack, Pryor, Tapley.](#)
- [Estate of Elijah Daniel in 1820s, Trigg KY](#) (full transcription)
-

Other Daniel Lines

- [Clarifying the Daniel Families of Essex](#)
- [Daniel data in NC - Edgecombe, Halifax, Nash, Wilson Counties](#)
- [Some Daniel Data for Johnston-Dobbs-Wayne-Green-Lenoir NC](#)
- [Mathew Daniel of Caswell - Person NC, d. 1825 in Pittsylvania VA](#)
Data tracking this family and some ideas about what happened to his son John (b. ca1780 NC)
- [Daniel Taxables in Wilkes Co GA 1785-1805](#)
- [Daniel land records](#) of South Carolina, extracted from Clara Langley's abstracts (134k)

Narrative Accounts of Ancestors

- [David Miller \(~1760-1832\) and Nancy Lambeth \(~1774~1849\)](#)
- [Levi Miller \(1799-1884\) and Sarah M. Love \(1804-1871\)](#)
- [Dennis Carroll \(1793-1859\) and Nancy Waggoner \(b. 1796-1800\)](#)
- [Stephen Braddock \(1786-1850\) and Mary A. Bell \(ca1784-1870\)](#)
- [George Leak \(1766-1819\) and Margaret ~Young \(1778-1857\)](#)
(includes full estate records of George Leak)
- [James Daniel \(1747-1820\) and Sally Cocke \(b. 1755\)](#)
- [James Daniel IS the Son of James Daniel and Jane Hicks](#)
- [Tranquility Plantation in Granville County NC](#)
- [Elijah Daniel \(1780-1822\) and Elizabeth Womack \(~1782~1822\)](#)
- [William Coy \(~1760-1838\) and his wives Milly -- and Abigail Sutton](#)
- [William S. Coy \(1820-1869\) and Virginia Susan Goode \(1830-1892\)](#)
(includes full estate records of William S. Coy)
- [Benjamin Morton Goode \(1800 - 1870/80\) and Nancy Daniel \(1802 - aft1880\)](#)

[The Elder House](#)

a poem by Matt, one of my 8th grade students

Search my genealogy site:

[index](#)

[sitemap](#)

[advanced](#)

search

[search engine by freefind](#)

Comments or connections?

Email me at

gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvesters and spammers have gotten to be too much.)

[Back to my home page](#)

1 July 03



[poetic introduction](#)



My Family History Section

[The Braddock DNA Project](#)

*All male Braddocks are encouraged to participate.
We can answer so many questions!*

[The Adair DNA Project](#)

*All male Adairs are encouraged to participate.
We can answer so many questions!*

[DNA of the Daniel Family of Middlesex](#)

Tracking tests, finding answers!

[The Mason Family of Frederick Co VA](#)

*A collaborative site hunting the parents of
Rezin, Andrew, and Bingley Mason. Join us!*

[Family Trees](#)

Clicking on a name takes you to that person's family group sheet.
The arrows take you to the previous or next tree.

[Ahnentafels](#)

Click on a person's number at the left to go to that person's child.
Click on the name to go to that person's father (followed by mother).
Click on the word "fgs" next to the name to go to a family group sheet for that couple.
There are return buttons from the family group sheets to your place in the ahnentafel.

[Every Name Index](#)

This index takes you to the associated family group sheets for the names.

[Pictures](#)

People, Graves, Signatures and Marks, Land and Homes, Towns, Miscellaneous, etc.
From the pictures you can go to the associated ahnentafel or family group sheets.
Pictures may also be accessed from the family group sheets.

Documents and Records

- [Slave Records from my research:](#) VA, NC, SC, KY, AR, MS, GA, TN, MD
- [Abstracts of David Miller's Revolutionary War Pension file](#)
- [Abstracts of the estate of Stephen and Mary Braddock in 1870 Tippah MS](#)
- [The grave of Charlotte E. \(Jeans\) Braddock has been found in New Mexico!](#)
- There are full estate records for George Leak and William S. Coy included in the narrative accounts in the next section.

The Daniel family of Middlesex VA and Descendants in the US

- [A Visit to Middlesex VA](#)
- [Parish Register of Christ Church, Middlesex Co. VA - Daniel Entries](#)
- [Middlesex County, VA Wills and Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers by William Lindsay Hopkins - Daniel Entries](#)
- [Locating the Daniel lands in Middlesex VA](#)
- [A Worldconnect file for the Daniel family of Middlesex](#)

This database is a new building of the Daniel family of Middlesex using primary source records only. The goal is to correct errors in the layouts of the early generations found in older published works (a major example is the many problems with 3rd-6th generation Roberts & Williams that are resolved by closer analysis of land & probate records). There are no "assignments" of people, only what the records prove (thus many changes from traditional write-ups). There are no age guesstimates, only dates or ranges proved by records. Only a few lines are followed beyond Middlesex so far, but I continue building. N.B. There are various unplaced lines which clearly belong to the Middlesex branch but need that one more bit of proof: this is especially true of several of the loose Granville families covered.

- [DNA of the Daniel Family of Middlesex](#)
- [Fun Tidbits from Middlesex VA 1687-1724, Daniel Family](#)
- [The Lands of James Daniel of Albemarle](#)
- [Tax Lists 1755-1881 of NC Granville County - entries for Daniel, Cocke, and others.](#)
- [Tax Lists 1792-1815 of NC Person County - entries for Daniel, Cocke, Womack, Pryor, Tapley.](#)
- [Estate of Elijah Daniel in 1820s, Trigg KY](#) (full transcription)
-

Other Daniel Lines

- [Clarifying the Daniel Families of Essex](#)
- [Daniel data in NC - Edgecombe, Halifax, Nash, Wilson Counties](#)
- [Some Daniel Data for Johnston-Dobbs-Wayne-Green-Lenoir NC](#)
- [Mathew Daniel of Caswell - Person NC, d. 1825 in Pittsylvania VA](#)
Data tracking this family and some ideas about what happened to his son John (b. ca1780 NC)
- [Daniel Taxables in Wilkes Co GA 1785-1805](#)
- [Daniel land records](#) of South Carolina, extracted from Clara Langley's abstracts (134k)

Narrative Accounts of Ancestors

- [David Miller \(~1760-1832\) and Nancy Lambeth \(~1774~1849\)](#)
- [Levi Miller \(1799-1884\) and Sarah M. Love \(1804-1871\)](#)
- [Dennis Carroll \(1793-1859\) and Nancy Waggoner \(b. 1796-1800\)](#)
- [Stephen Braddock \(1786-1850\) and Mary A. Bell \(ca1784-1870\)](#)
- [George Leak \(1766-1819\) and Margaret ~Young \(1778-1857\)](#)
(includes full estate records of George Leak)
- [James Daniel \(1747-1820\) and Sally Cocke \(b. 1755\)](#)
- [James Daniel IS the Son of James Daniel and Jane Hicks](#)
- [Tranquility Plantation in Granville County NC](#)
- [Elijah Daniel \(1780-1822\) and Elizabeth Womack \(~1782~1822\)](#)
- [William Coy \(~1760-1838\) and his wives Milly -- and Abigail Sutton](#)
- [William S. Coy \(1820-1869\) and Virginia Susan Goode \(1830-1892\)](#)
(includes full estate records of William S. Coy)
- [Benjamin Morton Goode \(1800 - 1870/80\) and Nancy Daniel \(1802 - aft1880\)](#)

[The Elder House](#)

a poem by Matt, one of my 8th grade students

Search my genealogy site:

[index](#)

[sitemap](#)

[advanced](#)

search

[search engine by freefind](#)

Comments or connections?

Email me at

gen@pamiller.net

(Sorry, have to copy by hand, the harvesters and spammers have gotten to be too much.)

[Back to my home page](#)

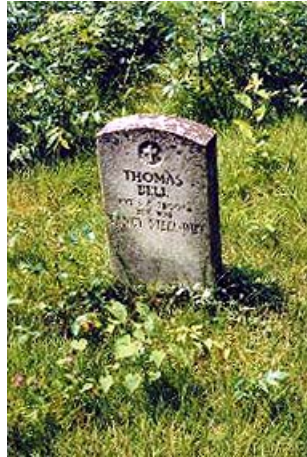
1 July 03



[poetic introduction](#)



**Thomas Bell (1758-1821)
and
Nancy Steele (b. 1756)**



This is the DAR marker erected for Thomas Bell and Nancy Steele located in the Kilpatrick Cemetery in Gibson county IN.

Go to [Thomas Bell and Nancy Steele](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Thomas Bell and Nancy Steele's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Thomas Bell II (1796 - 1867)
and
Eliza Mary McGregor (1806 - 1881)



Thos Bell
Born Jan. 2, 1796
Died Dec. 27, 1867
Aged 71ys. 11mo. 25d.



Eliza M. Wife of Thos. Bell
Born Dec. 16, 1806
Died Oct 13, 1881
Aged 74ys. 9mo. 27 ds.

Thomas Bell II was the son of Thomas Bell and Nancy Steele. Eliza Mary McGregor was the daughter of Andrew McGregor and Elizabeth (?Currans). These graves are located in the Townsley Cemetery. There had been a Bell Cemetery, but the graves were moved here in 1983.

Go to [Thomas Bell and Nancy Steele](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Thomas Bell and Nancy Steele's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [Andrew McGregor and Elizabeth ?Currans](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Andrew McGregor and Elizabeth ?Currans'](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Mary Eliza (McGregor) Bell (1806-1881), wife of Thomas Bell II



Go to her parents [Andrew McGregor and Elizabeth ?Currens?](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to her parents [Andrew McGregor and Elizabeth ?Currens?](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Thomas Bell II (1796-1867) in Uniform



Go to his parents [Thomas Bell and Nancy Steele](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to his parents [Thomas Bell and Nancy Steele's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Thomas Bell II (1796-1867)



Go to his parents [Thomas Bell and Nancy Steele](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to his parents [Thomas Bell and Nancy Steele's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Joseph Adair (1711-1789)



The relation of my Alexander Adair to Joseph Adair is not known yet; Alexander came to SC from Ireland in 1767, settling immediately in Laurens near the already established Adairs.

Go to [Alexander Adair and Ann McClure \(later wife of Francis Braddock\)](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Alexander Adair and Ann McClure's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Esther Bell Adams (1784-1854) **wife of William Adams**



Esther is buried to the left of her mother, Mary McClure Bell. Her sister Elizabeth Cox is on the other side, but the stone is too corroded to show up in a picture.

Go to her parents [Adam Bell and Mary McClure](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to her parents [Adam Bell and Mary McClure's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Mary McClure Bell (1744/5-1832) wife of Adam Bell



Mary is buried between two of her daughters: Esther Adams is to the left and Elizabeth Cox is to the right.



To
the memory of
Mary Bell
who died
March 1st 1832
aged about 87
years.

Go to [Adam Bell and Mary McClure](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Adam Bell and Mary McClure's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

**Ann McClure (1758-1828)
and
Francis Braddock (1768-1828)**



**Ann's original stone said:
In memory of
Ann Braddock
wife of Francis Braddock
Who departed this
life November 2nd 1828
in the 70th year of her life.**



**In memory of
Francis Braddock
Who departed this
life July 30th 1828
in the 60th year of his age.**

Go to [Ann McClure \(with Alexander Adair\)](#) in the Ahnentafel.

**Go to [Francis Braddock and Ann McClure's](#) family group sheet.
My ancestor Stephen Braddock's father was actually Alexander Adair.**

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Etta Bell (Braddock) Hardcastle (1890-1931) and Grover Hardcastle



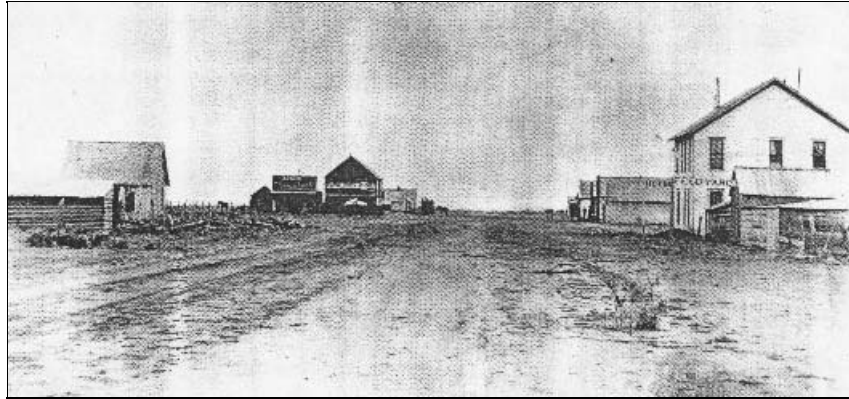
Go to her parents [Thomas Gray Braddock and Eliza Belle \(McGregor\) Braddock](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to her parents [Thomas Gray Braddock and Eliza Belle \(McGregor\) Braddock's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Thomas Gray Braddock (1860-1930) and Eliza Belle McGregor (1869-1912)



This picture was copied from the book Across the Lonely Years by Dean Cecil Chesser. The caption reads:
"The first known photograph of Altus, Oklahoma. The picture was made looking east from Broadway. The Braddock home is at the left. Hightowers operated the store where Anthony's is now located. The photograph is owned by Bob Kerr, the State Highway Commissioner from this district."
Bruce Braddock was born in this house and very likely so was Mabel Gray Braddock, so the picture was taken sometime before 1893 and probably by 1890.

Go to [Thomas Gray Braddock and Eliza Belle McGregor](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Thomas Gray Braddock and Eliza Belle McGregor's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

**James McClure Braddock(1794-1885)
and
Oney Meadows Braddock (1809-1881)**



From left to right, the markers are: son James F. Braddock, Oney Meadows Braddock, the family name marker, James McClure Braddock, daughter Oney Susannah.

Go to his parents [Francis Braddock and Ann McClure](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to his parents [Francis Braddock and Ann McClure's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

**Thomas Gray Braddock (1860-1930)
and
Eliza Belle (McGregor) Braddock (1869-1912)**



Go to [Thomas Gray Braddock and Eliza Belle \(McGregor\) Braddock](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Thomas Gray Braddock and Eliza Belle \(McGregor\) Braddock's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Bruce Braddock (1893-1962)



Go to his parents [Thomas Gray Braddock and Eliza Belle \(McGregor\) Braddock](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to his parents [Thomas Gray Braddock and Eliza Belle \(McGregor\) Braddock's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Duncan Creek Presbyterian Church and Cemetery



Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Laurens County Courthouse in Laurens SC



Laurens was the home of many of our families; most had settled here by the 1770s to 1780s. It seems easier to send you to the associated trees. You can click on names there to get to the associated family group sheets:

Go to the [Braddock, Bell, Adair, McClure Tree](#)

Go to the [Leak, Young, and Bryant Tree](#)

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Holland - Leak- Adair Burying Ground

Located on the north side of highway 76 about 2 miles east of Clinton.



The burial ground from just inside the remnants of the wall.

Go to [George Leak's grave located here](#)

Go to [George Leak](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [George Leak's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

George Leak (1766-1819)



The grave of George Leak.



The headstone of George Leak:

"To the Memory of George Leak who departed this life 29 October 1819 Aged 53 years"



The footstone of George Leak, dated 1819.

Go to [George Leak](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [George Leak's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

William Leak (ca1735-1816)

A black and white photograph of a handwritten signature in cursive script, which appears to read "William Leak". The signature is written on a piece of aged, slightly textured paper.

William Leak's signature on his will, written 7 January 1807 in Laurens county SC.

Go to [William Leak](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [William Leak's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

**Adam Braddock (1812 - 1882)
and
Elzire Leak Braddock (1817 - 1878)**



Adam and Elzire are buried next to each other. Unfortunately, Elzire's headstone has been destroyed, but her footstone is intact. Given the alignment of the footstones and the one existing base, it almost looks as if the top of Adam's headstone has been leaned up against the base of Elzire's headstone.



Adam's footstone is to the left of the tree.
Elzire's is to the right, more submerged.



"Adam Braddock
born May 17 1812
died Dec 12 1882"



In [The Death and Cemetery Records of Lamar County, Texas](#) by Ron Brothers, the dates given for Elzire Braddock are 26 Jan 1817 - 3 Nov 1878. There is also a note that says "Records of Elizabeth Booth show death date as 31 March 1877." HOWEVER, something is still awry! Adam and Elzire Braddock are enumerated in the 1880 census in Cooke county TX, along with their youngest children Robert J. and Thomas G. Braddock. They are 7 families away from son William L. Braddock and family. I haven't found the source of the earlier death dates in order to figure out what's what.

Go to [Adam Braddock and Elzire Leak](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Adam Braddock and Elzire Leak's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Joshua A. Braddock (1868-1890)



**"Joshua A.
son of J.S. & Rebecca Braddock.
Born Dec 6 1868, Died Oct 10 1890
At Rest"**

**Joshua A. Braddock was the son of Jeremiah S. Braddock and Rebecca Stark who are also believed to be buried in McGlasson Cemetery. Jeremiah S. Braddock is the brother of my Adam Braddock.
The grave is a flat stone, a few feet away from Adam and Elzire's grave.**

Go to [Adam Braddock and Elzire Leak](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Adam Braddock and Elzire Leak's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

McGlasson Cemetery

Lamar County TX



The cemetery is in a grove southeast of Roxton, off road 2675 (which is off road 137), just down the road from the marker to the old fort.



Looking out from Adam and Elzire's graves.

Go to [Adam Braddock and Elzire Leak](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Adam Braddock and Elzire Leak's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

William L. Braddock (1846 - 1916) and Martha Jane Neal Braddock (1856 - 1928)

William L. Braddock was the son of Adam and Elzire (Leak) Braddock.



"William L. Braddock Nov 23 1846 - March 2 1916"

"Martha J. Braddock Aug 20 1856 - Dec 22 1928"

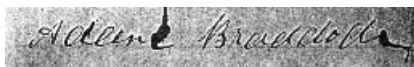
Go to [Adam Braddock and Elzire Leak](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Adam Braddock and Elzire Leak's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Adam Braddock (b. ca1812, d. after 1880)

A black and white photograph of a handwritten signature, "Adam Braddock", in cursive script on a piece of paper.

Adam Braddock's signature on the administrator's bond for his mother Mary Braddock, 30 December 1870. There are several samples of Adam's signature available and they all show the same looped, open "a" and the same looped, open, and very short "d".

Go to [Adam Braddock and Alzire Leak](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Adam Braddock and Alzire Leak's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

John W. Braddock (1800-1875) and Rutha Nabors Braddock (1811-1857)

Their graves are located in Oakwood Cemetery in Spartanburg SC.



**The grave of John W. Braddock (1800-1875). The grave of Rutha Nabors Braddock (1811-1857).
John Braddock is the half-brother of my Stephen Braddock. The families came to Tippah MS together.**

**Go to [Francis Braddock and Ann McClure](#) in the Ahnentafel
(listed by Alexander Adair, natural father of my Stephen Braddock)**

Go to [Francis Braddock and Ann McClure's](#) family group sheet where John W. Braddock is listed

Go to [Stephen Braddock and Mary Bell](#) in the Ahnentafel

Go to [Stephen Braddock and Mary Bell's](#) family group sheet

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Lands of Stephen Braddock (1786-1850) and Adam Braddock (1812-1882) in Tippah County Mississippi



This is the intersection of county road 564 at 515, just past 556. It's right in the NW 1/4 of Section 28, Twp3, Range 4E, land which Stephen Braddock bought in 1848 (he also bought the SW 1/4 of Section 21).



This is where county roads 509 and 507 meet, right in the middle of Section 17, Twp 3, Range 4E, land which Adam Braddock bought in 1845. He sold some to his son George Washington in 1869, and most of the rest to Richard J. Thurmond in 1873-1875. Then he and Alzire (Leak) went to Hardeman county TN for a while before moving to Cooke county TX.

Go to [Adam Braddock and Alzire Leak](#) in the Ahnentafel

Go to [Adam Braddock and Alzire Leak's](#) family group sheet

Go to [Stephen Braddock and Mary Bell](#) in the Ahnentafel

Go to [Stephen Braddock and Mary Bell's](#) family group sheet

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Mary "Polly" Braddock Martin (1795-1873) and Phillip Martin (1807-1873)



Mary Braddock is the half-sister of Stephen Braddock. They came to Tippah MS from Laurens SC together.

Go to [Francis Braddock and Ann McClure](#) in the Ahnentafel
(listed by Alexander Adair, natural father of my Stephen Braddock)

Go to [Francis Braddock and Ann McClure's](#) family group sheet where Mary Braddock is listed

Go to [Stephen Braddock and Mary Bell](#) in the Ahnentafel

Go to [Stephen Braddock and Mary Bell's](#) family group sheet

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Tippah County Courthouse in Ripley MS



The marker says:

"The original log courthouse was replaced in 1838 by a brick structure, which was burned by Union troops in 1864. A new courthouse was built in 1870 and renovated in 1928."

Stephen and Mary (Bell) Braddock came to Tippah in the late 1830s. Stephen died before this courthouse was built and Mary possibly saw it as it was being built. However, Adam and Alzire (Leak) Braddock lived here before and after it was built.

Go to the [Adam and Alzire \(Leak\) Braddock](#) in the Ahnentafel

Go to the [Adam and Alzire \(Leak\) Braddock's](#) family group sheet

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Walnut Creek Presbyterian Church and Cemetery Tippah County Mississippi



My direct ancestors who came to Tippah are not buried here, but their siblings and lateral lines are.

Go to [Adam Braddock and Alzire Leak](#) in the Ahnentafel

Go to [Adam Braddock and Alzire Leak's](#) family group sheet

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

George Lincoln Gallagher (1891-1974)



Go to [George Lincoln Gallagher and Virginia Olive Norton](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to her parents [George Lincoln Gallagher and Virginia Olive Norton](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

George Lincoln Gallagher (1891-1974)



Go to [George Lincoln Gallagher and Virginia Olive Norton](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to her parents [George Lincoln Gallagher and Virginia Olive Norton](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

**Gertrude Roxanne (Tedrow) Gallagher Farr (1870-1966)
and
Edith Gertrude Gallagher (1896-1996)
in Dawson, Yukon, ca1911**



Go to [Robert Reid Gallagher and Gertrude Roxanne Tedrow](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Robert Reid Gallagher and Gertrude Roxanne Tedrow](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

George Lincoln Gallagher, Virginia Olive (Norton) Gallagher, and Virginia Edith Gallagher, 1921



Go to [George Lincoln Gallagher and Virginia Olive Norton](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to her parents [George Lincoln Gallagher and Virginia Olive Norton](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Robert Reid Gallagher (1870-1902)



Go to [Robert Reid Gallagher and Gertrude Roxanne Tedrow](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Robert Reid Gallagher and Gertrude Roxanne Tedrow](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Virginia Olive (Norton) Gallagher (1893-1980) and Virginia Edith Gallagher (1917-1997), taken 1917



Go to [George Lincoln Gallagher and Virginia Olive Norton](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [George Lincoln Gallagher and Virginia Olive Norton](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Virginia Olive (Norton) Gallagher (1893-1980), in 1914



Go to [George Lincoln Gallagher and Virginia Olive Norton](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [George Lincoln Gallagher and Virginia Olive Norton](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Index of Pictures

From the picture you can go to the subject's place in the Ahnentafels or Family Group Sheets, back to this index, or to the table of contents.

The pictures are also accessible from their associated Family Group Sheets.

[People, Portraits](#)

[Graves and Cemeteries](#)

[Signatures and Marks on Documents](#)

[Identified Land, Homesites, and Markers](#)

[Vicinities, Courthouses, Towns, Miscellaneous, etc.](#)

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

People, Portraits

- [Etson Miller \(1884-1977\), Mabel Gray \(Braddock\) Miller \(1891-1978\), and J. E. Miller \(1913-2002\), ca1915](#)
- [Mabel Gray \(Braddock\) Miller \(1891-1978\)](#)
- [Thomas Gray Braddock \(1860-1930\) and Eliza Belle \(McGregor\) Braddock \(1869-1912\)](#)
- [Bruce M. Braddock \(1893-1962\)](#)
- [Etta Bell \(Braddock\) Hardcastle \(1890-1931\) and Grover Hardcastle](#)
- [David Riley McGregor \(1827-1902\) and Martha Lucinda \(Kilpatrick\) McGregor \(1842-1920\)](#)
- [Martha Lucinda \(Kilpatrick\) McGregor \(1842-1920\)](#)
- [James Buel McGregor \(1862-1887\)](#)
- [George Harvey McGregor \(1864-1938\) and Carrie \(Bell\) McGregor \(1872-1969\)](#)
- [Adella Dean \(McGregor\) Gasho \(1878-1956\) and James Walter Gasho \(1872-1940\)](#)
- [Cecil David McGregor \(1881-1952\)](#)
- [Adella Dean McGregor, Cecil David McGregor, George Harvey McGregor, and Eccle Delma McGregor](#)
- [Martha Elizabeth \(Mason\) Kilpatrick \(1820-1890\)](#)
- [John McGregor \(1809-1884\) and family](#)
- [Thomas Bell II \(1796-1867\)](#)
- [Thomas Bell II \(1796-1867\) in uniform](#)
- [Mary Eliza \(McGregor\) Bell \(1806-1881\), wife of Thomas Bell II](#)
- [James Love \(1796-1878\), son of Charles Love and Fereby ~Osborn.](#)
- -
- -
- [George Lincoln Gallagher \(1891-1974\), Virginia Olive \(Norton\) Gallagher \(1893-1980\), and Virginia Edith Gallagher \(1917-1997\), taken 1921](#)
- [George Lincoln Gallagher \(1891-1974\) outside](#)
- [George Lincoln Gallagher \(1891-1974\) formal by fireplace](#)
- [Virginia Olive \(Norton\) Gallagher \(1893-1980\), taken 1914](#)
- [Virginia Olive \(Norton\) Gallagher \(1893-1980\) and Virginia Edith Gallagher \(1917-1997\), taken 1917](#)
- [Robert Reid Gallagher \(1870-1902\)](#)
- [picture of Gertrude Tedrow \(1870-1966\) in her teens](#)
- [Gertrude Roxanne \(Tedrow\) Gallagher Farr \(1870-1966\) and Edith Gertrude Gallagher \(1896-1996\) in Dawson, Yukon, taken ca1911](#)
- [William Charles Tedrow \(1840-1935\), Edna Pearl \(Tedrow\) Maurer \(1875-??\), Gertrude Roxanne Tedrow \(1870-1966\) and some grandchildren](#)
- [Reuben Tedrow \(1814-1907\) and Sarah Ann Streeter Tedrow \(1821-1867\)](#)
- [Sara Tedrow \(1854 - 1895\), daughter of Reuben Tedrow & Sarah Ann Streeter](#)
- [Frances Sharp Tedrow \(1858 - 1938\), daughter of Reuben Tedrow & Sarah Ann Streeter, and husband Joseph Hammond Dolman \(b. 1854\)](#)
- [James Norton \(1852-1929\)](#)
- [Virginia Susan \(Goode\) Coy \(1829-1892\) and Mollie Bett \(Coy\) Norton \(1868-1941\)](#)
- [Mollie, Nevil, and Virginia Norton in California, ca1910 and again in the 1930s](#)
- [Mollie and Lilian Norton in California, ca1910](#)
- [Mollie, Virginia Olive, and Lilian Norton, ca1904](#)

[Return to top](#)

Graves and Cemeteries

- [Duncan Creek Presbyterian Church and Cemetery in Laurens SC](#)
 - [The graves of Ann McClure \(1758-1828\) and Francis Braddock \(1768-1828\)](#)
 - [The graves of James McClure Braddock \(1794-1885\) and Oney Meadows Braddock \(1809-1881\). Also their children James F. and Oney Susannah](#)
 - [Mary McClure Bell's grave \(1745-1832\)](#)
 - [Esther Bell Adam's grave \(1784-1854\)](#)
 - [The DAR marker for Joseph Adair Sr. \(1711-1789\) and family](#)
- [The Holland-Leak-Adair Burial Ground in Laurens SC](#)
 - [The grave of George Leak \(1766-1819\) in Laurens SC](#)
- [Walnut Creek Presbyterian Church and Cemetery in Tippah MS](#)
 - [The graves of Mary Braddock Martin \(1795-1873\) and Phillip Martin \(1807-1873\) in Tippah MS](#)
 - [The graves of John W. Braddock \(1800-1875\) and Rutha Nabors Braddock \(1811-1857\) in Tippah MS](#)
- [McGlasson Cemetery in Lamar County TX](#)
 - [The graves of Adam Braddock \(1812 - 1882\) and Elzire Leak Braddock \(1817 - 18--\)](#)
 - [The graves of William L. Braddock \(1846 - 1916\) and Martha Jane Neal Braddock \(1856-1928\)](#)
 - [The grave of Joshua A. Braddock \(1868-1890\), son of Jeremiah S. Braddock and Rebecca Siddall](#)
- [McGregor Family Cemetery in Gibson County IN](#)
 - [The grave of Andrew McGregor \(1776-1873\) in Gibson county IN](#)
 - [The grave of George McGregor \(1807-1882\) and Margaret Martin \(1804-1882\) in Gibson county IN](#)
- [The DAR Marker for Thomas Bell \(1758-1821\) and Nancy Steele \(b. 1756\) in the Kilpatrick Cemetery in Gibson county IN](#)
- [The graves of Thomas Bell II \(1796-1867\) and Eliza Mary McGregor Bell \(1806-1881\) in Townsley Cemetery in Gibson county IN](#)
- [The graves of James G. Harris \(1802-1893\) and Matilda Lancaster Harris \(1800-1888\) in Spartanburg SC](#)
- [John Miller \(1793-1867, son of David Miller and Nancy Lambeth\) Family Graves at Capernaum Baptist Cemetery, Waco NC](#)
- [The grave of Samuel Lambeth \(1740-1818\) in York SC](#)
- [The graves of Levi L. Miller \(1799-1884\) and Sarah M. \(Love\) Miller \(1804-1871\) in Dayton \(Sebastian county\) AR](#)
- [The grave of Samuel P. Miller \(1827-1892\) in Dayton \(Sebastian county\) AR](#)
- [The graves of James Dennis Miller \(1861-1930\) and Laura Eidson Campbell Miller \(1866-1952\) in Waco \(McLennan county\) TX](#)
- [The grave of William S. Coy in Wallonia KY](#)
- [The grave of Virginia Susan Goode Coy in Whitesboro TX](#)
- [Wall Cemetery in Wallonia, Trigg county, KY](#)

[Return to top](#)

Signatures and Marks on Documents

- [William Cocke's signature in 1772](#)
- [James Daniel's signature in 1772](#)
- [The full marriage bond of James Daniel and Salley Cocke](#)
- [Frederick Light's signature in 1800](#)
- [William Leak's signature in 1807](#)
- [Elijah Daniel's signature in 1820](#)
- [John Goode's signature in 1820](#)
- [Benjamin Morton Goode's signature in 1820](#)
- [William Coy's mark in 1820](#)
- [David Miller's signature in 1821 and Nancy Miller's mark in 1839](#)
- [Isaac Waggoner's signatures in 1836](#)
- [Andrew McGregor's signature in 1850](#)
- [Dennis Carroll's signatures from 1856-1858](#)
- [Adam Braddock's signature in 1870](#)
- [Reuben Tedrow's signature in 1888 and 1899](#)
- [Laura Eidson \(Campbell\) Miller's signature \(Mrs. J. D. Miller\) in 1930](#)

[Return to top](#)

Identified Land, Homesites, and Markers

- [The area and DAR marker of Ft. Wagner, built by Hans Waggoner \(ca1720-1788\), Fairfield county SC](#)
- [The lands where Dennis Carroll and Nancy Waggoner first settled in Montgomery County AR \(1846-1849\)](#)
- [The lands of Stephen Braddock \(1786-1850\) and Adam Braddock \(1812-1882\) in Tippah MS](#)
- [The Braddock house in Altus, Oklahoma \(ca1890, also the first known picture of the town\)](#)
- [The home of Gertrude Roxanne Tedrow Gallagher \(1870-1966\) and her third husband in Dawson, Yukon Territory, 1913](#)
- [The Daniel House in Person County NC, home of James and Sally Daniel](#)

[Return to top](#)

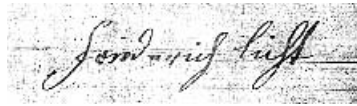
Vicinities, Courthouses, Towns, Miscellaneous, etc.

- [Laurens county courthouse at Laurens SC, where the Braddock, Bell, Adair, McClure, and Leak, Young, Bryant families lived by 1770-90.](#)
- [Tippah county courthouse at Ripley MS, where the Stephen and Mary \(Bell\) Braddock and Adam and Alzire \(Leak\) Braddock lived, 1830-1880.](#)
- [Mill Creek in York county SC where Samuel Lambeth \(1740-1818\) lived](#)
- [Cleveland county courthouse at Shelby NC \(Millers, Loves\)](#)
- [Chester County Courthouse and Chester City SC \(Martin, Stone, Carroll\)](#)
- [Murray County Courthouse at Chatsworth GA \(Miller, Carroll, Waggoner\)](#)
- [The Cisco area and the Old Federal Road in Murray County GA \(Carrolls settled here in 1830\)](#)
- [The Pioneer Cabin \(1851\) in Polk County AR where the Millers lived in 1845 and after.](#)
-
- [Flat River Primitive Baptist Church in Person county where James and Sally Daniel and John Womack and Lucy Pryor worshipped \(1786\)](#)
- [Paynes Tavern area in Person county near where the James Daniel \(1747-1820\) family lived.](#)
- [Marker for the First Trigg County Courthouse near Cadiz, KY. John Goode was named as one of the first justices in May 1820.](#)
- [The Cerulean Springs area in Trigg County KY where the Goode and Daniel families settled.](#)
- [Wallonia, Trigg County, Kentucky, home of the Coy families.](#)

[Return to top](#)

[Return to Table of Contents](#)

Frederick Light (b. by 1760, d. by 1817)

A handwritten signature in cursive script, reading "Frederick Light", written in dark ink on a light-colored, textured background.

Frederick Light's signature on the marriage bond for his daughter Hannah Light to William Sheehen, 13 September 1800, Frederick county VA. This was Hannah's first marriage, she married Reason Mason in 1818.

Go to [Frederick Light](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Frederick Light's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Martha Elizabeth (Mason) Kilpatrick (1820-1890)



Go to [James McGarrah Kilpatrick and Martha Elizabeth Mason](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [James McGarrah Kilpatrick and Martha Elizabeth Mason's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Chester County Courthouse and Area in Chester SC



The Aaron Burr Stone

"1806 - Aaron Burr, while passing through Chester, a prisoner, dismounted on this rock and appealed in vain to the citizens for help."

Chester was the home of our Martin and Stone families and the Carrolls were here for a while as well; most had settled here by the 1770s to 1780s. It seems easier to send you to the associated trees. You can click on names there to get to the associated family group sheets:

Go to the [Stone and Carroll Tree](#)

Go to the [Martin Tree](#)

Go to [the Picture Index](#)

Go to [the Table of Contents](#)

**Adella Dean (McGregor) Gasho (1878-1956)
and
James Walter Gasho (1872-1940)**



Go to her parents [David Riley McGregor and Martha Lucinda Kilpatrick](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to her parents [David Riley McGregor and Martha Lucinda Kilpatrick's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Cecil David McGregor (1881-1952)



Go to his parents [David Riley McGregor and Martha Lucinda Kilpatrick](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to his parents [David Riley McGregor and Martha Lucinda Kilpatrick's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

**David Riley McGregor (1827-1902)
and
Martha Lucinda (Kilpatrick) McGregor (1842-1920)**



Go to [David Riley McGregor and Martha Lucinda \(Kilpatrick\) McGregor](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [David Riley McGregor and Martha Lucinda \(Kilpatrick\) McGregor's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

**George Harvey McGregor (1864-1938)
and
Carrie (Bell) McGregor (1872-1969)**



Go to his parents [David Riley McGregor and Martha Lucinda Kilpatrick](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to his parents [David Riley McGregor and Martha Lucinda Kilpatrick's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

James Buel McGregor (1862-1887)



Go to his parents [David Riley McGregor and Martha Lucinda Kilpatrick](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to his parents [David Riley McGregor and Martha Lucinda Kilpatrick's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

John McGregor (1809-1884) and family



Go to his parents [Andrew McGregor and Elizabeth ?Currens?](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to his parents [Andrew McGregor and Elizabeth ?Currens?'s](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

McGregor Family Cemetery in Gibson County IN



Go to [Andrew McGregor and Elizabeth ~Currens](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Andrew McGregor and Elizabeth's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [George McGregor and Margaret Martin](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [George McGregor and Margaret Martin's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Andrew McGregor (1776-1873)



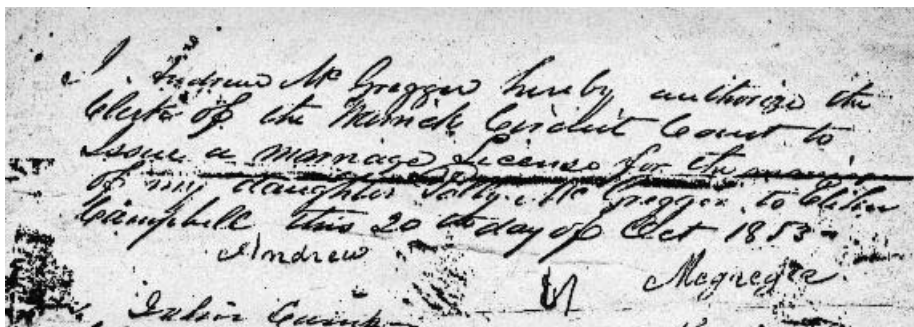
Go to [Andrew McGregor and Elizabeth ~Currens](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Andrew McGregor and Elizabeth's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Andrew McGregor (1776-1873)



I, Andrew McGregor hereby authorize the Clerk of the Warrick Circuit Court to issue a marriage license for the marriage of my daughter Polly McGregor to Elihu Campbell this 20th day of Oct 1853.
Andrew McGregor

Andrew McGregor's signature on the consent (written by the clerk) for his daughter Polly McGregor to marry Elihu Campbell, 20 October 1853, Warrick county IN.

Go to [Andrew McGregor](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Andrew McGregor's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

**George McGregor (1807-1873)
and
Margaret Martin (1804-1882)**



Go to [George McGregor and Margaret Martin](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [George McGregor and Margaret Martin's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

**Adella Dean McGregor, Cecil David McGregor, George Harvey McGregor, and Eccle
Delma McGregor**



Go to their parents [David Riley McGregor and Martha Lucinda Kilpatrick](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to their parents [David Riley McGregor and Martha Lucinda Kilpatrick's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Martha Lucinda (Kilpatrick) McGregor (1842-1920)



Go to [David Riley McGregor and Martha Lucinda Kilpatrick](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [David Riley McGregor and Martha Lucinda Kilpatrick's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Polk County Arkansas

Pioneer Cabin - 1851



The Pioneer Cabin is in the center of the City Park in Mena, Arkansas. It was built in 1851, so Levi and Sarah (Love) Miller would have known and perhaps lived in homes like it. Levi and Sarah were in the southern part of Polk County (Howard County now) from 1850 to 1860 and some of their children were there well beyond.



Go to [Levi L. Miller and Sarah M. Love](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Levi L. Miller and Sarah M. Love's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Montgomery County Arkansas

Township 4 South Range 25 West



This is in the vicinity of some of Dennis and Nancy Carroll's first properties in Montgomery County. This is looking south from road 240 which cuts through the top of section 31.



This is also from road 240 in the western part of section 32, so Dennis and Nancy's property would be at the rear left corner and beyond.

[Read a narrative account about Dennis Carroll and Nancy Waggoner](#)
(Explains much more about this property!)

Go to [Dennis Carroll and Nancy Waggoner](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Dennis Carroll and Nancy Waggoner's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Capernaum Baptist Cemetery, Waco (Cleveland county) NC

John Miller (1793-1867) Family Graves

Son of David Miller and Nancy Lambeth



John Miller and his sons' graves are the 3 tall pillars in the background, slightly right of center. This picture is taken from the plot of Francis Marion Miller and family (grandson of David Walter Miller).



The graves of son David Walter Miller, father John Miller, son Eli Alexander Miller.



The grave of John Miller (1793-1867).

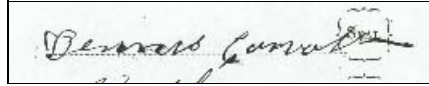
Go to [David Miller and Nancy Lambeth](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [David Miller and Nancy Lambeth's](#) family group sheet.

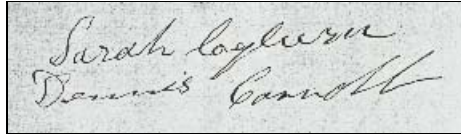
Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

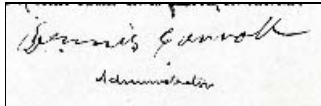
Dennis Carroll (1793-1859)

A rectangular box containing a handwritten signature in cursive script that reads "Dennis Carroll".

7 July 1856

A rectangular box containing two handwritten signatures in cursive script. The top signature reads "Sarah Loggins" and the bottom signature reads "Dennis Carroll".

7 July 1856

A rectangular box containing a handwritten signature in cursive script that reads "Dennis Carroll". Below the signature, the word "Administrator" is written in a smaller, simpler script.

20 February 1858

Dennis Carroll was administrator with his daughter, Sarah, for the estate of her husband, Clark T. Cockburn, in Montgomery county Arkansas. These are signatures on various documents of the estate from 1856-1858.

[Read a narrative account of Dennis Carroll and Nancy Waggoner](#)

Go to [Dennis Carroll and Nancy Waggoner](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Dennis Carroll and Nancy Waggoner's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Cleveland County Courthouse in Shelby NC



This building now serves as the Cleveland County Historical Museum (a very nice museum). David and Nancy (Lambeth) Miller settled in a part of Lincoln County in 1800 that would later be cut into Cleveland County in 1835.

David did not live to see this, but Nancy did. Many of her applications for pension were filed here.

Charles and Fereby (~Osborn) Love settled in a part of Rutherford County which would also become Cleveland County. Again Charles Love didn't survive to see the new county formed, but Fereby did. The later tax records on the Love land were filed in Cleveland, before the widow Fereby moved to GA.

Go to [David Miller and Nancy Lambeth](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [David Miller and Nancy Lambeth's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [Charles Love and Fereby ~Osborn](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Charles Love and Fereby ~Osborn's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

James Harris and Matilda Lancaster

Their graves are located in Oakwood Cemetery in Spartanburg SC.



The grave of James G. Harris (1802-1893). The grave of Matilda Lancaster Harris (1800-1888).
"Only sleeping"



Go to [James and Matilda Harris](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [James G. and Matilda Harris'](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Samuel Lambeth (1740-1818)



The grave of Samuel Lambeth, at the Mill Creek Baptist Church Cemetery, York county SC. The stone reads:

Sacred
to the
memory of
Saml Lambert
He departed this life
March 7, 1818
aged 78 years --- old

Adio to all both far and near
Farewell my friend and children ---
For my immortal soul is here
I must be numbered with the dead.



The Mill Creek Baptist Church Cemetery is located on Harper-Davis Road, just short of the NC state line on highway 274. A tall clump of trees stands out along the road, surrounded by big, trimmed lawns. Ruins of the original walls are still visible and after you climb over them, Samuel's grave is just a bit to the left.

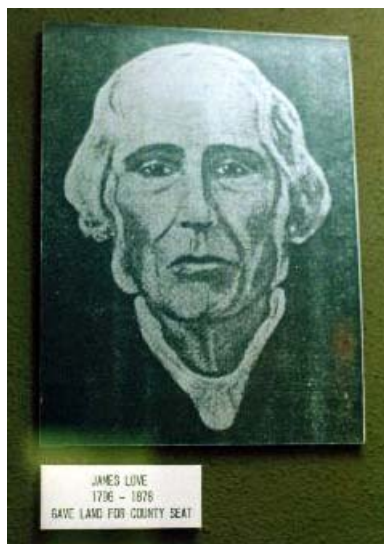
Go to [Samuel Lambeth](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Samuel Lambeth's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

James Love (1796-1878)



This is the picture of James Love, son of Charles Love and Fereby ~Osborn. It can be seen in the Cleveland County Museum, which now occupies the old courthouse in Shelby NC (also in the NC archives).

Go to [Charles Love and Fereby ~Osborn](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Charles and Fereby Osborn's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Mabel Braddock Miller (1891-1978)



Go to [Etson and Mabel Braddock Miller](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Etson and Mabel Braddock Miller's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Mill Creek in York County SC



Mill Creek is located just a few miles short of the NC border on highway 274 in York County SC. Samuel Lambeth and his children settled in this area by 1787. When Samuel Lambeth died in 1818, the heirs sold 200 acres on the south side of Mill Creek.



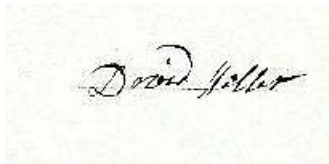
Go to [Samuel Lambeth](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Samuel Lambeth's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

David Miller (ca1760-1832)

A handwritten signature in cursive script, reading "David Miller", written in dark ink on a light-colored, textured paper background.

David Miller's signature on his application for a new certificate for his Revolutionary War service, 25 October 1821.

A handwritten mark in cursive script, reading "Nancy Miller" with a large, stylized "X" or "M" in the center, written in dark ink on a light-colored, textured paper background.

Nancy Miller's mark on her deposition (in application for widow's pension), 7 March 1839.

Go to [David Miller and Nancy Lambeth](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [David Miller and Nancy Lambeth's](#) family group sheet.

Read a [Narrative account of David Miller and Nancy Lambeth](#)

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

James Dennis Miller (1861-1930) and Laura Eidson Campbell (1866-1952)

Their graves are located in Oakwood Cemetery in Waco TX. James Dennis Miller was the sexton of the cemetery for many years. He did his work at that time using the big percheron horses. Other of James and Laura's children are also buried in this plot.



"A life of service"



"At Rest"

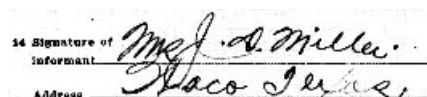
Go to [James Dennis Miller and Laura Eidson Campbell](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [James Dennis Miller and Laura Eidson Campbell's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Laura Eidson Campbell Miller (1866-1952)



Laura's signature on the death certificate of her husband James Dennis Miller, 1930.

Go to [James Dennis Miller and Laura Eidson Campbell](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [James Dennis Miller and Laura Eidson Campbell's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Levi L. Miller (1799-1884) and Sarah M. Love Miller (1804-1871)

Their graves are located in Dayton Cemetery in Dayton (Sebastian county) AR.



The grave of Levi Miller (1799-1884). Sarah M. Love Miller (1804-1871).

Re the date discrepancy on Levi's birth: his mother gave his birth year as 1799 and he was enumerated with the family in the 1800 census. Sarah predeceased him, so one of their children gave the info and was simply mistaken in the year.

[Read about Levi Miller and Sarah Love](#)

Go to [Levi and Sarah \(Love\) Miller](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Levi and Sarah \(Love\) Miller's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Samuel P. Miller (1827-1892)



The grave of Samuel P. Miller, at the Dayton Cemetery (Sebastian county) AR.

Go to his parents [Levi and Sarah \(Love\) Miller](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to his parents [Levi and Sarah \(Love\) Miller's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Etson, Mabel and Jarrell Miller, ca1915



Go to [Etson and Mabel Braddock Miller](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Etson and Mabel Braddock Miller's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

The Cisco area and Murray County GA



The Old Federal Road followed an old Indian trading trail in this area. The Carrolls settled here around 1830.



[Read about Dennis Carroll and Nancy Waggoner](#)

Go to [Dennis Carroll and Nancy Waggoner](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Dennis Carroll and Nancy Waggoner's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Murray County Courthouse Chatsworth GA



Murray County GA was the home of Millers, Carrolls, Waggoners, and others in my lines during the mid 1830s to 1860s.

Go to [Levi Miller and Sarah Love](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Levi Miller and Sarah Love's](#) family group sheet.

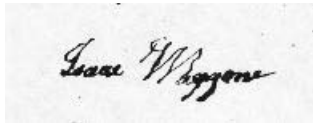
Go to [Dennis Carroll and Nancy Waggoner](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Dennis Carroll and Nancy Waggoner's](#) family group sheet.

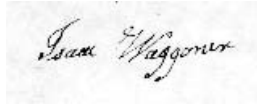
Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Isaac Waggoner (1761-1838)

A black and white image of a handwritten signature, "Isaac Waggoner", in cursive script on a light-colored background.

Isaac Waggoner's signature on his application for his Revolutionary War pension, 6 Jun 1836.

A black and white image of a handwritten signature, "Isaac Waggoner", in cursive script on a light-colored background.

Isaac Waggoner's signature on the interrogatories for his application for his Revolutionary War pension, 6 Jun 1836.

Go to [Isaac Waggoner](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Isaac Waggoner's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Fort Wagner Area and DAR Marker Built by Hans Waggoner (ca1720-1788)



Ft. Wagner Road and the marker are located on highway 215 in Fairfield county SC, a few miles short of the Chester county line.




Go to [Hans Waggoner](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Hans Waggoner's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

William Cocke (b. probably by 1735, d. 1796)

A handwritten signature in cursive script, reading "Wm. Cocke", followed by a circular seal or stamp.

William Cocke's signature on the marriage bond for his daughter Sarah "Sally" Cocke and James Daniel, 30 November 1772, Granville county NC.

I don't have William Cocke's generation up yet! How about:

Go to [James Daniel and Sarah Cocke](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [James Daniel and Sarah Cocke's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Virginia Susan Goode Coy (1830-1892)

wife of William S. Coy



The grave of Virginia Susan Goode Coy, located in Whitesboro Cemetery in Grayson county TX.



"Sleep on sweet mother till our creator awakes thee to join your loved ones to be parted no more."

Read a [Narrative Account of William S. Coy and Virginia Susan Goode](#)

Go to [William S. Coy and Virginia Susan Goode](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [William S. Coy and Virginia Susan Goode's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

William Coy (ca1760-1838)



The mark of William Coy on his marriage bond to Abigail Sutton, widow of Alexander Brown. 20 Feb 1820

Read a [Narrative Account of William Coy and wives Milley and Abigail Sutton](#)

Go to [William Coy and Abigail Sutton](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [William Coy and Abigail Sutton's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

James Daniel married Salley Cocke

Know all men by these presents that We James Daniel & William Cocke
of Granville County in the Province of North Carolina are held and firmly bound
unto our Sovereign Lord the King his heirs & Successors in the sum of Fifty pound
Proclamation Money which payment well and truly to be made We bind our
selves & each of our heirs jointly & severally firmly by these presents
Sealed with our seals & dated this 30 day of November Anno Domini 1772
The Condition of the above obligation is such that whereas the above bound
James Daniel hath the day of the date hereof made application for license
for a Marriage to be celebrated between him & Salley Cocke
And hath obtained the same Now if it shall no hereafter appear that there
is any lawful Cause to obstruct the said Marriage then this obligation
to be void otherwise to remain in full force power & Virtue
Signed Sealed & Delivered
in the presence of
William Oardon

The index entry for this bond shows the name Cocke written over the name Cooke (an error). I believe this is the cause of the claim that a James Daniel married a Sarah Cooke, and he has been identified as the James Daniel who died in 1785. However, there is no Granville record that indicates such a Daniel/Cooke marriage, not the marriage, land, court, or probate records.

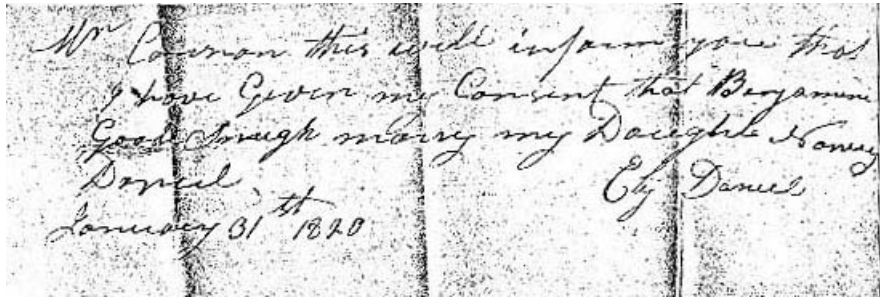
Go to [James Daniel and Sarah Cocke](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [James Daniel and Sarah Cocke's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Elijah Daniel (1782-1822)



Mr. Casman this will inform you that
I have given my Consent that Benjamin
Goode marry my Daughter Nancy
Daniel
January 31st 1820
Ely Daniel

Elijah Daniel's consent for his daughter Nancy Daniel to marry Benjamin Morton Goode, 31 January 1820,
Christian county KY.

Go to [Elijah Daniel and Elizabeth Womack](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Elijah Daniel and Elizabeth Womack's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

The Home of James Daniel (1747-1820) and Sarah "Sally" Cocke (b. 1755)

Located on Bess Daniel Road between Flat River Church Road and Highway 157 (where Bess Daniel Road crosses over to Payne's Tavern Road), north of Hurdle Mills.



According to Bess Daniel, who died in the 1980's, there is a corner stone in the house dated 1760 and the original wood floors are still there. Descendants lived here through Miss Bessie and she is the last person buried on the grounds. In the 1980s the house was occupied by a family named Stone. On my later trip in 2009, I found the house is now abandoned, falling down badly. What a loss!

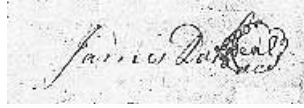
Go to [James Daniel and Sarah Cocke](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [James Daniel and Sarah Cocke's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

James Daniel (1747-1820)



James Daniel's signature on the marriage bond for his marriage to Sarah "Sally" Cocke, 30 November 1772, Granville county NC.

Go to [James Daniel and Sarah Cocke](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [James Daniel and Sarah Cocke's](#) family group sheet.

Read a [Narrative account of James Daniel and Sarah Cocke](#)

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Flat River Primitive Baptist Church

Person County NC



The Flat River Primitive Baptist Church was founded about 1750. It is about 4 miles south of Roxboro at the crossing of Flat River Church Road and Bessie Daniel Road (which becomes Paynes Tavern Road a ways to the west). The earliest records were destroyed by fire, but a new minutes book was begun in 1786. There is a picture of the earlier church building where the Daniels and Womacks actually attended in the *Person County Heritage*.



James and Sally Daniel and John and Lucy Womack are listed as members of Flat River Primitive Baptist Church in 1786. Also listed is Lewe, a slave of James Daniel who joined in September 1789. The Womacks joined by baptism in August of 1789 and Lewis Daniel (son of James and Sally) joined by baptism in September 1822. Lewis was appointed clerk of the church in May 1836.

"James Daniel and wife" were dismissed by letter in November of 1812. This signaled their pending move to Trigg county KY with some of their family.

Go to [James Daniel and Sally Cocke](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [James Daniel and Sally Cocke's](#) family group sheet.

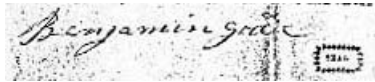
Go to [John Womack and Lucy Pryor](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [John Womack and Lucy Pryor's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Benjamin Morton Goode



Benjamin Morton Goode's signature on the marriage bond for his marriage to Nancy Daniel, 31 January 1820, Christian county KY.

Go to [Benjamin Morton Goode and Nancy Daniel](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Benjamin Morton Goode and Nancy Daniel's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

John Goode



John Goode's signature on the marriage bond for his son Benjamin Morton Goode and Nancy Daniel, 31 January 1820, Christian county KY.

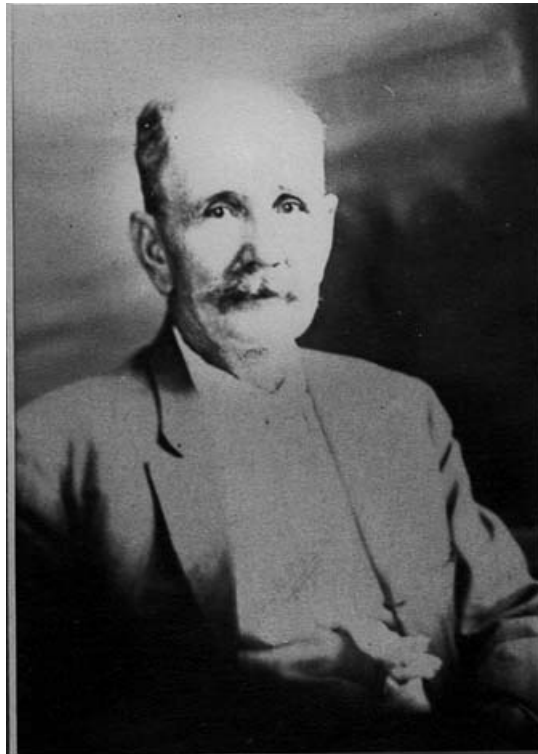
Go to [John Goode](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [John Goode's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

James Norton (1852-1929)



Go to [James Norton and Mollie Bette Coy](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [James Norton and Mollie Bette Coy](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Return to ["James Daniel is the son of James Daniel and Jane Hicks"](#)

green=Josiah's purchase of John Robinson in 1761 in Lunenburg (now Mecklenburg)

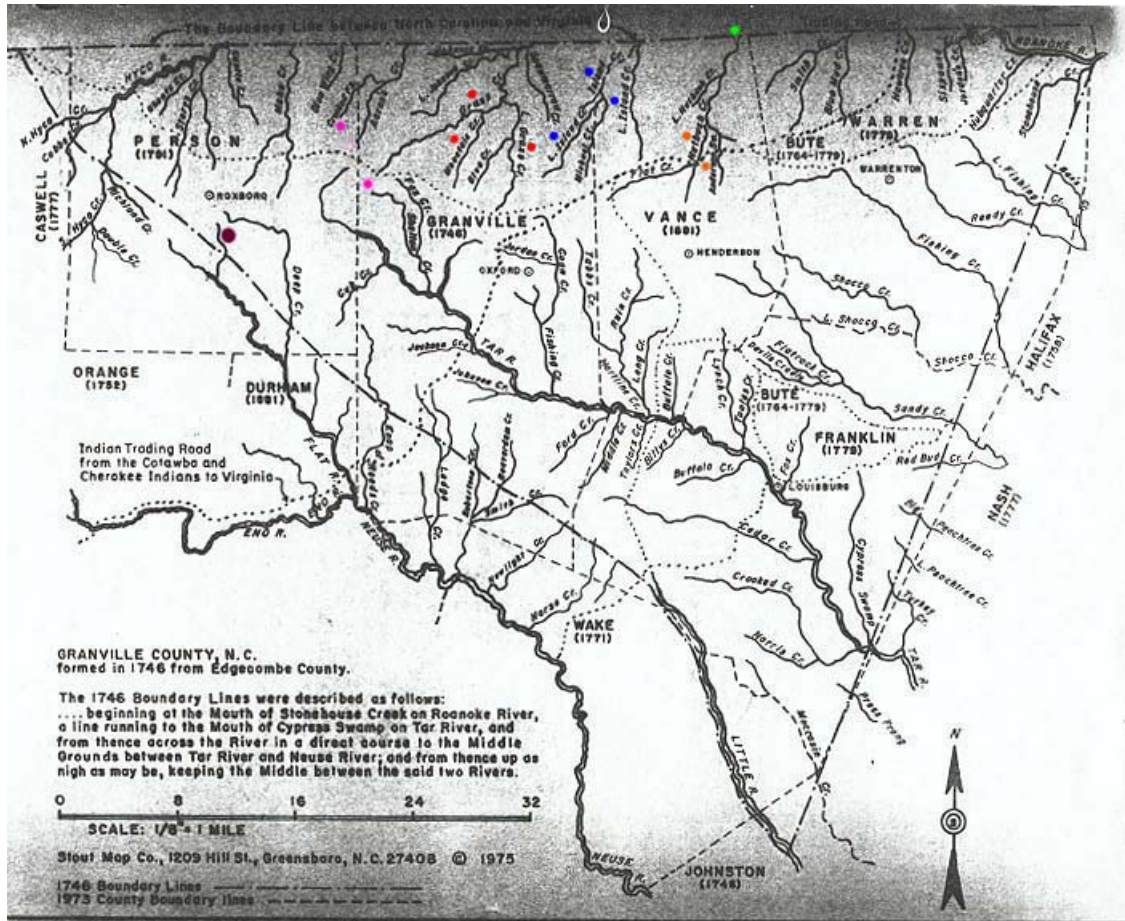
blue=where William Cocke started and was taxed

red=Chesley's land (1764) and Josiah's purchase (1775)

purple=James and Sally (Cocke) Daniel's first lands (1778)

large magenta=James and Sally's later lands in Caswell/Person (1789)

orange=the other Daniel family (James d. 1785 and Sarah, son of John d.1762 and Ann)



Return to ["James Daniel is the son of James Daniel and Jane Hicks"](#)

Mollie Bet Coy Norton (1868-1938) and her daughter Lilian (1885-1960)



This picture was taken ca1910 after Mollie and James Norton had divorced. Mollie took the two girls to Los Angeles, California. She married Henry D. Wheatley by 1910.

Go to [James Norton and Mollie Bette Coy](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [James Norton and Mollie Bette Coy](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

**Mollie Bet Coy Norton (1868-1938)
and her children
Nevil A. (1894-193-) and Virginia Olive Norton (1892-1980)**



These pictures were taken ca1910 after Mollie and James Norton had divorced. Mollie took the two girls to California and the boys stayed with their father, but came out to visit. Sons James and Nevil even lived in California a while.



Mollie, Nevil, and Virginia in Dallas in the mid 1930s

Go to [James Norton and Mollie Bette Coy](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [James Norton and Mollie Bette Coy](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

**Mollie Bet Coy Norton (1868-1938)
and her daughters
Virginia Olive (1892-1980)
and
Lilian (1885-1960)**



This picture was taken ca1904.

Go to [James Norton and Mollie Bette Coy](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [James Norton and Mollie Bette Coy](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Payne's Tavern Area

Person County NC



Payne's Tavern Road is state road 1142 near Hurdle Mills on highway 157 about four miles south of Roxboro. It turns into Bess Daniel Road a ways to the east as it approaches Flat River Primitive Baptist Church. Along this road is where James Daniel and Sally Cocke settled.



The first county court was held at Payne's Tavern in February 1791. Dr. James Paine moved to this area about 1767, owned over 4000 acres of land and is said to have built the first brick house in Person county.

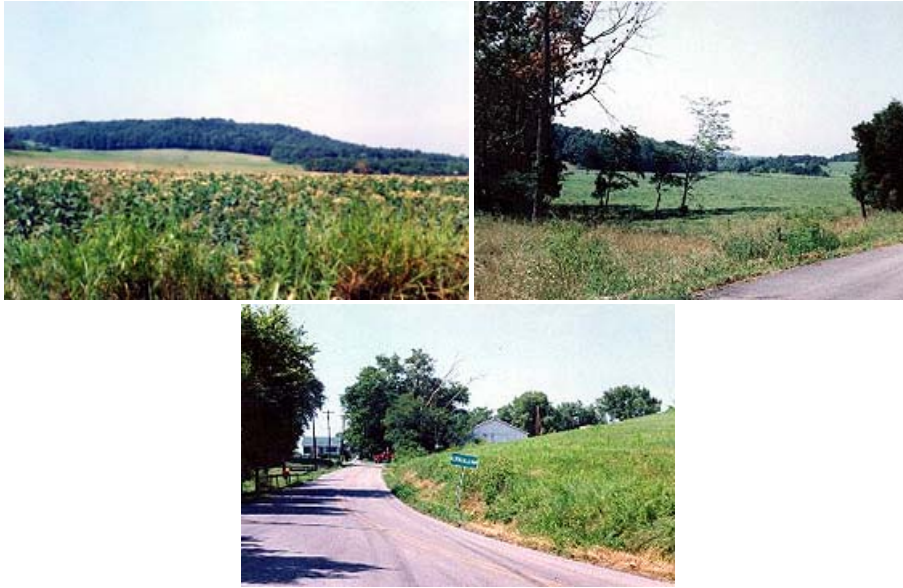
Go to [James Daniel and Sally Cocke](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [James Daniel and Sally Cocke's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Cerulean Springs Area, Trigg County KY



Elijah and Elizabeth (Womack) Daniel came to this area around 1810. Elijah's parents James and Sally (Cocke) Daniel along with others of their children settled here about 1813. And John and Janie Hawkins Goode also lived in the Cerulean area. The Coys lived nearby in Wallonia, settling there by 1818.

Go to [Elijah Daniel and Elizabeth Womack](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Elijah Daniel and Elizabeth Womack's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [James Daniel and Sally Cocke](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [James Daniel and Sally Cocke's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

William S. Coy (1820-1869)



The headstone of William S. Coy, located in the Nichols Cemetery in Wallonia, Trigg county KY.

Wm. S. Coy
Born Dec. 2, 1820
DIED
June 30, 1869
The pains of death are past,
Labor and sorrow ceased.
And life's long warfare closed at last,
His soul is found in peace.



The footstone.



The Nichols cemetery on the hill
from about halfway to the road
(Hwy 276, Blackhawk Road).

Read a [Narrative Account of William S. Coy and Virginia Susan Goode](#)

Go to [William S. Coy and Virginia Susan Goode](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [William S. Coy and Virginia Susan Goode's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Trigg County KY - First Court



"FIRST COURT OF TRIGG COUNTY

On May 15, 1820, justices of the peace, commissioned for the newly formed Trigg County, met at the log home of Samuel Orr, in the vicinity of this well, in town of Warrington. Composing the court were: Samuel Orr, Abraham Boyd, Ferdinand Wadlington, John Goode, William Scott, Presley Slaughter, James Daniel, Beman Fowler and Richard Dawson."

John Goode died two years later. Our James Daniel, of Cerulean Springs, had already died, this is James Daniel of Roaring Springs in the southern part of the county.

Go to [John Goode and Elizabeth Jane Hawkins](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [John Goode and Elizabeth Jane Hawkins'](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Wall Cemetery, Wallonia, Trigg County KY



The Daniel and Goode families have graves in the grassy grove which is straight back in the middle of this shot. The Coy's infant grave is a little off from the grove.



The grassy grove. Between 1998 and 2000, the grass has grown over and seriously covered the graves of George and Sarah Virginia Daniel.



Cornelia Goode (23 Nov 1842 - 22 Nov 1847), the young daughter of Benjamin Morton Goode and Nancy Daniel is buried here. Her gravesite is unknown and her stone is propped up against the tree in the grassy grove.



Also buried here is the infant son of William S. Coy and Virginia Susan Goode (14 June 1854).



This is the stone of Sarah Virginia Daniel (1834-1867, wife of Major Jabez Bingham), now propped up against his stone. She was the daughter of George Daniel and Sarah Virginia Jones, and granddaughter of James Daniel. George Daniel and Sarah Virginia Jones are buried here as well.

Go to [Benjamin Morton Goode and Nancy Daniel](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Benjamin Morton Goode and Nancy Daniel's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [William S. Coy and Virginia Susan Goode](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [William S. Coy and Virginia Susan Goode's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [James Daniel and Sally Cocke](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [James Daniel and Sally Cocke's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Wallonia, Trigg County KY



Arriving at the center on 276 from Cadiz. The people at Sander's Cafe are wonderful. Turn left to cross the bridge and go to the church, and then cut left to go to the land where [William S. Coy is buried](#). Turn right to go to [Wall Cemetery](#).



Wallonia is located at the junction of roads 276 and 128. It is about 9 miles northeast of Cadiz. The Wall Bridge goes over a branch of the Muddy Fork of the Little River here, the Wallonia Christian Church is at the curve in the Wallonia Road (128) as it heads for Princeton. Wall Cemetery is a short ways to the east on the Wallonia Road. The area is beautifully farmed and a delight to drive through!

Go to [Benjamin Morton Goode and Nancy Daniel](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Benjamin Morton Goode and Nancy Daniel's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [William S. Coy and Virginia Susan Goode](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [William S. Coy and Virginia Susan Goode's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [James Daniel and Sally Cocke](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [James Daniel and Sally Cocke's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Virginia Susan (Goode) Coy (1829 - 1892)
and
Mollie Bett (Coy) Norton (1868 - 1941)



This photo was identified by my cousin as possibly Mollie's mother-in-law, Mrs. Norton. However, I'm fairly sure now it is actually Mollie's mother, Virginia Susan (Goode) Coy. James Norton, Mollie's first husband came to Texas via his railroad job, and every relative who knew the family said that he was alone and that no one knew anything about his family. On the other hand, Virginia Susan Goode Coy did spend her last years in Grayson with her children. A Coy-line cousin, Judie Cook, sent me a picture of another of Virginia's daughters (Laura) and the absolute resemblances to this picture of Virginia just firm up that this must be Virginia Susan Goode Coy.

Go to [James Norton and Mollie Bette Coy](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [James Norton and Mollie Bette Coy](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Gertrude Roxanne Tedrow (1870-1966)



Gertrude married (third) Phil Farr, a woodsman, and moved to Dawson City in the Yukon Territory. She took her daughter Edith with her. Gertrude and Edith also lived in Nenana, Alaska. Her son, George Lincoln Gallagher, visited and later brought his bride Virginia Olive Norton to stay for a while. Virginia sent this picture of Gertrude (and some young friends) back to her family in Texas, describing the house as "lovely inside".

Go to [Gertrude Tedrow \(and first husband, Robert Reid Gallagher\)](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Gertrude Tedrow \(and first husband, Robert Reid Gallagher\)](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Frances Sharp Tedrow (1858 - 1938)
Joseph Hammond Dolman (b. 1854)



This picture was sent to me by Nina Gann Weaver, a descendant of Frances Sharp Tedrow Dolman.

Go to [Reuben Tedrow and Sarah Ann Streeter](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Reuben Tedrow and Sarah Ann Streeter's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Gertrude Roxanne Tedrow (1870-1966)



This picture was taken when Gertrude was a young teen (mid to late 1880s).

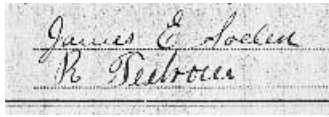
Go to [Robert Reid Gallagher and Gertrude Tedrow](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Robert Reid Gallagher and Gertrude Tedrow's](#) family group sheet.

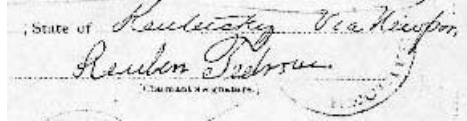
Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Reuben Tedrow (1814-1907)

A close-up of a handwritten signature on a document. The signature is written in cursive and appears to be "James E. Soden" on the top line and "Reuben Tedrow" on the bottom line.

Reuben Tedrow's signature on the bond for his daughter Lavinia A. Tedrow to marry James Soden, 26 September 1888, Campbell county KY.

A close-up of a handwritten signature on a document. The signature is written in cursive and appears to be "Reuben Tedrow". Above the signature, the words "State of" and "Kentucky" are visible, along with a circular stamp.

Reuben Tedrow's signature on his Declaration for Invalid Pension, 21 December 1899, Campbell county KY.

Go to [Reuben Tedrow and Sarah Streeter](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Reuben Tedrow and Sarah Streeter's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Sara Tedrow (1854 - 1895)

married William Henry Forsinger



This picture was sent to me by Nina Gann Weaver, a descendant of Reuben and Sarah Ann's daughter, Frances Sharp Tedrow Dolman. It is Frances' daughter who wrote the description of her "mama's sister"

Go to [Reuben Tedrow and Sarah Ann Streeter](#) in the Ahnentafel.
(Sara's parents)

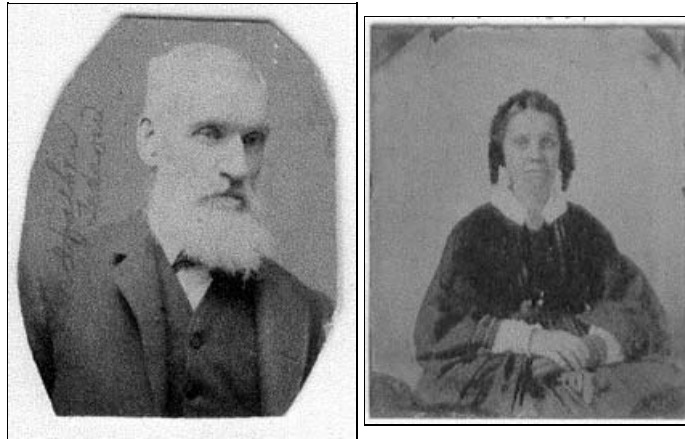
Go to [Reuben Tedrow and Sarah Ann Streeter's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

Reuben Tedrow (1814-1907)

Sarah Ann Streeter Tedrow (1821-1867)



These pictures were sent to me by Nina Gann Weaver, a descendant of Reuben and Sarah Ann's daughter, Frances Sharp Tedrow Dolman.

Go to [Reuben Tedrow and Sarah Ann Streeter](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [Reuben Tedrow and Sarah Ann Streeter's](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

Go to [the Table of Contents](#).

William Charles Tedrow (1840-1935)
Edna Pearl (Tedrow) Maurer (1875-??)
Gertrude Roxanne Tedrow (1870-1966)
and some grandchildren



Go to [William Charles Tedrow and Frances M. Marsh](#) in the Ahnentafel.

Go to [William Charles Tedrow and Frances M. Marsh](#) family group sheet.

Go to [the Picture Index](#).

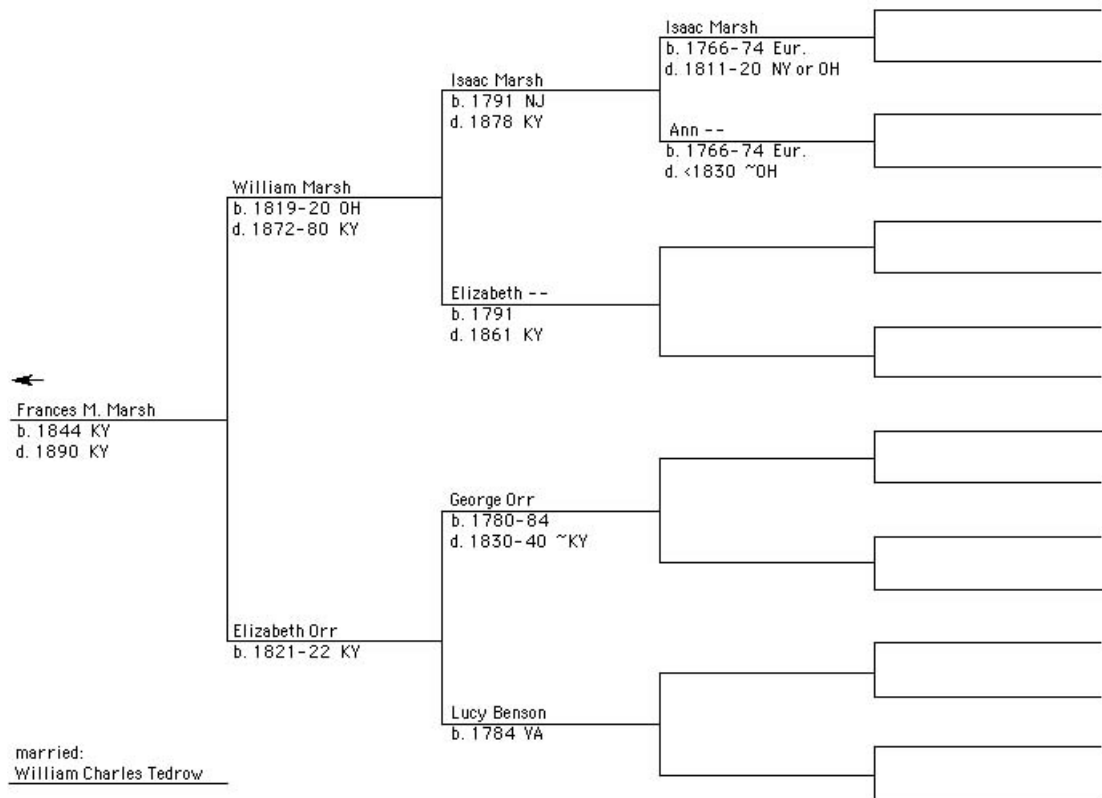
Go to [the Table of Contents](#).



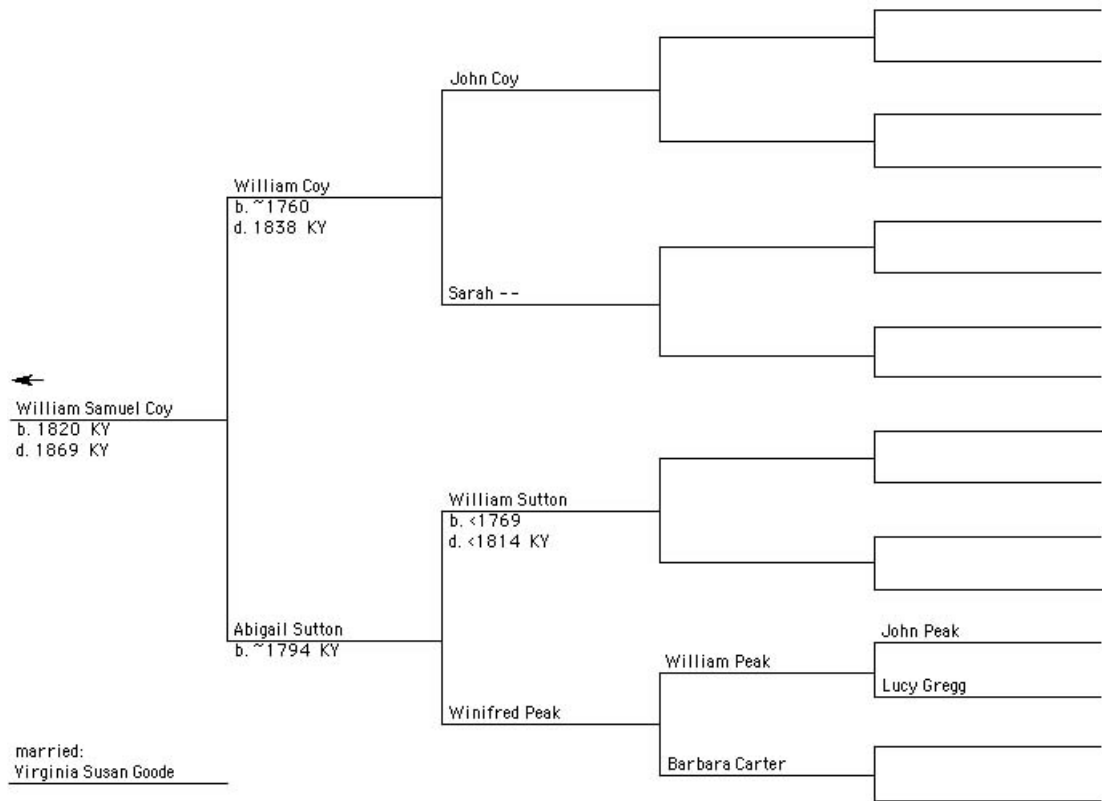
[Return to Table of Contents](#)



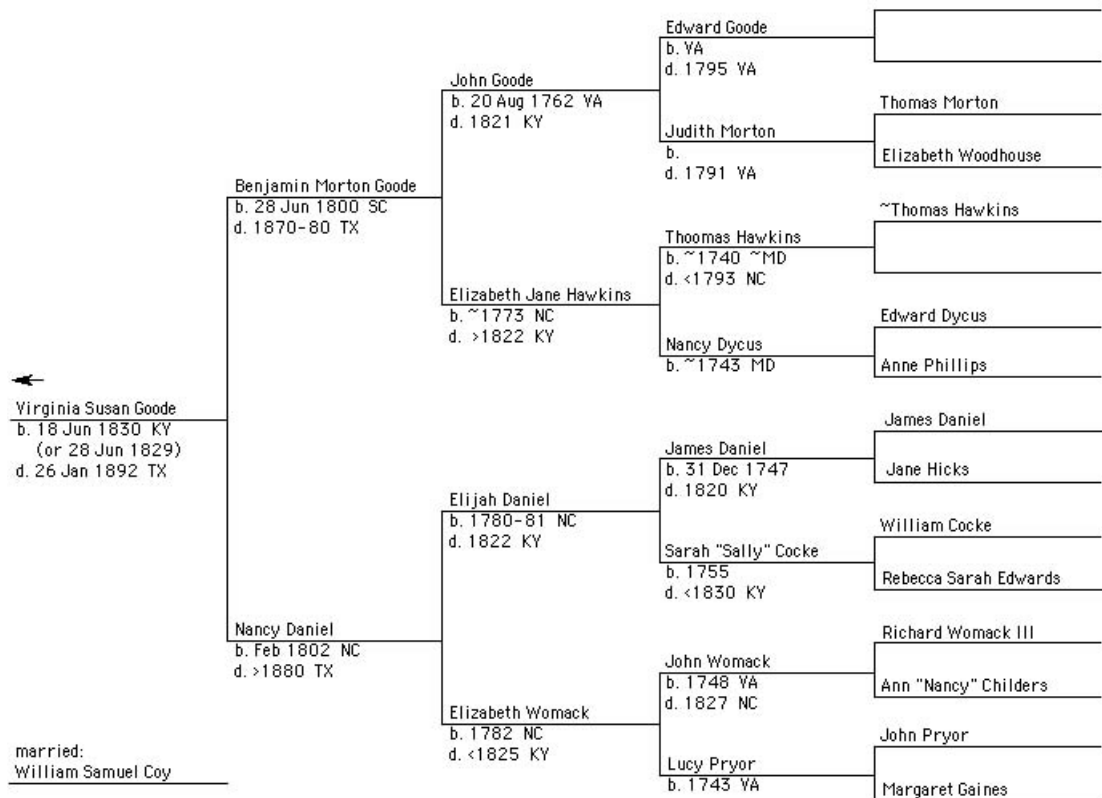
[Return to Table of Contents](#)



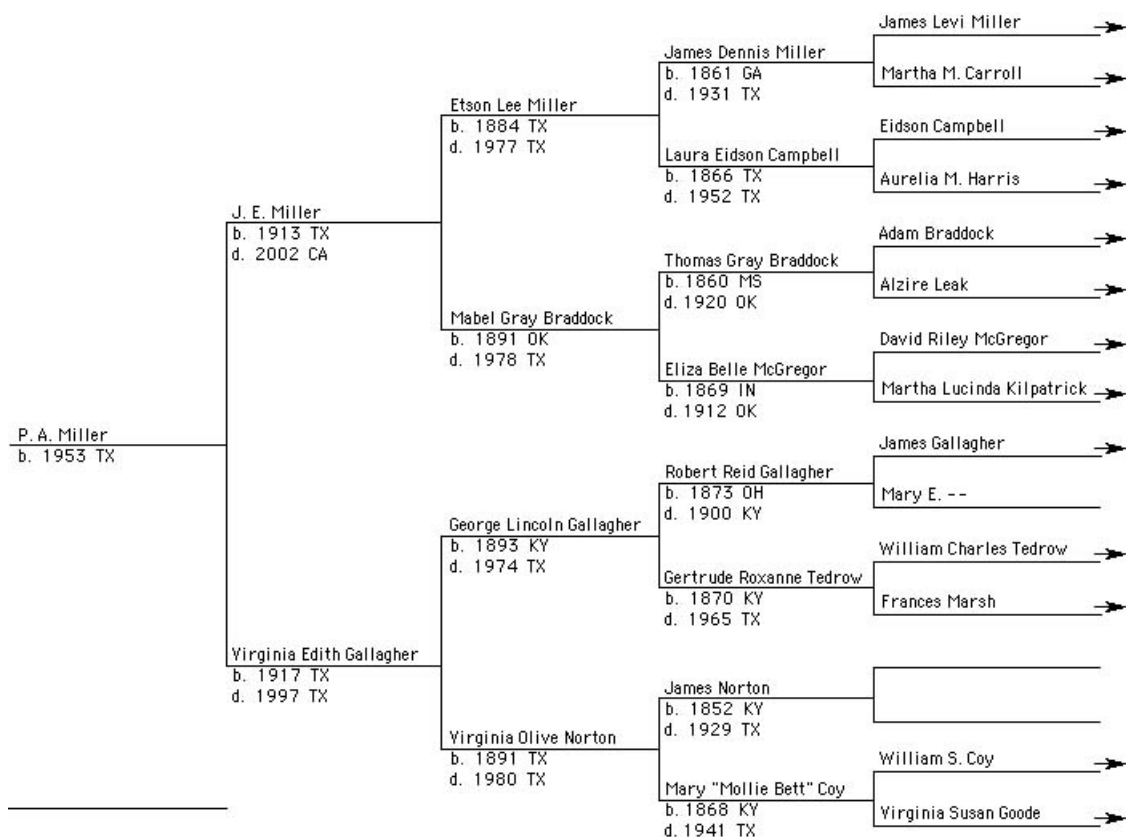
[Return to Table of Contents](#)



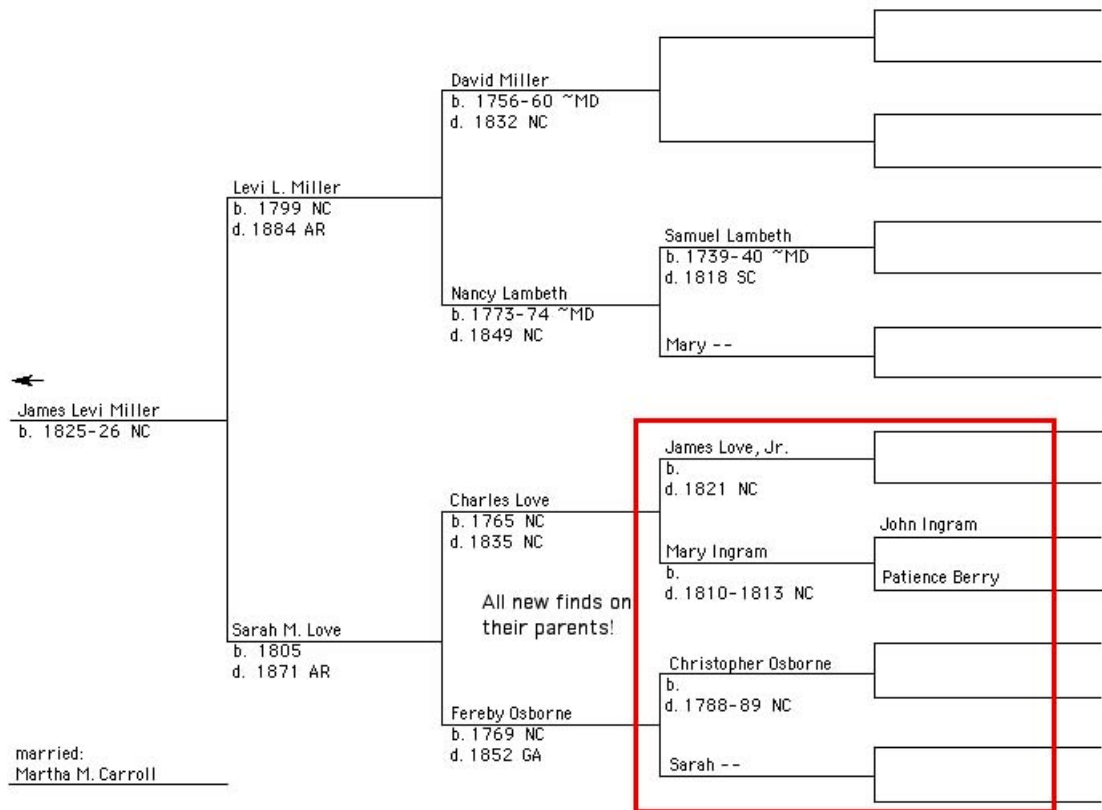
[Return to Table of Contents](#)



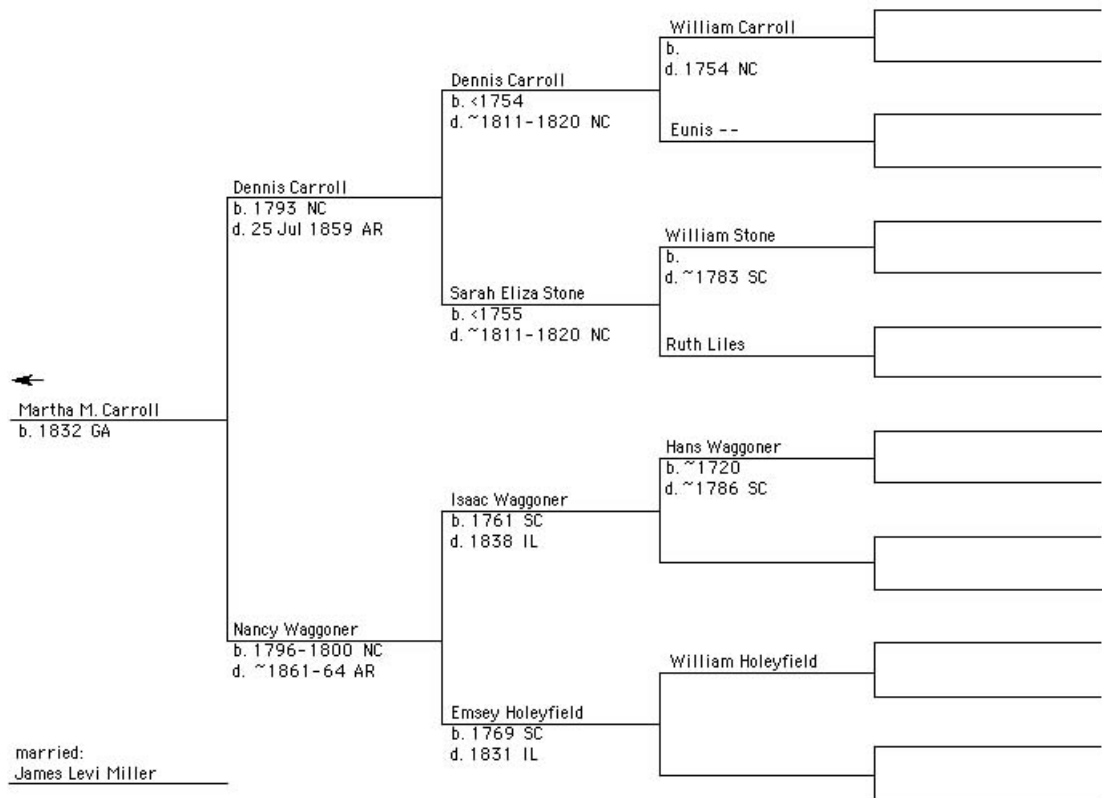
[Return to Table of Contents](#)



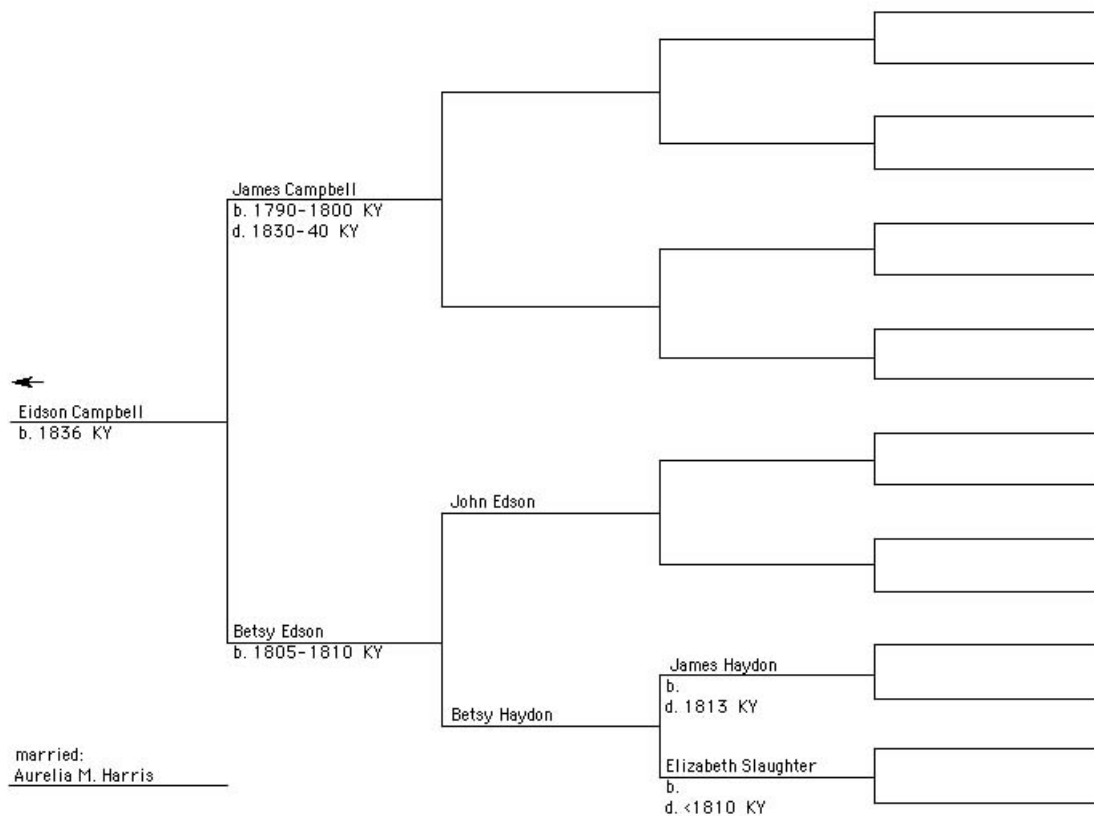
[Return to Table of Contents](#)



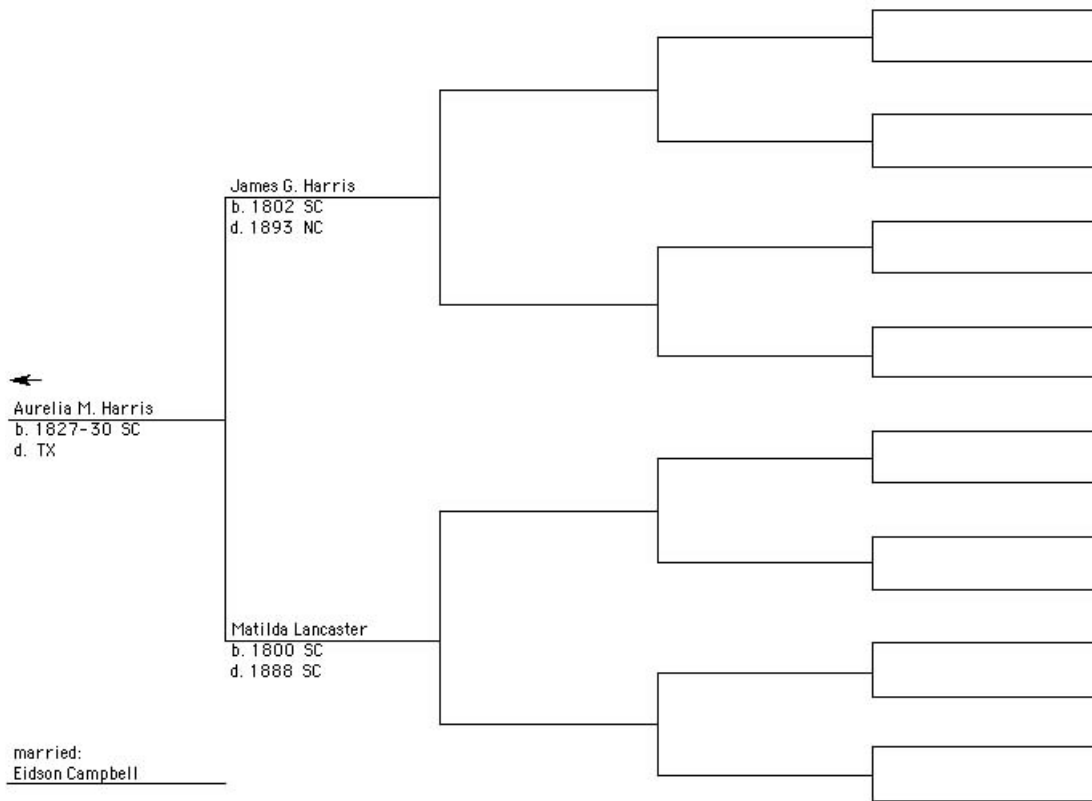
[Return to Table of Contents](#)



[Return to Table of Contents](#)



[Return to Table of Contents](#)



[Return to Table of Contents](#)



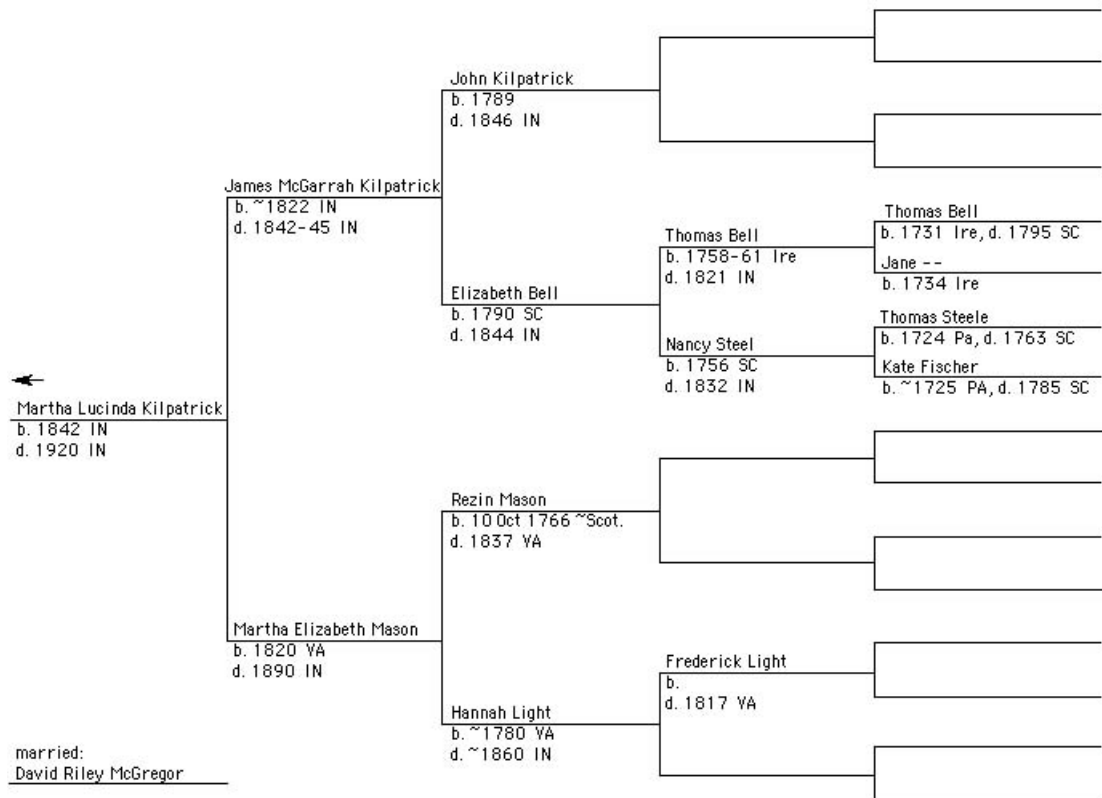
[Return to Table of Contents](#)



[Return to Table of Contents](#)



[Return to Table of Contents](#)



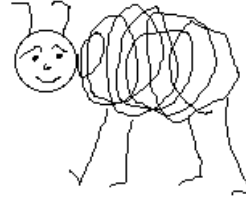
[Return to Table of Contents](#)

Hi y'all and Welcome

to a no frills, no frames, no flash site [*](#)

I made this site primarily to share my family history research. So, on that note....

Come visit my [Genealogy](#) section.



Hello to the **TRIPLETS!!!!**

Pieter Christiaan, Isabella, and Alexander Francois are growing up and getting big!!! Congratulations to their folks, Ginny and Francois!

[Daddy's Language Corner](#)

The **Olympic Torch** came through my town Richmond!

I volunteered to help (balloon lady) and [here are my pictures](#) of the wonderful day and all the excitement!

*The bug is NOT a frill, he is an integral part of my personality as anybody who has known me since 1965 will tell you. Ok, ok, that he winks and taps now perhaps does constitute flash - so sue me. But there are NOT any frames on this site!

[artwork](#)

[Back to top of page](#)

[artwork](#)

[website counter](#)

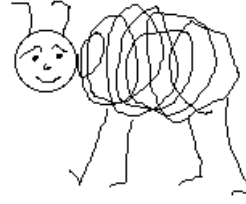


Hi y'all and Welcome

to a no frills, no frames, no flash site [*](#)

I made this site primarily to share my family history research. So, on that note....

Come visit my [Genealogy](#) section.



Hello to the **TRIPLETS!!!!**

Pieter Christiaan, Isabella, and Alexander Francois are growing up and getting big!!! Congratulations to their folks, Ginny and Francois!

[Daddy's Language Corner](#)

The **Olympic Torch** came through my town Richmond!

I volunteered to help (balloon lady) and [here are my pictures](#) of the wonderful day and all the excitement!

*The bug is NOT a frill, he is an integral part of my personality as anybody who has known me since 1965 will tell you. Ok, ok, that he winks and taps now perhaps does constitute flash - so sue me. But there are NOT any frames on this site!

[artwork](#)

[Back to top of page](#)

[artwork](#)

[website counter](#)



P. A. Miller genealogy site - pamiller.net

The following PDF is a capture of <http://pamiller.net/genealogy/> as it existed on Jan 1, 2021

It is an automated capture of the site to PDF, so links that would normally point to another place in the site (now inside the PDF) still point out to the website. If the website is ever removed, those links will break, although the information is still within the PDF...

The purpose of this capture is to preserve all of the information in one file. There is no attempt to violate anyone's intellectual property rights.

All the information is the work product of P.A. Miller and all the great info and the errors are as they recorded it. I cannot vouch for the accuracy!

The entire website is also available in the Wayback Machine via:

<https://web.archive.org/web/20201119193816/http://pamiller.net/genealogy/>

Any images that may have been downsized or lost in the conversion to PDF should be available via the above link.